

2,400 Years of Malacology

Eugene V. Coan¹

Alan R. Kabat²

Richard E. Petit³

ABSTRACT

This paper provides a comprehensive catalog of biographical and bibliographical publications for over 7,000 malacologists, conchologists, paleontologists, and others with an interest in mollusks, from Aristotle to the present. For each person, the birth/death years and nationality are given (when known), followed by bibliographic citations to the literature about that person and his/her collections and publications. Appendices provide citations to (1) publications on oceanographic expeditions and other natural history expeditions that resulted in the collection and description of mollusks; (2) histories of malacological institutions and organizations; and (3) histories and dates of publication of malacological journals, and journals frequently cited in malacological publications, such as those of the Zoological Society of London.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction	2
Materials and Methods	2
Narrative Guide to the Literature	5
General Publications	5
Geographical / Country Publications	8
Taxonomically Oriented Publications	14
Concluding Remarks	15
Future Plans	16
Acknowledgments	16
General References	18
Serials Indexed	27
General Bibliography	29
Appendix A: Publications on Expeditions	634
Appendix B: General Histories of Museums, Malacological Institutions, and Societies	650
Appendix C: Information about Malacological and Some Other Serials	661

How to Cite This Publication

Eugene V. Coan, Alan R. Kabat & Richard E. Petit, 2006. 2,400 years of malacology, 3rd ed., January 18, 2006, 664 pp. American Malacological Society:
http://www.malacological.org/publications/2400_malacology.html

1. gene.coan@sierraclub.org
2. alankabat@aol.com
3. r.e.petit@worldnet.att.net

INTRODUCTION

Who was X? How can I find out more about X's life, interests in mollusks, collections, and publications? Every generation of malacologists has been faced with this perennial problem, whether out of curiosity, or driven by a need to solve a problem relating to some aspect of molluscan taxonomy, systematics, or a wide range of other research and collection management issues. Malacology has an abundant historical literature. Yet, this literature exceeds the ability of any one person to remember or even be aware of the entire universe of relevant publications.

We have prepared this catalogue in order to bring some order to this literature, and to simplify the task of future generations. Indeed, each of us has been asked, on more occasions than we can remember, for this kind of information about various individuals or publications. We trust that our efforts in preparing this catalog will save others much time and effort in researching issues related to the history of malacology and conchology. Indeed, some four decades ago, Berry (1965), in a paper aptly titled "Good molluscan bibliographies – few and far between," called upon malacologists to prepare various subject-matter bibliographies, including one that would compile various bibliographic publications, thus anticipating this paper.

The first edition of this catalog was completed on June 16, 2004, and comprised 612 pages. The second edition was completed on January 23, 2005, and comprised 598 pages, the reduction in page number arising from formatting changes; the second edition had about 15% more entries than the first. This third edition is now 663 pages and has grown substantially in content.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

In preparing this catalog, we have drawn upon our own research files, as well as the reprint, serial, and monograph collections of several libraries. Many of these publications were unearthed through the methodical review of the contents of each volume of a large number of malacological serials, along with several other general serials that have numerous biographical articles, and all these are enumerated at the end of this Introduction. We have also reviewed the abstracts and proceedings volumes of the meetings of the American Malacological Society (formerly the American Malacological Union), *Unitas Malacologica*, the Western Society of Malacologists, and several other organizations. More information about these meetings and their publications is provided by Coan & Kabat (1996 – periodically updated at: <http://www.malacological.org/pdfs/symposia.pdf>)

One of us (AK) worked through the volumes of the *Zoological Record* from 1901 (when that publication first started separately indexing biographical publications in its subject-matter index) through 140 (for 2004). The *Zoological Record* proved useful in identifying publications from non-malacological serials, notwithstanding the erratic nature of its coverage.

Inevitably, this catalog emphasizes publications in malacological journals and newsletters, and books primarily or exclusively about mollusks. We have attempted, when available to us, to cite publications in the non-malacological literature, although we have made no attempt to cite every publication written about those with extensive interests outside the field of malacology, such as Cuvier, Lamarck, and Rafinesque, and particularly those who are the subject of innumerable publications that would be futile for us to attempt to

catalog, such as Agassiz, Darwin, and Linnaeus, as well as explorers with an incidental interest in mollusks. We have made occasional reference to newspaper obituaries, chiefly for those published in the *Boston Globe*, *Los Angeles Times*, *New York Times*, and *Washington Post*, as well as articles from the newspapers and alumni magazines of several universities. However, identifying and obtaining the non-malacological literature is very time-consuming, thereby proving the old adage that for any major project, “five percent of the entries will require fifty percent of one’s time.”

We have followed the Council of Biology Editors (CBE) *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 136-137), with respect to the citation and alphabetization of author’s names, now the standard for scientific publications. This has resulted in some usages that may be different from what some readers are used to. French names beginning with d’ or de are indexed under the first capital letter. Thus, Orbigny is under “O” and not under “d.” German and Dutch/Flemish names beginning with von and van, respectively, are similarly indexed under the capitalized name, which is usually that used by the individual himself. Thus, von Martens is under “M” and van Bruggen under “B.” For convenience, we have included cross-references where appropriate. On the other hand, when a person of European descent moves to, or lives in, the United States, such names are treated differently, e.g., van der Schalie is listed under “v.” Italian names that begin with de, della, or di are generally listed under those prefixes; thus, de Gregorio is under D (an exception is Monterosato, who had a nobiliary title, and is listed under M). Finally, Spanish names are under the first of two last names, if two are present, whereas with Portuguese names the second element is the one alphabetized. When an author had a nobiliary title as part of his name, such as Baron or Count (or their French, German, and Italian equivalents), we have generally indicated that title in brackets following the name. Hungarian and Chinese names are often given in the original language with the last (family) name first; we have transposed the names in the individual entries in this catalog. Here alphabetization follows *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 630-631) and most library catalogues in ignoring accents and diacritical marks. It should also be noted that many French persons are listed in the literature variably with hyphens linking their given names; we have attempted to reflect the prevailing usage for the individual.

Some pre-1800 authors have been cited in the literature under either their native name, or the Latinized version of their name. Well known examples include Linnaeus / von Linné and other examples include those that are alphabetized differently, such as Gilles d'Albi / Albiensis. For consistency, we have usually listed all such pre-Linnaean authors under their native name, with a cross reference under the Latinized version. For Linnaeus himself, and the post-Linnaean authors, we have generally used the version recognized by the *International Code of Zoological Nomenclature* (i.e., Linnaeus, not von Linné), or that has been more widely used in the literature (e.g., Rumphius, not Rumpf).

When known to us, we have indicated genealogical relationships among individuals who were related by family or by marriage. Well-known examples include the Sowerby family of the United Kingdom, and the Fischer and Piette families of France.

We have *not* attempted to duplicate two prior publications that covered several related aspects of the history of this field. (1) Kabat & Boss (1992, 1997) provided a comprehensive compilation of publications on molluscan type catalogs, which indexed these type catalogs by author, museum, and taxon. In the present catalog, we have generally included the type

catalogs that involved one or several authors (and typically included some biographical information about those authors), but we have not included the type catalogs that lacked biographical data, or that were general catalogs of the type collection of a given museum. (2) Bieler & Kabat (1991 – periodically updated at:

<http://fm1.fieldmuseum.org/collections/search.cgi?dest=mjl>) provided a comprehensive compilation of molluscan journals and newsletters, including their numerous supplements, along with secondary literature on these serials – such as articles about the history of a journal, or articles that established the publication dates of a journal. In this catalog, we have included the literature on the histories and publication dates, set forth in Appendix C.

We have referenced, whenever possible, the Opinions, Decisions, and Directions of the International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature regarding the nomenclatural availability of publications authored by the persons listed here. This information was obtained chiefly from the published indices (Melville & Smith, 1987; Smith, 2001).

We have included, where known to us, Internet publications and websites devoted to the biography or publications of now-deceased persons. In addition to works on specific persons or publications, we want to bring the reader's attention to several general websites that index or have scanned versions of a number of natural history publications, including those on mollusks. The general websites that we have identified include:

- (1) <http://gallica.bnf.fr> (Bibliothèque National de France), by far the most important, with reproduced copies of many important early malacological and other natural history publications;
- (2) www.dodoline.it/biosophia/index.htm (hosted by BioSophia, an Italian non-profit entity), which has online versions of malacological articles, currently emphasizing 19th century papers on marine mollusks; and
- (3) <http://www.animalbase.uni-goettingen.de/zooweb/servlet/AnimalBase/search> (University of Goettingen, Germany) is an index to on-line taxonomic publications in various libraries, including a number available at that university itself:
<http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>

Two additional on-line resources are also invaluable in tracking down literature:

- (1) Neave's "Nomenclator Zoologicus," an index to genus-level names in zoology from 1758 through the present, is available online, in searchable format, at:
<http://uio.mbl.edu/NomenclatorZoologicus/browse.html>
- (2) Sherborn's "Index Animalium," an index to species-level names in zoology, from 1758 to 1850, is available online, in searchable format, at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/indexanimalium/>

However, we have not indexed the home pages of living persons, as those Internet addresses (URLs) tend to change unpredictably, and it would be time-consuming for us to verify all such Internet addresses each time this paper is updated. Thus, we recommend that malacological societies include this information in their membership directories, where it can be more readily updated at the time of membership renewals.

There are several limitations to the data. First, many obituaries and other biographical publications do not provide any information on the birth year of the subject. Sometimes, an obituary will specify that the subject died at a certain age, which, if the death year is given,

allows the calculation of the birth year, at least to within two years. Some obituaries even fail to specify the year the person died; since an obituary may be published one to several years after a death, one cannot assume that the subject died in the same year as the obituary. This kind of information was probably more readily available at the time that the obituary was written, but becomes increasingly inaccessible in the ensuing decades. In such circumstances, we have sometimes succeeded in obtaining this data from library catalogs or from other sources, such as Christiaens (1994). It should be noted that for persons who lived before the 19th century their life dates may have been recorded in the Julian (old style) calendar by some sources, and in the Gregorian (new style) calendar in other sources, which may account for certain discrepancies. Second, while there are some malacologists whose lives have been amply documented, there are many others for whom only limited information is available. Hence, a consequence of this catalog is to highlight those persons whose lives and publications would profit by better documentation.

Finally, this work emphasizes those whose interest in malacology was in organismal and evolutionary biology and paleontology, as opposed to biochemistry, molecular biology, neurobiology, and physiology.

NARRATIVE GUIDE TO THE LITERATURE

Most publications are about one or several persons, and have been cited in full under the entry for the relevant person(s). In contrast, there are about 180 publications or series that provide biographical or bibliographical information concerning a large number of persons or publications. For these publications, we have simply given a short citation under the individual entry (e.g., “Smith, 1980: 234”), the full reference(s) being given in the General Bibliography at the end of this Introduction.

For the convenience of the reader, we set forth a brief narrative description of the key secondary literature in this field, arranged in three sections: (1) general publications; (2) publications on persons who lived or worked in a geographical region or country; and (3) publications on persons who worked on a specific group of mollusks. We recommend that malacological research libraries endeavor to obtain copies of these general publications as part of their reference collections.

We note, without singling out any individual publication, that they sometimes have errors, some assuredly typographical, and others more puzzling. We usually have provided what we believe to be the correct information in our listing, with some bracketed notes to focus on some obvious errors in dating and spelling by particular sources.

One interesting discrepancy we have run across in obituaries merits a note. The correct term to use if desired is “in memoriam” [feminine singular accusative, corresponding to the Latin feminine word “memoria”]. Thus, “in memorium” is grammatically incorrect. We even found one publication in which someone had invented the strange term “in memorandum” for an obituary!

(1) General Publications

In addition to the individual works cited below, we have made good use of the following multi-volume biographical dictionaries: *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* (1911-1937); *American National Biography* (24 volumes, 1999, and supplement, 2002); *Dictionary of American Biography* (11 volumes, 1928-1958); *Dictionary of National Biography* (22 volumes, 1885-1901 and supplements through 1990); *Dictionary of Scientific*

Biography (18 volumes, 1970-1980 and supplements through 1990); *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* (60 volumes, 2004). For the latter, it should be noted that some articles are revisions of articles published in the earlier edition and its decennial supplements. We have not included general biographical references that appear in multiple editions, such as *Who's Who* and *American Men and Women in Science*. Those works have been published in so many editions that it is not feasible to index each one. However, we alert the reader to their existence.

Argenville (1742, 1757), the earliest works cited herein, included informative discussions of early shell collectors, principally from the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, including many whose collections are otherwise documented inadequately or not at all elsewhere. He also included biographical comments about many of the collectors, especially those who had titles or were associated with royalty and learned societies.

Barattini (1964) gave a short history of early malacology based on a talk given in 1960.

Brightwell (1872) is a Victorian-style account of various mostly well-known naturalists, primarily worth noting for its account of Michel Adanson's travels in Africa.

Christiaens (1994) is a curious publication, comprising one line per subject, and giving little more than the full name, birth and death dates, and a few words describing that person's contributions to malacology. Although we have not cited its "entries," we found this work useful in providing the names and life dates of individuals for whom we have not yet identified any other published source. Hence, this work is the source for some of the "orphan" entries in our catalog, that is, those without any citations. A downside of this publication is that it also includes many non-malacologists, evidently in an attempt to provide some historical context to the malacologists, but it is sometimes difficult to determine which persons are actually non-malacologists. Christiaens (1977a, b) also published a preliminary catalog of oceanographic expeditions that led to the collection of mollusks, together with a listing of some malacological publications resulting from those expeditions.

Cleevely (1983) is an invaluable reference work in paleontology, with information on the collections and secondary literature on numerous paleontologists, with an emphasis on those from the United Kingdom and Ireland. If a reader does not find a certain paleontologist in our catalog, or requires more information, then Cleevely (1983) would be an excellent source to check.

Coomans (1989) discussed a number of mostly European collectors who were active in the West Indies in the nineteenth century, and who corresponded with the Dutch collector Hendrik van Rijgersma.

Cowie & Thiengo (2003), as part of a systematic monograph on the Ampullariidae, provided the first detailed collations of several older publications arising from expeditions and other sources.

Damkaer (2002), in a sumptuously illustrated history of early workers on copepods (Crustacea) from Aristotle to 1829 included over 50 researchers who also studied or collected mollusks. A second volume, in preparation, will cover 1830-1890, and the final volume will cover 1890-1950. An earlier article, Damkaer (2001), covered several American workers.

Dance (1986) wrote the key reference on the history of shell collecting. This, the second edition (the first edition, in 1966, is not indexed herein), provides copious detail on several centuries of conchology and malacology, with an emphasis on Europeans.

Dean (1936), in some respects, a precursor to Dance (1966, 1986), surveyed 19th century “conchological cabinets,” with an emphasis on British shell collectors.

Heppell (1995) provided a concise history of malacology from its pre-historical origins as evidenced by archaeology through the Greek and Roman periods to the early 1800s.

Knudsen (1970), in his monograph of deep-sea bivalves, provides a useful compilation of oceanographic expeditions.

Lambrecht et al. (1938) is an extensive catalogue of biographies and bibliographies of paleontologists.

Maton & Rackett (1804) is a remarkable work in its compilation of conchologists from Aristotle to the close of the 17th century. This work, which merits wider notice, provides information on numerous pre-Linnaean authors. However, it is somewhat frustrating to use, since it does not always provide the author’s full names or birth/death dates, making it difficult to determine which of several persons with the same last name is the subject of their entry. Maton & Rackett also included those who worked on barnacles and the mythological “barnacle geese;” we have not indexed such persons unless they also worked on mollusks.

Papavero (1971-1973), in his biographical history of those who studied or collected the Diptera (flies) of Latin America, accompanied with day-by-day descriptions of their travels, included numerous individuals who also studied or collected mollusks.

Porro (1841), in an extremely rare publication, provided an annotated bibliography of early malacological works, with some biographical data for several of the authors. We have not indexed most individuals for whom Porro gave no biographical information and instead merely listed and described a publication or two.

St. Jean (1972) provided cursory biographical vignettes of a number of early authors of new species of mollusks.

Sturany (1901) provided a comprehensive overview of molluscan researchers in the Austro-Hungarian Empire, which then included Hungary, Czech Republic, and Slovakia, along with part of Poland, Italy, Croatia, and Slovenia.

Swainson (1840), in his charming book on “Taxidermy,” included an extensive biographical dictionary of zoologists. Although not always accurate (such as confusing several persons with the same last name), Swainson’s work is colored by his sometimes jaundiced or cynical views of several of his colleagues and predecessors. Swainson also provided an extensive autobiographical description. Several of the entries in this book were written by James Duncan, as Swainson himself graciously acknowledged (Swainson: 1840 108); we have cited them as “Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: ____.” It should be noted that Swainson listed under “malacology” those who actually worked on worms or even holothurians. Swainson, as part of his book-length quinarian analyses of evolutionary relationships (Swainson, 1834), included almost 100 pages of biographical essays on various naturalists.

Wyse Jackson & Spencer Jones (2002) edited a history of bryozoology, of which several articles covered those who also studied mollusks.

Tom Meijer, as part of his research into European Quaternary mollusks, has similarly compiled a number of biographical references, with an emphasis on Dutch and German workers, and including some references not indexed in the Zoological Record. This information is online at: <http://web.inter.nl.net/users/Meijer.T/tm/paginas/ae-arch-bpers.htm>. Similarly, Kevin Cummings has assembled some biographies of famous malacologists with portraits at: <http://www.inhs.uiuc.edu/~ksc/Malacologists/FamousMalacologists.html>

An interesting compilation of people who are memorialized in the names of marine organisms is being compiled by Hans Hansson. It is available at: <http://www.tmbi.gu.se/libdb/taxon/personetymol/petymol.links.html>. This web publication is the source of several of our “orphan” entries for persons as yet lacking published biographical information that has come to our attention.

Also worth noting is: www.zalf.de/home_zalf/institute/dei/php/biograph.phtml

R. Gaedicke and E.K. Groll, entomologists with the Deutsche Entomologische Institut (Berlin), have compiled numerous biographies and bibliographies of entomologists, including a number who also worked on mollusks.

In addition to the foregoing general sources, we have also relied on library catalogues for further information on various persons and their publications. In particular, we relied on the print catalogues of the British Museum (Natural History) and the Royal Society of London *Catalog of Scientific Literature*. The most useful online catalogs were those of the Library of Congress, Smithsonian Institution, Harvard University, the University of California library system [Melvyl], and The Natural History Museum (London).

There are yet other general sources that have provided useful leads in our research, but which we have only occasionally referred to in this work. These include: (1) Barr (1973), who indexed biographical articles in a number of generalist scientific journals, including the *American Journal of Science*, *Nature*, and *Science*, from their origins to about 1920; (2) Griffin et al. (1936-1962), an extensive compilation of papers on the dates of publication of natural history books; (3) Meisel (1924-1929), a bibliography on American natural history; (4) Radwin & Coan (1976), a preliminary compilation of bibliographical collations of malacological publications, and is one of the precursors of the present catalog; (5) Sherborn (1940), which has concise entries on the disposition of numerous natural history collections from 1880 to 1939; (6) Wenz (1944), in the bibliography to his *Handbuch der Paläozoologie*, provided compilations for numerous multi-volume paleontological works; and (7) the Royal Society of London (1999) published a valuable index of the obituaries and biographical memoirs published in its journals.

(2) Geographical / Country Publications

Australia: Black (1998), as part of the *Fauna of Australia*, prepared a short illustrated history of Australian malacologists. This history was evidently excerpted from a longer work that was announced some years ago, and remains in preparation. Iredale & Hull (1927a, b), as part of their monograph on Australian chitons, provided short biographies of the various persons who either described taxa in the Polyplacophora, or had species named after them, along with their portraits.

Belgium: Duchamps (1982), in his history of the development of malacology in Belgium, provided concise biographies of various Belgian malacologists and paleontologists from the 19th century and the first half of the 20th century. Subsequently, Duchamps (1999), in a biography of Philippe Dautzenberg, included vignettes of the numerous Belgian and French malacologists and shell collectors who had interactions with Dautzenberg.

Brazil: Oliveira & Almeida (2000), in a textbook on malacology, included a chapter on history that featured Brazilian malacologists not treated elsewhere. These are included here but not their treatments of European workers. Simone (2003) provided a brief treatment of Brazilian malacologists, but without life dates or full names.

Canada (see also under U.S.A.): La Rocque (1962) provided biographical vignettes of several Canadian malacologists. Drake (1963) discussed the numerous collectors and researchers interested in the non-marine mollusks of British Columbia.

Chile: Porter (1926) discussed several 19th and early 20th century foreign and Chilean malacologists who studied the mollusks of Chile.

Cuba: Alvarez Conde (1958), as part of his history of zoology in Cuba, included a number of malacologists, both Cuban and from several other countries.

Denmark: Spärck (1953) briefly summarized the growth of zoology in Denmark, originating with the Museum Wormianum in 1655, and concluding with a synopsis of the numerous research institutions in this area. Spärck (1962), upon the 300th anniversary of the study of zoology at the University of Copenhagen, discussed a number of Danish conchologists and malacologists affiliated with that institution. Wolff (1993), in his review of Danish workers on crustaceans, included a number of individuals also known for their research on mollusks.

France: Cailliez (1983) discussed a number of European shell collectors from the 18th and 19th centuries, with an emphasis on those from France. Bauchot, et al. (1990), in their history of 19th century ichthyology in France, included a number of zoologists who also made contributions to malacology, notably Cuvier and Valenciennes. Cailliez & Finet (1997), in their biography of Benjamin Delessert, included short descriptions of numerous French and Swiss malacologists and shell collectors who interacted with Delessert. Similarly, Duchamps (1999), in a biography of Philippe Dautzenberg, included vignettes of the numerous Belgian and French malacologists and shell collectors, including those from the French overseas colonies, who had interactions with Dautzenberg. Huard & Wong (1965), in a history of French expeditions, provided biographies of a number of naturalists and physicians who collected and described the mollusks obtained during these voyages. Lamy (1931) discussed the natural history cabinets in France during the 1700s, including many containing shells. Métiévier (1982) discussed the history of the malacological collections and researchers at the Musée National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris. Sherborn & Woodward (1901a, b) provided collations of the major French natural history and oceanographic expeditions.

Germany: Fechter (1992), in her history of the malacological collection at the Zoologischen Staatssammlung München, discussed a number of persons who conducted research in this collection, or who donated their collections. Goldschmidt (1956), in his charming history of German zoology, provided biographical vignettes of a number of embryologists and morphologists, including those who worked on mollusks. In his posthumous autobiography, Goldschmidt (1960) supplemented several of these vignettes. Mayer (1974, 1976) provided concise biographical entries for numerous paleontologists from Baden-Württemberg, largely

as a supplement to Lambrecht, et al. (1938). Zeissler (1984) discussed a number of malacologists who researched the fauna of the area around Mühlhausen in Thuringia. Zilch (1967), in his history of malacology at the Senckenberg Museum in Frankfurt, provided biographical vignettes and portraits of a wide range of German malacologists and paleontologists, including many who worked at other institutions. Janssen (1992) supplemented Zilch's history on the occasion of the 175th anniversary of the museum. Wiese (2004) discussed the Haus der Natur – Cismar, a small German museum and the malacologists and collections associated with it.

Jungbluth and his colleagues have authored a series of papers on the study of non-marine malacology in Germany, arranged by province. These include biographies of the persons whose activities contributed to the study of this fauna. To date, thirteen titles in the “Malakozologische Landesbibliographien” series have been published, with all the German provinces except for Bavaria (Bayern) covered to date: Bössneck & Knorre (1997) (Thuringia); Haldemann (1998) (Brandenburg); Jungbluth & Bürk (1984) (Baden-Württemberg); Jungbluth & Bürk (1985) (Hessen); Jungbluth & Wiese (1989) (Schleswig-Holstein); Jungbluth, et al. (1990) (Nordrhein-Westfalen); Jungbluth, et al. (1991a) (Niedersachsen and Bremen); Jungbluth, et al. (1991b) (Berlin); Jungbluth, et al. (1993) (Rheinland-Pfalz); Jungbluth, et al. (1995) (Saarland); Schniebs (1999) (Sachsen); and Seeman (1995) (Mecklenburg-Vorpommern).

Hungary: Kiss (1980-1987) provided a series of biographical vignettes on malacologists, primarily those who worked on the Hungarian fauna, but also including a scattering of persons from elsewhere in Europe and even from the U.S.A. These vignettes are entirely in Hungarian, which limits their accessibility outside that country.

Ireland (see under United Kingdom).

Italy: Capellini (1902) provided short biographies of a number of paleontologists, with emphasis on those who collected or studied the fossils of Italy. Ghisotti (1970) provided a cursory history of Italian malacology and conchology. Morello (1988) discussed a number of paleontologists from the sixteenth through nineteenth century, with an emphasis on those who wrote about Italian fossils.

Japan: Kuroda (2003), in a translation published by Callomon, listed many early collectors of land snails in Japan.

Latin America: Chardon (1947, 1949) discussed a number of Latin American malacologists, with an emphasis on those who worked in Cuba, the Dominican Republic, and Puerto Rico.

Malaysia: Steenis-Kruseman (1950), spouse of the well-known botanist, provided an encyclopedic biographical dictionary of those who collected and described the flora of Malaysia. Inevitably, a number of these individuals were also or primarily interested in mollusks.

Mexico: Díaz de León (1910) reviewed the early history of molluscan collections in Mexico. Beltrán (1986), Olivera & Polaco (1991), and Naranjo García (2003) discussed the development of malacology in Mexico, with a focus on institutions and publications, with fewer details about specific individuals.

The Netherlands: Benthem Jutting (1939) provided extensive notes on various 18th century shell collectors as part of her history of the mollusk collections in Amsterdam. Benthem

Jutting (1950) also discussed a number of shell collectors and expeditions whose collections are now in the Zoological Museum, Amsterdam, and later she prepared a history of the study of Dutch mollusks (Bentham Jutting, 1959). Bruggen (1977) summarized the history of malacology in The Netherlands and its colonies, with additional contributed chapters devoted to experimental malacology and the Dutch malacological society. Engel (1986) provided a comprehensive catalogue of Dutch zoological collectors, with an emphasis on the pre-1800 natural history “cabinets;” we have only indexed those who had malacological interests. Voous (1995), in his biographical dictionary of 20th century Dutch ornithologists, included 21 ornithologists who also had interests in mollusks, as identified by Moolenbeek (1996).

Peru: Lamas (1981a, b) provided biographies of a number of entomologists who collected or studied the insects of Peru; some of these individuals also collected or studied mollusks.

Poland: Pokrysko & Riedel (1999) surveyed nearly 150 years of Polish malacology, and provided biographical information on nearly 20 now-deceased malacologists, many not documented elsewhere in the malacological literature. They also listed a number of living malacologists, but without biographical data other than their institutional affiliations, and we have not indexed those persons.

Portugal: Burnay & Monteiro (1988) provided a useful history of malacology in Portugal, including several who worked on the fauna of Portugal’s overseas colonies.

Russia: Egorov (2004) has prepared an excellent listing of malacologists, mostly living, in Russia, Ukraine, and other former Soviet states. We cite the first edition of this list (Egorov, 1998) for one person only, Petr Gerasimov, who had passed away before the second edition.

South Africa: Barnard (1965) provided an alphabetical index of those whose names were used as eponyms in South African malacology, that is, as the source for new species and generic names. Given South Africa’s colonial history, many of these individuals were actually Dutch, English or even German (the latter associated with German South-West Africa, today’s Namibia). We have not indexed those who were government or military officials, absent any other connection with malacology than being honored with a species name. Fouché (1995) provided an updated edition with new information on South African shell collectors and malacologists of the ensuing years.

Spain: Altaba & Travasset (1985) provided biographical information on those malacologists who lived in the Catalan region of Spain, and those from elsewhere who worked on its fauna. As this work is written in Catalan, the spellings of personal names are sometimes different from those in Spanish sources. Muñiz Solís (2002), as part of his etymological “dictionary” of malacology, provided short biographical squibs on numerous malacologists, with an emphasis on those from Spain. Although most of these entries appear to be condensed from other sources, such as Dance, this is a useful work for certain Spanish malacologists not treated elsewhere.

Switzerland: Cailliez & Finet (1997), in their biography of Benjamin Delessert, included short descriptions of numerous French and Swiss malacologists and shell collectors who interacted with Delessert. Fischer (1973), in his biography of the pioneering Swiss paleontologist Johann Jakob Scheuchzer, included biographical remarks on many of Scheuchzer’s contemporaries and successors, from Switzerland and elsewhere in Europe. Turner (1998) contributed a chapter on the history of Swiss malacology to a biogeographical atlas of Swiss mollusks.

United Kingdom: Cleevely (1995) discussed several British conchologists who were part of the transition from shell-collecting to descriptive conchology in the 19th century, and placed these workers in their broader social and scientific contexts. Dance (1976) discussed shell auctions in the U.K. Desmond (1985), in his history of the unexpectedly contentious early years of the Zoological Society of London, included information on a number of conchologists who had influential roles in the growth of that society. Heginbotham (1946) discussed the shell collectors who worked on, or collected, the fauna of the province of Wiltshire. Jackson (1945) used his paper on Martin Lister to discuss a number of paleontologists and shell collectors who worked on the fauna of Yorkshire. Laverack (1983) surveyed the teaching of zoology at the Scottish universities and marine stations. Melvill (1890) surveyed a number of early British workers in this field. Norris (2000) provided capsule summaries of the major collections now located at the Leeds Museum. Lovell Reeve and Edward Walford edited a six-volume series, "Portraits of men of eminence in literature, science, and art, with biographical memoirs" (1863-1867), which included a number of individuals with an interest in mollusks, with the most noteworthy essay being that on Hugh Cuming by Reeve, who knew Cuming personally. Since the authorship of the individual essays is not identified, we have attributed them to the respective editors: volumes 1 and 2 were edited by Reeve, and Walford edited the remaining volumes after Reeve's death. Each essay is accompanied by an albumen photograph of the subject, representing one of the earliest uses of portrait photography. Salisbury (1945), in a presidential address to the Conchological Society of the United Kingdom, provided a detailed history of key persons in British conchology and malacology. Smith (1906) provided a chronological and alphabetical catalog of major shell collections that were received by the British Museum and the British Museum (Natural History) (now The Natural History Museum), from 1759 to 1904. Tomlin (1941-1949) provided a comprehensive review of shell sales, including information on some of the sellers and purchasers; Lingwood (1979) provided an index to the collections enumerated by Tomlin.

Trew's biographies of Melvill (Trew, 1987), Tomlin (Trew, 1990), and E. A. Smith (Trew, 1993) included a number of biographical vignettes and citations to sometimes obscure obituaries for those who provided shells to these three persons, or otherwise corresponded with them. Some of these persons had no other connection with malacology. For the sake of completeness, it should be noted that her biography of H. & A. Adams (1992) did not include comparable biographical vignettes. Similarly, Warén's biography of Jeffreys (1979) provided information on several individuals who corresponded with Jeffreys, as well as extensive station lists for the oceanographic expeditions that Jeffreys participated in, or from which he described shells.

United States of America: Tryon (1862) and Dall (1888) prepared biographies of several early American malacologists and shell collectors, including some individuals who do not appear to have been discussed in other sources.

Abbott (1973, 1975, 1987) prepared an extensive "Who's Who" of American and Canadian malacologists, past and present, with a scattering of Latin Americans included as well. We have indexed nearly all of his entries, except for those for which no substantive information was provided (other than that the subject was a member of the American Malacological Union or the Conchologists of America). Abbott's works are somewhat over-inclusive, since persons with only a passing interest in mollusks were included, but they still

provide probably the most detailed source of biographical information for these countries. Because 19 years have elapsed since his last edition, many individuals listed as living are probably no longer among us, and we would appreciate receiving updated information for future editions of the present list.

Oral histories of five now-deceased American malacologists are included in this work: Shasky (1980) and Shasky & Brookshire (1982) on Stillman Berry, Murray (1999) on William Clench, Coan (1983) on Myra Keen, Henson (1982) on Harald Rehder, and Walzer (1981) on Ruth Turner. These oral histories are noteworthy for their autobiographical information, and the sometimes candid vignettes of the subject's colleagues. We encourage our colleagues to prepare similar oral histories of other malacologists, in order to preserve their reminiscences.

Addicott (1981) described several paleontologists who worked on the Cenozoic marine fauna of the Pacific Northwest. Baily (1962, 1988) provided entertaining accounts of early shell collectors in California. Binney (1863-1864), in his bibliographies of North American conchology, provided valuable information on the early publications in this field, many of which are rare works today; his entries are not re-indexed herein. Carriker (2004) reviewed the history of the National Shellfisheries Association and its predecessors, with portraits of their officers. Coan (1988) discussed a number of amateurs who made contributions to malacology in the western United States. Coe (1918), in a sweeping survey of zoology in America, from 1818 to 1918, covered numerous malacologists, most of whom were only mentioned in passing; we have only indexed those for which a more substantive discussion was provided. Dutro (2004), reviewing the history of paleontology and stratigraphy at the United States Geological Survey, included portraits of a number of paleontologists. Ewan (1955) discussed a number of 19th century malacologists and shell collectors in San Francisco and adjacent areas of California. Goodrich (1931) provided an eccentric account of several 19th century collectors of non-marine mollusks in the southeastern part of the United States. Harris (1937) provided a concise overview of those who worked on the fossils of the Western Hemisphere, with an emphasis on the 1832-1932 time period. Kay (1970) set forth a brief history of those who worked on the fauna of Hawaii during the missionary days, when the Kingdom of Hawaii was a popular destination for missionaries from New England and elsewhere.

Leviton & Aldrich (1997), in their publication of a posthumous history of the California Academy of Sciences during its first half-century by Theodore Henry Hittell, discussed various malacologists associated with that institution. Lipps (2004) included portraits of several paleontologists in a paper on the history of the University of California's Museum of Paleontology. Merrill (1906), in his extremely detailed history of American geology, provided biographical vignettes of numerous paleontologists, including those who worked on mollusks (this work was slightly revised and published in book form in 1924; we have only cited the original edition). Martin (1995) provided extensive descriptions of the hardy individuals who studied the molluscan fauna of Maine, under assuredly more rugged conditions than those faced by the Hawaiian missionaries. Meisel (1924-1929) provided a detailed bibliography of works on natural history in the United States, including malacology, from 1769 to 1865. Moore (1989) prepared an illustrated exhibition catalog for the centennial of the American Society of Zoologists, which included works by a number of malacologists. Moring (2002) discussed several nineteenth-century collectors and

expeditions in the context of the exploration of the western part of the United States. Norwood (1997), in a narrowly focused paper on women who worked on mollusks, discussed the overlooked women who did drawings of shells and mollusks in the 19th century, with an emphasis on those who worked for Say, Tryon, and Pilsbry; she also accidentally included one man (Lorraine Frierson), evidently on the basis of his first name. Rehder (1997) wrote a history of the Division of Mollusks, National Museum of Natural History (Smithsonian Institution), which discussed numerous persons and expeditions of relevance to the mollusk collection. Remington (1977) provided capsule biographies of nearly all the persons who worked on mollusks at the Peabody Museum of Natural History, Yale University. Sanders & Anderson (1999) discussed a number of malacologists and shell collectors from South Carolina. Smith (1974 ms.) provided detailed biographical comments on a number of malacologists and shell collectors from the west coast of the U.S.A.; although Smith's information was submitted for the 1975 supplement to Abbott's directory of American malacologists, it appears to have been overlooked. Spencer (1986) discussed a number of 19th century naturalists in California, including those with an interest in malacology. Turner (1952) provided concise descriptions of a number of malacologists from New England, particularly Massachusetts. This research used the "Oral history of tenured women in the Faculty of Arts and Sciences (1981)" section on Ruth D. Turner prepared by Judith B. Walzer and made available through the archive of the Henry A. Murray Research Center of The Radcliffe Institute for Advanced Study, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts. Youmans (1896) edited a volume that reprinted biographical essays of fifty American scientists, originally published in "Popular Science Monthly;" however, the original date and authorship of the individual essays was not provided.

Uruguay: Barattini (1964), Olazarri (1975), and Klappenbach (1998) provided treatments on the development of malacology in Uruguay.

(3) Taxonomically Oriented Publications

Conidae: Kohn (1992) published a comprehensive analysis of the species described in *Comus*, from 1758 to 1840. This monograph includes extensive biographical information about the authors and data on their collections, so it is of broader value to malacologists working on other taxa described by those authors. This book is primarily an updated and repaginated edition of his 1963-1988 papers, which covered authors from 1758 to 1830, with a new chapter on the species described from 1831 to 1840.

Cypraeidae: Groves & Weil (2003), as part of their catalog of species-names of cowries described by various authors, provided the birth and death dates and nationality of many of these authors, along with photographs or portraits when available.

Polyplacophora: Iredale & Hull (1927a, b), as part of their monograph on Australian chitons, provided short biographies of the various persons who either described these chitons, or had species named after them, along with portraits of these persons.

Ammonoids: Tozer (1984) covered many paleontologists, their explorations, and their interactions with other paleontologists.

CONCLUDING REMARKS

In preparing this catalog, we have come to a better appreciation for those who have taken the time to document the history of this field. It is true that some may not always have provided sufficient information about their subjects, or have published contradictory information. Yet, they have usually presented the fruits of their labors so that subsequent generations have a reliable source of information on molluscan researchers, collections, and publications.

Inevitably, we have uncovered some individuals who had unexpected and intriguing aspects in their malacological careers. We seek the reader's indulgence in sharing these vignettes. For example, consider Vinzenz Gredler (1823-1912), now remembered, if at all, for his publications on Chinese non-marine mollusks. The rather extensive literature on Gredler revealed that he was an Austrian priest who spent his entire professional career, some five decades, at the Franciscan college in Bozen (Bolzano), located in what is now the German-speaking region of northern Italy. From this Catholic college he sent out the young missionaries on expeditions to China. These missionaries were evidently instructed not only to attempt to convert the Chinese to Christianity, but also to collect whatever mollusks they could find, which they dutifully sent to Gredler. In retrospect, it would appear that Gredler's army of missionaries were perhaps more successful in collecting new species of mollusks for Gredler than in converting the Chinese. Further, Gredler is quite possibly the only malacologist to be commemorated in a mural on the wall of a German restaurant!

Or, one of several expatriates, Jacob (Jacques) Voorwinde (1909-1982). Voorwinde emigrated from The Netherlands to Australia, where he developed quite an interest in the local Rissosoidea. This interest resulted in a sizable collection of these minute marine gastropods, leading to the identification of a number of new species. Voorwinde's interest in the Rissosoidea was a hobby, since his daytime job was the owner and operator of a women's hairdressing establishment in Sydney. When business was slow, he brought out the microscopes, and his female hairdressers spent their idle time sorting out beach and dredge samples in order to find microscopic shells for Voorwinde's examination.

And then there is the German expatriate, Kurt Joachim Grosch (1912-1992), who spent most of his adult life in Mozambique, where he became renowned for his collections of deep-water marine mollusks, some of which became new species named after him. Grosch confirmed Mark Twain's famous statement that "rumors of my death are greatly exaggerated." In 1958, the editors of the *Hawaiian Shell News* and the *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* dutifully reported the unfortunate "fact" that Grosch had died of drowning. In fact, Grosch was very much alive, and lived for another 34 years.

Last but not least is Amadeus Grabau (1870-1946), a son of German immigrants to the United States, who spent his first 20 years as a distinguished paleontologist and stratigrapher at Columbia University. During World War I, the anti-German hysteria became so heightened that Grabau was harshly criticized for expressing German sympathies, which led to his separation from Columbia University in 1919. In 1920, after the war ended, Grabau emigrated to China where he taught at the National University and also served as chief paleontologist of the Geological Survey of China. When World War II broke out, Grabau found himself trapped in Peiping [Beijing] during the Japanese occupation, and his living conditions became so intolerable that his health irreversibly deteriorated, so that he died soon

after the war ended. Today, Grabau is fondly remembered by the Chinese as the father of geology and paleontology in China, with an oversized tombstone located in a special memorial park on the campus of Beijing University.

Myra Keen gave a talk at the Western Society of Malacologists, featuring several malacologists with interesting and unexpected careers outside that field (Keen, 1974). These included George W. Tryon (also a musician who wrote an arrangement of Lohengrin's "Wedding March"), Louis Kossuth (the well-known Hungarian patriot who collected fossil shells in his retirement), Robert V. Anderson (while on a trip in Japan, he uncovered a manuscript documenting the first Europeans to reach Japan, in 1544), and Constantine S. Rafinesque (the first to translate the Delaware Indian language into English).

More generally, we have detected certain patterns in the literature that only became obvious upon conducting this overview. For example, the German malacological literature is replete with commemorative articles and festschriften published on the key birthdays of several well-known malacologists, typically on their 60th, 70th, 80th, and even 90th birthdays. The Japanese literature has emulated this, to a lesser degree. More generally, it would seem that only Tera van Benthem Jutting (The Netherlands), Johannes Herold (Germany), Tom Iredale (Australia), J. Wilfrid Jackson (United Kingdom), Gustav Schacko (Germany), and Adolf Zilch (Germany) attained published recognition upon reaching their 90th birthday; the Japanese recognized Tokubei Kuroda upon his 60th, 77th, 88th, 99th, and 100th birthdays, the last shortly before he passed away. Indeed, at least two persons in our catalog lived to be 105 or more years old: Paul-Henri Fischer and Walton B. McDaniel. The Hungarian malacological literature goes one step beyond, by publishing commemorative articles on the 10th and 20th anniversaries of the deaths of several Hungarian malacologists. Some Germans are also known for having carefully prepared their own autobiographies, which were published as they reached an advanced age, for example, Karl Gegenbaur, David Geyer, and Wilhelm Kobelt, perhaps in an attempt to ensure their professional reputation and status.

FUTURE PLANS

An on-line database such as this can easily be updated from time to time, and we earnestly seek additional information and corrections. There may be dating, spelling, and alphabetization errors, and there are many additional references that could be included. There are a number of relevant malacological newsletters, particularly those published by shell clubs, that we have not been able to review. If someone would like to index one or more of them, that would be an important contribution to this list. Please contact one of us first to ensure that someone else has not already volunteered to index a particular serial. In the future, it may be possible to expand this database to include the actual collations of important malacological works, and we are open to such suggestions and collaboration.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We thank the numerous individuals who have kindly provided us with copies of their biographical and bibliographical publications in this field, or have informed us of overlooked references, several of whom have also given us access to their research libraries. Equally important are those individuals whose research queries to us resulted in our unearthing truly obscure publications that ultimately ended up being included in this catalog. Finally, we thank the over 260 years of authors whose publications – from 1742 to the present – have

amply documented the history of our field. Taken together, the universe of colleagues and predecessors is simply too numerous for us to attempt to list and thank each one individually at the risk of omitting others. Hence, we simply extend a global thanks to all involved, and we sincerely hope that future generations will be similarly inspired to continue to document the history of malacology and conchology. We thank the American Malacological Society for hosting this publication on its website.

GENERAL REFERENCES

- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1973. American malacologists. Falls Church, Virginia: American Malacologists, 494 pp.
- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1975. American malacologists. Supplement. Greenville, Delaware: American Malacologists, pp. 495-609.
- Abbott, R. T., ed., 1987. Register of American malacologists. Melbourne, Florida: American Malacologists, xiii + 164 pp.
- Addicott, W. O., 1981. Brief history of Cenozoic marine biostratigraphy of the Pacific Northwest. Geological Society of America, Special Paper 184: 3-15.
- Altaba, C. R. & A. Travesset, 1985. La Malacologia als països Catalans. Butlletí de la Institució Catalana d'Historia Natural 50: 155-171.
- Alvarez Conde, J. 1958. Historia de la zoología en Cuba. Habana: Junta Nacional de Arqueología y Etnología, xv + 369 pp.
- Argenville, D. d', 1742. L'histoire naturelle éclaircie dans deux de ses parties principales. La lithologie et la conchyliologie, Paris: de Bure, [viii] + 492 pp., 33 pls.
- Argenville, D. d', 1757. L'histoire naturelle éclaircie dans une de ses parties principales. la conchyliologie, qui traite des coquillages de mer, de riviere et de terre; ... nouv. ed. Paris: de Bure, xxiii + 394 + 84 + cviii pp., 29 + 3 + 9 pls.
- Baily, J. L., Jr., 1962. [Talk given to the San Diego Shell Club about the history of malacology in that county]. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 3(1): 14-17.
- Baily, J. L., Jr., 1988. Founders of West Coast conchology. Shells and Sea Life 20(5): 2-12 [reprinted, New York Shell Club Notes 308: 5-7 (1988); 309: 6-9 (1988); 310: 13-15 (1989); 311: 9-11 (1989)] [manuscript read before the San Diego Shell Club, Nov. 27, 1933].
- Barattini, L. P., 1964. Un aspecto de la historia de la malacologia. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 1(6): 131-144.
- Barnard, K. H., 1965. Personal names in South African conchology. Conchological Society of South Africa, Special Publication No. 4: 53 pp.
- Barr, E. S., 1973. An index to biographical fragments in unspecialized scientific journals. University: University of Alabama Press, x + 294 pp.
- Bauchot, M. L., J. Daget & R. Bauchot (1990). L'ichtyologie en France au début du XIX^e siècle. L'Histoire naturelle des Poissons de Cuvier et Valenciennes. Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Section A, Zoologie, Biologie et Écologie Animales (ser. 4) 12 (Supplement): 142 pp.
- Beltrán, E., 1986. Notes de historia de las colecciones zoológicas en México. Memorias, II Reunión de Malacología y Conquiliología, Villahermosa, Tabasco: 1-26.
- Bentham Jutting, W. S. S. van, 1939. A brief history of the conchological collections at the Zoological Museum of Amsterdam, with some reflections on 18th century shell cabinets and their properties, on the occasion of the centenary of the Royal Zoological Society "Natura Artis Magistra." Bijdragen tot Dierkunde 27: 167-246.
- Bentham Jutting, W. S. S. van, 1950. Aperçu sur les collections malacologiques du Muséum Zoologique d'Amsterdam. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 139-143.
- Bentham Jutting, W. S. S. van, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. Basteria, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
- Berry, S. S. 1965. Good molluscan bibliographies – few and far between. Annual Reports for 1965 of the American Malacological Union: 53-55.
- Bieler, R. & A. R. Kabat, 1991. Malacological journals and newsletters, 1773-1990. The Nautilus 105(2): 39-61. Available and periodically updated at: <http://fm1.fieldmuseum.org/collections/search.cgi?dest=mj>
- Binney, W. G. 1863-1864. Bibliography of North American conchology previous to the year 1860. Part I. American authors. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 5(142): vii + 650 pp. Part II. Foreign authors. Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections 9(174): iii + 298 pp.
- Black, J. H., 1998. History of discovery. Pp. 6-11, in: P. L. Beesley et al., eds., Mollusca: The southern synthesis. Fauna of Australia, vol. 5(A), xvi + 563 pp.
- Bössneck, U., & D. von Knorre, 1997. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die

- Binnenmollusken Thüringens mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malako[zoo]logische Landesbibliographien XI. Jena: Naturschutzbund Deutschland. 156 pp.
- Brightwell, C. L., 1872. Lives of labour; or, incidents in the career of eminent naturalists and celebrated travellers. London: T. Nelson & Sons, 253 pp.
- Bruggen, A. C. van, 1997. Malacology in the Netherlands. Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging, Leiden, 53 pp.
- Burnay, L. P. & A. A. Monteiro, 1988. História da malacologica em Portugal. Publicações Ocasionais da Sociedade Portuguesa de Malacologia 12: 1-123, 4 pls.
- Cailliez, J. C., 1983. Petite histoire et grandes coquilles. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 5(4): 1-22.
- Cailliez J. C. & Y. Finet, 1997. Benjamin Delessert (1773-1847) et la malacologie. Bulletin de la Société de Conchyliologie 19(3): 1-44.
- Capellini, G., 1902 ["1901"]. Cenni storici sulla Paleontologia e Geologia. Rivista Italiana di Paleontologia 7(4): 89-103.
- Carriker, M. R., 2004. Taming of the oyster. A history of evolving shellfisheries and the National Shellfisheries Association. Groton, Connecticut: National Shellfisheries Association, [i-vi] + 264 pp.
- Chardon, C. E., 1947. Longevity and casualties among naturalists in tropical America. The Scientific Monthly 64(3): 198-206.
- Chardon, C. E., 1949. Los naturalistas en la America Latina. Tomo I [evidently only volume published]. Ciudad Trujillo (Dominican Republic): Secretaria de Estado de Agricultura, Pecuaria y Colonizacion. 336 pp., 27 pls.
- Christiaens, J., 1977a. Les expeditions maritimes conchyliologiques (Ire partie). Arion 2(3): 2-4.
- Christiaens, J., 1977b. Les expeditions maritimes conchyliologiques (suite et fin). Arion 2(5): 1-4.
- Christiaens, J., 1994. Chronological list of the deceased conchological authors. Gloria Maris 33(2-3): 25-65 [= 1-40].
- Cleavelly, R. J., 1983. World palaeontological collections. British Museum (Natural History). 365 pp.
- Cleavelly, R. J., 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 385-418.
- Coan, E. V., 1983. Oral history project interview with Myra Keen, Professor Emeritus. Paleontology, Stanford University, September 1983. Tape and copy of 18-pp. transcript placed in Smithsonian Institution Archives. Produced by S. I. Archives with 20 pp. and photographs in plastic sleeves [portraits].
- Coan, E. V., 1988. The role of the amateur in the development of malacology in the western United States. The Festivus 20(10): 94-103 [reprinted in American Conchologist 21(2): 4-7, 1993; Of Sea and Shore 13(4): 167-174, 1991].
- Coan, E. V. & A. R. Kabat, 1996. Annotated catalog of malacological meetings, including symposia and workshops in malacology. American Malacological Bulletin 13(1-2): 129-148. Available and periodically updated at: <http://www.malacological.org/pdfs/symposia.pdf>
- Coe, W. R., 1918. A century of zoology in America. American Journal of Science (ser. 4) 46(271): 355-398 [reprinted: (1918), pp. 391-438, in: A century of science in America, with special reference to The American Journal of Science. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 458 pp.].
- Coomans, H. E., 1989. Antillean seashells, the 19th century watercolours of Caribbean molluscs painted by Hendrik van Rijgersma. Zutphen: De Walburg Pers, 191 pp., frontispiece.
- Council of Biology Editors, 1994. Scientific style and format. The CBE manual for authors, editors, and publishers. Cambridge, U.K.: Cambridge University Press, xv + 825 pp.
- Cowie, R. H. & S. C. Thiengo, 2003. The apple snails of the Americas (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Ampullariidae: *Asolene*, *Felipponea*, *Marsia*, *Pomacea*, *Pomella*): a nomenclatural and type catalogue. Malacologia 45(1): 41-100.
- Dall, W. H., 1888. Some American conchologists. Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington 4: 95-134.
- Damkaer, D. M., 2001. A century of copepods: the U.S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross*. Marine Fisheries Review 61(4): 69-84.
- Damkaer, D. M., 2002. The copepodologist's cabinet: a biographical and bibliographical history. Memoirs of the American Philosophical Society 240: xxi + 300 pp.

- Dance, S. P., 1966. Shell collecting, an illustrated history. Berkeley and Los Angeles, California: University of California, 344 pp., 35 pls. [only the 2nd edition cited here, Dance (1986)].
- Dance, S. P., 1976. Shells. Pp. 45-51, in: J. M. Chalmers-Hunt, Natural history auctions; ... London: Sotherby Park Bernet, xii + 189 pp.
- Dance, S. P., 1986. A history of shell collecting. Leiden, The Netherlands: E. J. Brill – W. Backhuys, xv + 265 pp., 32 pls.
- Dean, J. D., 1936. Conchological cabinets of the last century. *Journal of Conchology* 20(8): 225-252.
- Desmond, A., 1985. The making of institutional zoology in London 1827-1836. *History of Science* 23(2): 153-185, 23(3) 223-250.
- Díaz de León, J., 1910. Catálogo de los moluscos terrestres, fluviales y marinos que se encuentran en el territorio de la República Mexicana, arreglado por el Dr. Díaz de León, segundo naturalista en el Museo de la Comisión Geográfica Exploradora. *La Naturaleza* (ser. 3) 1(1): 16-24.
- Drake, R. J., 1963. The history of nonmarine malacology in British Columbia. *National Museum of Canada, Bulletin* 185: 1-16.
- Duchamps, R., 1982. Notes historiques sur la malacologie en Belgique. *Informations de la Société Belge de Malacologie* 10(1-4): 5-50, 2 pls.
- Duchamps, R., 1999. Philippe Dautzenberg et son temps. *Apex* 14(hors serie): 1-45.
- Dutro, J. T., Jr., 2004. A national research laboratory in the late 20th Century: U. S. Geological Survey's Paleontology and Stratigraphy Branch as a case study. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.
- Edwards, W. N., 1967. The early history of palaeontology. London: British Museum (Natural History), viii + 58 pp., 4 pls.
- Egorov, R. V., 1998. Directory of malacologists and conchologists of Russia and adjacent countries (formerly USSR). Moscow: Colus. *Treasure of Russian shells, Supplement 1*: 42 pp.
- Egorov, R. V., 2004. Directory of malacologists and conchologists of the CIS and adjacent countries (former the USSR). Moscow: Colus. *Treasure of Russian shells, Supplement 2*: 42 pp.
- Engel, H., ed. by P. Smit, 1986. Hendrik Engel's Alphabetical List of Dutch Zoological Cabinets and Menageries. *Nieuwe Nederlandse Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis der Geneeskunde en der Natuurwetenschappen* 19: x + 340 pp.
- Ewan, J., 1955. San Francisco as a mecca for nineteenth century naturalists. Pp. 1-63, frontispiece, in: E. B. Babcock, J. W. Durham & G. S. Myers, 1955, a century of progress in the natural sciences, 1853-1953. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, viii + 807 pp.
- Fechter, R., 1992. Die Sektion Mollusca der Zoologischen Staatssammlung München. *Spixiana, Supplement* 17: 45-48.
- Fischer, H., 1773. Johann Jakob Scheuchzer (2. August 1672 – 23. Juni 1733). *Naturforscher und Arzt. Vierteljahrsschrift, Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Zürich* 117, Supplement: 168 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, B. A., 1995. Personal names in southern African conchology. *Conchological Society of South Africa, Special Publication No. 5*: ii + 67 pp.
- Franchini, D. A., G. Schizzeroto, M. Zanca & A. Zanca, 1975. Schede. Pp. 51-81, in: Schizzerotto, G., M. Zanca, A. Zanca & D. A. Franchini, 1975. *Il libro naturalistico-malacologico illustrato dal Quattrocento al Settecento*. Mantova, Italy: Biblioteca Coumnales, 87 pp.
- Ghisotti, F., 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
- Goldschmidt, R., 1956. The golden age of zoology: portraits from memory. Seattle: University of Washington Press, x + 181 pp.
- Goldschmidt, R., 1960. In and out of the ivory tower: the autobiography of Richard B. Goldschmidt. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xiv + 352 pp.
- Goodrich, C., 1931. Some conchological beginnings. *The Nautilus* 45(2): 41-47.
- Griffin, F. J., et al., 1936-1962. A catalogue of papers concerning the dates of publication of natural history books. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(1): 1-30 (1936); 2(1): 1-17 (1943); 3(1): 5-12 (1953); 3(4): 165-174 (1957); 4(1): 1-19 (1962).
- Groves, L. T. & A. Weil, 2003. Authors in Cypraeidae Rafinesque, 1815 (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *La Conchiglia* 34(Suppl. 305) [Yearbook 2002]: 3-64.
- Haldemann, R., 1998. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Brandenburg mit Artenindex

- und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: XII. Malakologische Abhandlungen 19(16): 155-202.
- Harris, G. D., 1937. First century of progress in Cenozoic marine invertebrate paleontology. Bulletin of the Geological Society of America 48(4): 443-462.
- Heginbotham, C. D., 1946. Wiltshire mollusc collectors. Wiltshire Archaeological & Natural History Magazine 51(185): 457-463.
- Henson, P. M., 1982. Oral History Project interviews with Harald A. Rehder, zoologist emeritus, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, June 1976 – March 1977. Smithsonian Institution: Archives and Special Collections, Record Unit 9519, viii + 105 pp., 2 pls.
- Heppell, D., 1995. The long dawn of malacology: a brief history of malacology from prehistory to the year 1800. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 301-319.
- Huard, P. & M. Wong, 1965. Bio-bibliographie de quelques médecins naturalistes voyageurs de la marine au début du XIX^e siècle. Pp. 163-217, in: Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. Vie et Milieu, Supplement 19: 370 pp.
- Iredale, T. & A. F. B. Hull, 1927a. A monograph of the Australian loricates. (Phylum Mollusca – Order Loricata). IX. Biography and bibliography. The Australian Zoologist 4(6): 339-359, pls. 47-49 [contains biographies and portraits of many malacologists].
- Iredale, T. & A. F. B. Hull, 1927b. A Monograph of the Australian Loricates (Phylum Mollusca – Order Loricata). Sydney: Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales. xiv + 168 pp., frontispiece, 21 pls. [repaginated reprint of the authors' nine-part series originally published from 1923 to 1927 in The Australian Zoologist].
- Jackson, J. W. 1945. Martin Lister and Yorkshire geology and conchology. The Naturalist (London) 812: 1-11.
- Janssen, R., 1992. Sektion Malakologie. Pp. 78-86, in: W. Klauswitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband II. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 278 pp.
- Johnson, R. I. 2004. The rise and fall of the Boston Society of Natural History. Northeastern Naturalist 11(1): 81-108.
- Jungbluth, J. H., H. Ant & U. Stangier. 1990. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: IV. Decheniana, Verhandlungen des Naturhistorischen Vereins der Rheinlande und Westfalens, Bonn 143: 232-306.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & R. Bürk, 1984. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Baden-Württemberg mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: II. Jahreshefte der Gesellschaft für Naturkunde in Württemberg, Stuttgart 139: 217-276.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & R. Burk, 1985. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Hessen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. I. Nachtrag. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: I. Philippia, Abhandlungen und berichte aus dem Naturkundemuseum in Ottoneum zu Kassel 5(3): 265-293.
- Jungbluth, J. H., W. D. Spang, W. Wagner, P. Hey-Reidt & D. Vogt, 1995. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken im Saarland mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VIII. Faunistisch-Floristische Notizen aus dem Saarland (Saarbrücken) 27(3-4): 441-514.
- Jungbluth, J. H., D. Vogt & P. Hey, 1991a. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Niedersachsen und Bremen mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: V. Berichte der naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover 133: 37-98.
- Jungbluth, J. H., D. Vogt & P. Hey, 1993. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Rheinland-Pfalz mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VII. Mitteilungen der Pollichia (Jahrbuch für Natur und Landschaft), Bad Dürkheim 80: 255-354.
- Jungbluth, J. H. & V. Wiese, 1989. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Schleswig-Holstein mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: VI. Schriften zur Malakozoologie aus dem Haus der Natur Cismar 1: 1-64.
- Jungbluth, J. H., S. Willecke & R. Haldemann, 1991b. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken in Berlin mit Artenindex und biographischen Notizen. Malakozoologische

- Landesbibliographien: IX. Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin (N.F.) 31: 147-192.
- Kabat, A. R. & K. J. Boss, 1992. An indexed catalogue of publications on molluscan type specimens. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(69): 157-336.
- Kabat, A. R. & K. J. Boss, 1997. Addendum to "An indexed catalogue of publications on molluscan type specimens" (1992). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(70): 337-370.
- Kay, E. A., 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Keen, A. M., 1974. Sidelights on some malacologists. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 37-40.
- Killeen, I. J., 1998. Mapping Britain's mollusc fauna: history, development and personalities. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 373-387.
- Kiss, É., 1980. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1980 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1980 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 8: 81-84.
- Kiss, É., 1981. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1981 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1981 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 9: 33-36.
- Kiss, É., 1983. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1982 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1982 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 10/11: 113-120.
- Kiss, É., 1983. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1983 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1983 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 10/11: 121-124.
- Kiss, É., 1984. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1984 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1984 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 12: 35-40.
- Kiss, É., 1985. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1985 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1985 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 13: 35-38.
- Kiss, É., 1986. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1986 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1986 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 14: 15-23.
- Kiss, É., 1987. Malakológiai évfordulók, 1987 – Malakologische Jubiläen, 1987 [in Hungarian]. *Soosiana* 15: 57-66.
- Klappenbach, M. A., 1998 ["1997"]. Origen y desarrollo de la malacología en el Uruguay. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 45-55.
- Kohn, A. J., 1992. A chronological taxonomy of *Conus*, 1758-1840. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, x + 315 pp., 26 pls. [primarily an updated and repaginated edition of his 1963-1988 papers, with a new chapter on species described between 1831 and 1840].
- Knudsen J., 1970. The systematics and biology of abyssal and hadal Bivalvia. *Galathea Report* 11: 241 pp., 20 pls. [pp. 11-14: useful expedition list].
- Kuroda, T., translated and with an introduction by P. Callomon, 2003. Yoichiro Hirase, the great collector of Japanese land mollusks, and the collectors who helped him. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 7-14.
- Lamas, G., 1981a ["1980"]. Introducción a la historia de la entomología en el Perú I: Inicios y periodo exploratorio pre-Darwiniano. *Revista Peruana de Entomología* 23(1): 17-25.
- Lamas, G., 1981b ["1980"]. Introducción a la historia de la entomología en el Perú II: Periodo de los viajeros, colectores y estudiosos especializados. *Revista Peruana de Entomología* 23(1): 25-31.
- Lambrecht, K., W. Quenstedt & A. Quenstedt, 1938. *Palaeontologi: Catalogus Bibliographicus. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia* 72: xxii + 495 pp. [reprinted, 1978, Arno Press].
- Lamy, É., 1931, *Les cabinets d'histoire naturelle en France au XVIII^e siècle et le cabinet du Roi (1635-1793)*. Paris: Lamy, 58 pp.
- La Rocque, A., 1962. Contributions to the history of Canadian malacology. *Sterkiana* 6: 23-39.
- Laverack, M. S., 1983. Zoology: a natural history of natural historians. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* 84B: 353-374.
- Leviton, A. E. & M. L. Aldrich, 1997. Theodore Henry Hittell's *The California Academy of Sciences, 1853-1906*. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, xv + 623 pp.
- Lingwood, P. F., 1979. An alphabetical index to collections in J. R. le B. Tomlin's 'Shell sales'. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 45(3): 296-299
- Lipps, J. H., 2004. Success story: the history of the Museum of Paleontology at the University of California, Berkeley. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.
- Martin, S. M., 1995. Maine's early malacological history. *Maine Naturalist* 3(1): cover, 1-34.

- Maton, W. G. & T. Rackett, 1804. An historical account of testaceological writers. Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 7: 119-244.
- Mayer, G., 1974. Badische Paläontologen, vorzüglich Liebhaber (Sammler, Popularisatoren, Förderer), die im Catalogus bio-bibliographicus von Lambrecht & Quenstedt (1938) fehlen. Der Aufschluss, Zeitschrift für die Freunde der Mineralogie und Geologie (Heidelberg) 25(9): 477-495.
- Mayer, G., 1976. Württembergische Paläontologen, vorzüglich Liebhaber (Sammler, Förderer, Popularisatoren, Präparatoren), die im Catalogus bio-bibliographicus von Lambrecht & Quenstedt (1938) fehlen. Jahreshefte der Gesellschaft für Naturkunde in Württemberg 131: 50-124.
- Meisel, M., 1924-1929. A bibliography of American natural history: the pioneer century, 1769-1865. Brooklyn, New York: Premier, 3 vols. 1: 244 pp. (1924); 2: xii + 741 pp. (1926); 3: xii + 749 pp. (1929)
- Melvill, J. C., 1890. British pioneers in Recent Conchological science. Journal of Conchology 6(5): 190-192; 6(6): 193-223.
- Melville, R. V. & J. D. D. Smith, 1987. Official lists and indices of names and works in zoology. London: International Trust for Zoological Nomenclature, 366 pp.
- Merrill, G. P., 1906. Contributions to the history of American geology. Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution ... for the year ending June 30, 1904: Report of the U. S. National Museum under the Direction of the Smithsonian Institution for the year ending June 30, 1904: 189-734, 37 pls.
- Métivier, B. 1982. Cours historique du Laboratoire de Biologie des Invertébrés Marins et Malacologie et de ses collections. Xenophora 12: 16-18.
- Moolenbeek, R. G., 1996. Boekbespreking [review of Voous, 1995]. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 289: 45.
- Moore, J. A. 1989 ["1988"]. Nature in the New World; an exhibition on the natural history of North and South America on the occasion of the centennial of the American Society of Zoologists. Harvard Library Bulletin 36(2): 95-212, pls. 1-8.
- Morello, N., 1988. Le "conchiglie stravaganti" da Colonna a Lister. Pp. 257-279, in: P. Nastasi, ed., Atti del Convegno "Il Meridione e le Scienze" (secoli XVI-XIX). Palermo: Ist. Gramsci Siciliano, 621 pp.
- Moring, J., 2002. Early American naturalists: exploring the American West, 1804-1900. New York: Cooper Square Press, x + 241 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, R., 2002. Diccionario etimológico de malacología. Reseñas Malacológicas 12 (Número especial del II Congreso de las Sociedades Malacológicas Europeas): 316 pp.
- Murray, H. D., 1999. The Clench tapes. A transcription of an interview of William J. Clench (1897-1984). Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania (American Malacological Society), [181] pp.
- Naranjo García, E., 2003. Historia de la malacología en México con énfasis en la malacología continental. Revista de Biología Tropical, Supplement 3: 463-471.
- Norris, A., 2000. "Mollusca for the Millennium," Leeds Museum Resource Centre molluscan storage and documentation project. The Biology Curator 18: 20-23.
- Norwood, V., 1997. Shells and women. The Philadelphia conchological illustrators. Pp. 393-410, in K. Martinez & K. L. Ames, eds., The material culture of gender. The gender of material culture. Winterthur, Delaware: du Pont Winterthur Museum), viii + 457 pp.
- Oliveira, M. P. de, & M. N. de Almeida, 2000. Malacologia. Juize de Fora, M. G., Brazil, Editora Associada, 216 pp.
- Olivera, M. T. & O. J. Polaco, 1991. Breve reseña histórica y bibliografía básica de la investigaciones sobre los moluscos continentales mexicanos. Anales de la Escuela Nacional de Ciencias Biológicas 34(1-4): 109-121.
- Olazarri, J., 1975. Historia de la malacología in el Uruguay. Prologo de Juan J. Parodiz. Montevideo, Uruguay: privately published, vi + 121 pp.
- Papavero, N., 1971-1973. Essays on the history of neotropical dipterology, with special reference to collectors (1750-1905). São Paulo: Museu de Zoología, Universidad de São Paulo 1: vii + 216 pp. (1971); 2: iv + 217-446 pp. (1973).
- Pokrysko, B. M. & Riedel, A., 1999. Polish malacology – past, present and future. Folia Malacologica (Poznan) 7(4): 275-291.
- Porro, C., 1841. Note per una bibliografia malacologica sino al 1840 inclusivamente. Serie III = Geografica. Europa. Milano: privately

- published, fascicoli 1-4: iii + 131 columns, 2-p. table [all published].
- Porter, C. E., 1926. Los estudios malacologicos en Chile (apuntes históricos y bibliográficos). *Revista Chilena de Historia Natural* 30: 26-39.
- Radwin, G. E. & E. V. Coan, 1976. A catalogue of collations of works of malacological importance. *Western Society of Malacologists, Occasional Paper* 2: 34 pp.
- Reeve, L. A., continued by E. Walford, eds., 1863-1867. Portraits of men of eminence in literature, science, and art, with biographical memoirs; the photographs from life. London: Lowell Reeve & Co., 6 volumes. [Volumes 1 (1863) & 2 (1864) ed. by L. Reeve; volumes 3 (1865), 4 (1866a), 5 (1866b), & 6 (1867) ed. by E. Walford].
- Rehder, H. A., 1997. The history of the Division of Mollusks in the Smithsonian Institution [ed. by E. L. Yochelson & R. N. Germon]. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution, National Museum of Natural History, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, iii + 199 pp., frontispiece, 48 pls.
- Remington, J. E., 1977. Curatorial staff and other scientists associated with the Peabody Museum of Natural History and its antecedent collections, 1802-1977. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum)* 12(3): 31-42.
- Royal Society of London, 1999. Royal Society Obituaries and Memoirs 1830-1998. A complete listing of the obituaries, obituary notices and biographical memoirs published by the Royal Society, taken from the Raymond and Beverly Sackler Archive Resource. London: Royal Society, iv + 56 pp.
- Salisbury, A. E. 1945. Work and workers on British Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 22(6): 136-145; 22(7): 22(7): 149-165.
- Sanders, A. E., & W. D. Anderson, Jr., 1999. Natural history investigations in South Carolina from colonial times to the present. Columbia, South Carolina: University of South Carolina, xxxix + 333 pp., frontispiece.
- Schniebs, K., 1999. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Mollusken Sachsens (ab 1850) mit Artenindex, Synonymliste und biographischen Notizen. *Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: XIII. Malakologische Abhandlungen* 19(35): 349-397.
- Seeman, R., 1995. Bibliographie der Arbeiten über die Binnenmollusken in Mecklenburg-Vorpommern [Malakozoologische Landesbibliographien: X]. *Archiv der Freunde der Naturgeschichte in Mecklenburg, Rostock* 34: 5-69.
- Shasky, D. R., 1980. Oral history interviews with S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interviews 1-2, 4, 7 May 1980. Smithsonian Institution Archives, 48 pp., with photographs in plastic sleeves.
- Sherborn, C. D., 1940. Where is the ___ [damned] collection. An account of the various natural history collections which have come under the notice of the compiler between 1880 and 1939. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 148 pp.
- Sherborn, C. D., & B. B. Woodward, 1901a. Notes on the dates of publication of the natural history portions of some French voyages. – Part I. ‘*Amérique méridionale*’; ‘*Indes orientales*’; ‘*Pôle Sud*’ (‘*Astrolabe*’ and ‘*Zélee*’); ‘*La Bonite*’; ‘*La Coquille*’; and ‘*L’Uranie et Physicienne*’. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 7(40): 388-392.
- Sherborn, C. D., & B. B. Woodward, 1901b. Dates of publication of the zoological and botanical portions of some French voyages. – Part II. Ferret and Galinier’s ‘*Voyage en Abyssinie*’; Lefebvre’s ‘*Voyage in Abyssinie*’; ‘*Exporation scientifique de l’Algérie*’; Castelnau’s ‘*Amerique du Sud*’; Dumont d’Urville’s ‘*Voyage de l’Astrolabe*’; Laplace’s ‘*Voyage sur la Favorite*’; Jacquemont’s ‘*Voyage dans l’Indie*’; Tréhouart’s ‘*Commission scientifique d’Islande*’; Cailliaud, ‘*Voyage à Méroé*’; ‘*Expédition scientifique de Morée*’; Fabvre, ‘*Commission scientifique du Nord*’; Du Petit-Thouars, ‘*Voyage de la Vénus*’; and the dates of the ‘*Faune Française*’. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 8(44): 161-164; 8(46): 333-336; 8(47): 491-494.
- Simone, L. R. L., 2003. Histórico da malacologia no Brazil. *Revista Biologia Tropical* 51(Suppl. 3): 139-147.
- Smith, A. G., 1974. Notes on West Coast conchologists and malacologists. 9 pp. ms in the reprint collection in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology and Geology, California Academy of Sciences.
- Smith, J. D. D., 2001. Official lists and indices of names and works in zoology. Supplementn 1986-2000. London: International Trust for Zoological Nomenclature, 136 pp.
- Smith, E. A., 1906. Mollusca. Pp. 701-730, in: E. R. Lankester, ed., The history of the collections contained in the natural history departments of the British Museum, Vol. II. Separate historical accounts of the several collections Included in the

- Department of Zoology. London: Trustees of the British Museum, ii + 782 pp.
- Spärck, R., 1953. Brief survey of the history of Danish zoology. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 115: v-xxii.
- Spärck, R., 1962. Undervisningen i Zoologi ved Københavns Universitet et Tilbageblik over 300 År. Festskrift udgivet af Københavns Universitet i Anledning af Universitets Årsfest November 1962: 1-138.
- Spencer, L. T., 1986. Naturalists of the Pacific shore: early explorer/naturalists of California. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 321-329.
- Steenis-Kruseman, M. J. van, 1950. Malaysian plant collectors and collections, being a cyclopaedia of botanical exploration in Malaysia and a guide to the concerned literature up to the year 1950. *Flora Malesiana (Series 1: Spermatophyta) 1*: clii + 639 pp.
- St. Jean, K., 1972. Who were they? The authors of the shells. *Of Sea and Shore* 3(1): 11-12 (Part 1); 3(2): 69-70 (Part 2); 3(3): 127-128 (Part 3); 3(4): 187, 200 (Part 4).
- Sturany, R., 1901. Mollusken und Tunicaten. Pp. 381-406, in: A. Handlirsch & R. von Wettstein, eds., *Botanik und Zoologie in Österreich in den Jahren 1850 bis 1900*. Festschrift, herausgegeben von der k.k. zoologisch-botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien, anlässlich der feier Ihres fünfzigjährigen bestandes. Wien: A. Hölder. ix + 620 pp., 38 pls.
- Swainson, W., 1834. A preliminary discourse on the study of natural history. *Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopaedia (London)* 59: 1-462, frontispiece.
- Swainson, W., 1840. *Taxidermy; with the biography of zoologists and notices of their works*. London: Longman, ii + 392 pp.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1941. Shell sales. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(4): 157-160.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942a. Shell sales. II. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 25-27.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942b. Shell sales. III. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 27-33.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942c. Shell sales. IV. Meuschen. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 96-97.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1942d. Shell sales. V. Mörch. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(2): 99.
- Tomlin, J. R. le B., 1949. Shell sales. VI. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(6): 254.
- Tozer, E. T., 1984. The Trias and its ammonoids: the evolution of a time scale. *Geological Survey of Canada, Miscellaneous Report* 35: vi + 171 pp.
- Trew, A., 1987. James Cosmo Melvill's new molluscan names. *National Museum of Wales, Cardiff*, 84 pp.
- Trew, A., 1990. John R. le B. Tomlin's new molluscan names. *National Museum of Wales, Cardiff*, 101 pp.
- Trew, A., 1993. Edgar Albert Smith's new molluscan names. *National Museum of Wales, Cardiff*, 86 pp.
- Tryon, G. W., Jr., 1862. A sketch of the history of conchology in the United States. *American Journal of Science and Arts (ser. 2)* 33(98): 161-180.
- Turner, H., 1998. Kurze Erforschungsgeschichte der Weichtiere der Schweiz / Bref historique de la recherche malacologique en Suisse. Pp. 9-19, in: H. Turner et al., eds., *Atlas der Mollusken der Schweiz und Liechtensteins*. *Fauna Helvetica* 2: 494 pp. [French version republished: *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 21(2): 11-16 (1999)].
- Turner, R. D., 1952. New England malacologists. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1952*: 4-6.
- Voous, K. H., 1995. In de Ban van Vogels. *Geschiedenis van de Beoefening van de Ornithologie in Nederland in de twintigste eeuw*. *Tevens Ornithologisch Biografisch Woordenboek*. Utrecht: Scheffers, 605 pp.
- Walford, E. 1865-1867; see under L. A. Reeve.
- Walzer, J., 1981. Professor Ruth Turner (1981). Oral history of tenured women in the Faculty of Arts and Sciences at Harvard University. *Murray Research Center, Radcliffe Institute for Advanced Study, Harvard University*, 102 pp.
- Warén, A., 1980. Marine Mollusca described by John Gwyn Jeffreys, with the location of the type material. *Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Special Publication* 1: 60 pp., 8 pls.
- Wenz, W., 1938-1944. *Gastropoda, Teil I, Allgemeiner Teil und Prosobranchia*. In: O. H. Schindewolf, ed., *Handbuch der Paläozoologie*,

Band 6. Berlin-Zehlendorf: Gebrüder Borntraeger, xii + 1639 + 10* pp. [The additional 10* pages "Berichtigungen" originally issued as pp. 825-834 of A. Zilch (1959-1960), Gastropoda, Teil 2, Euthyneura, and subsequently as part of the reprint of Wenz, 1960-1962, Berlin-Nikolassee: Gebrüder Borntraeger.] ["Literatur," pp. 1507-1595 (1944)].

Wiese, V., 2004. 25 Jahre "Haus der Natur – Cismar" – Malakologisches unter Museales aus dem kleinen Dorf in die große Welt. Schriften zur Malakozoologie 21: 39-62.

Wolff, T. 1993. More than 200 years of crustacean research in Denmark. Crustacean Issues 8: 207-223.

Wyse Jackson, P. N. & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp.

Youmans, W. J., 1896. Pioneers of science in America; sketches of their lives and scientific work. New York: Appleton. viii + 508 pp., 49 pls. [reprinted, Arno Press (1978)].

Zeissler, H., 1984. Zur Geschichte der malakozoologischen Forschung in der Umgebung von Muhlhausen in Thuringia. Abhandlungen und Berichte des Museums der Natur Gotha 12: 49-57.

Zilch, A., 1967. Geschichte der malakologischen Sektion – Aus der Geschichte des Senckenberg-Museum, nr. 13. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 97(1-6): 7-43.

SERIALS INDEXED

(1) Malacological Serials

- [Abstracts of Soviet/Russian Malacological Meetings, vols. 1-8]
- Achatina
- AMU/AMS Reports/Bulletin
- AMU/AMS News
- American Conchologist
- American Journal of Conchology
- Annales/Bulletin de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique
- Apex, 1(1986) – 7(1992)
- The Archaeo+Malacology Group Newsletter, 1 (2001) – 8 (2005)
- Archiv für Molluskenkunde
- Arion, 2 (1976) – 24 (1999)
- Australian Newsletter/Australasian Shell News
- Basteria
- Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie
- Bulletin of the Conchologists of America
- Bulletin of the Russian Far-East Malacological Society
- Bulletin of the Malacological Society of France
- Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana
- Bullettino Malacologico Italiano
- Carfel Philippine Shell News
- Cephalopod Newsletter, 1 (1977) – 10 (1988)
- Chambered Nautilus Newsletter, 1 (1974) – 65 (1994).
- Chiribotan [partial]
- Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay
- La Conchiglia
- The Conchologist
- Conchologists' Newsletter
- Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
- The Echo
- The Festivus
- Folia Malacologia, 1 (1987) – 12 (2004)
- Halia [partial]
- Hawaiian Shell News
- Heldia
- Johnsonia
- Journal de Conchyliologie
- Journal of Conchology
- Journal of Malacology
- Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia (Australasia)
- Journal of Molluscan Studies
- Journal of Shellfish Research
- Korean Journal of Malacology, 1(1985) – 17(2001)
- Leaflets in Malacology
- Levantina
- Malacologia
- Malacological Review
- Malakológiai Tájékoztató (Hungary), 1-20
- Malakologisches Abhandlungen
- Malacology Data Net
- Memorias/Resúmenes of the Reuniones de Malacología y Conchiliología in México
- Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California
- Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
- The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida)
- Mollusc World
- Molluscan Research
- The Nautilus
- New York Shell Club Notes
- News of the Association of Shell Clubs of California
- Notiziario S.I.M
- Occasional Papers on Mollusks
- Of Sea and Shore
- Pacific Northwest Club/The Dredgings
- Poirieria (Auckland), 1(1962) – 15(1986)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London

Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre”
Ruthenica
Schriften zur Malakozoologie
The Shelletter of Shells and their Neighbors
Shellnews from Vancouver, 1(1-2) [1980] –
2(1-3), 3(1-4), 4(1-3), 5(2), 6(1-2) [1985],
3-13 [1990-1993], 17 [1994]
Spirula
Sterkiana
The Strandloper: 171 (1975) to 276 (2005).
Tabulata
Texas Conchologist
Unitas Newsletter
Unitas/World Malacological Congresses
proceedings volumes 1-14
The Veliger
Venus
Vita Marina [partial]
Walkerana
Western Society of Malacologists Annual
Report
Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie

(2) Other Serials

American Paleontologist (PRI)
Archives of Natural History
Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal
Society of London, 1955-2003
Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural
History), Historical Series 1(1953) –
19(1991)
Cosmanniana
Earth Sciences History, 1 (1982) – 22(2)
(2003) [not seen: 7(2) (1988)]
The Geological Curator, 2(8) (1980) – 8(1)
(2004)
Geological Magazine (London), 1899-1923
Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch,
Deutsche Gesellschaft für
Meeresforschung, 1 (1992) – 9 (2003).
Journal of the History of Collections, 1 (1989)
– 17(1) (2005).

Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of
Natural History
Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group,
1(1) (1974) – 2(7) (1980)
Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal
Society of London, 1932-1950 [not seen:
vol. 9]
Proceedings of the Royal Society of London,
1854-1932.

GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

The entries in this catalog are in alphabetical order, following the Council of Biology Editors (CBE) *Scientific Style and Format* (6th ed., 1994: 136-137). Full names are given to the extent that we have been able to determine them. Alternative spellings are provided when appropriate, with cross-references elsewhere when necessary. Nobiliary, military, medical, and religious titles are given in brackets, as are (occasionally) well-known nicknames, married names, or maiden names (the latter generally indicated by “née”). Familial relationships are specified, when known, in brackets. These are mostly among persons listed, but in a few cases are to famous non-malacologists. Missing names are indicated by underlined blank spaces; asterisks in the life dates reflect either missing data or individuals who are living. Under each entry, the references are in chronological order so that it is easy to identify the most recent information about the dating of works and the most comprehensive treatments in the secondary literature. However, it should be noted that in a few cases, later collations of works may be less accurate than earlier ones, perhaps because earlier articles may have been overlooked.

When an article title is given in brackets, this means either (1) the article did not have a formal title and we have inserted an equivalent title, typically for short obituary notices; or (2) the article was published in a language that does not use the Roman alphabet, such as Japanese or Russian, and the bracketed title is a translation or transliteration of the original.

For particularly obscure non-malacological journals, we have included full journal subtitles and place of publication, thereby facilitating their identification and retrieval.

Abbreviations and Terms

c. – circa – approximately. Uncertainty about specific dates is indicated by a question mark.

fl. – flourished – meaning that one or both life dates are unknown, but the person was known to be working or publishing at the time indicated.

in passim – person mentioned here and there in the work indicated.

Freiherr [Gentleman], Graf [Count], Ritter [Knight]– German nobiliary terms.

Anonymous & Institutional Works

Committee of General Literature and Education

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 17. *The book of shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 142.

Danish School Texts

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Book notes. 20. Danish school texts. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(1): 27-28.

Hand-Book of Conchology

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 38. *The hand-book of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 73 [author: "a professor of natural history"].

Religious Tract Society

J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 24. *Shells and their inmates*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.

Individuals

Aartsen, Jacobus J. van (1936-****; Netherlands)

Abbadie, Antoine Thomson d' (1810-1897; France)

Abbe, George Robert (1943-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 183; 1987: 1.

Carriker, 2004: 163, 217-218 [portraits].

Abbot, Wilfred H. (****-****; New Guinea)

Trew, 1990: 65.

Abbott, Cecelia White [née Von de Heyden] (1936-****; U.S.A.) [3rd spouse of R. T. Abbott]

Abbott, 1973: 470; 1987: 1.

Abbott, Donald Putnam (1920-1986; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 183-184.

T. Newberry & M. Hadfield, 1986. Donald Putnam Abbott (1920-1986). *The Veliger* 29(2): 138-141 [portrait].

Abbott, 1987: 152.

Abbott, Edith Mae (1909-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 518; 1987: 1.

Abbott, George (1844-1925; U.K.)

M. A. V. Gill & S. J. Knell, 1988 ["1987"]. Tunbridge Wells Museum: geology and George Abbott (1844-1925). *The Geological Curator* 5(1): 3-16 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

Cleavelly, 1983: 38.

Abbott, Kay (****-2002; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 2002. In memorandum [sic]. *Xenophora*, Newsletter of the Philadelphia Shell Club 22(2): 1.

Abbott, Mary (****-1964; U.S.A.) [1st spouse of R. T. Abbott]

Anonymous, 1964. Mary Abbott. *New York Shell Club Notes* 99: 3 [death notice].

Abbott, Robert Tucker (1919-1995; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Dr. R. Tucker Abbott. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(5): 7 [portrait].

Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the M.S.A. R. Tucker Abbott, Ph.D. *Australian Newsletter* [Malacological Society of Australia] 11(43): [6] [portrait].

Abbott, 1973: 184-186.

E. G. Leehman, 1976. The complete sheller. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(6): 3 [portrait].

Henson, 1982: 41, 65, 76.

Abbott, 1987: 1-2.

E. Morgenthaler, 1994. "Mr. Seashell" stands atop small world of malacology today; R. Tucker Abbott knows all about myriad mollusks; his sideline is paper clips. *Wall Street Journal*, March 18, 1994: A1, A5. [portrait] [reprinted in *New York Shell Club Notes* 332: 2-4, and *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(8): 7-8.

C. Wilson, 1994. Presiding over a shrine to seashells; Tucker Abbott pours his passion for creatures from the deep into museum. *USA Today*, Sept. 28, 1994: 1D, 2D [portrait].

K. Nicolay, 1995. Robert Tucker Abbott, 28 Sept. 1919-3 Nov. 1995. *La Conchiglia* 27(277): 7.

L. Scheu, 1995. Robert Tucker Abbott, September 28, 1919-November 3, 1995. *American Conchologist* 23(4): 3-4, 9-10 [photographs].

- R. M. Thomas, 1995. R. Tucker Abbott, an intimate of mollusks' world, dies at 77. *The New York Times*, Nov. 9, 1995: B18 [reprinted in *New York Shell Club Notes* 337: 5].
- R. Wolkomir, 1995. Seeking gifts from the sea, Sanibel-style. *Smithsonian* 26(5): 61-69 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1996. In memoriam. R. Tucker Abbott, 1918-1995. *The Festivus* 28(1): 11.
- Anonymous, 1996. Obituary. Dr. R. Tucker Abbott. *The Papustyla, International Landshell Society* 10(2): 2.
- Anonymous [M. R. Carriker], 1996. In memoriam. R. Tucker Abbott, 1919-1995. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 15(2): 185-190 [portrait, bibliography].
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].
- K. Brown, 1996. R.T. Abbott. *Pallidula, The Magazine of the British Shell Collectors Club* 26(1): 6.
- M. G. Harasewych, 1996. Dr. R. Tucker Abbott – obituary. *Australian Shell News* 91: 6.
- W. F. Hallstead, 1996. Idea to reality. An informal history of the Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum from concept to grand opening. Sanibel, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 77 pp. [portraits].
- M. G. Harasewych [transl. R. G. Moolenbeek], 1996. Overleden: Dr. R. Tucker Abbott (1919-1995). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 288: 23.
- E. J. Dolin, 1996. Through the years with Dr. Abbott. *Of Sea and Shore* 18(4): 199-201.
- G. Holm, 1996. In memoriam. Robert Tucker Abbott. *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 36(1): 4.
- C. Viliens, 1996. Nécrologie. Robert Tucker Abbott (28/9/1919 – 3/11/19995 [sic]). *Arion* 21(2): 40.
- M. G. Harasewych, 1997. The life and malacological contributions of R. Tucker Abbott (1919-1995). *The Nautilus* 110(2): 55-75 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(1): 4-6, 25, without bibliography and list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 128-137 [passim], pls. [33-34].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 11.
- Abbott, Sue [née] Darwin (1926-1976; U.S.A.) [2nd spouse of R. T. Abbott]
- Abbott, 1973: 186.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1976*: 88 [1976].
- Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Abbott, William James Lewis (1853-1933; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 1
- Cleevely, 1983: 38.
- Abbottsmith, Frank (****-1978; Australia)
- F. Abbottsmith, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *Western Australian Shell Collector* 19: 8-9 [autobiography, portrait].
- J. F. W. McOmie, 1978. Mr Frank Abbottsmith. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 66: 104.
- F. J. Nelson, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 1-2.
- R. P. Scase, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *Newsletter of the British Shell Collectors' Club* 34: 5.
- S. M. Slack-Smith, 1978. Frank Abbottsmith. *Australian Shell News* 23: 8.
- Abdala, Alberto (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Abe, Chikaichi (1908-1993; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1993. [Memory of the late Mr. Chikaichi Abe.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(1): 22-23 [in Japanese] [list of taxa].
- Abe, Takeo (1909-1978; Japan)
- H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 25: 15-24 [bibliography].

- Abendanon, Eduard Cornelius (1878-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Abercrombie, Alexander (18**-1926; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 719.
J. C. Melvill, 1926. Obituary notice: Alexander Abercrombie. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 35-36.
Dance, 1986: 203.
Trew, 1987: 75.
- Abildgaard, Peder Christian (1740-1801; Denmark) [uncle of H. S. Holten]
Porro, 1841: 10.
R. H. Stamm, 1932. Peter Christian Abildgaard (1740-1801). Pp. 65-67, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works*. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
Barnard, 1965: 4.
Fouché, 1995: 1.
Damkaer, 2002: 110 [portrait].
- Abramson, Joseph Lewis (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 186; 1987: 2.
- Abrard, René (1892-1973; France)
- Abreu, Vivian Burleson (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 186-187; 1987: 2.
- Absalão, Ricardo Silva (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Acerbi, Giuseppe (1773-1846; Italy)
Franchini et al., 1975: 80.
- Acquet, Henricus d' (1632-1706; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 1.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 14.
- Adam, William (1909-1988; Netherlands/Belgium)
J. L. van Goethem, 1974. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par W. Adam. *Achatina* 5: 101.
C. C. Lu, 1989. Tribute; Professor Dr. William Adam (1909-1988). *Australian Shell News* 68: 8.
J. L. van Goethem, 1989. In memoriam. William Adam, 1909-1988. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 25-27 [portrait].
- Adami, Giovanni Battista [Major] (1838-1887; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 121-122.
W. Kobelt, 1888. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 58.
- Adamowicz, Jerzy (1908-1939; Poland)
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 281.
- Adams, Arthur (1820-1878; U.K.) [brother of H. Adams]
H. Adams & A. Adams, 1853-1858. *The genera of Recent Mollusca; arranged according to their organization*. London: van Voorst, 3 vols. Vol. 1: xl + 484 pp., vol. 2: 661 pp.; vol. 3: 138 pls. [dates: p. 661].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 91-93.
Melvill, 1890: 220-221.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339; 1927b: 144.
J. Makiyama, 1929. Notes on some Japanese shells described by A. Adams. *Venus* 1(5): 164-170 [in Japanese].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1932. Notes from the British Museum. – Arthur Adams' types of *Nassa*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(1): 41-44.
Dean, 1936: 239.
T. Kuroda, 1937. A. Adams' colour blindness. *Venus* 7(4): 178 [in Japanese].
Salisbury, 1945: 162.
T. Kuroda & T. Habe, 1954. On some Japanese Mollusca described by A. Adams, whose specimens are deposited in the Redpath Museum of Canada (No. 1). *Venus* 18(1): 1-16, pls. 1, 2 [evidently all published].
T. Kuroda & T. Habe, 1958. On some Japanese Mollusca described by A. Adams, whose specimens are deposited in the Redpath Museum of Canada. *Venus* 18(1): 1-16, pls. 1-2.
Barnard, 1965: 4.
Dance, 1986: 136, 141, 203, pl. 31c [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 75.

- A. Trew, 1992. Henry and Arthur Adams's New Molluscan Names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 63 pp.
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by A. Adams on Bullidae (1850), *Eulima*, *Niso*, *Leiostraca*, *Obeliscus*, *Pyramidella* and *Monoptygma* (1854), Stomatellinae (1854), *Cyclostrema*, *Adeorbis* and *Teinstoma* (1864), and *Cemoria*, *Cranopsis*, *Zeidora*, *Rimula*, *Emarginula*, *Scutus* and *Tugalia* (1863, coauthored with G. B. Sowerby II), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Adams, Charles Baker (1814-1853; U.S.A.)
- S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1853. Mort de M. Adams. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 4(1): 111-112 [short obituary].
- L. Pfeiffer, 1853. Nekrolog [C.B. Adams]. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 10(8): 123-124.
- Tryon, 1862: 170-171.
- T. Bland, 1865. Memoir of Charles B. Adams, late Professor of Zoology in Amherst College, Massachusetts. *American Journal of Conchology* 1(3): 191-204.
- Dall, 1888: 123-126.
- H. M. Seeley, 1902. Sketch of the life and work of Charles Baker Adams. *American Geologist* 32(1): 1-12, pl. 1 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- H. M. Seely, 1904. Sketch of the life and work of Charles Baker Adams. Report of the State Geologist on the Mineral Industries and Geology of Certain Areas of Vermont 4: 3-15, pl. 1 [bibliography, portrait].
- Merrill, 1906: 391-392, 689 [portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 706, 710, 726.
- Dean, 1936: 236-237.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 6. C. B. Adams catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 73.
- W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1950. The western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(15): 233-403, incl. 49 pls.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1954. Supplement to the western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 447.
- R. D. Turner, 1956. The work of Charles B. Adams in the West Indies and Panama [abstract]. *American Malacological Union Annual Report for 1955*: 7-8.
- R. D. Turner, 1956. The eastern Pacific marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(20): 21-134, incl. 20 pls.
- R. D. Turner, 1956. Additions to the western Atlantic marine mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(20): 134-136, pl. 21.
- W. J. Clench, 1959. Methods used by C. B. Adams in describing and measuring shells. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 105-106.
- R. I. Johnson & K. J. Boss, 1972. The fresh-water, brackish, and non-Jamaican land mollusks described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(43): 193-233, pls. 36-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 57.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Adams: p. 134].
- M. K. Jacobson & K. J. Boss, 1973. The Jamaican land shells described by C. B. Adams. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(47): 305-519, pls. 54-91.
- W. G. Lyons, 1977. Comments on three Jamaican melanellid species described by C. B. Adams (Gastropoda: Melanellidae). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(55): 149-157.
- Dance, 1986: 177, 203.
- Janssen, 1992: 82.
- Martin, 1995: 27.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Adams, Charles Christopher (1873-1955; U.S.A.)
- R. S. Palmer, 1956. Dr. Charles C. Adams. *Bulletin of the Ecological Society of*

- America 37(4): 103-105 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- P. B. Sears, 1956. Charles C. Adams, ecologist. *Science* 123(3205): 974.
- H. M. Raup, 1959. Charles C. Adams, 1873-1955. *Annals of the Association of American Geographers* 49(2): 164-167.
- Anonymous, 1963. Adams, Charles Christopher. *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography* 46: 258-259.
- Abbott, 1973: 58.
- R. P. Harmond, 1997. Adams, Charles Christopher. Pp. 8-9, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 92.
- J. Ilerbaig, 2000 ["1999"]. Allied sciences and fundamental problems: C. C. Adams and the search for method in early American ecology. *Journal of the History of Biology* 32(3): 439-463.
- Adams, Elmo Walter (1903-1999; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 187; 1987: 2.
- Adams, George (1750-1795; U.K.)
W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 3) 4(23): 333-351 [p. 335, *Essays on the microscope*].
Salisbury, 1945: 142.
- Adams, Henry (1813-1877; U.K.) [brother of A. Adams]
H. Adams & A. Adams, 1853-1858. *The genera of Recent Mollusca; arranged according to their organization*. London: van Voorst, 3 vols. Vol. 1: xi + 484 pp., vol. 2: 661 pp., vol. 3: 138 pls. [dates: p. 661].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 109-110.
Melvill, 1890: 220-221.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339; 1927b: 144.
Dean, 1936: 239.
Salisbury, 1945: 162.
Barnard, 1965: 4.
Dance, 1986: 141, 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- A. Trew, 1992. *Henry and Arthur Adams's New Molluscan Names*. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 63 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 1.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- Adams, Henry Gardiner (1812-1881; U.K.)
Salisbury, 1945: 165.
- Adams, John (17**-1798; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 209-210.
Melvill, 1890: 197-198.
Salisbury, 1945: 141-142.
- Adams, John Herbert [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbotham, 1946: 461.
- Adams, Lionel Ernest (1854-1945; U.K.) [nephew of A. Adams & H. Adams]
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. L. E. Adams (1854-1945). *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 204.
Olazarri, 1975: 55-56.
Dance, 1986: 203.
Trew, 1987: 75.
- B. Verdcourt, 1989. An archive relating to L. E. Adams (1854-1945). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 108: 171-172.
- Adams, Mildred (1899-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 518; 1987: 152.
- Adams, Paul Jay (1900-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 187; 1987: 152.
- Adamson, John (1787-1855; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 216.
Tomlin, 1941: 157.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 30. *Conchological Tables*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
Dance, 1976: 47 [collection sold in 1848].
Cleevely, 1983: 39.
Dance, 1986: 15, 73-76, 166.
Fouché, 1995: 1.
H. R. Tredder & C. M. Fraser, 2004. Adamson, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 1: 285-286.

- Adanson, Michel (1727-1806; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 172-173.
- Swainson, 1834: 79; 1840: 100-104.
- Brightwell, 1872: 85-97.
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur la collection conchyliologique d'Adanson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(4): 314-316.
- Lamy, 1931: 26.
- A. Lacroix, 1938. Michel Adanson au Sénégal (1749-1753). *Bulletin du Comité d'Études Historiques et Scientifiques d'Afrique Occidentale Française* (Paris) 21(1): 20-107 [portrait].
- E. Fischer-Piette, assisted by P.-H. Fischer, L. Germain & P. Pallary. 1942. Les mollusques d'Adanson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 85(2-4): 101-377, 16 pls. [including biography].
- Anonymous, 1946. Editorial notes [short history of his collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 233.
- R. Heim et al., 1963. Michel Adanson de l'Académie Royal des Sciences, de la Société Royale de Londres, Membre de la Légion d'Honneur, 1727-1806. Paris: Imprimerie Lahure, 40 pp., incl. frontis. and pls. [nine articles, portraits].
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Cailliez, 1983: 2 [portrait].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1984. Adanson au Sénégal, d'après le Capitaine E. Vignon (1874). *Notes Africaines*, Université de Dakar, Institut Fondamental d'Afrique Noir 184: 97-99.
- Dance, 1986: 44, 203.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 54-55.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- J.-C. Cailliez & Y. Finet, 2000. Michel Adanson (1727-1806), naturaliste et malacologue français, précurseur de la nomenclature binominale. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 22(3): 8-12 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 15.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Note: *Histoire naturelle du Sénégal* (1757) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Addicott, Warren Oliver (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 187-188; 1987: 2.
- Adkins, Walter S. (1890-1956; U.S.A.)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 39.
- Adolf Friedrich [King of Sweden] (1710-1771; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 35.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 17.
- Adriance, Henry Benson, II (1948-****; Bermuda)
- Abbott, 1973: 188; 1987: 2.
- Aelianus [Aelian], Claudius (c. 175-235 B.C.; Greece)
- Argenville, 1742: 10 [as Elien].
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- Barattini, 1964: 140 [as Eliano].
- Agassiz, Alexander Emmanuel Rudolphe (1835-1910; U.S.A.) [son of J. L. R. Agassiz]
- Anonymous, 1879. Scientific worthies. *Nature* 19(495): 573-576.
- Anonymous, 1910. Alexander Agassiz. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 7(6): 238-240.
- A. G. Mayer, 1910. Alexander Agassiz, 1835-1910. *Popular Science Monthly*, November 1910: 419-458, 1 pl. [portrait].
- J. Murray, 1911. Alexander Agassiz: his life and scientific work. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 44(3): 139-158 [reprinted in *Science* 33(858): 873-887 (1911)].
- G. L. Goodale, 1912. Biographical memoir of Alexander Agassiz, 1835-1910. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 7: 289-305, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. R. Agassiz. 1913. Letters and recollections of Alexander Agassiz. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., xii + 454 pp., 17 pls., frontispiece.
- E. R. Lankester, 1914. Millionaire and naturalist. *Nature* 92(2309): 601-604.
- R. O. Frick, 1921. Agassiz. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 1: 114-117 [portrait].

- W. Herdman, 1923. Founders of oceanography and their work. New York: Longmans, Green & Co. x + 340 pp. [Agassiz: pp. 99-110].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 3.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- R. W. Dexter, 1965. The "Salem Secession" of Agassiz zoologists. Essex Institute, Historical Collections 101: 1-13. [notes on Alexander Agassiz, F. W. Putnam, Alpheus Hyatt, E. S. Morse, A. E. Verrill, etc.].
- J. P. Wourms, 1992. Great Invertebrate Zoologists: Alexander Emmanuel Rodolphe Agassiz (1835-1910). American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Fall 1992: 3-6.
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Agassiz: pp. 290-291].
- Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe [known as Louis] (1807-1873; Switzerland/U.S.A.) [father of A. E. R. Agassiz]
- Swainson, 1840: 104.
- Tryon, 1862: 174-175.
- T. Lyman, 1873 [reprinted 1981]. Commemorative notice of Louis Agassiz. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 111-114 [reprinted from Annual Report of the Council of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences for 1873].
- W. H. Dall, 1874. Resolutions of the Academy. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(15): 242-243.
- J. A. Lowell, et al., 1874. Agassiz Memorial. *American Journal of Science and Arts* (ser. 3) 7(40): 446-448.
- T. Lyman, 1874 [reprinted 1984]. Reminiscences of Agassiz. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(2): 71-74 [reprinted from *The Atlantic Monthly*, February 1874].
- B. Silliman, 1874. Obituary. *American Journal of Science and Arts* (ser. 3) 7(37): 77-80.
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1874. Remarks. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 5(15): 236-238.
- Anonymous, 1877. Jean Louis Rodolphe [sic] Agassiz. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 25: xxii-xxx.
- A. Guyot, 1883. Louis Agassiz. A biographical memoir. Princeton, New Jersey: C. S. Robinson & Co., 49 pp.
- Youmans, 1896: 475-491, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Merrill, 1906: 415-417, 689 [portrait].
- Coe, 1918: 364-369.
- R. O. Frick, 1921. Agassiz. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 1: 114-117. [portrait].
- W. Herdman, 1923. Founders of oceanography and their work. New York: Longmans, Green & Co. x + 340 pp. [Agassiz: pp. 99-110].
- H. A. Warren, 1928. Survey of the life of Louis Agassiz. The centenary of the glacial theory. *The Scientific Monthly*, October 1928, 27: 355-366.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 3.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Agassiz: p. 101].
- Turner, 1952: 4-5.
- E. Lurie, 1960. Louis Agassiz: a life in science. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xiv + 449 pp. [portraits].
- D. R. Bowley & H. M. Smith, 1968. Dates of publication of Louis Agassiz's *Nomenclator Zoologicus*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(1): 35-36.
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481 [Agassiz eds.: pp. 452-453].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 39.
- Kiss, 1983: 113.
- Moore, 1989: 182-183 [portrait].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 55.
- D. J. Zinn, 1992. Great invertebrate zoologists: Jean Louis Rodolphe Agassiz. American Society of Zoologists, Division of

- Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Spring 1992: 3-6.
- C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909). Transactions of the American Philosophical Society 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
- Martin, 1995: 1, fig. 1 [portrait].
- G. R. Solomon, 1997. Agassiz, (Jean) Louis (Rodolphe). Pp. 9-12, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie ... von James Sowerby; deutsche Bearbeitung, durdigesehen, berichtigung bevorworted von D. Agassiz (1842-1844), Nomenclator Zoologicus, continens nomina systematica generum animalium, with Index Universalis*, 2 vols. [published by Jent & Gassmann, Solduri] (1842-1846), *Bibliographia zoologiae et geologiae: a general catalogue of all books ...* 4 vol. [published by the Ray Society, London] (1848-1854), and *Nomenclatorialis zoologici index universalis*. 1 vol. [published by Jent & Gassmann, Solduri] (1848) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Ageitos de Castellanos, Zulma J. [Tota] (****-****; Argentina)
- Olazarri, 1975: 74.
- Simone, 2003: 141.
- Agersborg, Helmer Pareli Kjerschow (1881-1960; Norway/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 58.
- Agricola; see Bauer, G.
- Aguayo y Castro, Carlos Guillermo (1899-1982; Cuba/Puerto Rico)
- Chardon, 1949: 279-281.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 331-339 [portrait].
- J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedade Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre." Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 3(20): 53-62.
- Abbott, 1973: 188.
- Walzer, 1981: 49.
- Anonymous, 1982. Carlos G(uillermo) Aguayo. The Nautilus 96(2): 68.
- Abbott, 1987: 152.
- M. L. Jaume, 1990. Bibliografía sobre moluscos del Dr. Carlos Guillermo Aguayo y Castro, 19 Diciembre 1899 – 12 Febrero 1982. Walkerana 3(10): 277-300.
- Aguilar-Amat i Banús, Joan Baptista (1882-1936; Spain)
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 162-163.
- Ahlstrom, Elbert Halvor (1910-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 188.
- Aiken, Arthur (1773-1854; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 5.
- Cleevely, 1983: 39.
- Aiken, Donald Walter (1930-1988; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1988. Deceased. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 223: 12 [list of taxa named after him].
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Ailly, Adolf d' (1855-1927; Sweden)
- N. H. Odhner, 1927. Adolf d'Ailly, 28. X. 1855 – 17. IV. 1927. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 69(5): 312-315, pl. 15 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 74 [one-sentence notice].
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Ainsworth-Davis, James Richard (1861-1934; U.K.)
- Aitken, Edward Hamilton (1851-1909; U.K./India)
- R. T. Bell, 1909. Obituary. E. H. Aitken. Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 29(2): 540-543.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- Akerly, Samuel (1785-1845; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 58-59.
- Akers, Mary Ellen (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 2.
- Akimushkin, Igor Ivanovich (1929-1993; Russia)
- Alayo Dalmau, Pastor (1915-2001; Cuba)
- J. A. Genaro, 2001. Obituario y bibliografía de Pastor Alayo Dalmau (1915-2001).

- Cocuyo, Carta Informativa de los Zoólogos de Invertebrados de Cuba (Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Habana) 11: 1-9 [portrait].
- Albers, Johann Christian (1795-1857; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 5.
- Barnard, 1965: 34.
- Kiss, 1983: 113.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Albert Honoré Charles Grimaldi [Prince] (1848-1922; Monaco)
- W. Herdman, 1923. Founders of oceanography and their work. New York: Longmans, Green & Co, x + 340 pp. [Prince Albert: pp. 119-133].
- H. Pettersson, 1955. A pioneer of international deep sea research. Pp. 1-7, in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955. Los Angeles, California: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp. [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Duchamps, 1999: 21-22.
- Alberti, Friedrich August von (1795-1878; Germany)
- W. Carlé, 1978. Die Rolle des Königlichen Bergrates Dr. h.c. Friedrich August von Alberti in der Entwicklung von Geologie, Salinen- und Bergbaukunst (Biographien Süddeutscher Salinister Nr. 5). Jahreshefte der Gesellschaft für Naturkunde in Württemberg (Stuttgart) 133: 53-87 [biography, bibliography, portrait, list of taxa named after him].
- W. Carlé, 1982. Friedrich August von Alberti. Schöpfer des Formationsnames Trias. Geologische Rundschau 71(3): 705-710 [portrait].
- Tozer, 1984: 13, 26, 27, 33 [portrait].
- Albertus Magnus (1193-1280; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Albertus Magnus: pp. 164-165].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 5.
- Edwards, 1967: 4-5.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 55.
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Alberto Magno, in: Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Albi, Yvonne (1925-2004; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2004. In memoriam. Yvonne Albi. February 12, 1925 – October 9, 2004. The Festivus 36(11): 132.
- Albiensis, Petrus Gyllius; see: Gilles d'Albi]
- Albrecht, Michael P. (1821-1865?; Germany)
- T. Habe, 1982. [Biohistory of malacologists (49) Michael P. Albrecht]. The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 13(1): 23 [in Japanese].
- Alcock, Alfred William (1859-1933; U.K.)
- N. Annandale, 1908. The retirement of Lieutenant-Colonel Alcock. Records of the Indian Museum 2(1): 9 pp. [partial bibliography].
- W. T. Calman & S. W. Kemp, 1933. Alfred William Alcock, 1859-1933. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 1(2): 119-124, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. Archives of Natural History 19(3): 365-374.
- Aldamar, Joaquín (18**-1872?; Spain) [collected in Philippines]
- Alder, Joshua (1792-1867; U.K.)
- D. Embleton, 1867. Notice of the life of the late Joshua Alder, Esq. Natural History Transactions of Northumberland and Durham, 1: 324-337, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after him, portrait].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 16(1): 122.
- Melville, 1890: 215.
- Smith, 1906: 709.
- E. L. Gill, 1908. The Hancock Museum and its history. Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumberland,

- Durham, and Newcastle-upon-Tyne (ser. 2) 3(3), Appendix: i-xxvii, 2 pls. [portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 237.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369 [Alder: pp. 361-362, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 2.
- G. T. Bettany & Y. Foote, 2004. Alder, Joshua. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 1: 611 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 18.
- Alderson, Ellerton Garside [Reverend] (1868-1933; U.K.)
- A. Blok, 1948. Shell collection of the late Revd. E. G. Alderson, with special reference to the genus *Pila* Röding. *Journal of Conchology* 22(12): 299-302.
- Dance, 1986: 175, 203.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 18.
- H. Wood, 2003. Exploring Alderson's ampullariids at Basildon Park. *Mollusc World* 3: 5.
- Aldrich, Fred Randolph (1866-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. Fred Randolph Aldrich. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 132: 1 [reprinted: American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: 31, memorial list inside back cover, 1954].
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- Aldrich, Frederick Allen (1927-1991; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 189; 1987: 2.
- Aldrich, Truman Heminway (1848-1932; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1913. [concerning transfer of Aldrich collection to Alabama Geological Survey]. *The Nautilus* 27(7): 83-84.
- C. W. Johnson, 1932. Truman Heminway Aldrich. *The Nautilus* 46(1): 34-35.
- A. Wrigley, 1933. Obituary. Truman Heminway Aldrich, 1848-1932. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(4): 191.
- J. Gardner, 1933. Memorial of Truman Heminway Aldrich. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 44(2): 301-307, pl. 2 [portrait, bibliography].
- Harris, 1937: 452.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 6.
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- Kiss, 1983: 113-114.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Anonymous, 1989. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Truman Heminway Aldrich (1848-1932). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 22(3): 92 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- A. K. Rindsberg, 1999. A most fortunate destiny. *American Conchologist* 27(1): 11.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Aldrich: pp. 118-119].
- Aldridge, David (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Aldrovandi [Androvandus], Ulisse (1522-1605; Italy)
- Argenville, 1742: 17-18; 1757: 25, 27, 51.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.
- Swainson, 1834: 14-15.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 106-109.
- Capellini, 1902: 94.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 6-7.
- Barattini, 1964: 140.
- Edwards, 1967: 43.
- F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
- M. Zanca, 1974. Malacologi Italiani Illustri. Ulisse Androvandi. *Conchiglie* 10(9-10): 206-208.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 62.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. V. La "Summa" Aldrovandiana. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(9-12): 267-272.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biografic notes], in: *Le conoscenze*

- malacologiche del rinascimento. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni. Nota bibliografica. Bollettino Malacologico 20(5-8): 175-186.
- Dance, 1986: 15, 18.
- G. Olmi, 2001. Museums of paper in Emilia-Romagna from the sixteenth to the nineteenth centuries: from Aldrovandi to Count Sanvitale. Archives of Natural History 28(2): 157-157.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 19.
- Note: *De reliquis animalibus exanquibus libris quatuor... : nempé de mollibus, crustaceis, testaceis et zoophytes* (1606) available on-line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X533449862
- Aleman, Conrad; see: Konrad, von Megenberg
- Alessandro ab Alessandro (1461-1523; Italy)
- S. J. Gould, 2002. Conceptual index fossils: number 3. A Renaissance victory for the dual Alessandro. Paleobiology 28(3): 304-307.
- Alexander, Alexander Sharpe (1860-1940; U.K.)
- Y. Howells, 1975. Geological collections and collectors of note. 9. Alexander Sharpe Alexander and his collection. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(5): cover, 231-235 [biography, portrait].
- Alexander, C. W. (****-1925?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 4.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Alexander, E. W. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Alexander, George Baker (1907-1980; U.K.)
- E. D. F. Rose & J. A. Cooper, 1997. G. B. Alexander's studies on the Jurassic of Gibraltar and the Carboniferous of England: the end of a mystery? The Geological Curator 6(7): 247-254 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Alexander, J. E. (1803-1885; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 34.
- Alexander, Robert Crozier (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Alexander, Robert Ross (****-1959; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1959. Robert Ross Alexander. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 191: 24.
- Alexenko, Tatiana Leonidovna (1948-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Alexeyev, Dmitry Olegovich (1956-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Aley, Tom (1937/38-****; U.S.A.)
- P. J. Huffstutter, 2004. Blind snail has devoted protector. Los Angeles Times, Oct. 30, 2004: A-1 [reprinted, The Seattle Times, Oct. 31, 2004: A-8].
- Alien, Charles (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Norris, 2000: 21.
- Alimov, Alexander Fedorovich (1933-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Alkins, William Ernest (1896-1969; U.K.)
- J. W. Jackson, 1972. William Ernest Alkins (1896-1969). Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 432-433 [bibliography].
- Allamand, Jean Nicolas Sébastien (1713-1787; Switzerland/France)
- Argenville, 1757: 150.
- Allan, Joyce [Mrs. H. W. Kirkpatrick] (1896-1966; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the M.S.A. Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 11(42): [5] [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1966. Obituary. Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 14(55): 4.
- Anonymous, 1967. Joyce Allan. The Nautilus 80(4): 141.
- G. P. Whitley, 1967. Joyce Allan. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1965-66: 12-14, pls. 2-3 [portraits].
- T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. Venus 27(2): 77-78 [in Japanese].
- G. P. Whitley, 1968. Joyce Allan. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 50-58, incl. pl. 8 [portrait, bibliography].

- Anonymous, 1975. Obituary – Joyce Allan, F.R.Z.S. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 3(4-5): 69.
- Trew, 1990: 65.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News 102: 5 [portrait].
- Allan, R. S. (****-****; New Zealand)
- Allen, Anson (1829-1934; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 59.
- Martin, 1995: 28, fig. 13 [biography, portrait].
- Allen, Betty Jane [Mrs. Lawrence K.] (1912-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 189.
- C. Boone, 1983. In memoriam. Texas Conchologist 20(1): 13-14.
- D. Raeihle, 1983. Betty Allen. New York Shell Club Notes 289: 16.
- Anonymous, 1984. Mrs. Betty Jane Allen. The Nautilus 98(1): ii.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 2: [127] [1984].
- Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Allen, Charles A. [Chuck] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Charles “Chuck” Allen. Hawaiian Shell News 11(6): 3 [portrait] [reprinted; HMS Bulletin, September 2001: 609].
- Allen, Charles Curry (1862-1934; U.S.A.)
- D. L. Emery, 1934. Charles Curry Allen. The Nautilus 48(1): 31-33 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 59-60.
- Allen, Eduardo Augusto (1824-1899; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 105, pl. [1].
- Allen, J. Frances (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 3.
- Allen, Jeaneane (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3.
- Allen, John A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Allen, John A. (****-****; U.K.)
- Allen, John Alpheus (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 28.
- S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels (Bivalvia: Unionoida) of Maine. Northeastern Naturalist 4(1): 1-34 [Allen: p. 8].
- Allen, Letha S. (1887-****; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 190.
- C. Boone, J. Keeler, R. Germon & R. Robertson, 1984. Letha S. Allen collection donated. AMU News 15(2): 10.
- Abbott, 1987: 3
- Allen, Linda Dye (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 518-519; 1987: 3.
- Allison, Edwin Chester [Ned] (1925-1971; U.S.A.)
- R. R. Gastil, 1974. Memorial to Edwin Chester Allison, 1925-1971. Geological Society of America Memorials 3: 3-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- W. K. Emerson, 1980. Invertebrate faunules of Late Pleistocene age, with zoogeographic implications, from Turtle Bay, Baja California Sur, Mexico. The Nautilus 94(2): 67-89 [Allison: pp. 67, 75, portrait].
- Allison, Richard Case (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 519; 1987: 3.
- Allman, George James (1812-1898; Ireland)
- S. J. H., 1905. George J. Allman. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 75: 25-27.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Allman: p. 200].
- H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland’s pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondi*. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 321-331 [Allman: p. 327].
- Trew, 1990: 65 [as George “Johnstone”].
- A. F. Pollard & P. Osborne, 2004. Allman, George James. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 1: 871-872.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of

- bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Allman: pp. 370, 371].
- Allmendinger, Christian Friedrich (1882-1963; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 56, fig. 2 [portrait].
- Alluaud, Charles (1861-1949; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 6.
B. Verdcourt, 1999. Collectors in east Africa, no. 28.: C. Alluaud (1861-1949). The Conchologists' Newsletter 148: 136-143.
B. Verdcourt, 2001. Supplement to collectors in east Africa. The Conchologists' Newsletter 158: 72-73 [list of taxa].
- Almera, Jaume (1845-1919; Spain)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 7.
Cleevely, 1983: 40.
- Almukhambetova, Svetlana Kadyrovna (1934-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Alsaker, Ramus L. (1883-1960; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1960. Dr. R. L. Alsaker. Hawaiian Shell News 8(9): 3.
N. Katsaras, 1961. Dr. R. L. Alsaker. New York Shell Club Notes 69: 3.
Abbott, 1975: 511.
Rehder, 1997: 140.
- Altaba, Cristian Ruiz (1961-****; Mexico/U.S.A./Spain)
- Altena, C. O. van Regteren; see Regteren Altena, C. O. van
- Alth, Alois Edler von (1819-1886; Poland)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 7.
Cleevely, 1983: 41.
- Altimira i Aleu, Carlos (1918-1983; Spain)
M. Bech-Taberner, 1983. Recordando: Carlos Altimira Aleu 1918-1983. Pirineos, Revista del Instituto de Estudios Pirenaicos (Jaca) 33(120): 89-91 [bibliography].
Altaba & Travesset, 1985: 163.
- Alvarenga, Luiz Carlos (19**-****; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Alyakrinskaya, Inga Oskarovna (1934-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Alzola, R. M.; see Méndez-Alzola, R. M.
- Alzona, Carlo (1881-1961; Italy)
D. Guiglia, 1961. Carlo Alzona (1881-1961). Annali del Museo Civico de Storia Naturale "Giacomo Doria" (Genova) 72: 353-357 [bibliography, portrait].
T. van Benthem Jutting, 1962. In memoriam Dr. Carlo Alzona (Turijn 26 mei 1881 – Genua-Quinto, 14 mei 1961). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 98: 999-1000.
Kiss, 1986: 15.
- Amano, Kageyori (1886-1969; Japan)
K. Nakayama, 1970. Memory of Mr. Kageyori Amano. Venus 29(3): 101-102 [bibliography, portrait] [in Japanese].
T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (85) Kageyori Amano (1886-1969).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(4): 111-112.
- Amartunga, Tissa (1958-****; Sri Lanka)
Abbott, 1987: 3.
- Amato, Suzana B. (1947-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1987: 3.
- Ambrose, Arthur Warren (1889-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Ambrose, Avenelle Nell [Gray] (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3.
- Ameghino, Florentino (1854-1911; Argentina)
A. J. Torcelli, ed., 1913-1936. Obras completas y correspondencia científica de Florentino Ameghino. La Plata (Argentina): Taller, 24 volumes [portrait, bibliography, reprints of publications].
L. Lugones, 1915. Elogio de Ameghino. Buenos Aires: Otero & Co., 147 + xxiv + [2] pp.
J. Frenguelli, 1934. La personalidad y la obra de Florentino Ameghino. Universidad Nacional de La Plata [Argentina], Extensión Universitaria, Conferencias y Escritos 17: 1-51, frontispiece [portrait].

- Anonymous, 1937. Homenaje a Florentino Ameghino. Rosario (Argentina): Asociación Cultural de Conferencias de Rosario, 192 pp., 17 pls. [portraits].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 8.
- J. Gabriel, 1940. El Loco de los Huesos; vida, obra y drama del Continente Americano y de Florentino Ameghino. Buenos Aires: Ediciones Imán, 170 + [iii] pp.
- Anonymous, 1956. Homenaje a Florentino Ameghino en el centenario de su natalicio, 18 de setiembre de 1854-1954. Rosario (Argentina): Asociación Cultural de Conferencias de Rosario, 48 pp., frontispieces [portrait].
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. Physis (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Ameghino: pp. 11-12].
- R. D'Auria, 1982. Ameghino a la Luz de la Verdad. Córdoba (Argentina): Biffignandi Ediciones, 94 pp., 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 41.
- G. G. Simpson, 1984. Discoverers of the lost world. New Haven: Yale University Press, viii + 222 pp. [Ameghino: pp. 75-93] [biography, portrait].
- H. F. Felice, 1992. La obra de un gigante, Florentino Ameghino. Luján (Argentina): Museo Municipal Ameghino de Ciencias Naturales, 89 + [iii] pp. [bibliography].
- Amerio, Juan Francico (1908-1979; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 89, 96, 100.
- E. Duarte, 1979. In memoriam de Juan F. Amerio. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 5(36): ii.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Ames, Clifford Herman (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 190; 1987: 3, 152.
- Ames, Eugene B. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 3.
- Ames, Waneta [néé McMillan] (1918-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 519.
- Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Festivus 11(1): 4.
- Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Amico, Mario E. D' (?1919-1985; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1985. Mario E. D'Amico. New York Shell Club Notes 297: 11.
- Amitrov, Oleg Vladimirovich (1936-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Amman, Johann Conrad (1669-1724; Switzerland/Netherlands)
- H. F. Wijnman, 1937. Amman (Johann Conrad). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 17-20.
- P. Reichert, 1997. Notizen zu Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807) Künstler und Naturforscher. Club Conchylia Informationen 29(5-6): 37-44 [portrait].
- Ammon, Ludwig von (1850-1922; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 8.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 41.
- Amorim, Manuel (19**-****; Portugal)
- Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Am Stein, Johann Georg (1819-1892; Switzerland)
- W. Kobelt, 1892. Dr. med. Joh. Georg Am Stein. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(9-10): 175-176.
- Turner, 1998: 14-15.
- Ancey, César Marie Felix (1860-1906; France/Algeria)
- Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 11-25, 1 pl. [portrait].
- H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. C.-F. Ancey. Journal de Conchyliologie 55(4): 404-412 [portrait, biblio.]
- Anonymous, 1907. The Ancey collection of shells. The Nautilus 22(1): 59-60.
- E. A. Smith, 1907. Obituary notice. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 7(5): 245.
- H. Fischer, 1908. C. F. Ancey. The Nautilus 22(1): 11-12, frontispiece [portrait].
- P. Gélet, 1909. Liste des genres, sections et espèces décrits par C.-F. Ancey, avec leurs références originales. Journal de Conchyliologie 57(1): 1-38.
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de

- Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Ancey: pp. 124-125].
- Kiss, 1981: 33.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 23.
- H. Wood, 2005. Notes on a French conchologist. *Mollusc World* 7: 16.
- Ancey, Jean Marie Louis Felix (1835-****; France)
- Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société de France* 2: 27-28, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Ancona, I. (19**-****; Mexico)
- Olivera & Polaco, 1991: 114.
- Andelkovic, Milodrag Zh (1927-1998; Serbia)
- M. Pavlovic, et al., 1998. [In memoriam. Milodrag Zh. Andelkovic 1927-1998]. *Geoloski Anali Balkanskoga Poluostrva / Anales Géologiques de la Péninsule Balkanique (Belgrade)* 62: ix-xxx, frontispiece [biography, portrait] [in Serbian].
- Anders, Alice D. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 3-4.
- Anders, Kirk William (1945-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 152.
- R. T. Abbott, 1985. Kirk Anders. *New York Shell Club Notes* 297: 10-11.
- Andersen, Hans Christian (1805-1875; Denmark)
- P. V. Jespersen, 1947. Da H. C. Andersen samlede mægle til Jonas Collin. *Dyr I Natur og Museum, Aarvog for Universitetets Zoologiske Museum 1945-1946*: 87-105.
- J. Andersen, 2003. Sjælden snegli i Skælskør. [A rare snail in Skælskør]. *Berlinske Tidende* [Danish newspaper], July 19, 2003: [page not known].
- G. Holm, 2005. An observation on the mention of "human" mollusks in a couple of quotes. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 45(1): 4.
- Journals in the Royal Library, Copenhagen: <http://www.kb.dk/elib/mss/hcadag/> [entries for 8, 24, 25 June 1862; 2, 3, 5, 16 July 1862; 19 Sept. 1862; 4 July 1863; 15, 21 Oct. 1866; 8, 9 Jan. 1867; 1 June 1870].
- Anderson, A. R. S. (****-****; U.K.)
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Anderson, Alexander (1844-1938; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 5.
- Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Anderson, C. J. (1827-1867; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 34.
- Anderson, Carleton Jay, Jr. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Frank Marion (1863-1945; U.S.A.)
- C. M. Wagner, 1946. Frank Marion Anderson (1863-1945). *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 30(4): 636-639 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Cleevly, 1983: 41.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 413, portrait].
- Anderson, [Mrs.] Howard L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Johann (1674-1743; Germany)
- Anderson, John [M.D.] (1833-1900; U.K.)
- F. E. Beddard, 1901. Anderson, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 22: 46-47.
- Smith, 1906: 717.
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- D. T. Moore, 2004. Anderson, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 2: 50-51.
- Anderson, Katherine M. (****-1966?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83 [1967].
- Anderson, Lorna Elizabeth (1945-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Nicholas (****-1746; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 35, 51.
- Engel, 1986: 10.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 24.
- Anderson, Olga Appolonia (1892-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 191; 1987: 4.

- Anderson, Robert Van Vleck (1884-19**; U.S.A.)
Keen, 1974: 38.
- Anderson, Roger Dean (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 4.
- Anderson, Roland C. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Ando, Yasuji (****-****; Japan)
T. Kurozimi, 2002. [The late Mr. Yasuji Ando and the species he described.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(3-4): 85-86 [list of taxa].
- Andreev, Nadezhda Gheorghe (1972-****; Moldova)
Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Andreeva, Svetlana Iosifovna (****-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Andresen, Carol Jolene (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192; 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Charles William (1866-1924; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 723.
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Andrews, Elizabeth A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 126.
- Andrews, Ethan Allen (1859-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Andrews, George (1829-1889; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 60.
- Andrews, Jay Donald (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192.
E. Burreson, 2003. Jay Donald Andrews. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 445-446 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 131 [portrait].
- Andrews, James Elston (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Jay Donald (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Jean (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192; 1987: 4.
- Andrews, Mary Lathrop (****-1908; U.S.A.) [spouse of George Andrews]
- Anonymous, 1908. [Obituary]. *The Nautilus* 22(6): 60.
Smith, 1974: 7.
- Andrews, William (1802-1880; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Andrews: p. 198].
- Androus, Harald (****-****; U.S.A.)
E. Cross, 1965. Personality of the month. Harald Androus. *Hawaiian Shell News* 13(7): 3 [portrait].
- Andrus, Frank B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 1.
- Andrus, James William (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 192-193; 1987: 4.
- Andrusov, Nicolai Ivanovich (1861-1924; Russia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 10.
N. I. Andrusov, 1961-1964. *Izbrannye Trudy [Selected Works]*. Moscow: Akademiia Nauka SSSR. 3 volumes. [portrait; biography and bibliography, vol. 1: 5-27].
Kiss, 1986: 16.
- Andrzejowsky, Antoni (1785-1868; Russia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 10.
- Angas, George French (1822-1886; U.K./Australia)
Melvill, 1890: 219-220.
Smith, 1906: 711, 726.
C. Hedley, 1913. *Studies on Australian Mollusca, Part XI. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales* 38(2): 258-339, pls. 16-19. [Angas: pp. 259-261].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 339, pl. 47; 1927b: 144, pl. 19 [portrait].
Dean, 1936: 246-247
T. Iredale, 1959. George French Angas: the father of Australian conchology. *Australian Zoologist* 12(4): 362-371.
G. P. Whitley, 1969. Conchologists of the past. 2. George French Angas (1822-1886). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(12): 48-60 [portrait].
J. Tregenza, 1980. George French Angas: artist, traveller and naturalist 1822-1886.

- Adelaide: Art Gallery Board of South Australia, 88 pp. [biography, portrait].
- C. E. Ray & J. K. Ling, 1981. A well documented early record of the Australian sea lion. *Archives of Natural History* 10(1): 155-171 [incl. biographical notes on Angas; portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- M. M. Long, 1990. Angas, George French 1822-1886. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 1: 5-6.
- Trew, 1990: 65; 1995: 76.
- Black, 1998: 9 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 24.
- E. Baigent, 2004. Angas, George French. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 2: 144.
- Angermeyer, Carl Albert (1846-1899; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 50.
- Angioy, K.; see Nicolay, K.
- Angioy, Mario (1920-1996; Italy)
Anonymous, 1996. In Memoriam. Mario Angioy. *La Conchiglia* 28(281): 4-5 [portrait].
G. Biraghi, 1997. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 2.
G. Biraghi, 1997. Mario Angioy. July 1920 – January 1996. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 27.
- Angrand, François-Marie-Léonce (****-1886; ?France/Central & South America)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 91.
H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Angrand: p. 99].
Dance, 1986: 203.
- Angus,**** [Mrs.] (****-****; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 105.
Trew, 1990: 65 [collection sold in 1821].
- Anisimov, A. P. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 5.
- Anisimova, A. A. (19**-****; Russia) [spouse of A. P. Anisimov]
Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Anistratenko, Vitaliy Vyacheslavovich (1960-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Anistratenko [maiden name: Gribenyuk], Olga Yurievna (1971-****; Ukraine) [spouse of V. V./ Anistratenko]
Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Ankel, Wulf Emmo (1897-1983; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1967. [Ehrendoktor für Prof. Dr. Wulf Emmo Ankel]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(10): 218.
W. E. Ankel, 1969. Aus meinem Zoologenleben. *Jahrbucher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde* 100: 199-201.
W. E. Ankel, 1977. Wie bin ich ein Biologe geworden? *Gießener Universitätsblätter* 1977(2): 56-64 [autobiography].
A. Zilch, 1977. [80th birthday of W.E. Ankel]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(31): 351.
K. J. Götting, 1984. Wulf Emmo Ankel (1897-1983). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 114(4-6): 109-116 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- Annandale, Thomas Nelson (1876-1924; U.K./India)
Anonymous, 1924. Dr. Nelson Annandale. *The Nautilus* 38(1): 30.
W. T. C., 1925. Thomas Nelson Annandale – 1876-1924. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 97: xviii-xxi.
Dance, 1986: 203.
Trew, 1990: 65.
P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
Fouché, 1995: 3.
- Annikova, L. V. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 6.

- Anning, Mary (1799-1847; U.K.)
- H. T. De la Beche, 1848. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings, 4: xxiv-xxv.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 10.
- W. D. Lang, 1939. Mary Anning (1799-1847), and the pioneer geologists of Lyme. Proceedings of the Dorset Natural History & Archaeological Society 60: 142-164, pls. 25-27 [portrait].
- W. D. Lang, 1945. Three letters by Mary Anning, "Fossilist," of Lyme. Proceedings of the Dorset Natural History & Archaeological Society 66: 169-173.
- Cleevely, 1983: 42.
- M. R. S. Creese & T. M. Creese, 1994. British women who contributed to research in the geological sciences in the nineteenth century. British Journal for the History of Science 27(1): 23-54.
- D. Lipscomb, 1995. Women in systematics. Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics 26: 323-341 [Anning: p. 329].
- T. W. Goodhue, 2002. Curious bones: Mary Anning and the birth of paleontology. Greensboro, North Carolina: Morgan Reynolds, 112 pp.
- M. Kölbl-Ebert, 2002. British geology in the early nineteenth century: a conglomerate with a female matrix. Earth Sciences History 21(1): 3-25.
- T. W. Goodhue, 2004. Fossil hunter: the life and times of Mary Anning (1799-1847). Bethesda, Maryland: Academic Press, x + 202 pp.
- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Anning, Mary. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 2: 240-241 [portrait].
- Anseeuw, Patrick (1946-****; Belgium)
- Ansell, Alan David (1934-1999; U.K.)
- P. Barnett, 1999. Obituaries. Dr Alan Ansell. Glasgow Herald, Sept. 11, 1999 [portrait].
- L. Peck, 2000. Dr Alan Ansell. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 34: 4 [portrait].
- Anson, _____ [Archdeacon] (****-1898; U.K.)
- J. C. Melvill, 1898. The late Archdeacon Anson. Journal of Conchology 9(2): 56 [announcement of death].
- Trew, 1987: 75.
- Anson, Wendy (19**-****; Australia)
- Ansorge, W. G. (1850-1913; ****)
- Barnard, 1965: 35.
- Cleevely, 1983: 47.
- Ant, Herbert. (1933-****; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1999. Professor Dr. Herbert Ant 65 Jahre. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 64: 21-29. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Herrn Professor Dr. Herbert Ant – Gratulation zum 70. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 71/72: 51 [supplemental bibliography].
- Antelme, Georges (1870-1938; Mauritius)
- Anonymous, 1938. Mr Georges Antelme. The Times (London), Nov. 10, 1938.
- R. Viader, 1939. In memoriam: Georges Antelme (1870-1938). Mauritius Institute Bulletin 1(5): 1-3, frontispiece [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Anthony, John Gould (1804-1877; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 172.
- American Journal of Conchology 2(2): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 111 [short obituary].
- Dall, 1888: 111-112.
- Goodrich, 1931: 46-47.
- R. D. Turner, 1946. John Gould Anthony with a bibliography and catalogue of his species. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1(8): 81-108.
- R. D. Turner, 1954. Supplement to John Gould Anthony. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1(18): 442.
- Abbott, 1973: 60-61.
- Dance, 1986: 203.
- Trew, 1990: 65.

- R. P. Harmond, 1997. Anthony, John Gould. Pp. 31-32, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Anthony: p. 115].
- Antiga y Sunyer, Pedro (1854-1904; Spain)
- Antinori, Orazio (?1812-?1883; ?Italy)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 96 [two-sentence obituary]
- Anton, Hermann Eduard (1794-1872; Germany)
- W. O. Cerhohorsky, 1978. The date of publication of Anton's "Verzeichniss der Conchylien." *The Veliger* 20(3): 299.
- Kohn, 1992: 268-269.
- J. Le Renard & R. Von Cosel, 1993. Les espèces fossiles décrites en 1838 dans "Verzeichniss der Conchylien von H. E. Anton." *Cossmanniana* 2(1-2): 67-74.
- Fouché, 1995: 4.
- K. Schniebs, 1995. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 1. Neritidae, Littorinidae, Naticidae, Vasidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 17(14): 167-171.
- K. Schniebs, 1996. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 2. Trochidae, Turbinidae, Stomatellidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 18(7): 69-74.
- K. Schniebs, 1997. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 3. Strombidae, Ranellidae, Columbidae, Mitridae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 18(22): 249-254.
- K. Schniebs, 1998. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 4. Fissurellidae, Nassariidae, Volutidae, Vasidae, Mytilidae, Unionidae, Cardidae, Mactridae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 19(8): 71-76.
- K. Schniebs, 2000. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 5. Phasianellidae, Littorinidae, Thiaridae, Cerithiidae, Turritellidae, Ranellidae, Olividae, Achatinellidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 20(8): 79-87
- K. Schniebs, 2002. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 6. Muricidae, Ampullariidae, Pomatiasidae, Bulimulidae. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 20(27): 263-266.
- K. Schniebs, 2003. Die Typen und Typoide der Molluskensammlung des Staatlichen Museums für Tierkunde Dresden (I). Die Typen der von ANTON (1838) beschriebenen rezenten Mollusken: 7. Helicinidae, Costellariidae, Tellinidae, Corbiculidae, Veneridae, Corbulidae, Petricolidae, Pholadidae. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 21: 39-42.
- Antonowitz, Willia Rudolf (1911-****; Germany/ U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 4.
- Antsulevich, Alexander Evgenievich (1955-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Antsupova, L. V. (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Aoki, Naoaki (1933-1990; Japan)
- H. Noda, 1990. Memorial to Professor Naoaki Aoki. *Annual Report of the Institute of Geosciences, University of Tsukuba* 16: 6-7 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Apgar, Austin Craig (1838-1908; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 61.

- Appelius, Federigo Luigi (1835?-1876; Italy)
 W. Kobelt, 1876. Todes-Anzeige. Federigo Luigi Appelius. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 8(5): 79.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 97 [two sentence obituary].
- Appleyard, S. G. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Norris, 2000: 21.
- Aradas, Andrea (1810-1882; Italy)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 96 [one sentence obituary].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 11.
 Warén, 1980: 60.
 P. Bouchet, 1982. Date de publication de la "Conchigliologia vivente marina della Sicilia" d'Aradas et Benoit. *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(7-8): 177-180.
 Dance, 1986: 204.
 J. J. van Aartsen & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1987. On the dates of publication of Aradas & Maggiore's "Catalogo Ragionato..." and its malacological implication. *Bollettino Malacologico* 23(5-8): 269-273.
 Trew, 1990: 65.
- Arakelova, Ekaterina Sergeevna (1948-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Arango y Molina, Rafael (1837-1893; Cuba)
 H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 46-47.
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 264 [portrait].
 M. K. Jacobson, 1972. *Malacology in Cuba*. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
 Abbott, 1973: 61.
 Kiss, 1987: 57.
- Araújo, José Joaquín (17**-18**; Bonaire)
 Olazarri, 1975: 18-19.
- Araujo Armero, Rafael (19**-****; Spain)
- Araújo e Hugo, J. L. B. (19**-****; Brazil)
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Archer, _____ [Surgeon-General, Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 718.
- Archer, Allan Frost (1908-1994; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 193.
 S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Archer: p. 64].
 J. Thompson & M. M. Gangloff, 2004. The Allen Archer collections at Auburn University: a global portrait of terrestrial snail biodiversity. Program and Abstracts, 70th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Society, Sanibel Island, Florida, 31 July-4 August 2004: 90.
- Archer, Francis, Sr. (1803-1875; U.K.)
- Archer, Francis [Frank], Jr. (1839-1892; U.K.)
- Archer, _____ [Miss] (****-1914?; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 241-242.
 F. R. Woodward, 1963. The Archer family. *Proceedings of the Birmingham Natural History and Philosophy Society* 20(2): 3-14.
 Dance, 1986: 204.
 Trew, 1990: 65.
 N. McMillan, 2000. "Singapore shells" and Samuel Archer. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 152: 311-312.
- Archer, Samuel (1836-1902; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 241-242.
 F. R. Woodward, 1963. The Archer family. *Proceedings of the Birmingham Natural History and Philosophy Society* 20(2): 3-14.
 Dance, 1986: 175, 204.
 Trew, 1987: 75; 1990: 65.
 F. R. Woodward, 1989. Samuel Archer and *Entemnotrochus adansoniana* (formerly *Pleurotomaria adansoniana*). *Proceedings of the Birmingham Natural History Society* 26(1): 25-28 [supplement to Woodward, 1963].
 N. McMillan, 2000. "Singapore shells" and Samuel Archer. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 152: 311-312.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 29.
- Archiac, Étienne Jules Adolphe Dexamier [Desmier] de St. Simon d' [Vicomte] (1802-1868; France)

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 157-158.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 12.
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20 [Archiac; pp. 15-16, biography, portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 43.
- Arechavaleta, José (1838-1912; Spain/Uruguay)
- B. Caviglia, 1938. José Arechavaleta. *Revista Nacional*, Montevideo 1(11): 227-235.
- Olazarri, 1975: 38, 40-41.
- Arezzo, Ristoro d' (1200's; Italy)
- Edwards, 1967: 11.
- Argent, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 65 [collection sold in 1905].
- Argenville, Antoine Josef [Joseph] Dezallier d' [sometimes written Dargenville] (1680-1763; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 165-166.
- Swainson, 1834: 41; 1840: 109-110.
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 68-70 [Argenville: p. 68].
- Lamy, 1931: 30, 42.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 12.
- R. I. Johnson, 1951. Dezallier d'Argenville 1742: *L'histoire naturelle éclaircie dans deux de ses parties principales: la lithologie et la conchyliologie*. *Johnsonia* 2(30): 288.
- Barnard, 1965: 5.
- Y. Laissus, 1970. Argenville, Antoine-Joseph Dezallier d'. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 1: 243-244.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 74.
- P. van Doren, 1982. *Conchologia curiosa*. A history of shell collectors and its curiosities or what did they do with all those shells! *Environment Southwest* (San Diego Society of Natural History) 499: 13-17.
- Cailliez, 1983: 11 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 37, 52.
- F. A. Kafker & S. Kafker, 1988. The encyclopedists as individuals: a biographical dictionary of the authors of the *Encyclopédie*. *Studies of Voltaire and the Eighteenth Century* 257 [Argenville: pp. 12-16].
- A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII^e siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Argenville: p. 72].
- Fouché, 1995: 4.
- M. Pinault-Sorensen, 1998. Dezallier d'Argenville, l'*Encyclopédie* et la *Conchyliologie*. *Recherches sur Diderot et sur l'Encyclopédie* 24: 101-148.
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Bacon, brought home. *Natural History* 108(5): 28-33, 72-78.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 30.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46 [erroneously ascribes the Favannes' posthumous edition of Argenville's work to Argenville].
- Note: *L'histoire naturelle éclaircie dans deux de ses parties principales, la lithologie et la conchyliologie* (1742) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Ariew; see Janssen, A. W.
- Aristotle (384-322 BC; Greece)
- Argenville, 1742: 6-7; 1757: 25, 32, 36.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 121-122.
- Swainson, 1834: 6-8, frontispiece [portrait]; 1840: 110-112.
- Melvill, 1890: 191.
- Capellini, 1902: 91.
- F. Dahl, 1926 [“1924”]. Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie). *Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Aristotle: pp. 64-74].
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Aristotle: pp. 166-167].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 13.
- Barattini, 1964: 139.

- K. Mangold & G. Petit, 1965. Aristote et la biologie marine: les céphalopodes. Pp. 11-20, in: Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes. Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. Vie et Milieu, Supplement 19, 370 pp.
- Schizzerotto et al., 1975: 53.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1979. Les connaissances malacologiques des Grecs avant Aristote. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 115(4): 104-130.
- N. H. Landman, 1982. Aristotle, Alexander, and the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 20-23.
- Dance, 1986: 5-7.
- S. Perfetti, 2000. Aristotle's Zoology and its Renaissance commentators, 1521-1601. *Ancient and Medieval Philosophy*. De Wulf-Mansion Centre (Leuven), Series I, 27: x + 258 pp.
- Damkaer, 2002: 12-13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 30.
- Note: *The history of animals* (350 BCE) available on-line at:
http://classics.mit.edu/Aristotle/history_anim.html
- Arkadiev, Vladimir Vladimirovich (1956-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Arkell, William Joscelyn (1904-1958; U.K.)
 L. R. Cox, 1958. In memoriam. William Joscelyn Arkell, 1904-1958. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society* 4: 1-14 [portrait].
 Cleevely, 1983: 44.
 Tozer, 1984: 23, 25, 84, 136.
 L. R. Cox & J. H. Callomon, 2004. Arkell, William Joscelyn. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 2: 380-381 [portrait].
- Arkhipova, Elena Anatolievna (1958-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 6.
- Armandi, Francesco (****-1993; Italy)
 S. Palazzi, 1993. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 11(6-7): 104.
- Armes, Rodney William (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armet, William E. (****-****; ?)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Armington, Louise F. [Lee] (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armington, Stewart Fearing (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armitage, John (1900-1996; U.K.)
 A. Norris, 1997. Obituary. John Armitage, 1900-1996. *Journal of Conchology* 36(1): 86-87 [portrait].
 Norris, 2000: 21.
- Armstrong, Augustus Keathly (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Armstrong, Mrs. Eliot (****-1965?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965*: 85 [1966].
- Armstrong, W. F. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Arnaud, Patrick M. (1939-****; France)
- Arndt, Carl August Christian (1824-1905; Germany)
 Seemann, 1995: 66-67.
- Arndt, George William, Jr. (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arndt, Walther (1891-1944; Germany)
 D. Uhlmann & G. Hartwich, 1991. Walther Arndt. Gedenken zum 100. Geburtstag. *Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 67(3): 223-224.
 B. Watermann, 1992. Zum Schicksal einiger Meeresbiologen in Nationalsozialismus. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 1: 109-138 [Arndt: pp. 111-114, figs. 1-3].
- Arnheim, J. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 1.
- Arnold, Augusta Foote (1844-1903; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 61.
- Arnold, Bessie (1878-****; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1980. Happy birthday, Bessie Arnold. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(11): 1.

- Arnold, Bob (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arnold, Charles Emmett (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Arnold, Delos (1831-1909; U.S.A.) [father of R. Arnold]
Anonymous, 1909. Delos Arnold passes away this morning at age seventy-nine; funeral to be held Thursday; held many public positions; was prominent in Masonic Order. Pasadena Star (California), August 31, 1909 [biography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 61.
- Arnold, John Kissack [Reverend] (1895-1955; Australia)
Anonymous, 1955. [obituary notice]. Malacological Club of Victoria Newsletter 3(10): [2].
- Arnold, Ralph (1875-1961; U.S.A.) [son of D. Arnold]
Anonymous, 1915. Angeleno gets board place; geologist made trustee of Stanford University. Los Angeles Times, February 1, 1915, Section II: 7 [portrait].
R. Arnold, 1960. Eighty years experience as a conchologist. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1959: 38-39.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 81 [1961].
H. J. Steiny, 1961. Ralph Arnold (1875-1961). Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 45(11): 1897-1900.
R. Arnold, 1962. Eighty years experience as a conchologist. Leaflets in Malacology 1(10): 123-129.
L. G. Hertlein, 1964. Note concerning the date of issue of Arnold's monograph on the Pliocene and Pleistocene of San Pedro. The Veliger 6(3): 172.
Abbott, 1973: 61-62.
Shasky, 1980: 33-36.
Addicott, 1981: 7-8 [portrait].
- Arnold, Winifred H. (****-****; U.S.A.) [daughter of Bessie Arnold]
- Anot, D. (1821-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 35.
- Artemjeva, Yanina Nikolaevna (1966-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 6-7.
- Arthaber, Gustav Edler von (1864-1943; Austria)
M. C. Furlani, 1949. Gustav Edler von Arthaber. Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien 36-38: 297-302 [bibliography].
Tozer, 1984: 62, 64, 66, 77, 80, 81, 84, 101, 123, 126 [portrait].
- Arthur, Paul, Jr. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Artom, Cesare (1879-1924; Italy)
U. Pierantoni, 1935. Cesare Artom. Archivio Zoologico Italiana (Torino) 21: i-xiii [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Arutyunova, Laura Dzhavdovna (1947-****; Armenia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Arzanov, Yuri Henrikovich (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Asami, Takahiro (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Ascanius, Peder [Peter] (1723-1803; Denmark)
- Ashbery, Wallace H. (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946: 22 [1947].
- Ashbery, Mrs. Wallace H. (****-1965?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 85 [1966].
- Ashby, Edwin (1861-1941; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 340, pl. 47; 1927b: 145-147, pl. 19 [portrait, bibliography].
R. Winckworth, 1942. Obituary. Edwin Ashby, 1861-1941. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): 2-4 [bibliography].
Barnard, 1965: 5.
Dance, 1986: 204.
Fouché, 1995: 4.
Black, 1998: 10.
- Ashby, Richard (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 65.

- Ashford, Charles (1829-1894; U.K.)
 J. W. Taylor, 1894. Obituary. Charles Ashford. *Journal of Conchology* 7(11): 405-407, frontispiece [portrait].
 Cleavelly, 1983: 44.
 Dance, 1986: 204.
 Norris, 2000: 21.
- Ashmole, Elias (1617-1692; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 192.
 Dance, 1986: 14.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 31.
 M. Hunter, 2004. Ashmole, Elias. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 2: 661-665 [portrait].
- Ashmun, Edward Houghton (1853-1904; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1905. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 18(10): 120.
 C. W. Johnson, 1905. Edward H. Ashmun. *The Nautilus* 18(11): 121-122, pl. 8 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 62.
 Smith, 1974: 7.
- Ashwell, James Robert (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Aslakson, Carl Ingman (1896-1982; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 193; 1987: 152.
- Assendelft, Dankert van (1698-1752; Netherlands)
 W. M. C. Regt, 1927. Assendelft (Dankert van). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 30.
 Engel, 1986: 14.
- Assendelft, Willem van (1666-1744; Netherlands)
 W. M. C. Regt, 1927. Assendelft (Willem). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 43.
 Engel, 1986: 14.
- Astafieva, Kira Alexandrovna (1929-2000; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 7,
- Astafieva, Marina Mikhailovna (1956-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Astakhova, L. E.; see: Misechko, L. E.
- Atabekian, Ashot Arsenovich (1926-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Aten, Dominicus (1899-1967; Netherlands)
 C. O. van Regeteren Altena, 1967. In memoriam Mr. D. Aten. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 122: 1293.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1981. Aten en zijn Pisidijs. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 198: 1118-1121 [portrait].
 Engel, 1986: 14.
- Athearn, Eleanor W. (1902-****; U.S.A.) [mother of H. D. Athearn]
 Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 5.
 T. Eichhorst, 2004. Shell collecting at Cape Cod: the Athearn collection. *American Conchologist* 32(1): 27-29 [portrait].
- Athearn, Herbert David (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 5.
 H. D. Athearn & P. D. Johnson, 2004. [Letter to the editor]. *American Conchologist* 32(2): 8.
- Athearn, Nadine (1927-****; U.S.A.) [daughter-in-law of Eleanor Athearn]
 T. Eichhorst, 2004. Shell collecting at Cape Cod: the Athearn collection. *American Conchologist* 32(1): 27-29 [portrait].
- Atherstone, William Guybon (1814-1898; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 5.
 Fouché, 1995: 4.
- Atkins, Daphne (1896-1961; U.K.)
 Atkinson, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 75.
- Atkinson, Edward (****-****; U.K.)
 Norris, 2000: 21.
- Atkinson, Edwin Dresser (****-1920; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342; 1927b: 147.
- Atkinson, Francis E. (****-****; U.K.)
 Norris, 2000: 21.
- Atkinson, James William (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 5.
- Atkinson, Richard N. (18**-1915; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342; 1927b: 147.

- Atkinson, Victor Rupert (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 21.
- Auber, Pedro Alejandro (1786-1843; Cuba)
Dance, 1986: 133.
Trew, 1990: 66.
- Aubin, ____ (****-****; Solomon Islands)
Duchamps, 1999: 3.
- Aubrook, Edward Wrigley (1915-1990; U.K.)
M. L. Denton, 1991. Edward Wrigley
Aubrook (1915-1990). *The Naturalist*
116(996): 36-37 [portrait].
Norris, 2000: 21-22.
- Aubry, Jean d' [Abbé Aubry] (1700?-17**; France)
Argenville, 1757: 128.
- Aucapitaine, Henri [Baron] (****-?1867; ?/Algeria)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. *Nécrologie*.
Journal de Conchyliologie 16(1): 121 [one
sentence obituary].
- Aucreman, Marcella Irma (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.
- Audouin, Jean-Victor (1797-1841; France)
Swainson, 1840: 115-116.
J. Théodorides, 1978. Un zoologiste de
l'époque romantique, Jean-Victor Audouin
(1797-1841). *Secrétariat d'État aux
Universités, Comité des Travaux
Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la
Section des Sciences* 6: 128 pp. [biography,
bibliography, portraits].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 57.
Kohn, 1992: 232-233.
Damkaer, 2002: 227-230 [portrait].
- Auffenberg, Kurt (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Augustus II [King] (1670-1733; Poland)
Dance, 1986: 33.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 33.
- Auinger, Matthias (?1810-1890; Austria)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 15.
- Auvergne, ____ [Comte] de la Tour d' (****-
1784?; France)
Lamy, 1931: 10.
- Dance, 1986: 61-62.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 34.
- Aurivillius, Carl Wilhelm Samuel (1854-1899;
Sweden)
- Avdeeva, Evgeniya Borisovna (1927-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Avelar, ____ (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Avellanet, Helene (1914-1990; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 520; 1987: 6.
D. Ræihle, 1990. Helene Avellanet. *New
York Shell Club Notes* 317: 2.
- Avenirova, Elena Leonidovna (1941-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7,
- Averell, William D. (1853-1928; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. William D. Averell.
The Nautilus 42(1): 33.
Abbott, 1973: 62.
- Avery, Rada Gail (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.
- Avila, Frank Wilson (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 194; 1987: 6.
- Aviles Escalante, Miguel de Cervantes (1941-****;
Panama)
Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Awl, Aime M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Henson, 1982: 26-27.
- Ayres, Barnardo (1868-1931; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 106, pl [1].
- Ayres, William Orville (1817-1891; U.S.A.)
Ewan, 1955: 43.
Abbott, 1973: 62.
- Azarola, José (18**-****; Spain)
Olazarri, 1975: 27.
- Azevedo, João Fraga de (1906-1977; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 106.
- Azovskiy, Andrey Igorevich (1960-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Azpeitia Moros, Florentino (1859-1934; Spain)
Dance, 1986: 204, 219.

- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.
- R. M. Alvarez Halcón, 1997. Aproximación de la vida y obra del naturalista Florentino Azpeitia Moros (1859-1934). *Iluil* [Universidad de Zaragoza] 20(38): 7-57 [portraits, bibliography].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 35.
- Azuma, Eikichi (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 12.
- Azuma, Masao (1916-****; Japan)
Fouché, 1995: 5.
- T. Okutani, 2002. [Recollections of the late Mr. Masao Azuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(3-4): 82.
- Asuma, Taka (****-****; Japan) [spouse of M. Azuma]
- Baader, Josef Lambert (****-****; Germany)
Mayer, 1974: 478.
- Baart, Willem (1696-1761; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 203-204 [collection sold in 1762].
Dance, 1986: 254.
Engel, 1986: 15.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 37.
- Bába, Károly (1935-****; Hungary)
Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Károly Bába has turned to 65/Szerkesztő Bizottság Dr. Bába Károly 65 éves. *Soosiana* 23-28: 13-16 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portrait].
Anonymous, 2000. Bába Károly 65 éves/Bába, K. PhD 65 years old – Happy Birthday! *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 18: 5-6 [biography, portrait].
- Baba, Kikutaro (1905-2001; Japan)
H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 25: 15-24 [bibliography].
- A. Inaba, 2002. [Recollections of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 11-12 [in Japanese].
- I. Hamatani, 2002. [Memory of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 12-16 [in Japanese] [list of taxa named after Baba].
- I. Hamatani, 2002. Malacological contributions of Dr. Kikutaro Baba (1905-2001). *Venus* 61(1-2): 97-110 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Y. Hirano, 2002. [The late Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 22-23 [in Japanese].
- M. Miller, 2002. Dr. Kikutaro Baba – a personal recollection. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 17-20 [in English and Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 2002. [The president of the Malacological Society of Japan: words of condolence to the late of Dr. Kikutaro Baba.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 10-11 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 2002. Obituary. Kikutaro Baba (1905-2001). *Venus* 61(1-2): 96 [portrait].
- S. Takahashi, 2002. [The late Dr. Kikutaro Baba and sea slugs from the central Japan Sea coast.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 20-22 [in Japanese].
- Babak, Elena Viadimirovna (1953-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Babb, Hugh (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 234.
- Baber, James (****-?1890; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 16.
Cleevely, 1983: 45-46.
- Babin, Claude (1934-****; France)
Cleevely, 1983: 46.
Anonymous, 1997. Publications de Claude Babin. *Geobios, Mémoire Spécial* (Lyon) 20: 13-17.

- P. R. Racheoboeuf & M. Gayet, 1997. Biographie de Claude Babin. *Geobios, Mémoire Spécial (Lyon) 20*: 11-12 [portrait].
- Babington, Churchill [Reverend] (1821-1889; U.K.)
C. Green, 1889. Obituary. *Rev. Churchill Babington, D.D., F.L.S. Journal of Conchology 6(1)*: 59.
T. Secombe & M. C. Curthoys, 2004. Babington, Churchill. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 3*: 82-83.
- Babkin, Igor Tikhonovich (1956-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 7.
- Babor, Josef Florian (1872-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 393.
- Babrakzai, Noorullah (1945-****; Afghanistan/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 520-521; 1987: 6.
- Bacallado Aranega, Juan José (1939-****; Portugal)
- Bacchus, Arthur Douglas R. (1887-1924; U.K.)
J. D. Dean, 1924. Obituary notice: A. D. R. Bacchus, F.E.S. *Journal of Conchology 17(6)*: 161.
- Bacci, Guido (****-****; Italy)
H. K. Mienis, 1975. Publications on non-marine Mollusca from East Africa by G. Bacci with a list of new taxa. *Achatina 6*: 125-126.
- Bache, Alexander Dallas (1806-1867; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1868. Alexander Dallas Bache. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 16*: lxiv-lxix.
Youmans, 1896: 436-446, 1 pl. [portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 512.
- Bachelot de La Pylaie, August Jean Marie [Baron] (1786-1856; France)
P. Fischer, 1888. Curiosities bibliographiques. *Manuel de Conchyliologie, ... M. de la Pylaie, Journal de Conchyliologie 35(3)*: 269-273.
- Backhuys, Willem (1944-****; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1975. Promotie W. Backhuys. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 167*: 452.
W. Backhuys, 1975. Curriculum vitae. Pp. v-vi, in: W. Backhuys, *Zoogeography and taxonomy of the land and freshwater molluscs of the Azores*. Amsterdam: Backhuys & Meesters, xii + 350 pp., 65 pls. Engel, 1986: 16.
- Backeljau, Thierry (1959-****; Belgium)
- Backus, Mili (1912-1994; U.S.A.)
V. Smith, 1995. Mili Backus. August 21, 1912 – December 12, 1994. *American Conchologist 23(1)*: 21 [portrait].
- Bacon, Robert (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Baer, Carl [Karl] Ernst von (1792-1876; Estonia/Russia)
W. Kobelt, 1876. [Carl Ernst von Baer]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 8(12)*: 151.
Anonymous, 1878. Karl Ernst von Baer. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 27*: i-v.
C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909): correspondence. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society 83(3)*: ii + 1-156 [portraits].
- Baer, G. (****-****; France?)
Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Baer, Ted (****-****; Switzerland)
J. R. Senders, 1991. En dehors de nos frontières: chez nos amis Suisse (I), Ted Baer, Président de la S.I.C. *Arion 16(3)*: 101-103 [portrait].
- Baerreis, David Albert (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bagdon, Patricia P. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 6.
- Bagge, H. (****-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bagirov, Nizami Eduardovich (****-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Baidashnikov, Alexander Alexeyevich (1950-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Baier, Johann Jakob (1677-1735; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 29.

- Fischer, 1973: 66-68, 135-141.
 Tozer, 1984: 15, 17, 20, 135.
- Bail, Patrice (1934-****; France)
- Bailey, Brian (19**-****; Solomon Islands)
- Bailey, George Hendricks (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bailey, George Whitman (****-****; Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Bailey, James O. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Bailey, John Wendell (1895-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 62-63.
- Bailey, June E. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Bailey, Vernon (1864-1942; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Baillon, Louis Antoine François (1778-1855?; France)
- Baily, Joshua Longstreth, Jr. (1889-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 195.
 Shasky, 1980: 19.
 Anonymous, 1981. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 95(3): ii.
 H. Bertsch, 1981. In memoriam: Joshua L. Baily, Jr. (1889-1981). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 21.
 C. M. Hertz, 1981. In memoriam. Joshua L. Baily, 1889-1981. *The Festivus* 13(5): 63-65 [bibliography, list of taxa].
 K. Indvik, 1981. In memoriam Dr. Joshua L. Baily 1889-1981. *Environment Southwest (San Diego Society of Natural History)* 493: 27 [portrait].
 [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: i [1982].
 Abbott, 1987: 152.
- Baily, Ruth Ingersol (****-1965; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. L. Baily]
 Editors, 1965. Ruth Ingersol Baily. *The Nautilus* 78(4): 139.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965*: 85 [1966].
- Baily, W. H. (1819-1888; U.K.)
 Barnard, 1965: 6.
- Baird, Spencer Fullerton (1823-1887; U.S.A.)
 W. D. Averell, 1887. *Necrology. The Conchologists Exchange* 2(2): 26.
 W. H. Dall, 1915. *Spencer Fullerton Baird, a biography, including selections from his correspondence with Audubon, Agassiz, Dana, and others. Philadelphia & London: Lippincott*, xvi + 462 pp., 19 pls.
 Coe, 1918: 374.
 W. H. Dall, 1927. Baird, greatest of American naturalists. *Nature Magazine* 9(2): 101-102 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 63.
 D. C. Allard, 1997. Baird, Spencer Fullerton. Pp. 53-56, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press*, xix + 937 pp.
 Rehder, 1997: 8, 14-16, pl. [5].
 D. C. Allard, 1999. The origins and early history of the Steamer *Albatross*, 1880-1887. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration)* 61(4): 1-21 [portrait].
 D. C. Allard, 1999. A pioneering oceanic exploration: Spencer Baird in the northeast Atlantic, 1871-1887. Pp. 119-130, in: E. C. Carter, II, ed., *Surveying the record: North American scientific exploration to 1930. American Philosophical Society, Memoir* 231: xv + 344 pp.
 D. C. Allard, 2000. Spencer Baird and support for American marine science, 1871-1887. *Earth Sciences History* 19(1): 44-57.
 Moring, 2002: 144-147 [portrait].
 L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press*, xii + 556 pp. [Baird: pp. 288-290].
- Baird, William (1803-1872; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1872. William Baird. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 20: xxiii-xxiv.

- C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Dates of publication of early catalogues of natural history issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 9) 17(100): 271-272.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369 [Baird: pp. 359-360].
- Fouché, 1995: 67.
- R. E. Thompson & P. Osborne, 2004. Baird, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 352.
- Baird, S. D. (****-1902?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 6.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Trew, 1987: 75; 1990: 66.
- Fouché, 1995: 5.
- Bakema, Willemina E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Baker, Bernadine [née Barker] (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 195.
- R. T. Abbott, 1979. Bernadine Barker Baker, retiring Business Manager of *The Nautilus*. *The Nautilus* 93(2-3): ii [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 6.
- Baker, David H. (****-****; New Zealand).
- D. H. Baker, 1997. Dr Powell's schoolboys. *Poirieria* 21: 27-30.
- Baker, David K. (1915-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1953. David K. Baker. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 128: 5.
- Baker, Edward P. (****-1966?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83 [1967].
- Baker, Edwin Perrin (1891-1966; U.S.A.)
- H. King, 1962. Biographic sketch. Edwin Perrin Baker. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(4): 61-62.
- J. Q. Burch, 1966. Edwin Perrin Baker. *The Nautilus* 80(2): 69-70.
- Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Baker, Frank Collins (1867-1942; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [Frank Collins Baker]. *The Nautilus* 56(1): 33.
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1942. Frank Collins Baker. *Science* 95(2475): 568.
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1942. Frank Collins Baker, December 14, 1867, to May 7, 1942. *Transactions of the Illinois State Academy of Science* 35(1): 19-20 [portrait].
- M. M. Leighton, 1943. Memorial to Frank Collins Baker. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of American, Annual Report for 1942*: 167-172, pl. 5 [portrait].
- H. J. Van Cleave, 1943. Frank Collins Baker. *The Nautilus* 56(3): 97-99, portrait.
- I. C. Robertson, 1944. Frank Collins Baker, 1867-1942. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: 1-2, [24 – memoriam list], portrait.
- H. J. van Cleave, 1945. A memorial to Frank Collins Baker (1867 to 1942). Pp. xvii-xxxvi, in F. C. Baker, *The molluscan Family Planorbidae*. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois Press, xxxvi + 530 pp., 141 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- D. S. Franzen, 1956. Types of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part I, University of Illinois. *The Nautilus* 70(1): 21-27.
- D. S. Franzen, 1957. Type of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part II, University of Wisconsin. *The Nautilus* 71(1): 30-35.
- D. S. Franzen, 1958. Types of mollusks described by F. C. Baker. Part III, Chicago Academy of Sciences. *The Nautilus* 72(1): 30-34.
- Abbott, 1973: 63.
- Cleevely, 1983: 47.
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- E. H. Vokes, 1994. The muricid types of Frank Collins Baker. *The Nautilus* 107(4): 118-123.
- Rehder, 1997: 125-126, pl. [32].
- S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine.

- Northeastern Naturalist 6(1): 39-88 [Baker: pp. 43-44, portrait].
- Baker, Fred [M.D.] (1854-1938; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1938. Dr. Fred Baker, S. D. pioneer, shell specialist, dies at 84; mentally alert to last; private services today. San Diego Union, May 17, 1938 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1938. [Dr. Fred Baker]. The Nautilus 52(1): 32.
- J. L. Baily, Jr., 1938. Doctor Fred Baker. The Nautilus 52(2): 64-66, pl. [portrait].
- F. Contreras, 1948. Dos Sabios que sucumben. Boletín de la Sociedad Geológica Mexicana 13: 85-86, pl. 13 [portrait].
- Baily, 1962: 16.
- Abbott, 1973: 63-64.
- T. Habe, 1977. [Biohistory of malacologists (31) Fred Baker.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 9(7): 163-164 [in Japanese].
- E. N. Shor, 1981. How Scripps Institution came to San Diego. The Journal of San Diego History 27(3): 161-173, on line at: www.sandiegohistory.org/bio/ritter/ritter.htm
- Dance, 1986: 204.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- C. M. Hertz, 1994. Dr. Fred Baker, San Diego conchologist: a most remarkable man. The Festivus 26(1): 3-14 [bibliography, lists of taxa, portraits].
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Fred Baker: pp. 8-9].
- Baker, Harry (****-1974; Australia)
- F. Wells, 1984. Baker shell collection. Australian Shell News 47: 8.
- Baker, Horace Burrington (1889-1971; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker, 1889-1971. The Nautilus 84(4): 113.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: H. B. Baker. Journal de Conchyliologie 109(1): 42.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker. New York Shell Club Notes 171: 2. Abbott, 1973: 64.
- R. T. Abbott & C. B. Wurtz, 1971. Horace Burrington Baker, 1889-1971. The Nautilus 85(1): 1-4 [portraits].
- Murray, 1999: 8/4-6.
- Baker, John Allen (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 195; 1987: 7.
- Baker, Nelson W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- D. M. Power, 1973. Nelson Baker. Curator of Invertebrate Zoology. Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, Museum Talk 47(3): 52-56 [portraits].
- Baker, Samuel White [Sir] (1821-1893; U.K.)
- B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 7. S. W. Baker. The Conchologists' Newsletter 86: 111-112 [biography].
- T. P. Ofcansky, 2004. Baker, Sir Samuel White. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 3: 405-408 [portrait].
- Bakowski, Józef (1848-1887; Poland/Russia)
- Sturany, 1901: 393.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Balakirev, Evgeniy Stanislavovich (1957-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Balansa, Benjamin Gaspard Joseph (1825-1893; France)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 86.
- G. P. Astra, 1947. La vie de Benjamin Balansa, botaniste explorateur. Toulouse: Livres du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Toulouse, 198 pp., frontispiece, 2 pls. [portrait] [not seen].
- R. Texier, 1995. Benhamin Balansa (1825-1891) et le petit-grain au Paraguay. Pp. 357-372, in: Y. Laissus, ed., Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.

- G. P. Astra [transl. by C. Boselli], 2002. La vida de Benjamin Balansa, botánico, explorador. Asunción (Paraguay), Ediciones y Arte, 170 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- Balch, Francis Noyes (1874-1960; U.S.A.)
 M. E. Champion, 1961. Francis Noyes Balch, 1874-1960. *The Nautilus* 74(4): 164-165 [bibliography, list of taxa].
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 81 [1961].
 Abbott, 1973: 64.
- Baldrige, Maria (1835?-1917; U.S.A.)
 W. H. Dall, 1917. Mrs. Maria Baldrige. *The Nautilus* 31(1): 34.
- Baldwin, David Dwight (1831-1912; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1912. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 26(4): 48.
 Anonymous, 1912. David Dwight Baldwin. *The Nautilus* 26(7): 82-83, portrait.
 Anonymous, 1913. D. D. Baldwin. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 97-98.
 E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
 Abbott, 1973: 64-65.
 Smith, 1974: 7.
 Dance, 1986: 204.
 Trew, 1987: 75.
- Baldwin, J. W. (****-1912; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1912. J. W. Baldwin. *Journal of Conchology* 13(12): 352.
- Bales, Blenn Rife (1876-1946; U.S.A.) [spouse of M. E. Bales]
 Anonymous, 1946. Dr. B. R. Bales. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 65: 4.
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1947. Dr. Blenn R. Bales. *The Nautilus* 60(3): 101-102, portrait.
 T. L. McGinty & P. L. McGinty, 1947. Blenn Rife Bales, 1876-1946. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 1-2, 22 [notice of death], portrait.
 Abbott, 1973: 65.
 Dance, 1986: 204.
- Bales, Mary E. [née Jones] (1881-1957; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. R. Bales]
 H. B. Baker, C. B. Wurtz & R. T. Abbott, 1958. Mary E. (Jones) Bales. *The Nautilus* 72(1): 35.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 60 [1959].
- Balfour, Issac Bayley [Sir] (1853-1922; U.K.)
 R. G. C. Desmond, 1970. Balfour, Isaac Bayley. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 1: 422-423.
 Trew, 1993: 76.
 F. O. Bower & D. E. Allen, 2004. Balfour, Sir Isaac Bayley. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 531-532.
- Balfour, John Hutton (1808-1884; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 66.
 D. E. Allen, 2004. Balfour, John Hutton. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 539-541 [portrait].
- Balguérie, Daniel (****-****; Sweden)
 Dance, 1986: 41.
- Balguérie, Pierre (1679?-1759; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 16.
- Balk, Lars [Laurentius] (1726-1790; Sweden)
 Note: *Museum adolpho-fridericianum* in: Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica ... Vol. I* (1749) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>. This work was referred to by Linnaeus.
- Balke, Nicolaas Pieter Willem (1896-1985; Netherlands)
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam N. P. W. Balke (1896-1985). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 230: 154.
- Ball, Mary (1812-1898; Ireland) [sister of R. Ball]
 H. Ross, 1985. Mary Ball, naturalist. Pp. 44-45, in: C. Mollan, et al., eds., *Some people and places in Irish science and technology*. Dublin: Royal Irish Academy. ix + 10-107 pp. [biography, portrait].
 H. C. G. Chesney, 2004. Ball, Robert [and] Mary Ball. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 571.

- Ball, Robert (1802-1857; Ireland) [brother of M. Ball]
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Ball: p. 200].
 H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondi*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Ball: pp. 325-326]
 H. C. G. Chesney, 2004. Ball, Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 570-571.
- Ballesteros Vazquez, Manuel (****-****; Spain)
- Ballendon, Mrs. _____ (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1990: 66.
- Ballman, Richard Lea (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Bandel, Klaus (1941-****; Germany)
- Bandeville, la Presidente de [Madame] (17**-179*; France)
 Argenville, 1757: 117-118.
 Lamy, 1931: 22.
 Cailliez, 1983: 10.
 Dance, 1986: 62-63, 161.
- Bandoni, Susan (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Banister, John (1650-1692; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
 J. Ewan & E. Ewan, 1970. John Banister and his Natural History of Virginia, 1678-1692. University of Illinois Press, xxx + 485 pp.
 Abbott, 1975: 512.
 R. N. Germon, et al., 1987. *Ecphora*; important fossil from the Miocene strata on the Chesapeake Bay. *The Maryland Naturalist* 31(1): 25-33.
 J. Britten & M. B. Simpson, Jr., 2004. Banister, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 3: 673.
- Banks, _____ [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 66 [collection sold in 1898].
- Banks, Joseph [Sir] (1743-1820; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 704.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1955. A catalogue and historical account of the Banks shell collection. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, Historical Series 1(3): 69-120, pls. 14-19.
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
- Papavero, 1971: 15-16.
- Dance, 1986: 80, 204.
- Moore, 1989: 123.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 57-58.
- R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., 1994. Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- H. S. Torrens, 1994. Patronage and problems: Banks and the earth sciences. Pp. 49-75, in: R. E. R. Banks et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. Kew, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, [4] + ii + 235 pp. [reprinted as pp. V: 49-75; in H. S. Torrens, 2002, *The practice of British geology, 1750-1850*. Aldershot, Hampshire, Great Britain: Ashgate, various pagination] [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 5.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- B.G. Gardiner, 2003. Editorial [on Sir Joseph Banks]. *The Linnean* 19(4): 1-3.
- D. Smith, 2003. Sir Joseph Banks – a personal hero. *The Linnean* 19(4): 31-41 [portraits].
- For more information:
<http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Banks, Mary Lou (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 7.
- Banks, Nathan (1868-1928; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 65.
- Banks, Richard (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Bannard, Walter Darby (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Baptista, Manuel Dias (****-****; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 107.

- Baqueiro, Eric Cardenas (1949-****; Mexico)
Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Baquez, José (1945-****; Venezuela)
Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Baraboshkin, Evgeniy Yurievich (1963-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Baran, Emil Robert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Baranets, Olga Nikolaevna (1970-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Barash, Alexander (1900-1995; Russia/Israel)
S. Singer, 1998. Professor Alexander Barash. *Levantina* 83: 26.
- Barattini Aragimde, Luis Pedro (1903-1965; Uruguay)
E. Duarte, 1965. In memoriam del Profesor Luis P. Barattini. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 1(9): 302-304.
A. Saenz Sanguinetti, 1968. Luis P. Barattini (1903-1965). *Revista de la Sociedad Uruguaya de Entomología* 7: 104-106.
Olazarri, 1975: 60, 86-88, 91, 95, 96.
Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Barber, Manly D. (1852-1928; U.S.A.)
W. J. Clench, 1929. Manly D. Barber. *The Nautilus* 42(3): 101-102.
- Barber, Mary Layard [née Bowker] (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 75.
- Barber, Walter Eugene (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Barbier, Jean Pierre (****-****; France/Philippines)
- Barbour, Thomas (1884-1946; U.S.A.)
C. G. Aguayo, 1946. Dr. Thomas Barbour (1884-1946). *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 4(1): 1-6 [portrait].
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 22 [1947].
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 312-316 [portrait].
- A. S. Romer, 1964. Thomas Barbour. *Systematic Zoology* 13(4): 227-234.
Abbott, 1973: 65.
Murray, 1999: 8/6-8.
- Barceló, Joan Cuerda (1912-2003; Spain)
D. Vicens & G. X. Pons, 2002. In memoriam. Joan Cuerda Barceló (1912-2003), President d'honor de la Societat d'Història Natural de les Balears. *Bolleti de la Societat d'Història Natural de les Balears* 45: 225-234 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Barclay, David William [Sir] (1804-1888; U.K./Mauritius)
W. Crouch, 1889. Obituary. Sir David Barclay. *Journal of Conchology* 6(1): 58-59.
Smith, 1906: 718.
Tomlin, 1941: 159; 1949: 255.
Barnard, 1965: 6.
Dance, 1976: 49, 50 [collection sold in 1891]; 1986: 172-173, 204.
Trew, 1987: 75-76; 1990: 66.
Fouché, 1995: 5.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Bard, Nona Metzger (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 7.
- Barde, Alexandre Isidore Leroy [Chevalier] de (1777-1829; France)
Dance, 1986: 78-79.
- Barfield, Barbara Lee (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Barg, Igor Moiseivitch (1935-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 1 [portrait], 8.
- Barinov, Konstantin Borisovich (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Baritsch, Hans (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Barker, Estelle Votruba (1908-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 521; 1987: 7, 153.
- Barker, George (****-1972; New Zealand)

- Anonymous, 1973. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 6(6): 124.
- Barkman, Virginia Kathleen (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 7.
- Barlee, George (1794-1861; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 204.
Trew, 1990: 66.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Barletta, Giorgio (1938-1988; Italy)
F. Ghisotti, 1988. Giorgio Barletta (12 novembre 1938 – 2 febbraio 1988; Italy). Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 6(1-2): 1.
I soci tutti della S.I.M., 1989. Giorgio Barletta. Bollettino Malacologico 24(9-12): 151, portrait.
M. Torchio, 1989. Giorgio Barletta 1938-1988. Bollettino Malacologico 24(9-12): 152-153.
M. Mariani, 1989. Bibliografia malacologica di G. Barletta. Bollettino Malacologico 24(9-12): 154.
- Barlow, Alice Denison [née Fisher] (1903-1991; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. B. Barlow]
Abbott, 1973: 196; 1987: 8.
W. E. Sage, 1991. Alice Denison Barlow, 1903-1991. New York Shell Club Notes 318: 14 [biography].
- Barlow, G. Barton (?1906-1986; U.S.A.) [spouse of A. D. Barlow]
D. Raeihle, 1986. G. Barton Barlow. New York Shell Club Notes 300: 8.
- Barnaby, L.; see Travers, L.
- Barnacle, G. A. S. (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1990: 66 [collected in Ceylon].
- Barnacle, H. Granville (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barnard, Henriette Gertrude (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 521-522; 1987: 8.
- Barnard, Keppel Harcourt (1887-1964; U.K./South Africa)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1964. K. H. Barnard overleden. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 111: 1159.
W. K. Emerson, 1964. Keppel Harcourt Barnard. New York Shell Club Notes 106: 4.
Anonymous, 1965. Dr. Keppel Harcourt Barnard The Nautilus 78(3): 104.
R. Elston, 1965. Obituary. K. H. Barnard, 1887-1964. Journal of Conchology 25(8): 359-360, pl. 29 [portrait].
C. W. Pettitt, 1965. K. H. Barnard: list of publications on Mollusca. Journal of Conchology 25(8): 360-361.
I. Gordon, 1966. Dr Keppel Harcourt Barnard. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 177(1): 117-119.
Trew, 1990: 66.
Fouché, 1995: 6.
R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa 54(1): 31-41.
- Barnes, Daniel Henry (1785-1828; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 163.
Dall, 1888: 104.
Merrill, 1906: 690.
P. H. Reed, 1948. Daniel Henry Barnes 1785-1828. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 75 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
Abbott, 1973: 66.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 38.
- Barnett, George H. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 197; 1987: 8.
- Barney, Raymond Livingston (1891-1938; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 66.
- Barney, Winston A. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Baroda, Sayajrao [Sir; Maharaja the Gwaekwar] (1863-1939; India)
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barraband, Jacques (1768-1809; France)
Dance, 1986: 98.

- R. Guinot, 2002. Jacques Barraband: le peintre des oiseaux de Napoléon Ier. Paris: Guénégaud, 191 pp.
- Barrande, Joachim (1799-1883; Austria)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 101.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 22.
 R. Horný, 1980. Joachim Barrande (1799-1883), life, work, collections. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 365-368.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 49.
 I. Chlupáč, 1999. Barrande's stratigraphic concepts, palaeontological localities and tradition – comparison with the present state. *Journal of the Czech Geological Society* 44(1-2): 1-30 [portraits].
 C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Barrelier, Jacques [Barrelierus, Jacobus] (1606-1673; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154-155.
 Porro, 1841: 51-52 [as "Baréllier"].
 P. Dautzenberg & G. Dollfus, 1931. Les planches de coquilles du R. P. Barrelier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(4): 297-307, 6 pls. [plates cited by Linnaeus].
 Lamy, 1931: 19.
 D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Barrelier: pp. 83-84, portrait].
- Barret-Hamilton, G. E. H. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 76.
- Barrett, Lucas (1837-1862; U.K./Jamaica)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 23.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 49.
 S. J. Wood, 1997. Accumulations of a surveyor and curator: Lucas Barrett's collection in the Geology Museum, University of the West Indies. *Journal of the Geological Society of Jamaica* 32: 1-17 [biography, portrait].
- I. C. Brown & D. M. Langner, 2002. Type and figured specimens in the Geology Museum, University of the West Indies, Mona Campus, Jamaica. *The Geological Curator* 7(8): 299-304 [portrait].
 S. J. Donovan, 2003. Comment. *The Geological Curator* 7(10): 363-364.
- Barrik, Tammy A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Barrois, Jules Henry (1852-1943; France)
 P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Barrois: p. 364].
- Barrois, Théodore Charles (1857-1920; France/Palestine)
 E. Gittenberger & A.P.W.M. Kosten, 1983. Bibliographical notes on de Folin & Bérillon's malacological papers concerning "La région extrême s.-o. de la France" and related publications by de Folin and Barrois. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 57(24): 321-324.
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Barrios de Urrusty, Irma (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Barshene, Yanina Vlado (1948-****; Lithuania)
 Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Barskov, Igor Sergeevich (1937-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Barth, Heinrich (1821-1865; Germany)
 E. Jany, 1967. Heinrich Barth's *Mitteilungen zur Flora und Fauna Afrikas* (1849-1855). Pp. 224-307, in: H. Schiffers, ed., *Heinrich Barth, ein Forscher in Afrika. Leben – Werk – Leistung*. Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner, x + 540 pp., 10 pls. [frontispiece portrait] [Mollusca: pp. 252-255].
- Barthélemy-Lapommeraye, Christoph Jérôme (1796-1869; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 158-159 [one sentence obituary].

- Bartlett, Ann (1935-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Bartlett, E. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Bartlett, John Russell (1843-1904; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 66.
- Bartram, John (1699-1777; U.S.A.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166.
H. Hoffmann & J. C. Van Horne, 2003.
America's curious botanist: a tricentennial reappraisal of John Bartram (1699-1777). Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society.
A. Guerrini, 1997. Bartram, John. Pp. 61-63, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Bartsch, Paul (1871-1960; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1929. Prof. Bartsch's wife just a "biological specimen." American Weekly, pp. 3-5 [month/day unknown].
A. Chesnut, 1930. Paul Bartsch, explorer of the ocean's depths. Nature Magazine (Washington, D.C.) 16(5): 307-310 [portraits].
D. R. Barbee, 1932. Meet the master malacologist. Washington Post, Feb. 28, 1932: 3 [portrait].
C. P. Streeter, 1938. Adventures in science: the story of the many strange discoveries of Dr. Paul Bartsch. The Farmer's Wife Magazine, October 1938: 7, 10 [portrait] [excerpted as: Dr. Paul Bartsch. Fact Digest 7(2): 27-31 (1938)].
J. Eads, 1939. Bartsch divorced, rewed, gives happiness formula; Scientist back from Reno with new wife; urges tolerance, common ideals. Times Herald (Washington, D.C.), October 5, 1939: 1 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1946. Meet the authors [Paul Bartsch]. Scientific Monthly 63(5): iv [portrait].
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 40.
I. R. Barnes, 1952. Paul Bartsch. Part 1. Biologist and naturalist. Atlantic Naturalist 7(5): 217-229 [portrait].
I. R. Barnes, 1953. Paul Bartsch, biologist and naturalist, part 2, Smithsonian curator. Atlantic Naturalist 8(1): 124-139.
I. R. Barnes, 1954. Paul Bartsch. Part 3. The Lebanon years. Atlantic Naturalist 9(3): 116-126 [biography, portraits].
R. S. Bloch, 1955. Paul Bartsch and Lebanon. Nature Magazine 48(8): 430-432, 439 [portraits].
M. Smith, 1957. Haven of happiness; mid wildlife and historyland, scientist lives life he loves. Washington Post, Aug. 18, 1957: F-4 [portraits].
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 308-309 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Paul Bartsch. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 200: 10.
Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Paul Bartsch dies. Hawaiian Shell News 8(8): 6.
R. T. Abbott, 1960. [Dr. Paul Bartsch]. The Nautilus 74(1): 33.
I. R. Barnes, 1960. Perspectives: Dr. Paul Bartsch. Atlantic Naturalist 15(3): 159-160.
A. L. Dessoiff, 1960. Paul Bartsch, biologist, professor, dead at 89. Washington Post, April 25, 1960: B-2 [portrait].
B. Schwartz, 1960. In memoriam: Paul Bartsch, August 14, 1871 – April 24, 1960. Proceedings of the Helminthological Society of Washington 27(3): 284-285.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960: 76 [1961].
H. A. Rehder, 1961. Paul Bartsch, 1871-1960. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960: 4-6, portrait.
H. A. Rehder, 1961. Obituary. Paul Bartsch, 1871-1960. Journal of Conchology 25(1): 41-43, pl. 3 [portrait].
C. R. Boettger, 1962. Paul Bartsch (1871-1960). Archiv for Molluskenkunde 91(1-2): 117-121.
C. E. Siedenschnur & S. G. Shetler, 1965. The botanical activities of Paul Bartsch (1871-1960). Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington 78: 275-292.

- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Bartsch: pp. 122-123].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie. I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Bartsch: p. 11].
- F. A. Ruhoff, with a biographic sketch by H. A. Rehder, 1973. Bibliography and zoological taxa of Paul Bartsch. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology* 143: 166 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 66-67.
- Henson, 1982: 4-5, 7, 14-15, 25-26, 32-37, 44-47, 51-53, 60, 77-78.
- Kiss, 1985: 35.
- Coan, 1983: 14.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- P. M. Henson, 1997. Bartsch, Paul. Pp. 65-67, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 63-128 [passim], pls. [20, 27].
- Murray, 1999: 8/9-10.
- Basch, Paul Frederick (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 197; 1987: 8.
- Basil, Pearl Aila (1902-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 197.
- Basilyan, Alexander Ernestovich (1958-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Basly, Santa Maria (1931-****; Chile)
Abbott, 1973: 197-198; 1987: 8.
- Bassé, Jan (1571?-1637; Netherlands)
E. W. Moews, 1912. Bassé (Jan). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 98.
Engel, 1986: 18.
- Bassett-Smith, P. W. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 35 [as "D. W."]
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Baster, Job (1711-1775; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 183.
Swainson, 1840: 122.
E. Montreux, 1924. Baster (Job). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 6: 74-77.
J. T. Henrard & F. P. Koumans, 1936. Korte levenbeschrijving van Dr. J. Baster, naar wien dit tijdschrift is genoemd. *Basteria* 1(1): 6-12.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 24.
H. Engel, 1941. Over een merkwaardige variant van Baster's *Natuurkundige Uitspanningen*. *Basteria* 6(1-2): 1-10.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 40-41.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. *Basteria*, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting & C. M. van Hoorn, 1967. Oude en nieuwe gegevens over leven en arbeid van Dr. Job Baster (1711-1775). *Archief Uitgegeven van het Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen* 1967: 29-70 [bibliography].
Franchini et al., 1975: 75.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1976. Standbeeld voor Dr. Job Baster (1711-1775) te Zierikzee onthuld. *Basteria* 40(4-6): 146-148 [portrait].
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1976. Van Job Baster tot gebeeldhouwde schelpenguirlandes. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 171: 557-560.
Dance, 1986: 188, 204.
Engel, 1986: 18-19.
Damkaer, 2002: 59-60.
Note: *Opiscula subseciva* (1760-1765) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Batch, Donald Lee (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198; 1987: 8.
- Batchelder, Charles Howard (1891-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Bateman, James Robert (1938-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1987: 8.
- Bates, Esther S. (****-1962?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
- Bates, John Morton (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198; 1987: 8.
- Batham, Elizabeth Joan (1917-1974; New Zealand)
J. B. Jillett, 1978. Elizabeth Joan Batham (1917-1974) M.Sc., Ph.D., F.R.S.N.Z. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 106: 23-29 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Battarra, Giovanni Antonio (****-1789; Italy)
B. Accordi, 1977 ("1976"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. *Illustrators of the Kircher Museum naturalistic collections. Geologica Romana* 15: 113-126 [Battarra: pp. 122-125; published 1773 ed. of Buonanni].
- Batten, Roger Lyman (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 522; 1987: 8-9.
- Battle, Helen Irene (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 198-199; 1987: 9.
- Baudelet, Louisa (****-1991; Belgium)
R. Duchamps, 1991. In memoriam. *Arion* 16(4): 131.
- Baudelot, Jules-Joseph-Émile (1834-1875; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 130 [one sentence obituary].
- Baudin, Nicolas [Captain] (1750-1803; France)
D. K. Wetherbee, 1986. An appraisal of Capt. Baudin, pioneer biological explorer of the West Indies. Pp. 236-248, in: D. K. Wetherbee, *Zoological exploration of Puerto Rico for endemic species*. Shelburne, Massachusetts: privately published, 248 pp.
D. K. Wetherbee, 1987. History of the early Hispaniolan malacology. Pp. 71-89, in: D. K. Wetherbee & W. J. Clench, *Catalog of the terrestrial and fluviatile mollusk fauna of Hispaniola., and an history of early Hispaniolan malacology*. Shelburne, Massachusetts: priv. publ., v + 89 pp. [Baudin: p. 76].
J. Lescure, 2001. *Les voyageurs et les naturalistes français aux Antilles (XVII-XIX siècle)*. Pp. 107-133, in: J.-L. d'Hondt & J. Lorenz, eds., *L'exploration naturaliste des Antilles et de la Guyane*. Paris: Editions du Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, 237 pp. [Baudin: pp. 115-116].
- Baudon, Auguste Adolphe (1821-1905; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1963. Auguste Baudon, seine Systematik der Pisiden, nebst biographischen Notizen. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 49-54.
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse Pisidiumcollecties. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 210: 1325-1331.
- Bauer, Georg [pen name: Agricola] (1494-1555; Germany)
Argenville, 1742: 11-12 [under Agricola].
Capellini, 1902: 92.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 4.
M. C. Bandy & J. A. Bandy, 1955. "De Natura Fossilium." *Textbook of Mineralogy by Georgius Agricola [translation]*. Geological Society of America, Special Paper 63: xiv + 240 pp., frontispiece.
Franchini et al., 1975: 58.
S. J. Gould, 1999. Bacon, brought home. *Natural History* 108(5): 28-33, 72-78.
- Bauer, Hugo Charles (1908-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 199.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1978*: 86 [1979].
Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Bauer, Laura Margaret [Williams] (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 199-200; 1987: 9.
- Bauer, W. H. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
- Baugham, John L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 1.
- Bauhin, Jean (1541-****; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 16-17.
- Bauman, Albert J. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 9.

- Bavay, Arthur René Jean Baptiste (1840-1923; France)
 H. Fischer, 1924. Liste des publications malacologiques d'A. Bavay. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 175-179.
 É. Lamy, 1924. A. Bavay. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 172-175.
 Dance, 1986: 165, 204.
 Coomans, 1989: 29.
 Trew, 1990: 66.
 Duchamps, 1999: 6.
 J. Lescure, 2001. Les voyageurs et les naturalistes français aux Antilles (XVII-XIX siècle). Pp. 107-133, in: J.-L. d'Hondt & J. Lorenz, eds., *L'exploration naturaliste des Antilles et de la Guyane*. Paris: Editions du Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, 237 pp. [Bavay: pp. 128-129].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Baxa, Dorothy May (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
- Baxter, Helen Elwell (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 522; 1987: 9.
- Baxter, Rae (1929-1991; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200; 1987: 9.
 J. H. McLean, 1992. Obituary: Rae Baxter, 1929-91. *The Nautilus* 106(3): 125-126 [portraits].
- Bayan, Joseph Félix Ferdinand (1845-1874; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 96 [short obituary].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 26.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 50.
- Bayarres, Guido (****-1981; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 101-102.
 E. Duarte, 1981. Obituario de Guido Bayarres. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 5(40): ii.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Bayer, Charles Gustave François Hubert (1887-1956; Netherlands)
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1952. Bij het afscheid van Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 43: 380.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1956. In memoriam Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 65: 625.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1956. In memoriam Dr. Ch. Bayer. *Vakblad voor Biologen* 36(7): 141-142.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam Ch. Bayer. *Basteria* 21(3): 29-31 [partial bibliography].
 Bruggen, 1977: 12 [portrait].
 Engel, 1986: 19.
- Bayer, Frederick Merke (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 200-201; 1987: 9.
 Rehder, 1997: 135, 139.
 B. L. Burch, 2001. Dr. Frederick M. Bayer – A fine zoologist with a rare depth of knowledge, memory, and a great follow-through in literature. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 363-364.
 S. D. Cairns & C. G. Messing, 2001. Foreword, pp. v-vi, in: Commemorative volume for the 80th birthday of Frederick M. Bayer in 2001. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: i-vi, 1-364, frontispiece [portrait].
 D. Faulkner, 2001. Ted Bayer – remembered. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 360-361.
 K. M. Muzik, 2001. Tea and sympathy (and Octocorals). *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 357.
 L. P. Thomas, 2001. His eyes are very high. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 362.
 R. C. Work, 2001. Ted – looking back. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington* 10: 358-359.
- Bayer, L. (****-****; Belgium/Africa)
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bayfield, _____ [Captain] (18**-****; Canada)
- Bayle, Claude Emile (1819-1895; France)
 H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 109-110.

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 26.
Cleevely, 1983: 51.
- Bayne, Brian Leicester (1938-****; Trinidad/U.K.)
D. R. Livingstone, 2004. Honored life member. Brian L. Bayne. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 23(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- Bayne, Christopher Jeffrey (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 201; 1987: 9.
- Baynes, Una M. (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Baynham, A. W. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 76.
- Bazata, Kenneth Rudolf (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 201; 1987: 9.
- Beach, Howard W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 50 [portrait].
- Beadle, Elias Root [Reverend] (1812-1879; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 67.
Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Beal, James Hartley (1861-1945; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. The Beal collection. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.
P. H. Reed, 1946. Dr. James Hartley Beal 1862-1945. *The Mollusca* (Tavares, Florida) 1(8): 115.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 22 [1947].
Abbott, 1973: 67.
Davies, F. R. E., 1985. The Beal-Maltbie Shell Museum. *Shellnews from Vancouver* 6(2): 7-8.
Dance, 1986: 204.
- Bean, William, II (1787-1866; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 215.
Dean, 1936: 237-238.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 27.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Bean: p. 77].
Jackson, 1945: 8.
N. F. McMillan & E. F. Greenwood, 1972. The Beans of Scarborough, a family of naturalists. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(3): 152-161.
- I. Massey, 1978. The William Bean shell collection – Wood End Museum of Natural History, Scarborough. *Porcupine Newsletter* 1(6): 95-97 [reprinted from *Biological Curators Group Newsletter* 9 (June 1978)].
Cleevely, 1983: 51.
Dance, 1986: 204.
Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bearse, David Trow (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bearss, Ruth M. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 10.
- Beasley, Clark Wayne (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Beatty, George D. (1881-1958; U.S.A.)
H. M. Smith, 1959. George D. Beatty. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 103.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 60 [1959].
Abbott, 1973: 67.
- Beau, M. [Commandant] (****-1858; Martinique)
P. Fischer, 1859. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 7(4): 393 [short obituary].
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Beau: p. 120].
Dance, 1986: 162.
Trew, 1990: 66.
- Beauchamp, William Martin (1830-1925; U.S.A.)
B. Smith, 1926. William Martin Beauchamp. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 138-140.
Abbott, 1973: 67-68.
- Beaufort, Lieven Ferdinand de (1879-1968; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 186; 1950: 141.
Voous, 1995: 132-133 [portrait].
- Beaumont, Walter Ibbotson (1861/1862-1912; U.K.)
- Beaven, G. Francis (1904-1964; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 68.

- Beaven, Grace (****-1972; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1972. Dr. Grace Beaven. New York Shell Club Notes 181: 4.
- Beccari, Odoardo (1843-1920; Italy)
- Beche, H. T. De la; see: De la Beche, H. T.
- Becher, Eduard (1856-1886; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 393.
- Beck, Geoffrey (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 6.
- Beck, Henrik Henriksen (1799-1863; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 205.
 Fouché, 1995: 7.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Beck, Mrs. R. G. (****-1961; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960: 76 [1961].
- Becker, Albert F. (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 522-523; 1987: 10.
- Becker, Herman Francis (1848-1917; South Africa)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1917. Obituary notice: Dr. H. F. Becker. Journal of Conchology 15(7): 221.
 Barnard, 1965: 6.
 Trew, 1990: 66.
 Fouché, 1995: 6.
- Béclard, Ferdinand-Charles-Victor-Joseph (1848-1897; Belgium)
 H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 47 [one sentence obituary].
- Beddome, Charles Edward (1839-1898; Australia)
 S. R. Roberts, 1898. C. E. Beddome. The Nautilus 12(7): 80.
 Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 3(5): 295.
 W. Kobelt, 1899. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 31(1-2): 32.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948, Catalogues and collections. 33. *Catalogue of Tasmanian marine shells, prepared by Lieut. C. E. Beddome for the Tasmanian Court at the International Fisheries Exhibition, London, 1883*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(5): 198.
 Dance, 1986: 205.
 I. Loch, 1987. C. E. Beddome – Malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 3 pp.
 Trew, 1990: 66; 1993: 76.
- Beddome, Richard Henry [Colonel] (1830-1911; U.K./India)
 H. H. Godwin-Austen, 1912. [Obituary]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(2): 51-52 [list of malacological publications].
 P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. C[olonel] R. Beddome. Journal de Conchyliologie 60(4): 357-358.
 Dance, 1986: 205.
 Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Bède-Lebbe, ____ (****-****; Belgium/Africa)
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bednall, William Tompson (1838-1915; Australia)
 C. Hedley, 1916. Obituary notice. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(2-3): 58.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 342, pl. 47; 1927b: 147, pl. 19 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 205.
 Black, 1998: 10.
- Bedova, Praskovya Vladimirovna (1968-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Bedoya Romero, José (1962-2002; Spain)
 D. M. Lamprare, 2003. Necrológica de José Bedoya Romero. Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología 39: 26 [portrait].
- Beebe, William (1877-1962; U.S.A.)
 C. G. Gould, 2004. The remarkable life of William Beebe: explorer and naturalist. Washington, D.C.: Island Press/Shearwater Books, xv + 447 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Beecher, Charles Emerson (1856-1904; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1904. Professor Charles Emerson Beecher. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 1(6): 284-286, pl. 10 [biography, portrait].

- R. H. Chittenden, et al., 1904. Professor Charles E. Beecher. *Yale Alumni Weekly* 13(22): 487-489.
- J. M. Clarke, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher, Oct. 9, 1856 – Feb. 14, 1904. *American Geologist* 34(1): 1-13, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. *Science* 19(481): 453-455.
- R. T. Jackson, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. *American Naturalist* 38(450): 407-426, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. Schuchert, 1904. Charles Emerson Beecher. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 17(102): 411-422, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1909. Biographical memoir of Charles Emerson Beecher, 1856-1904. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 6: 57-70, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 29-30.
- C. Goodrich, 1943. The Walker-Beecher paper of 1876 on the Mollusca of the Ann Arbor area. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 475: 1-26 [Beecher: pp. 2-4].
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [De Tarr & Beecher: pp. 69-70].
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Beecher: p. 158].
- Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Remington, 1977: 33 [portrait].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 52.
- Beechey, Desmond L. (****-****; Australia)
- Beechey, Frederick William (1796-1856; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1857. Frederick William Beechey. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 8: 283-287.
- Ewan, 1955: 43.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Spencer, 1986: 323.
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- J. K. Laughton & A. Lambert, 2004. Beechey, Frederick William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 4: 802-803 [portrait].
- Beeler, Irene (1930-1990; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1990. [Irene Beeler]. *American Conchologist* 18(4): 13 [portrait].
- Beeston, Harry J. (1865-1962; U.K.)
- H. E. J. Biggs, 1962. Obituary. Harry Beeston, 1865-1962. *Journal of Conchology* 25(3): 132, pl. 7 [portrait].
- Beetle, D. E.; see: Pillmore, D. E.
- Beets, Cornelius (1916-1995; Netherlands)
- L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Beets: pp. 63-66; portrait].
- G. E. Groot, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978, a retrospect. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 3-25 [portrait].
- C. F. Winkler-Prins, 1996. Dr. C. Beets (1916-1995) and the 'Rijksmuseum van Geology en Mineralogie'. *Scripta Geologica* 113: 1-15 [portrait, list of taxa].
- C. F. Winkler Prins, 1996. In memoriam Dr. C. Beets (1916-1995). *Basteria* 59(4-6): 141-148. [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Begley, Lew Merrel (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Behr, Hans Herman (1818-1904; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 68.
- Behrens, David William (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 10.
- Behrens, Michael David (1974-****; U.S.A.) [son of D. W. Behrens]
- Beima, Elte Martens (1801-1873; Netherlands)
- G. A. Wumkes, 1924. Beima (Elte Martens). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 6: 92-93.

- Engel, 1986: 21.
- Belcher, Edward [Sir] (1799-1877; U.K.)
 J. K. Loughlin, 1885. Belcher, Sir Edward. Dictionary of National Biography 2: 142-143.
 Smith, 1906: 705.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 30.
 Tomlin, 1941: 158.
 Ewan, 1955: 43.
 Cleevely, 1983: 52-53.
 Tozer: 1984: 41-43, 109, 113 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 135, 205.
 Trew, 1990: 66; 1993: 76.
 Fouché, 1995: 7.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
 J. K. Laughton & A. Lambert, 2004. Belcher, Sir Edward. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 4: 876-877.
- Belcik, Francis Peter (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Belding, David Lawrence [M.D.] (1884-1970; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 68.
 The works of David L. Belding, M.D., biologist. Barnstable, Massachusetts: Cape Cod Cooperative Extension.
- Bell, Alfred (1835-1925; U.K.) [brother of R. G. Bell]
 H. Schlesch, 1926. Nachrufe. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 58(5): 238-239.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 31.
 Cleevely, 1983: 53.
 Dance, 1986: 205.
 Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bell, Robert, Jr. (1841-1917; Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 30.
 Abbott, 1973: 68-69.
- Bell, Robert George (1833-1888) [brother of A. Bell]
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 31.
 Cleevely, 1983: 53.
- Bell, Raoul Sunday [Roy] (1882-1966; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343, pl. 47; 1927b: 148, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Bell, Ross Taylor (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 202-203; 1987: 10.
- Bell, Thomas (1792-1880; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 31.
 Cleevely, 1983: 53.
 R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Bell, Thomas. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 4: 975-977 [portrait].
- Bell-Marley, Harold Walter (1873-1946; U.K./South Africa)
 R. N. Kilburn, 1995. H. W. Bell-Marley, pioneer South African collector. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 24: 11.
- Bellardi, Luigi (1818-1889; Italy)
 F. Sacco, 1889. Louis Bellardi, notice biographique et bibliographique. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 24: v-viii [bibliography].
 Anonymous, 1890. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 46: 52-53.
 W. T. Blanford, 1890. The anniversary address of the president ... Luigi Bellardi Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [of London] 46(3)(182) [Proceedings of the Geological Society of London]: 52-53.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 38(1): 91.
 F. Sacco, 1890 ["1889"]. Luigi Bellardi, Cenni biografici. Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana 14(4): 153-155 [bibliography].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 31.
 A. V. Carozzi, 1970. Bellardi, Luigi. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 1: 587 [partial bibliography].
 [F. Ghisotti], 1973. Malacologi Italiani Illustrati. Luigi Bellardi. Conchiglie 9(7-8): i-ii.
 Papavero, 1973: 349-351.
 E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1981. Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte I. Museo

- Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino. Cataloghi VI: 327 pp. [portraits of Bellardi & Sacco].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 54.
- E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, M. Novelli, G. Opesso, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1984. Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte II. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino. Cataloghi VII: 484 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- B. A. Marshall, 1991. Dates of publication and supraspecific taxa of Bellardi and Sacco's (1873-1904) "I molluschi dei terreni terziari Piemonte e della Liguria" and Sacco's "Catalogo paleontologico del bacino terziario del Piemonte". *The Nautilus* 105(3): 104-115.
- B. Merlino & F. Campanino, 2002 ["2001"]. Supplemento al "Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco" – Parte I e II (Cephalopoda, Gastropoda, Amphineura, Scaphopoda). Aggiunte e variazioni. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturale, Bollettino (Turin) 19(1): 5-71.
- Bellekin [Belgien], Cornelis (****-****), Jean (?1597-1636) & Jan (1636-****) (all Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 208 [footnote].
- Dance, 1986: 57.
- Engel, 1986: 21.
- Bellmer, Harold David (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 10.
- Bellows, Howard Parry (1852-1934; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1935. Dr. Howard P. Bellows. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 103-104.
- Abbott, 1973: 69.
- Belon [Bellon], Pierre (1517-1564; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 13.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124.
- Swainson, 1834: 10-12; 1840: 123-126.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1932. Recherches sur l'Histoire de la conchyliologie. 2nd partie. Pierre Belon. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 76(3): 217-251 [descriptions cited by Linnaeus].
- Schizzerotto et al., 1975: 59.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. Bollettino Malacologico 19(5-8): 153-168.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: II "Nautilo" conclusioni. Nota bibliografica. Bollettino Malacologico 20(5-8): 175-186.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1986. Sur les mollusques énumérés ou décrits par Pierre Bellon (1553). Mosman, Australia: privately published, 2 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 17.
- A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Belon: p. 70].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 40.
- Note: *De aquatilibus, libris duo ...* (1553) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Belt, Anthony (****-1952; U.K.)
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Beltrani, Vito (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bendall, Wilfrid (****-****; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17
- Bender, Gisela Marie Julie (1896-****; Germany)
- Mayer, 1974: 478.
- Beneden, Édouard van (1846-1910; Belgium) [son of P.-J. van Beneden]
- H. von Winiwarter, 1911 ["1910"]. Édouard van Beneden. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 45: 283-296, pl. [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
- Duchamps, 1982: 40-41, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Beneden, Pierre-Joseph van (1809-1894; Belgium)
- W.H.F., 1895. Pierre Joseph van Beneden. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 57: xx-xxii.

- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 76.
- P. Pelseneer, 1896 [“1894”]. P.-J. van Beneden, malacologiste; notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 29: v-ix.
- A. Kemna, 1910 [“1909”]. P.-J. van Beneden, la vie et l’oeuvre d’un zoologiste. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique* 44: 205-324, pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
- Duchamps, 1982: 39-40, pl. 2.
- Cleevely, 1983: 54.
- J. A. Massard & G. Geimer, 2002. A survey of the history of freshwater bryozoology in Belgium and Luxembourg. Pp. 133-170, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Beneden: pp. 137-146, portrait].
- Benedict, James Everard (1854-1940; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 69.
- Benett, Etheldred (1776-1845; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
Cleevely, 1983: 54.
- E. E. Spamer, A. E. Bogan & H. S. Torrens, 1989. Recovery of the Etheldred Benett collection of fossils mostly from Jurassic-Cretaceous strata of Wiltshire, England, analysis of the taxonomic nomenclature of Benett (1831), and notes and figures of type specimens contained in the collection. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 141: 115-180.
- S. E. Nash, 1990. The collections and life history of Etheldred Benett (1776-1845). *The Wiltshire Archaeological and Natural History Magazine* 83: 163-169.
- M. R. S. Creese & T. M. Creese, 1994. British women who contributed to research in the geological sciences in the nineteenth century. *British Journal for the History of Science* 27(1): 23-54.
- H. S. Torrens, E. Benamy, E. B. Daeschler, E. E. Spamer, & A. E. Bogan, 2000. Etheldred Benett of Wiltshire, England, the first lady geologist – her fossil collection in the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, and the rediscovery of “lost” specimens of Jurassic Trigoniidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) with their soft anatomy preserved. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 150: 59-123.
- M. Kölbl-Ebert, 2002. British geology in the early nineteenth century: a conglomerate with a female matrix. *Earth Sciences History* 21(1): 3-25.
- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Benett, Etheldred. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 5: 71-72 [portrait].
- Bennard, Bruce Clayton (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bennett, C.; see Tankerville, C. B.
- Bennett, Charles George [Rusty] (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 10.
- Bennett, George F. [M.D.] (1804-1893; Australia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 32.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948, *Catalogues and collections*. 31. *A catalogue of the specimens of natural history and miscellaneous curiosities deposited in the Australian Museum*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 197.
- Cleevely, 1983: 54.
Trew, 1990: 66.
- Bennett, Jo (19**-****; U.S.A.) & Rust (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Bennett, Michael E. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 10.
- Bennett, Sally (1939-****; U.K./U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 523; 1987: 11.
- Bennis, Sylvia A. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 203; 1987: 11.
- Benoit, Luigi (1804-1890; Italy)
P. Bouchet, 1982. Date de publication de la “Conchigliologia vivente marina della Sicilia” d’Aradas et Benoit. *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(7-8): 177-180
- Dance, 1986: 160, 205.

- Trew, 1990: 66.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bensley, Cyril John Frank (1894-1955; U.K.)
C. P. Castell, 1957. Obituary. J. F. Bensley, 1894-1955. *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 213-214.
- Benson, William Henry (1803-1870; U.K./India/South Africa)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [as "Hugh"].
Melvill, 1890: 217.
Dean, 1936: 240.
Barnard, 1965: 7.
Dance, 1986: 179, 205.
Trew, 1987: 76.
Fouché, 1995: 7.
F. Naggs, 1997. William Benson and the early study of land snails in British India and Ceylon. *Archives of Natural History* 24(1): 37-88.
K. Auffmanberg, 2000. Historical malacology: William Benson (1803-1870). *American Conchologist* 28(1): 24.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bent, James Theodore (1852-1897; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 76; 1993: 76.
E. Baigent, 2004. Bent, (James) Theodore. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 5: 209-210.
- Bent, Mabel Virginia Anna Hall-Dare (****-1929; U.K.) [spouse of J. T. Bent]
Smith, 1906: 721-722.
E. Baigent, 2004. Bent, (James) Theodore. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 5: 209-210.
- Bentham Jutting, Woutera Sophie Suzanna van [Tera] [van der Feen] (1899-1991; Netherlands)
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 50-51.
L. J. M. Butot, 1961. Mevrouw W. S. S. van der Feen – van Bentham Jutting: Officier in de Orde von Oranje Nassau. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 96: 979.
- H. Engel & P. J. van der Feen, 1964. The life of Woutera S. S. van Bentham Jutting; C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1964. *Bibliography and list of new names. Beaufortia* 11(130): 1-21 [portrait].
A. Zilch. 1965. Ehrendoktor für Frau van der Feen-van Bentham Jutting. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(6): 86.
Bruggen, 1977: 21 [portrait].
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1979. Gelukwens aan Mevrouw Van der Feen, te Domburg. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 186: 838-839.
Engel, 1986: 22.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1989. Oud-redacteur Basteria Mevrouw van der Feen–van Bentham Jutting op haar negentigste verjaardag geëerd [90th birthday]. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 2 [portrait].
H. E. Coomans, 1991. In memoriam W. S. S. van der Feen–van Bentham Jutting, 1899-1991. *Basteria* 55(1-3): 55-59 [portrait; bibliography and taxa since 1964].
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1992. Herinneringen aan "De Wael," Domburg. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 269: 1068-1074.
- Bentinck, M. C.; see Portland [Dutchess of]
- Bentley, C. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
G. Harris, 1943. [Bentley collection]. *The Nautilus* 57(1): 30.
- Benz, ____ (****-****; Germany)
Fouché, 1995: 7.
- Benz, Juan Messa (****-2001; Spain)
R. Muniz Soliz, 2002. Necrológica Juan Messa Benz. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* 37: 35-36.
- Bequaert, Joseph Charles (1886-1982; U.S.A.)
W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1965. Dedication to and notes on the life of J. C. Bequaert. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2: iii-ix.
Abbott, 1973: 203-204.
J. Bequaert, 1974. *Bibliography of African Mollusca. Achatina* 5: 102-113.

- Anonymous, 1982. Joseph Charles Bequaert. *New York Shell Club Notes* 280: 2.
- W. J. Clench, 1982. Joseph Charles Bequaert, 1886-1982. *The Nautilus* 96(2): 35, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Duchamps, 1999: 6.
- Beraud, _____ (****-187*; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [one sentence obituary].
- Berckel, Gerard van (1670?-1746; Netherlands);
Berckel, Willem van (1679-1759; Netherlands) [brothers]
Engel, 1986: 23.
- Berendt, Karl Hermann (1817-****; Germany/Nicaragua/México)
Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
- Bereza, Daniel J. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 204; 1987: 11.
- Berg, Carlos (1843-1902; Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 69.
- Berg, Clifford Osburn (1912-1987; U.S.A.)
A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1987. Clifford Osburn Berg (1912-1987). *Malacology Data Net* 1(6): 137-140 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Berg, Fred (1888-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. Fred Berg. *Tabulata* 4(3): 23.
- Berg, Jean Meade (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 204; 1987: 11.
- Berg, Kaj (1899-1972; Denmark)
Spärck, 1953: xiii-xiv.
A. M. Hemmingsen, 1972. Kaj Berg, 13 maj 1899 – 14. marts 1972. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening* 135: 139-152 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Wolff, 1993: 217, 219.
- Bergen, Carl August [Carolus Augustus] von (1704-1760; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 185.
- Swainson, 1840: 126.
- Bergenhayn, J. Richard M. (1889-196*; Sweden)
- Berger, Viktor Yakovlevich (1943-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8.
- Bergeron, Eugene (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 204-205; 1987: 11.
- Bergh, Ludwig Sophus Rudolph (1824-1909; Denmark) [middle names wrongly transposed by some authors]
W. H. Dall, 1909. Ludwig Rudolph Sophus Bergh. *The Nautilus* 23(5): 72.
W. H. Dall, 1909. Ludwig Rudolph Sophus Bergh. *Science* 30(766): 304.
A. Vayssière, 1910. *Nécrologie. Rudolph Bergh. Journal de Conchyliologie* 58(1): 110-119. [portrait; bibliography].
H. Schlessch, 1946. Rudolph Bergh. *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 225-226.
R. Winckworth, 1946. On Bergh's *Malacologische Untersuchungen*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 20-22.
Barnard, 1965: 7.
R. Burn, 1978. Publication dates of Bergh's 1879 papers describing American chromodorids. *The Veliger* 20(3): 198-299.
Dance, 1986: 205.
Wolff, 1993: 216.
Fouché, 1995: 8.
Note: *Malacologische Untersuchungen, Theil II-VI* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1876-1904) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
Note: *Challenger* nudibranch work available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcentury-science.org/>
- Bergland, Conrad Luis (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Bergman, Albert Carl (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Bergström, Pieter Laurentius (1928-2002; Netherlands)
R. G. Moolenbeek, 2003. Pieter Laurentius Bergström (6.8.1928 – 15.4.2002). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse*

- Malacologische Vereniging 331: 34 [biography].
- Bérillon, _____ (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 205.
- Beringer, Carl Christoph (1899-1955; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 58.
- Beringer, Johann Bartholomäus Adam (1667-1740; Germany)
H. Crosse, 1866. *Curiosités bibliographiques – Une mystification scientifique au XVIII^e siècle*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 76-79.
Capellini, 1902: 96-97.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 34.
J. L. Baily, Jr., 1953. A forgotten episode in the history of paleontology. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1952*: 33.
J. B. A. Beringer, translated and edited by M. E. Jahn & D. J. Woolf, 1963. *The lying stones of Dr. Johann Bartholomew Adam Beringer, being his Lithographiae wirceburgensis*. Berkeley, California: University of California, xiv + 221 pp., 24 p. of pls.
A. M. Keen, 1977. Paleontological hoaxes. *Natural History* 86(5): 24, 26, 30.
Cleevely, 1983: 55.
- Beriozkina, Valentina Ivanovna (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 8-9.
- Berk, Lambertus Hendrikus van (1868-1950?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 25.
- Berke, Ian (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Berkenhout, John (1730-1791; U.K.)
Note: *Outlines of the natural history of Great Britain and Ireland (1769)* available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Berkhey, J. Franq; see: Franq de Berkhey, J.
- Berkhout, Jan (1909-1997; Netherlands)
H. E. Coomans, 1997. In memoriam Jan Berkhout, 1909-1997. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 299: 130-131 [biography, bibliography].
G. C. Kronenberg, 1997. In memoriam Jan Berkhout 1909-1997. *Spirula* 45(2): 4-5.
- Berkum, Sip van (1920-1991; Netherlands)
- Berlandiere, Jan Luis [Jean Jouis] (1805-1851; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 69.
Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Bermudez, Joseph (****-****; Spain)
Argenville, 1742: 225-226; 1757: 167.
Dance, 1986: 185.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bermúdez y Hernández, Pedro Joaquín (1905-****; Cuba)
J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre.” *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(20): 53-62.
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 342-345 [portrait].
- Bernard, Félix (1863-1898; France)
H. Fischer, 1899. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 68-71.
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 34.
- Bernard, Frank Rheinhold (1940-1989; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 205.
A. Matsukuma, 1989. Report of Dr. Frank R. Bernard's death. *Chiribotan* 20(1-2): 38-40 [in Japanese, but with bibliography in English].
G. Jamieson, 1989. Frank Rheinhold Bernard, 1940-1989. *The Veliger* 32(3): 328.
Anonymous, 2000. About the authors ... Frank R. Bernard. P. vii, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich-Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000. *Bivalve seashells of western North America*. Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History), viii + 764 pp.
G. S. Jamieson, 2000. About Frank R. Bernard. Pp. 2-3, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich-Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000.

- Bivalve seashells of western North America. Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History), viii + 764 pp.
- Bernard, Gabriel (17**-1745; France)
Lamy, 1931: 12.
- Bernard, J. J. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Bernard, Johannes Stephanus (1718-1793; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 25.
- Bernard, M. (19**-****; Tahiti)
- Bernard, Pierre A. (19**-****; France?)
- Bernardi, A. C. (****-1863; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 87-88.
Dance, 1986: 205.
Trew, 1990: 66.
Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bernier, Julien (1848-1903; Reunion/New Caledonia)
Anonymous, 1903. *The Nautilus* 17(3): 36.
H. Fischer, 1904. *J. Bernier. Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(4): 96-98.
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Berro, Alejandro V. (19**-1959; Uruguay) [son of M. B. Berro]
Olazarri, 1975: 65.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Berro, Mariano Balbino (1833-1919; Uruguay) [father of A. V. Berro]
Olazarri, 1975: 46.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Berry, Edward Willard (1900-1968; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 69.
Cleevely, 1983: 56.
- Berry, Elmer Gratiot (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Dance, 1986: 205.
Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Berry, Josephine E. (****-1979?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
- Berry, Lloyd E. (1892-1959; U.S.A.)
- R. A. Burch, 1959. Lloyd E. Berry, 1892-1959. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 193: 15.
- Anonymous, 1959. Lloyd E. Berry dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(1): 3.
- R. A. Burch, 1960. Lloyd E. Berry, 1892-1959. *The Nautilus* 73(3): 117-118.
Abbott, 1973: 70.
- Berry, Samuel Stillman (1887-1984; U.S.A.)
F. B. Howard & R. C. French, 1973. S. Stillman Berry – Compleat amateur. *Tabulata* 6(2): 3-6 [bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 206.
J. Miller, 1976. Dr. S. Stillman Berry of the Winnecook Ranch Co. Circle South from Billings & Big Horn Basin, March 27, 1976, p. unknown [portraits].
L. Poorman, 1976. The life and times of S. Stillman Berry. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1975: 61-62.
D. R. Shasky, 1980. Oral history interviews with S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interviews 1-2, May 4, 7, 1980. Smithsonian Institution Archives, 48 pp., with photographs in plastic sleeves.
D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. Smithsonian Institution Archives, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [portraits].
S. S. Berry, 1982. The big quake at Stanford. Palo Alto [California]. April 3, 1982: 2.
[D. Stokes], 1982. Frosh (now 95) remembers the April '06 earthquake. *The Stanford Observer* April 1982: 11 [portrait].
D. Stokes, 1982. Freshman who lived through '06 quake tells his adventure. [Stanford University] *Campus Report*, April 14, 1982: 4-6 [portraits].
Cleevely, 1983: 56.
Anonymous, 1984. Stillman Berry. *Peninsula Times-Tribune* [Palo Alto, California], April 13, 1984: p. not noted.
J. W. Brookshire, 1984. Dr. S. Stillman Berry. *Shells and Sea Life* 16(5): 58-59 [portrait].

- E. V. Coan, 1984. S. Stillman Berry, 1887-1984. *The Veliger* 27(1): 99.
- C. M. Hertz, 1984. Illustrations of the types named by S. Stillman Berry in his "Leaflets in Malacology". *The Festivus* 15, Supplement: 42 pp. [see Hertz, 1999, below].
- D. Raeihle, 1984. S. Stillman Berry. *New York Shell Club Notes* 291: 5.
- Anonymous, 1985. The Berry collection goes to the Santa Barbara Museum. *The Festivus* 17(2): 23.
- C. F. E. Roper, 1985. S. Stillman Berry (1887-1984): a tribute through glimpses and reflections. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 55-61.
- M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1985. The zoological taxa and bibliography of S. Stillman Berry. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 63-82.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Coan, 1988: 98-100 [portrait].
- P. Livoni, 1988. Berry estate settled. *Redlands Daily Facts*, Sept. 25, 1988: A3, A4.
- M. Nixon, 1988. Obituaries. Samuel Stillman Berry (1887-1984). *Cephalopod Newsletter* 9: 30.
- R. E. Petit, 1988. Note on *Leaflets in Malacology*. *The Veliger* 30(4): 424.
- C. F. E. Roper, 1988. In the spirit of S. Stillman Berry. *Malacologia* 29(1): 3-5.
- N. Stuck, 1988. Buyers savoring ex-Berry home. *Redlands Daily Facts*, Sept. 25, 1988: A1, A3, A4.
- M. J. Sweeney, C. F. E. Roper & F. G. Hochberg, 1988. A catalogue of the type specimens of Recent Cephalopoda described by S. Stillman Berry. *Malacologia* 29(1) 7-19.
- M. E. Q. Pilson, 1989. The remarkable mind of S. Stillman Berry. *Shells and Sea Life* 19(5): 3.
- Martin, 1995: 29.
- Rehder, 1997: 162, 181.
- C. M. Hertz, 1999. Illustrations of the types named by S. Stillman Berry in his "Leaflets in Malacology" revised. *The Festivus* 31, Supplement: 43 pp.
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Berry: pp. 291-292].
- Berthelin, Jean-Georges (1840-1897; France)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 45.
- Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 35.
- Cleevely, 1983: 56.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Berthelot, Sabin (1794-1880; France)
- Dance, 1986: 133, 205.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 60-61.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 41.
- Bertin, Victor (****-1880; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 101-102 [short obituary].
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bertsch, Hans (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 206.
- Anonymous, 1978. Hans Bertsch. *The Festivus* 10(7): 56.
- Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Anonymous, 1995. President's distinguished teaching award winner Hans Bertsch professes wonders of science in user-friendly style. *San Diego, National University Network* 11: 5.
- Bertsch, Hermann Friedrich (1853-1922; Germany)
- Mayer, 1976: 58-59.
- Besler, Basil (1561-1629; Germany) [uncle of M. R. Besler]
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.

- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 42.
- Note: *Rariora Mvsei Besleriani quae olim Basilivs et Michael Rupertvs Besleri collegerunt* (1716) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Besler, Michael Rupert (1607-1661; Germany)
[nephew of B. Besler]
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 129.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 36.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 63-64.
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Note: *Rariora Mvsei Besleriani quae olim Basilivs et Michael Rupertvs Besleri collegerunt* (1716) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Besnossou, Nikolai Viktorovich (1931-1997; Russia)
- G. A. Afanaseva, et al., 1998. Nikolai Viktorovich Besnossou (1931-1997). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(5): 110-111 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(5): 545-546] [biography, portrait].
- Bess, Larry G. [Blair] (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 11.
- Beauvais, V. van; see Vincentius
- Betekhtina, Olga Alexandrovna (1924-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Betta, Francesco Edoardo de (1822-1896; Italy)
- H. Crosse, 1897. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.
- W. Kobelt, 1897. *Necrologie*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
- Sturany, 1901: 393.
- Betton, Stuart (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Betts, A. S. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Beu, Alan G. (1942-****; New Zealand)
- Beudeker, Christoffel (1675-1756; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 26-27.
- Beurlen, Karl (1901-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 142.
- Beverland, Adrianus (1651/52-1712?; Netherlands/ U.K.)
- A. Mulder, 1927. *Beverland (Adrianus)*. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 126.
- Engel, 1986: 27.
- Bevoordt, Cornelis van (1735?-1796; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 207 [collection sold in 1799].
- Engel, 1986: 27.
- Bewley, I. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 66 [collection sold in 1875].
- Beyrich, August Heinrich Ernst (1815-1896; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 37.
- Cleevely, 1983: 56-57.
- Tozer, 1984: 45.
- Note: *Der Conchylien de norddeutschen Tertiärgebirges* (1853) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Biagi, Vinicio (1936-2004; Italy)
- F. Giusti, 2004. *Ricordo di Vinicio Biagi*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 22(5-8): 2-3 [portrait].
- P. Piani, 2004. *Vinicio Biagi, 1936-2004*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 22(5-8): 4.
- Anonymous, 2004. *Elencio dei lavori pubblicati da Vincio Biagi*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 22(5-8): 5-6 [bibliography].
- Bianchi, Ann Goldmann (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 523; 1987: 11.
- Bianchi, Giovanni; see Plancus, J.
- Bianconi, Giovanni Giuseppe (1809-1878; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 38.
- A. Bonfitto, B. Sabelli, S. Tommasini & D. Herbert, 1994. *Marine molluscan taxa from Mozambique described by G. G. Bianconi and preserved in the Zoological Museum of the University of Bologna*. *Annals of the Natal Museum* 35: 133-138.

- Bibbey, L. Joe (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Bickel, Edwin David (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 206-207; 1987: 11-12.
- Bickmore, Albert Smith (1839-1914; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 70.
- Bidder, Anna (1903-2001; U.K.)
Anonymous, 2001. Anna Bidder. The Times (London), Oct. 18, 2001 [portrait].
L. Traub, 2001. Pioneering scientist and founding mother of a Cambridge college. The Guardian (Manchester), Oct. 10, 2001: 24 [portrait].
- Bidloo, Govert (1649-1713; Italy)
- Bielak, Helen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 207; 1987: 12.
- Bieler, Rüdiger (****-****; Germany/U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1989. Unser Glückwunsch, Rüdiger Bieler! Club Conchylia Informationen 21(1-2): 73.
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Bielz, Eduard Albrecht (1827-1898; Romania/Austria)
W. Kobelt, 1898. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 30(5-6): 95.
J. Capesius, 1899. Eduard Albert Bielz. Verhandlungen und Mitteilungen des Siebenbürgischen Vereins für Naturwissenschaften (Hermannstadt) 48: 1-24 [biography, bibliography].
Sturany, 1901: 393-394.
Dance, 1986: 205.
- Bielz, Michael (1787-1866, Romania/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 394.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 38.
Kiss, 1987: 57-58.
- Bierbower, Ruth E. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 523.
- Bierens de Haan, Johannus Abraham (1883-1958; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 145-147.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Bigelow, Henry Bryant (1879-1967; U.S.A.)
H. B. Bigelow, 1964. Memoirs of a long and active life. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Cosmos Press, 41 pp., 2 pls.
Abbott, 1973: 70.
A. C. Redfield, 1976. Henry Bryant Bigelow – October 3, 1879 – December 11, 1967. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 48: 51-80, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
D. Dobbs, 1999. Henry Bryant Bigelow, brief life of an innovative oceanographer: 1879-1967. Harvard Magazine 101(3): 46-47 [portrait].
L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp. [Bigelow: pp. 292-293].
- Biggs, Herbert Edwin James [Reverend] (1895-1973; U.K.)
H. E. J. Biggs, 1962. A little more biography. The Conchologists' Newsletter 6: 27.
T. E. Crowley, 1973. Obituary – Herbert Edwin James Biggs, 1895-1973. Journal of Conchology 28(2): 131-132, pl. 4 [portrait].
F. Ghisotti, 1973. Rev. H. E. J. Biggs (1895-1973). Lavori della Società Italiana 10: viii.
K. Smythe, 1974. Publications of the Revd. H. E. J. Biggs. Journal of Conchology 28(4): 262-263.
Cleevely, 1983: 57.
H. K. Mienis, 1994. Revd. H. E. J. Biggs (1895-1973): an update of his malacological publications, with a list of the taxa introduced by him in the Mollusca. The Conchologists' Newsletter 128: 293-295 [bibliography, list of taxa].
H. K. Mienis, 2004. Revd. H. E. J. Biggs and his archaeomalacological works. The Archaeo+Malacology Group Newsletter 5: 2-3 [partial bibliography].
- Bijnkershoek, Cornelis van (1673-1743; Netherlands)

- J. van Kuylo, 1911. Bijkershoek (Cornelis van). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 533-536 [bibliography].
Engel, 1986: 51.
- Bijur, Jerome M. (1896-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 207.
- Billings, Elkanah B. (1820-1876; Canada)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 111-112.
H. M. Ami, 1901. Brief biographical sketch of Elkanah Billings. American Geologist 27(5): 265-281, pl. 25 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 39.
La Rocque, 1962: 30.
T. H. Clark, 1971. Elkanah Billings (1820-1876) – Canada's first paleontologist. Proceedings of the Geological Association of Canada 23: 11-14 [portrait].
A. Désilets & Y. Pageau, 1972. Billings, Elkanah. Dictionary of Canadian Biography 10: 64-66.
Abbott, 1973: 70.
Cleavelly, 1983: 57.
M. J. Copeland, 1993. Elkanah Billings (1820-1876) and Joseph F. Whiteaves (1835-1909): the first two paleontologists of the Geological Survey of Canada. Earth Sciences History 12(2): 107-110 [portraits].
- Billups, A. C. (****-1914; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1914. A. C. Billups. The Nautilus 28(3): 34.
- Binder, Eugène E. (****-****; Switzerland)
E. E. Binder, 1971. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par A. [sic] Binder. Achatina, 2: 21-22.
- Bingham, Priscilla Barnes (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 207.
- Binkhorst tot [van] den Binkhorst, Jan Theodoor [Jonkheer] (1810-1876; Netherlands)
C. Ubaghs, 1886. Notice biographique du géologue Binkhorst tot den Binkhorst. Publications de la Société Historique et Archéologie dans le Duché de Limbourg 23: 441-443.
- J. van Baren, 1918. Binkhorst tot den Binkhorst (Jan Theodoor). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 151.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 40.
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1962. J. T. Binkhorst van den Binkhorst; Burgemeester en Geoloog 1810-1876. Pp. 641-660, pl. 19, in: Miscellanea Trajectensia; Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis van Maastricht. Uitgegeven door Limburgs Geschied- en Oudheidkundig Genootschap Gevestigd te Maastricht 4: 670 pp., 20 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen 15: 39-53.
Cleavelly, 1983: 57.
Engel, 1986: 27-28.
- Binney, Amos (1803-1847; U.S.A.) [father of W. G. Binney]
A. A. Gould, 1851. Biographical memoir. Pp. xi-xxix, in: A. A. Gould, ed., The terrestrial air-breathing mollusks of the United States, and the adjacent territories of North America, Described and illustrated by Amos Binney. Vol. 1. Boston: C.C. Little & J. Brown, xxix + 266 pp., 16 pls.
Tryon, 1862: 167-168.
Dall, 1888: 122-123.
H. A. Pilsbry, 1929. Binney, Amos. Dictionary of American Biography 2: 279-280.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 40.
Turner, 1952: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 70.
Dance, 1986: 205.
A. Todman, 1997. Binney, Amos. Pp. 83-84, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
E. N. Shor, 1999. Binney, Amos. American National Biography 2: 798-799.

- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [A. Binney: pp. 56-58, portrait].
- Johnson, 2004: 83, 88, fig. 2 [portrait].
- Binney, William Greene (1833-1909; U.S.A.) [son of A. Binney]
- Tryon, 1862: 176-177.
- L. P. Gratacap, 1901. Catalogue of the Binney and Bland collection of the terrestrial air-breathing mollusks of the United States and territories, in the American Museum of Natural History, with enumeration of types and figured specimens, and supplementary notes. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 14(23): 335-403. Available on-line at: <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/dspace/>
- Anonymous, 1909. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(4): 60.
- A. F. Gray, 1931. William Greene Binney. *The Nautilus* 45(2): 37-41, portrait.
- A. F. Gray, 1937. Bibliography of William Greene Binney. *The Nautilus* 50(3): 98-100; 50(4): 135-140.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- Synopsis of the species of air-breathing mollusks*, 1863 preprint – Rejected by the ICZN Opinion 432 (1956).
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- Kiss, 1983: 121.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Rehder, 1997: 21, 50, pl. [12].
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [W. G. Binney: pp. 58-59, portrait].
- Biolley, Paul (1862-1908; Switzerland/Costa Rica)
- J. F. Tristan, 1997. Semblanza de Pablo Biolley. Pp. 117-122, in: J. Monge Nájera, ed., *Moluscos: Moluscos de importancia agrícola y sanitaria en el trópico: la experiencia Costarricense / Molluscs: Molluscs of economic and sanitary importance in the tropics – the Costa Rican experience*. San Jose: Universidad de la Costa Rica, 166 pp.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bippus, Alvin C. (****-1979?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
- Biraghi, Guglielmo (1927-2001; Italy)
- “Paolo”, 2001. Good-bye, Bill. *La Conchiglia* 30(299): 57-58.
- K. Nicolay, 2001. The death of Guglielmo Biraghi. *La Conchiglia* 30(299): 58.
- Bird, J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 41.
- Cleevely, 1983: 58.
- Birkelund, Tove (1926-1986; Denmark)
- J. Callomon, 1988. Obituaries. Tove Birkelund (1928-1986). *Cephalopod Newsletter* 9: 30-31.
- J. Wiedmann, 1989. In memoriam Tove Birkelund (1928-1986). Pp. v-ix, in: J. Wiedmann, ed., *Cretaceous of the western Tethys. Proceedings of the Third International Cretaceous Symposium, Tübingen 1987*. Stuttgart: E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, xiv + 1,005 pp. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Birley, Caroline (1851-1907; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1907. Caroline Birley. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(3): 143-144.
- Anonymous, 1908. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(2): 65.
- Biserova, Lyudmila Ivanovna (1955-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Bisschop, Jan (1680?-1771; Netherlands) [brother of P. Bisschop]
- E. Wiersum, 1912. Bisschop (Jan). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 169.
- Bisschop, Pieter (1670?-1758; Netherlands) [brother of J. Bisschop]
- Engel, 1986: 28.
- Bitler, Worthington Smith (1900-1987; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 207-208.
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. The admiral is an expert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(11): 5 [portrait].

- W. E. Sage, 1986. Worthington Smith Bitler. New York Shell Club Notes 303: 2 [biography].
- Bittner, Alexander (1850-1902; Czechoslovakia/Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 394.
 Anonymous, 1902. Dr. Alexander Bittner. Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien) 1902(6): 165-170.
 Verhandlungen Geologisches Reichsanstalt, Wirm, 1902, 6:165 [not seen].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 41.
 Cleevely, 1983: 58.
 Tozer, 1984: 7, 11, 36, 55, 61-66, 75, 76, 81 [portrait].
- Bivona-Bernardi, Antonio (1778-1837; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Antonio Bivona-Bernardi. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 8(5-6): 90-91.
- Bixby, Elizabeth [Mrs. Harold M.] (?1895-1970; U.S.A.)
 D. Ræihle, 1970. Mrs. H. M. Bixby. New York Shell Club Notes 166: 1.
- Bixby, Harold McMillan (****-1965; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. Bixby]
 Anonymous, 1965. In sympathy. New York Shell Club Notes 117: 7
- Bizikov, Vyacheslav Alexandrovich (1959-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Black, Lindsay (****-1959)
 Anonymous, 1959. [note concerning death of Lindsay Black]. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian News 7(27): 2.
- Blackburn, Edward Percy [Reverend] (1862-1940; U.K.)
 C. A. B. Steel, 1972. The Reverend E. P. Blackburn and his mollusc collection. Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 353-355, pl. 14 [portrait].
- Blackmore, Humphrey Purnell [M.D.] (1835-1929; U.K.)
 Heginbothom, 1946: 460.
- Blackwelder, Blake Winfield (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 523-524.
- Blaes [Blasius], Gerhart [Gerard] (1626-1682; Belgium/Netherlands)
 A. Mulder, 1927. Blasius (Gerardus). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 7: 138-139.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 67.
- Blaeu, Pieter (1637-1706; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 29.
- Blagovetshenskiy, Ivan Viktorovich (1955-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Blaine, Alger P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Blainville, Henri Marie Ducrotay de (1777-1850; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 127.
 Anonymous, 1850. [Henri-Marie Ducrotay de Blainville]. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, No. 76 / Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 5: 1011-1013.
 S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1851. Notice sur M. Ducrotay de Blainville, etc. Journal de Conchyliologie 2(2): 123-124.
 Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 292 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
 Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 493 [Mollusca in *Faune Française*].
 A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Blainville: pp. 431-436; biography].
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343; 1927b: 148.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 42.
 F. Mané-Garzón, 1950. Centenario: Henri Marie Ducrotay de Blainville (1777-1850). Ciencia e Investigación (Buenos Aires) 6: 283-286 [biography, portrait].
 J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'Étude paléontologique de l'Inde. Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20. [notes about de Blainville; portrait on p. 12].
 Cleevely, 1983: 59.
 Dance, 1986: 198, 205.
 A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*.

- VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Blainville: pp. 25-26].
- Kohn, 1992: 191-193.
- Damkaer, 2002: 241-249 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- Note: *Manuel de malacologie et de conchologie* (1825-1827) and *Anatomie des coquilles polythalamés siphonnées* (18??) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Blair, Douglas Panton (1883-1968; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1971. Douglas Panton Blair, 1883-1968. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 421.
- Blake, Charles Henry (1901-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 153.
- Blake, James Alan (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 12.
- Blake, James Henry (1845-1941; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- R. Young, 1999. James Henry Blake's Hassler Expedition drawings. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Museum of Comparative Zoology Library, 4 pp.
- Blake, John Frederick (1839-1906; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 42.
- Cleevely, 1983: 59.
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Blake, John Wilson (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 208; 1987: 12.
- Blakeslee, Clifford Lyman (1883-1949; U.S.A.)
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I.C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Anonymous, 1949. Clifford L. Blakeslee. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948: 25, 33 [memoriam list].
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- Blanc, Albert Carlo (1906-1960; Italy)
- Bland, Horatio (****-1876; U.K.)
- J. E. Chatfield, 1999. Volutes and olives: workshop at Reading. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 151: 248.
- Bland, Louise O. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 12.
- Bland, Thomas (1809-1885; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 175-176.
- American Journal of Conchology 2(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- A. F. Gray, 1884. A complete list of the scientific papers of Thomas Bland, F. G. S. from 1852 to 1883. Salem, Massachusetts: Salem Press, 12 pp.
- Anonymous, 1885. Thomas Bland. *Science* 6(145): 440.
- W. G. Binney, 1885. Obituary ... Thomas Bland. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 3) 30[130](179): 407-408.
- W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(11-12): 188.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 119-120.
- D. S. Martin, et al., 1886. Mr. Thomas Bland. *Transactions of the New York Academy of Sciences* 5(7-8): 278-280.
- Dall, 1888: 127-129.
- L. P. Gratacap, 1901. Catalogue of the Binney and Bland collection of the terrestrial air-breathing mollusks of the United States and territories, in the American Museum of Natural History, with enumeration of types and figured specimens, and supplementary notes. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 14(23): 335-403. Available on-line at: <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/dspace/>
- F. E. Ross, 1929. Bland, Thomas. *Dictionary of American Biography* 2: 357.
- W. J. Clench, 1933. The Thomas Bland collection of American land shells. *The Nautilus* 47(2): 79-80.
- Turner, 1952: 5.

- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Bland: p. 52].
- Barnard, 1965: 36.
- Abbott, 1973: 71.
- Kiss, 1984: 35.
- Dance, 1986: 205.
- Coomans, 1989: 30-31.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Blanding, William (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Blaney, Dwight (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Blanford, Henry Francis (1834-1893; U.K./India)
[brother of W. T. Blanford]
- W. T. Blanford, 1894. Henry Francis Blanford. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 54: xii-xix.
- T. G. Bonney, 1901. Blanford, Henry Francis. *Dictionary of National Biography (Supplement)* 22: 217 [partial bibliography].
- Smith, 1906: 719.
- Tozer, 1984: 43, 45.
- Dance, 1986: 149, 205.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1993: 77.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- A. Grout, 2004. Blanford, Henry Francis. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 175-176.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 2004. The impact of travels on scientific knowledge: William Thomas Blanford, Henry Francis Blanford, and the Geological Survey of India, 1851-1889. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(9): 117-137 [portrait].
- Blanford, William Thomas (1832-1905; U.K./India)
[brother of H. F. Blanford]
- Anonymous, 1905. Eminent living geologists: William Thomas Blanford. *Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5)* 2(1): 1-15, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1905. Obituary. W. T. Blanford. *Geological Magazine (ser. 5)* 2(7): 336.
- Anonymous, 1906. Obituary notices *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(2): 64-66, pl. 6 [portrait, bibliography].
- Smith, 1906: 716 [as "Blandford"].
- T. G. B., 1907. William Thomas Blanford, 1832-1905. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 79: xxvii-xxxii.
- T. G. Bonney, 1912. Blanford, William Thomas. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1901-1911*: 178-179.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 43.
- Cleevely, 1983: 59.
- Tozer, 1984: 43, 69.
- Dance, 1986: 149, 205.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 66-67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 2004. The impact of travels on scientific knowledge: William Thomas Blanford, Henry Francis Blanford, and the Geological Survey of India, 1851-1889. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(9): 117-137 [portrait].
- D. T. Moore, 2004. Blanford, William Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 176-177.
- Blank, Mark Yakovlevich (1930-1997; Russia)
- O. V. Amitrov, et al., 1998. Mark Yakovlevich Blank (1930-1997). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(5): 112 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(5): 547] [biography, portrait].
- Blankenship, Billy Shaw (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12.
- Blaschka, Leopold (1822-1895; Germany) & Rudolf (1857-1939; Germany)
- C. G. Kessler & H. D. Russell, 1978. Leopold and Rudolf Blaschka's nudibranch glass models. *The Nautilus* 92(4): 167-172.
- C. Meechan, 1996. A glass menagerie: the works of Leopold and Rudolph Blaschka. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 138: 690-697.
- H. Reiling, 1998. The Blaschkas' glass animal models: origins of design. *Journal of Glass Studies, Corning Museum of Glass (Corning, New York)* 40: 105-126.

- H. Reiling, 2002. Glass models of soft bodied animals: the relation between Blaschka, Frič, and the National Museum. *Časopis Národního Muzea, Řada přírodovědná* (Prague) 171(1-4): 81-84.
- Blaschke, Friedrich (****-1911; Germany)
- Blaser, James Frederick (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12.
- Blasius, Wilhelm (1845-1913; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1913. [Blasius]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 45(3): 151.
- Blauner, Bernhard Friedrich (****-1853; Switzerland)
H. van der Schalie, 1948. The land and fresh-water mollusks of Puerto Rico. *Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan, Miscellaneous Publications* 50: 134 pp., 14 pls. [Blauner: p. 11].
- Blatchley, Willis Stanley (1859-1940; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1941. Necrology. Willis Stanley Blatchley. *Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Sciences* 50: 1-2 [portrait].
- Blazka, Franz Ladislav (1866-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 394.
- Bleakney, John Sherman (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 209; 1987: 12-13.
- Bledsoe, William Daniel (1920-1987; U.S.A.)
I. Court & R. T. Abbott, 1988. William Daniel Bledsoe (1920-1987). *American Conchologist* 16(3): 16 [portrait].
D. Ræihle, 1988. William D. Bledsoe. *New York Shell Club Notes* 306: 14.
Rehder, 1997: 183-184.
- Bleek, W. H. L. (1827-1875; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Bleuville [du Bocage]. Jean Baptiste Thomas (1692-1783; France)
Argenville, 1757: 146.
- Bligh, Elizabeth [née Betham] (1754-1812; U.K.) [spouse of W. Bligh]
Anonymous, 1812. [Obituary for Mrs. Bligh]. *Gentleman's Magazine for May* 1812: 436-437.
Tomlin, 1942b: 28; 1942d: 99.
Dance, 1976: 47.
J. M. Cate, 1977. Bligh's second bounty. *The Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report* 10: 8.
Dance, 1986: 105-106.
Trew, 1990: 67.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
- Bligh, William [Admiral] (1754-1817; U.K.)
Dance, 1976: 47.
J. M. Cate, 1977. Bligh's second bounty. *The Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report* 10: 8.
Dance, 1986: 105.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45.
A. Frost, 2004. Bligh, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 214-216 [portrait].
- Blijenburgh, Cornelius van (1545-1618; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 11.
Engel, 1986: 33.
- Blöcher, Manfred (1929-****; Germany)
- Block, Norman Louis (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Blocquery, W. N. M. van de (****-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 175
- Blok, Arthur (1882-1974; U.K.)
A. Blok, 1964. Still more autobiography. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 11: 63-64.
H. K. Mienis, 1975. Arthur Blok. *Jerusalem: Hebrew University, Zoological Museum*, 12 pp. [portrait].
T. Pain, 1976. Obituary. Arthur Blok, 1882-1974. *Journal of Conchology* 29(1): 67-68 [bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 206.
Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bloklander, August E. M. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
R. M. van Urk, 1991. Een malacoloog uit de beginperiode. *Het Zeepaard* 50: 18-20.
J. Lucas, 1991. Een malacoloog uit de beginperiode 2. *Het Zeepaard* 51: 116-117.

- Blomefield, L.; see Jenyns, L.
- Blomhoff, Jan Cock [Koch Blomhof] (1779-1853; Netherlands)
 W. C. Muller, 1911. Blomhoff. Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 374-375.
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 173.
 Engel, 1986: 60-61.
- Bloomer, Harry Howard (1866-1960; U.K.)
 S. P. Dance, 1960. Obituary. H. H. Bloomer, 1866-1960. *Journal of Conchology* 24(12): 448-449, pl. 11 [portrait].
 A. E. Ellis, 1961. Harry Howard Bloomer, *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 172(1): 129-130.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Blondel d'Azaincourt (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 64.
- Blum, Isaak (1833-1903; Germany)
 H. Reichenbach, 1903. Isaak Blum. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1903: 160*-164*, frontispiece [biography, portrait, list of taxa named after Blum].
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Blume, Werner (1887-1965; Germany)
 A. Zilch, 1965. Werner Blume (1887-1965). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(7): 107-108 [bibliography].
 A. Zilch, 1971. Nachträge zu den malakologischen Veröffentlichungen von W. Blume. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(20): 293-294 [list of taxa].
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Blume: p. 11].
 A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. List of papers on African non-marine Mollusca by W. Blume. *Achatina* 4: 61.
 Kiss, 1987: 58.
 Fechter, 1992: 47.
- Blumenbach, Johann Friedrich (1752-1840; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1840. [John Friedrich Blumenbach]. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London*, No. 45/Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 4: 265-267.
 Swainson, 1840: 129.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 44.
 A. J. Kohn, 1966. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. III. The species described by Gmelin and Blumenbach in 1791. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 46(308): 73-102, pls. 1-3.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 60.
 Kohn, 1992: 56-57.
- Boaz, Ruth Lavonne (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- Bocage, José Vicente Barboza du (1823-1907; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 107-108, pl. [1].
- Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313-1375; Italy)
 Edwards, 1967: 15.
- Boccone, Paolo (1633-1704; Italy)
 Argenville, 1742: 21-22.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
 B. Accordi, 1976 ("1975"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. Paolo Boccone (1633-1704) – a practically unknown excellent geo-paleontologist of the 17th century. *Geologica Romana* 14: 353-359.
 Morello, 1988: 269-271, 279.
- Bock, Carl (****-****; ****)
 Smith, 1906: 715.
 Trew, 1990: 67; 1993: 77.
- Bock, Karl Alfred Sixten (1884-1946; Sweden)
 K. A. Rodgers & R. Oleröd, 1988. A catalog of zoological specimens collected from Tuvalu (Ellice Islands) by Sixten Bock, 1917. *Pacific Science* 42(3-4): 300-305.
- Böckh de Nagysúr, János [= Johann] (1840-1909; Hungary)

- L. Roth, 1909. Todesanzeigen. Johann Böckh de Nagysúr. Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien) 1909(8): 179-181.
- Tozer, 1984: 54, 55 [portrait].
- Body, Ralph Lawrence (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Boeckel, Werner (1903-1941; Germany)
W. R. Schlickum, 1942. Werner Boeckel. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 74(4): 160.
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 145 [portrait].
- Boeke, Jan [M.D.] (****-****; Netherlands)
- Boekschoten, G. J. (1933-****; Netherlands)
L. Butot, 1969. Promotie G. J. Boekschoten. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 131: 1408.
- Boerman, Dirk Jacob (1911-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 35.
D. Boerman, 1988. Afscheid – een biografisch getint stukje geschiedenis. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 240: 371-375 [autobiography].
- Boes, Adriaan Gerbrand (1864-1951; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 182.
Engel, 1986: 36.
- Boettger, Caesar [Cäsar] Rudolf (1888-1976; Germany) [nephew of Oskar Boettger]
H. Reichenbach-Klinke, 1960. Professor Dr. C. R. Boettger 70 Jahre. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 3-6. [biography].
F. Schaller, 1960. Zum 70. Geburtstag von Prof. Dr. C. R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
D. Teschner, 1960. Verzeichniss der Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Caesar R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 13(1): 6-14 [bibliography].
F. Schaller, 1963. Professor Dr. C. R. Boettger 75 Jahre. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 16(4): 49 [biography].
D. Teschner, 1963. Verzeichniss der Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Caesar R. Boettger. Beiträge zur Naturkunde Niedersachsens; Natur, Kultur und Jagd (Hannover) 16(4): 49-50 [updated bibliography].
Zilch, 1967: 31.
Anonymous, 1968. [C. R. Boettger, 80th birthday]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(11): 248.
Anonymous, 1976. [Verstorben: C. R. Boettger]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(30): 313.
Anonymous, 1977. Caesar Rudolf Boettger (1888-1976). Lavori della Società Italiana 14: viii.
A. Zilch, 1977. Caesar Rudolf Boettger (1888-1976). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 108(1-3): 1-16 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
[notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 118 [1978].
Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287, pl. 2 [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 76.
Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 299-300, pl. 4 [portrait].
Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92.
Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 184.
Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 339, fig. 4 [portrait].
Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 507.
Haldemann, 1998: 196.
- Boettger [Böttger], Oskar [Oscar] (1844-1910; Germany) [uncle of C. R. Boettger]
Smith, 1906: 716.
Anonymous, 1910. [death of]. The Nautilus 24(7): 84.
F. Haas, 1910. Prof. Dr. O. Boettger. Zoologischer Beobachter, Der Zoologische Garten 51(9): 257-259.
F. Haas, 1910. Prof. Dr. O. Boettger. Entomologische Blätter 6(10): 267-268.

- W. Kobelt, 1910. Prof. Dr. Oscar Boettger. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(4): [i-iv].
- O. Boettger, 1911. Verzeichnis der von Prof. Dr. Oscar Boettger herausgegebenen Schriften. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 43(4): 187-215 [bibliography].
- F. Haas, 1911. Prof. Dr. Oscar Boettger. *Jahres-Berichte und Mitteilungen des Oberrheinischen Geologischen Vereines (n.f.)* 1(2): 19-20.
- W. Kobelt, 1911. Oskar Boettger. *Bericht der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft* 42(1): 74-83, 1 pl. [biography, portraits].
- E. A. Smith, 1911. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(5): 279.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1911. Obituary notice. Professor Dr. Oscar Boettger. *Journal of Conchology* 13(6): 162-163.
- F. Kinkelin, 1912. Oskar Boettger 1844-1910. 51.-53. Bericht über die Tätigkeit des Offenbacher Vereins für Naturkunde in den Vereinsjahren vom 2. Mai 1909 bis 4. Mai 1912, 1-58, frontispiece [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 45.
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- Zilch, 1967: 15, 25 [portrait], 31.
- A. Zilch, 1970. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VI. Briefe von O. Boettger an V. M. Gredler. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(15): 156-187.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Boettger: p. 134].
- T. Habe, 1982. [Biohistory of malacologists (50) Oskar Böttger.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(3): 73-74 [in Japanese].
- Zeissler, 1984: 50.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 35-36.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- R. Janssen, 1992. Oskar Boettger 1844-1910. Pp. 308-311, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., *175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I*. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- Boettger, Ruth (1895-1972; Germany) [spouse of C. R. Boettger]
- H. Janus, 1972. [Verstorben: Ruth Boettger]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(23): 398.
- Boev, Vitaliy Gennadievich (1939-1998; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Bofill y Poch, Arturo (1846-1929; Spain)
- F. Haas, 1931. Arturo Bofill y Poch. 13. IV. 1846 – 16. VI. 1929. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 83-85.
- Cleevely, 1983: 60.
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 159-161 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 45-46.
- Bogaart (Bogaert), Paulus van den (1707-1784?; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 37.
- Bogan, Arthur E. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Bogart, Marjorie [Mrs. John] (****-1976; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1976. Mrs. John Bogart. *New York Shell Club Notes* 222: 1.
- Bogatov, Viktor Vsevolodovich (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Bogdanov, Igor Petrovich (1959-1995; Russia)
- V. N. Goriachev, 1998. Igor P. Bogdanov (1959-1995). *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 2: 107-108.
- Bogdanova, Tamara Nikolaevna (1932-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Boger, William Oscar, Jr. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13
- Bogi, Cesare (19**-****; Italy)

- Bogolepova, Olga Konstantinovna (1956-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Bogoslovskaya, Margarita Fedorovna (1922-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 9.
- Bogoslovskii, Boris Ivanovich (1923-1986; Russia)
V. N. Shimanskii, et al., 1987. [Boris Ivanovich Bogoslovskii (1923-1986)]. *Palaeontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1987(1): 140-141 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 21(1): 154-155].
- Bohadsch, Joannes Baptista (1724-1772; Czech Republic)
Swainson, 1840: 131.
H. Engel, 1934. Are the genera and species of Bohadsch, 1761, to be accepted? *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(77): 529-540.
Note: *De quibusdam animalibus marinis* (1761) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Bois-Jourdain, _____ du (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 119-120.
E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 68-70 [Bois-Jourdain: p. 68, collection sold in 1775].
Lamy, 1931: 22-23.
- Boissevain, Mia (1878-1959; Netherlands)
T. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. In memoriam Dr. Mia Boissevain, 1878-1959. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 82: 809.
- Boivin, Amedée (1797-1881; France)
W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(4): 63.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 81.
Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bojanus, Ludwig Heinrich [Henricus] (1776-1827; Germany/Lithuania)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 45.
Z. Fedorowicz, 1958. Ludwik Henryk Bojanus. *Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia Zoologica* 1(1): 1-47 [Polish; Russian and German abstracts] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
A. S. Romer, 1970. Bojanus and the anatomy of the turtle. Pp. iii-v, in: K. Adler, ed., *Anatome Testudinis Europaeae; an Anatomy of the Turtle by L. H. Bojanus. Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles, Facsimile Reprints in Herpetology*, 26: vi + 179 pp., 31 pls. [portrait].
- Bolasco, Luis (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 100.
- Bole, Joze (1929-1995; Slovenia)
C. Frank & R. Slapnik, 1997. Dr. Joze Bole (17.VI.1929 – 26.XII.1995). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 18: 305-309 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
E. Pezzoli & R. Slapnik, 1998. Joze Bole 1929-1995: Un Ricordo Personale. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 16(5-8): 38-42 [bibliography].
- Bolgiano, Carl (****-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Boll, Jacob (1828-1880; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Bolland, Robert F. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
Bolles, Edwin Cortlandt (1836-1920; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 72.
Martin, 1995: 28.
- Bolling, Werner (1904-1988; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 82.
A. Zilch, 1992. Werner Bolling (1904-1988). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49: 1-4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Bollinger, Gottfried (1883-1978; Switzerland)
L. Forcart, 1979. Gottfried Bollinger (1883 – 1978). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 424 [biography, bibliography].
Kiss, 1983: 121.
Turner, 1998: 16.
- Boltacheva [née: Valovaya], Nataly A. (1952-****; Ukraine)

- Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bolten, Johann [Joachim] Friedrich (1718-1796; Germany); see also Rödning, P.
Dance, 1986: 65, 206.
Trew, 1990: 67.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Bolton, _____ [Lieutenant Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 705.
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bolton, William (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 249.
- Bomme, Leendert (1727-1788; Netherlands)
A. Mulder, 1927. Bomme (Leendert). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 7: 166.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. Leendert Bomme, 1727-1788, een 18-de eeuwse bioloog te Middelburg. Archief Uitgegeven van het Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen 1969: 21-35 [bibliography].
Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bona, Egidio (****-****; Italy)
M. Mariani, 1985. Obituary notice. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 4(1-2): 27.
- Bond, Kathryn (****-1970; U.S.A.)
Y. Yokoyama, 1970. My tribute to a friend. Hawaiian Shell News 18(2): 3.
- Bond, Paul N. (****-1990; U.S.A.)
B. Saunders, 1990. In memory of Paul N. Bond. Chambered Nautilus Newsletter 62: 8 [bibliography].
- Bon de Saint-Hilaire, François Xavier (1678-1761; France)
Argenville, 1742: 211-212.
- Bonnac, Jean-Louis d'Usson [Marquis de] (1672-1738; France)
Argenville, 1757: 147-148.
E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. Journal de Conchyliologie 73(2): 68-70.
Lamy, 1931: 11.
Dance, 1986: 43.
- Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bonanni, F.; see Buonanni, P.
- Bondarchuk, Tatiana Ivanovna (1950-****; Kazakhstan)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bondarev, Igor P. (****-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bonetto, Argentino A. (1920-****; Brazil)
Olazarri, 1975: 73.
Simone, 2003: 142.
- Bonne, W. D. (****-1958?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 38.
- Bonner, Herbert (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bonnet, André (****-1912; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nouvelles. Journal de Conchyliologie 61(1): 121 [sale of his collection].
Trew, 1990: 67.
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bonnet, Charles (1720-1793; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften 42(3-4): 265-288.
- Bonnevie, Kristine Elisabeth Heuch (1872-1948; Norway)
H. Broch, 1954. Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [Bonnevie: pp. 123-127; portrait].
- Bonnier de la Mosson, Jacques (1702-1744; France)
Lamy, 1931: 15.
Dance, 1986: 42.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- Bonnot, Paul (1899-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. Paul Bonnot, 1899-1951. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 112: 11.
Abbott, 1973: 72.

- Bonpland, Aimé [M.D.] [née: Amié Jacques Alexandre Gougaud] (1773-1858; France)
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Aimé Bonpland]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59: xlv-xlvii.
- N. Y. Sandwith, 1926. Humboldt and Bonpland's itinerary in Ecuador and Peru. Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Bulletin of Miscellaneous Information 1926(4): 181-190.
- Chardon, 1947: 202; 1949: 117-140, pl. 10 [portrait].
- G. Furlong, 1948. Naturalistas argentinos durante la dominacion hispanica. Cultura Colonial Argentina, no. 7. Buenos Aires: Ed. Huarpes, 440 pp. [Bonpland: pp. 412-416].
- Papavero, 1971: 33-43.
- Olazarri, 1975: 19.
- Dance, 1986: 132.
- S. Bell, 1994. Sir Joseph Banks and Aimé Bonpland. Pp. 201-204, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective. London: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- F. Trystram, 1995. Aimé Bonpland (1773-1858) en Argentine. Pp. 227-234, in: Y. Laissus, ed., Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIIe.-XIXe. siècles. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.
- E. G. Ottone, 2002. The French botanist Aimé Bonpland and paleontology at Cuenca del Plata. Earth Sciences History 21(2): 150-165 [biography, portrait].
- G. Helferich, 2004. Humboldt's cosmos: Alexander von Humboldt and the Latin American journey that changed the way we see the world. New York: Gotham Books, xxii + 360 pp.
- Bontus, [M^{me}] (****-1868; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].
- Booley, George H. (****-1898; Andaman Islands)
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.
- Boone, Constance E. [Connie] (1917-1999; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. Q. Boone]
- Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- C. E. Boone, 1995. Search and seizure. Texas Conchologist 32(1): 1-3 [autobiography].
- L. Clampit, 1999. Remembering Constance E. Boone. American Conchologist 27(4): 21 [portrait].
- [collected tributes], 2000. Tribute to Constance E. Boone and Dr. John I. McHenry. Texas Conchologist 36(1): 1-12, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- L. Green, 2000. In memoriam. ... Constance E. Boone. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4.
- B. Prezant, 2000. Members remember Connie Boone. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4.
- "Paul", 2000. Connie will be dearly missed. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 4-5.
- L. A. Crnkovic, 2000. [untitled]. American Malacological Society Newsletter 30(1): 5.
- Boone, Hollis Q. (****-1983; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. E. Boone]
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 2: [127] [1984].
- Boone, Lee (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Boorman, Arthur Newton (1912-1986; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1987. Arthur Boorman b. 30 Aug. 1912, d. 24 Dec. 1986. Australian Shell News 57: 8.
- T. Whitehead, 1987. Arthur Boorman. Hawaiian Shell News 35(3): 8.
- Booth, Fred (****-****; U.K.)
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Booth, James C. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
- R. T. Abbott, 1955. The Titian R. Peale shell collection. The Nautilus 68(4): 123-127, pl. 4.
- Bonvicini, Giuseppe (****-****; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206.
- Borcherding, Friedrich (1849-1924; Germany)

- E. Hofmann, 1924. Friedrich Borcherdig. 5. IV. 1849 – 4. III. 1924. Zum gedächtnis. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 56(2): 59-66, pl. 3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Borda d'Oro, Jacques-François (1718-1804; France)
- G. S. Odin & I. Zubillaga, 2005. Les fossiles du cabinet de curiosités géologique de Jacques-François Borda d'Oro, collectionneur Landais (1718-1804). *Cossmanniana* 10(1-4): 81-94, 5 pls.
- Boretto Ovalle, René (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 93.
- Borlase, William [Vicar] (1696-1772; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 174.
- Porro, 1841 [as "Borlasch"; life dates mistakenly given as 1705-1770].].
- D. B. Haycock, 2004. Borlase, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 662-664.
- Bormann, Mary Adelaide [née: Battin] (1898-1961; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
- Anonymous, 1962. Mrs. Ralph Bormann. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(4): 62.
- Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Born, Ignatius von (1742-1791; Austria)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 199-200.
- Swainson, 1834: 59; 1840: 134.
- C. von Wurzbach, 1857. Born, Ignaz Edler von. *Biographisches Lexikon des Kaiserthums Oesterreich (Wien)* 2: 71-74 [biography, partial bibliography].
- F. Brauer, 1878. Bemerkung über die im Kaiserlich zoologischen Museum aufgefundenen Original-Exemplare zu Ign. v. Born's *Testaceis Musei Caesarei Vindobonensis*. *Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften (Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Classe)* 77(1-2): 117-192.
- T. Iredale, 1929. Queensland molluscan notes, no. 1. *Memoirs of the Queensland Museum* 9(3): 261-297, pls. 30, 31 [p. 281, note about date of Born].
- I. Heltai, 1933. Lovag Born Ignác. *Természettudományi Közönlony* 65(19-20): 456-462 [biography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 48.
- R. F. Rutsch, 1956. Remarks on I. Born's *Index rerum naturalium Musei Caesarei Vindobonensis, 1778*. *The Nautilus* 69(3): 78-79.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Born: p. 134].
- Franchini et al., 1975: 77-78.
- J. Vávra, 1975. Ignác Born, Česká společnost nauk a Petrohradská akademie ved v letech 1774-1791. *Studie Csav (Prague)*, No. 10. Prague: Československa Akademie Véd, 154 pp. [in Czech; Russian summary].
- Cleevely, 1983: 61.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Ignaz Elder von Born. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 44(66): 412.
- Dance, 1986: 66, 206.
- D. Lindner, 1986. Ignaz von Born – Meister der Wahren Eintracht: Wiener Freimaurerei im 18. Jh. Wien: Österreichischer Bundesverlag. 242 pp., frontispiece [portrait; conchology: pp. 77-81].
- G. B. Fettweis & G. Hamann, eds., 1989. Über Ignaz von Born und die Societät der Bergbaukunde. Ignaz von Born und seine Zeit. *Sitzungsberichte Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse* 533: 1-153 [portrait].
- H. Reinalter, ed., 1991. Die Aufklärung in Österreich: Ignaz von Born und seine Zeit. *Schriftenreihe der Internationale Forschungsstelle "Demokratische*

- Bewegungen in Mitteleuropa 1780-1850" 4: 145 pp.
- Kohn, 1992: 28-33.
- Fouché, 1995: 8.
- M. Kázmér & N. Vávra, 2002. Micropalaeontology in Vienna at the turn of the 19th century: foraminiferan and bryozoan studies of Leopold von Fichtel and Johann Paul Carl von Moll. Pp. 117-132, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Born: pp. 118-119, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 47.
- H. W. Flügel, 2005. Die "geognostische" Gliederung der Karpaten und Alpen durch Born und Ferber (1770/71) als Grundlage der "Klassifikation der Gebirgsarten" von C. M. Haidinger (1785). *Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt* 145(1): 21-29.
- Bornemann, Johann Georg (1831-1896; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 49-50.
- Borre, Alfred Preudhomme de (1833-1905; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1999: 18-19, fig. 27 [portrait].
- Borrero, Francisco Javier (1958-****; Colombia/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 13.
- Borson, Stefano (1758-1832; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 48.
Cleevely, 1983: 61.
A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Borson: pp. 28-32].
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Borson: pp. 34-35, 54-55].
Kohn, 1992: 194-196; 210-211; 222.
B. Merlino & F. Campanino. 2002. Supplemento al "Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco" – Parte I e II (Cephalopoda, Gastropoda, Amphineura, Scaphopoda) Aggiunte e Variazioni. *Bollettino Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino*, 19(1): 5-71.
- Borulya, E. M. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bory de Saint-Vincent, Jean Baptiste Geneviève Marcellin (1778-1846; France)
Swainson, 1840: 134.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893*(3): 582-584.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899*(3): 595.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Methodique." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 17(102): 577-582.
A. Lacroix, 1916. Notice historique sur Bory de Saint-Vincent (Geneviève-Jean-Baptiste-Marcellin), membre libre de l'Académie. *Mémoires de l'Académie des Sciences de l'Institut de France* (ser. 2) 54: i-lxxv.
N. Broc, 1982 ["1981"]. Les grandes missions scientifiques françaises au XIX^e siècle (Morée, Algérie, Mexique) et leurs travaux géographiques. *Revue d'Histoire des Sciences* (Paris) 34(3-4): 319-358.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Bory de Saint-Vincent: pp. 43-44].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 63.
Kohn, 1992: 215-216.
Damkaer, 2002: 222-227 [portrait].
N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.

- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the “*Histoire Naturelle des Vers*” and *Tableau Encyclopédique (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiens)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Bosc, Louis Auguste Guillaume d'Antic (1759-1828; France)
Swainson, 1840: 134-135.
I. Bourdon, 1844. *Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes*. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Bosc: pp. 289-297].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 49.
H. Dodge, 1950. [dating of *Histoire naturelle des coquilles*] in: *Hiatella* Daudin versus *Saxicava* Bellevue. *The Nautilus* 63(4): 138-139; 64(1): 29-33.
H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [one section]. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 100(1): 1-263 [date of Bosc: p. 33].
Papavero, 1971: 20.
A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Bosc: pp. 280-284].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 63-64.
Kohn, 1992: 143-144.
Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 31-32, 251-252.
Damkaer, 2002: 132-139 [portrait].
D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Bosc: p. 89].
- Bosch, Carl (1874-1940; Germany)
E. Franz, 1962. *Stiftung der Sammlungen Geheimrat Prof. Dr. Carl Bosch*. *Natur und Museum* 92(10): 385-386.
Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Bosch, Donald Taeke (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 210; 1987: 13.
- Anonymous, 1997. Pocket full of miracles: American collectors in Oman find shells new to science. *Washington Post*, March 31, 1997: D-4.
- Bosch, Eloise (19**-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of D. T. Bosch]
- Boschma, Hilbrandt (1893-1976; Netherlands)
C. J. van der Klaauw, 1964. Hilbrandt Boschma. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 39: i-xlix, 1 pl. [biography, portrait, bibliography].
A. C. van Bruggen, 1976. In memoriam Prof. Dr. H. Boschma, 1893-1976. *Correspondentieblad van het Nederlandse Malacologische Verening* 171: 548-549.
- Böse [Boese], Emil (1868-1927; Germany/Mexico/United States)
O. A. Cavins, 1927. Foreword [biographical sketch]. *University of Texas Bulletin* 2748: 5-6.
C. Burckhardt & P. Waitz, 1928. Dr. Emil Böse. *Centrblatt für Mineralogie, Geologie und Paläontologie*. Abteilung B: Geologie und Paläontologie 1928(3): 207-208.
C. Schuchert, 1928. Emil Böse, 1868-1927. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 15(85): 88.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 54.
Cleevely, 1983: 60-61.
K. Young, 1994. Emil Böse's search for an ancient landmass. *Earth Sciences History* 13(1): 58-66 [portrait].
E. Seibertz & B. E. Buitrón, 1999 [“1998”]. Emil Böse (1868-1927). *Revista mexicana de Ciencias Geológicas* 15(1): iii-iv [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Bosquet, Joseph Augustin Hubert de (1814-1880; Netherlands)
R. Etheridge, 1881. Joseph Augustin Herbert [sic] Bosquet. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London*, Proceedings, 37: 50.
C. Ubaghs, 1881. Notice biographique de Joseph Augustin Hubert Bosquet. *Publications de la Société Historique et Archéologie dans le Duché de Limbourg* 18: 406-412.
C. Ubaghs, 1881. Discours prononcé sur la tombe de M. de Bosquet. *Publications de la*

- Société Historique et Archéologie dans le Duché de Limbourg 18: 412-414.
- J. van Baren, 1918. Bosquet (Joseph Augustinus Herbertus de). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 251-252.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 49.
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. J. de Bosquet, Apotheker en Paleontoloog, 1814-1880. Natuurhistorisch Maandblad 52(7-8): 95-103 [bibliography, portrait].
- E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. Akademiesdagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen 15: 39-53.
- Cleevely, 1983: 61.
- Engel, 1986: 39-40.
- J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden) 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Bosquet: pp. 1-2].
- Boss, Kenneth Jay (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 210-211; 1987: 13.
- Walzer, 1981: 37, 83.
- Rehder, 1997: 149, 157, pl. [43].
- B. A. Black, 2003. Museum becomes modern. Harvard Crimson, Feb. 21, 2003: A1, A6.
- Boswell, Helene (1917-1990; South Africa) [spouse of S. Boswell]
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. A shelling legend: the Boswell family of South Africa. Hawaiian Shell News 23(8): 5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1990. In memoriam: Helene Boswell. New York Shell Club Notes 316: 9 [translated from Xenophora 50 (1990)].
- B. Fouche, 1990. Tribute to Helene Boswell. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 228: 4.
- Fouché, 1995: 9.
- Boswell, Stanley (****-1990; South Africa)
- E. G. Leehman, 1975. A shelling legend: the Boswell family of South Africa. Hawaiian Shell News 23(8): 5 [portrait].
- Botteri, Mateo (1808-1877; Dalmatia/Mexico)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 112.
- Böttger, O. & C. R.; see: Boettger, O. & C. R.
- Bottimer, Lawrence John (1896-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 524; 1987: 153.
- Botts, Ruth (1906-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 13-14.
- Boubée, E. [Madame] (18**-19**; France)
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bouchard, Adolphe (****-****; France/U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bouchard, Richard Joseph (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bouchard-Chantereaux, Nicolas Rob. (1801-1865; France)
- Anonymous, 1866. Bouchard-Chantereaux. American Journal of Conchology 2(2): 192
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 101.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Boucher, Charles Henry du (1835-1891; France)
- Boucher, E. le (****-****; New Caledonia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Boucher, François (1704-1770; France)
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. Journal de Conchyliologie 73(2): 68-70 [Boucher: p. 68].
- Lamy, 1931: 20.
- Bouchet, Philippe (1953-****; France)
- Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Boucot, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 29-30.
- Bouchon-Brandely, Germain (?1847-1893; France)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 86.
- Boué, Ami (?1793-1881; ?France/Austria)

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 83 [one sentence obituary].
- Bougainville, Louis-Antoine de [Compte] (1729-1811; France)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 65.
- D. Howse, ed., 1990. Background to discovery: Pacific exploration from Dampier to Cook. Berkeley: University of California Press, xvi + 210 pp.
- Bouge, Joseph Louis (1878-1960; New Caledonia)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1960. Nécrologie. Le Gouverneur L. J. Bouge. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 169 [bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bougiez, Eugène (****-****; New Caledonia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bourbon, Louis Henri [Duc de] (1692-1740; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 210-211; 1757: 132-133.
- E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235 [Bourbon: p. 231].
- Lamy, 1931: 7.
- Dance, 1986: 187.
- Bourdot, Jules (1837-1906; France)
- M. Cossmann, 1909. Nécrologie. Jules Bourdot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(4): 352-354.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Bourgeois, Louis Alexis [Abbé] (1819-1878; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 89 [short obituary].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 51.
- Cleevely, 1983: 62.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bourgeois, Marie Eloise (****-1960; Mexico)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 60 [1959].
- Smith, 1974: 1.
- Olivera & Polaco, 1991: 114 [as Burgeoise].
- Bourguet, Louis (1678-1742; France)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 51.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 74.
- Bourguignat, Jules René (1828-1892; France)
- Anonymous, 1885. Bourguignat. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 41-76, 1 pl. [portrait].
- C. F. Ancey, 1892. Notice nécrologique sur J. R. Bourguignat. *Journal of Conchology* 7(3): 74-76.
- W. Kobelt, 1892. [Necrologie]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(11-12): 207.
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 80-81.
- M. Connolly, 1934. A Bourguignatian bluff! *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(2): 70-73.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 51.
- S. P. Dance, 1968. J. R. Bourguignat's *Malacologie de l'Algérie*, 1863-4. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(1): 19-22.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1969. Schetsen uit de malacologische geschiedenis van Frankrijk. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 133: 1427-1474; 135: 1498.
- S. P. Dance, 1970. "Le Fantisme du Nobis," a study of J. R. Bourguignat and the "Nouvelle Ecole". *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 65-86, pls. 1-4 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 1970. List of J.-R. Bourguignat's publications on molluscs. *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 87-95 [bibliography].
- J.-J. van Mol, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par J.-R. Bourguignat. *Achatina* 4: 62-63.
- Cailliez, 1983: 15 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 164, 206, pl. 28 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1988. Biografie: Bourguignat. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(5-8): 58-59.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- Duchamps, 1999: 6.

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 48.
- Note: Many Bourguignat works available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Bourland, William Lee (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Bourne, Alfred Gibbs [Sir] (1859-1940; U.K./British India)
J. S. Gardiner, 1941. Alfred Gibbs Bourne 1859-1940. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 3(10): 545-549, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Bourne, Gilbert Charles (1861-1933; U.K.)
G. C. Bourne, 1933. *Memories of an Eton wet-bob of the Seventies*. London: Oxford University Press, ii + 124 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [autobiography, portrait].
S. J. H. [S. J. Hickson?], 1933. Gilbert Charles Bourne – 1861-1933. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 1(2): 126-130, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
J. R. Baker, et al., 2004. Bourne, Gilbert Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 849-850.
- Bourne, Neil F. (1929-****; Canada)
K. Chew, 2003. Neil F. Bourne. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 447-448 [portrait: as “2002”].
Carriker, 2004: 146, 158-159 [portraits].
- Boury, Eugène Aubourg de (1856-1920; France)
Anonymous, 1921. M. Eugene Aubourg de Boury. *The Nautilus* 34(4): 107.
E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. E. de Boury. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 74- 79 [bibliography].
Cleevely, 1983: 62.
Dance, 1986: 206.
Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.
Duchamps, 1999: 8, fig. 38 [portrait].
- Bousfield, Edward Lloyd (1926-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Boussac, Jean (1885-1916; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 51.
Cleevely, 1983: 62.
- Boutet, Michel (19**-****; Tahiti)
- Boutón, Roberto Jorge (1877-1940; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 45-46, 67.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Bouvier, Eugène Louis (1856-1944; France)
Trew, 1990: 67.
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bowden, John K. (19**-****; U.K.)
- Bowdich, Sara [later: Lee] (1791-1856; U.K.)
- Bowdich, Thomas Edward (1791-1824; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 135-138.
J. Westby-Gibson & F. Driver, 2004. Bowdich, Thomas Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 886-887.
- Bowell, Ernest William (1872-1935; U.K.) [also known as Wake-Bowell]
A. E. Boycott, 1935. Obituary. Ernest William Bowell, 1872-1935. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(5): 277-279.
A. E. Boycott, 1935. Ernest William Bowell (1872-1935). *Journal of Conchology* 20(4): 101.
Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 67.
- Bower, William Joseph (1870-1949; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949*: 35 [1949].
Abbott, 1973: 72.
- Bowker, John William (1842-1930; South Africa)
R. T., 1901. James Henry Bowker, *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 113: 40-41.
Barnard, 1965: 36.
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Bowser, Kay Allison (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bowser, Moselle Racey (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boycott, Arthur Edwin (1877-1938; U.K.)
A. A. Dallman, 1938. Obituary: Arthur Edwin Boycott (1877-1938). *North Western Naturalist* 13(2): 102-104.

- C. Diver, 1938. Obituary. Arthur Edwin Boycott. 6 April 1977-12 May 1938. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(2): 109-114.
- R. M., 1938. Arthur Edwin Boycott. Journal of Pathology and Bacteriology 47(1): 161-194, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. J. Salisbury, 1938. Obituary: Arthur Edwin Boycott (1877-1938). North Western Naturalist 13(2): 101-102, pl. 6 [portrait].
- C. J. Martin, 1939. Arthur Edwin Boycott, 1877-1938. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 2(7): 561-571, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- C. Oldham, 1938. Arthur Edwin Boycott, D.M., F.R.S. (1877-1938). Journal of Conchology 21(3): 58-65, pl. 10 [portrait, bibliography].
- C. Diver, 1939. Obituary of Professor A. E. Boycott, F.R.S. The Nautilus 52(4): 135-138.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- N. J. Evans, 1998. Gentlemen and players in malacology. An appreciation of A. E. Boycott and H. E. Quick. Archives of Natural History 25(3): 389-399.
- Killeen, 1998: 376.
- J. A. Boycott & G. L. Asherson, 2004. Boycott, Arthur Edwin. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 7: 21.
- Boycott, Brian Blundell (1924-2000; U.K.)
- J. Dowling, et al., eds., 1991. Brian Boycott festschrift: papers from the Brian Boycott Symposium, June 14-16, 1990, Leverett House, Harvard University. Visual Neuroscience 7(1-2): xviii + 169 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits, tributes].
- H. Wässle, 2000. Obituary: Brian B. Boycott, December 10, 1924 – April 22, 2000. Visual Neuroscience 17(4): 657-658 [portrait].
- Brian B. Boycott, 2001. Brian B. Boycott. Pp. 38-60, in: L. R. Squire, ed., The history of neuroscience in autobiography, vol. 3. Washington, D.C.: Society for Neuroscience. [autobiography, portrait, partial bibliography].
- H. Wässle, 2002. Brian Blundell Boycott, 10 December 1924 – 22 April 2000. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 48: 51-68 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Boyd, Eugene Stanley (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211; 1987: 14.
- Boyd, S. E. (19**-****; Australia)
- Boyko, Carol E. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boyko, Christopher (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Boyko, Maxim Sergeevich (1977-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Boyle, Jane (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Boyle, Peter R. (19**-****; U.K.)
- Boyle, Robert (1670-1691; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 132-133.
M. Hunter, 2004. Boyle, Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 7: 100-108 [portrait].
- Boyle, Verda M. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 211-212; 1987: 14
- Boys, William (1735-1803; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
Swainson, 1840: 138.
W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 3) 4(23): 333-351 [pp. 334-335: date of Boys & Walker's *Testacea minuta variosa* is May 1, 1784].
Testacea minuta variosa, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 558 (1959).
Cleevely, 1983: 63.
Dance, 1986: 206.
- J. Humphreys & J. Whyman, 2004. Boys, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 7: 126-127.
- Bozzetti, Luigi (19**-****; Italy)
Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Brabenec, Jaroslav (1903-1978; Czechoslovakia)
O. Kroupa, 1979. Jaroslav Brabenec (1903-1978). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(33-34): 425-429 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].

- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1979. Brabenec, in memoriam. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 183: 805.
- I. Flasar, 1981. Jaroslav Brabenec (3.3.1903 – 1.3.1978). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 7(19): 197-202 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Bracebridge-Wilson, J. (1828-1895; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1895. The late J. Bracebridge Wilson, M.A., F.L.S. *Victorian Naturalist* 12(7): 81.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343; 1927b: 148.
- Brachius, ___ (****-****; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
- Bradfield, Stanley Edward (1925-****; Australia/ U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 212; 1987: 14.
- Bradley, Catherine Mozelle (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 212; 1987: 14.
- Bradley, Evelyn (1911-1998; U.S.A.)
 R. Portell, 1998. Evelyn Bradley. April 28, 1911 – March 2, 1998. Florida Paleontological Society, Inc., Newsletter 15(3): 7-8 [portrait].
- Bradley, James Chester (1884-1975; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 212.
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1976: 88 [1976].
 Abbott, 1987: 14, 153.
- Bradley, James Michael (1935-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 212.
- Bradley, Richard (1688?-1732; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 156.
 F. N. Egerton, 2004. Bradley, Richard. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 7: 221.
- Bradner, Hugh (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bradner, Marjorie Hall (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 14.
- Bradshaw, Mrs. M. F. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 1.
- Braga, José Maria (1892-1972; Portugal)
 P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Necrologie: José Marie Braga. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(4): 131.
- Brakman, Cornelis (1879-1955; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189-190; 1950: 141.
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1955. In memoriam Cornelis Brakman, 25 Mei 1879 – 6 Maart 1955. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 60: 569 [partial bibliography].
 Engel, 1986: 41.
- Braman, James G. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Bramlette, Milton Nunn (1896-1977; U.S.A.)
 J. Gilluly, 1980. Milton Nunn Bramlette, February 8, 1896-March 31, 1977. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 52: 81-92, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- Branch, James Byron (1940-****; U.S.A. [Guam])
 Abbott, 1973: 212-213; 1987: 15.
- Brančík, K. (1842-1915; Czechoslovakia)
 A. V. Grossu & I. Paina, 1975. Catalogul gastropodelor du colectia "Dr. K. Brančík" aflata la muzeul din Oradea. *Nymphaea, Culegere de Studii si Materiale (Oradea, Romania)* 2: 185-202 [biography].
- Brand, Louis (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Brand, Lulu (****-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of Louis Brand]
 Anonymous, 1963. Dr. & Mrs. Brand in Texas. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(7): 3 [portrait].
 G. Campbell, 1977. Louis Brand – teacher, collector, mathematician. *Hawaiian Shell News* 25(10): 9 [portrait].
- Brandauer, Nancy Ellsworth (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Brander, Erik (1722-1814; Sweden)
 S. P. Dance, 1967. Erik Brander, the Logies and Linnaeus. *Svenska Linné-Sällskapet Årsskrift* 49: 74-84.
 S. P. Dance, 1967. Report on the Linnaean shell collection. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 178(1): 1-24, pl.s 1-10 [Brander: p. 16].

- Brander, Gustav [Gustavus] (1719/1720-1787; U.K.)
 Argenville, 1757: 154.
 Swainson, 1840: 138-139.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 55.
 Edwards, 1967: 51-52.
 Cleevly, 1983: 64.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Trew, 1990: 67.
 T. Cooper & D. G. C. Allan, 2004. Brander, Gustavus. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 7: 351-352.
 Note: *Fossilia Hantoniensia* (1766) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Brandhorst, Anthonius Laurentius (1883-1971; Netherlands)
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1971. Brandhorst, zoals ik hem gekend heb. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 145: 45-51.
 A. Zilch, 1971. [Verstorben: A.L. Brandhorst]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(20): 295.
- Brandt [Brand], Joan Coenraad (1703-1791; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 171-173 [portrait], 205-206 [collection sold in 1792]; 1950: 149.
 Dance, 1986: 59, 206, pl. 23 [portrait].
 Engel, 1986: 41-42.
 Trew, 1990: 67.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 48.
- Brandt, Rolf Arthur Max (1917-1989; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
 Fechter, 1992: 47.
 Janssen, 1992: 82.
 H. Schütt, 1993 [“1990”]. Rolf Brandt (1917-1989). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 121(1-6): 15-29. [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 H. K. Miemis, 1994. An additional note concerning the bibliography of R. A. M. Brandt. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 53: 27.
- Rehder, 1997: 160.
- Brandyberry, John Jeffrey (1957-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Branham, Marte [Mrs. Hugh] (?1886-1962; U. S. A.)
 Anonymous, 1962. Mrs. Hugh Branham. *New York Shell Club Notes* 81: 7.
- Branson, Branley Allan (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 213; 1987: 15.
- Brassey, Thomas [Earl] (1836-1918; U.K.)
 J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
 V. W. Baddeley & H. C. G. Matthew, 2004. Brassey, Thomas, first Earl Brassey. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 7: 388-390 [portrait].
- Bratcher, Twila L. [née Smoot] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
 E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(1): 1, 8 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, October 2002: 7-9].
 Abbott, 1973: 213-214; 1987: 15.
 E. R. Cross, 1993. Twila Bratcher, ‘national treasure’. *Hawaiian Shell News* 91(9): 1, 6 [portrait].
- Brauer, Friedrich Moritz [M.D.] (1832-1904; Austria) [son-in-law of A. Wagner]
 Sturany, 1901: 394.
 A. Handlirsch, 1905. Friedrich Moritz Brauer. *Verhandlungen der kaiserlich-königlichen zoologisch-botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 55(2): 129-166, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 56.
 Papavero, 1973: 319.
- Braun, Heinrich Alexander (1805-1877; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 56.
 Cleevly, 1983: 64.
- Braun, Karl Alexander Max (1814-1883; Germany)
 Mayer, 1974: 479, fig. 1 [portrait].
- Braun, Maximilian Gustav Christian Carl [Max] (1850-1930; Germany)

- P. Hesse, 1931. Maximilian Braun. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 82.
- Brauer, Herman de (1936-1983; Netherlands)
- Brazenor, A. F. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 67.
- Brazier, John William (1842-1930; Australia)
H. O. N. Shaw, 1919. Note on an unpublished reprint of a paper by J. W. Brazier published in the *Sydney Mail*, 2nd December, 1871. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(3-4): 78.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343, pl. 27 [portrait].
T. Iredale, 1931. Obituary notice: John Brazier. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 110.
T. Iredale, 1931. John Brazier, 1842-1930. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 95-96.
T. Iredale, 1958. John (William) Brazier. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1956-1957*: 105-118 [bibliography, list of taxa].
Dance, 1986: 178, 206.
Trew, 1990: 67-68; 1993: 77.
Black, 1998: 8-9.
P. Middlefart & S. Reid, 2001. John (William) Brazier 1842-1930. *Australian Shell News* 110: 5 [portrait].
Muñoz Solís, 2002: 50.
- Brean, Clark Peter (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Breen, Mary C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 79.
- Breger, M (18**-****; New Caledonia)
- Breithaupt, Marvin Paul (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 214; 1987: 15.
- Breitag, Richard Reed (1890-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 15.
- Bremekamp, Neeltje Elizabeth (1916-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 43.
- Bremont, Jacques R. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 524.
- Brenchley, Julius Lucius (1816-1873; U.K.)
F. V. James, 1901. Brenchley, Julius Lucius. *Dictionary of National Biography* 22: 263-264.
Smith, 1906: 711-712.
J. E. Chatfield, 1994. Shell collections in the Maidstone Museum. 1. The collection of Julius Brenchley. *Journal of Conchology* 35(2): 91-101.
J. E. Chatfield, 1995. Julius Brenchley, gentleman explorer: a new display in Maidstone Museum. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 464-465.
J. E. Chatfield, 1995. Extracts on shells and collecting from *Jottings during the Cruise of H.M.S. Curaçao among the South Sea Islands in 1865* by Julius Brenchley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 135: 566-574.
Trew, 1993: 77.
F. V. James & E. Baigent, 2004. Brenchley, Julius Lucius. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 7: 447-448.
- Brenko, Mirjana (1935-****; Italy)
- Brennan, Mary Ellen (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 214; 1987: 15-16.
- Bressier, A. (****-****; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bretsky, Sara Stewart (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 524-525; 1987: 16.
- Brewer, Norval F. (1909-1987; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1987. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 19(11): 103.
- Brewer, William Henry (1828-1911; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 57.
Ewan, 1955: 45.
Abbott, 1973: 73.
Cleavelly, 1983: 65.
R. P. Harmond, 1997. Brewer, William Henry. Pp. 108-109, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Brewster, David [Sir] (1781-1868; U.K.)
C. D. Sherborn, 1937. Brewster's Edinburgh Encyclopaedia. *Journal of the*

- Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(4): 112.
- Breyn, Johannes Philip (1680-1764; Poland)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 160.
 Porro, 1841: 74-75.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 57.
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Briano, Bruno (19**-****; Italy)
- Briart, Adolphe (1825-1898; Belgium)
 G. Dollfus, 1899. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 71-72.
 O. van Ertborn, 1899 ["1898"]. Adolphe Briart, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 33: vi-viii.
 J. Cornet, 1901 ["1898"]. Notice biographique sur Alphonse Briart. *Bulletin de la Société Belge de Géologie et d'Hydrologie, Mémoires* 12(3): 268-299.
 C. Malaise, 1901. Notice sur Alphonse Briart. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale des Sciences, des Lettres et des Beaux-Arts de Belgique* 67: 103-141, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 57.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 65.
- Bridges, Cecilia Blackwell (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Bridges, Robert (1806-1882; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
 Smith, 1974: 8.
- Bridges, Thomas (1807-1865; U.S.A.) [son-in-law of Hugh Cuming]
 W. H. Dall, 1866. Memorial sketch of Thomas Bridges, Esq., F.L.S., F.Z.S., and member of the California Academy of Sciences. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 3(3): 236-237.
 Melvill, 1890: 216.
 Ewan, 1955: 45.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bridgman, F. G. (****-1923; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 206.
- Bright, Pete L. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Brill, James Abram (1891-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Brink, Dawn (19**-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Brinkmann, Rainer (19**-****; Germany)
 Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Brinton, Theodore G. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
 A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Brisson, Mathurin Jacques (1723-1806; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184.
- Bristol, Viola Sterling (****-1957; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1957. Miss Viola Sterling Bristol. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 167: 19.
 Smith, 1974: 1.
- Brito, Ignacio Machado (19**-****; Brazil)
 Simone, 2003: 142.
- Britt, Robert Jerry, Jr. (1962-1987; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1987. Robert Jerry Britt, Jr., 1962-1987. *Florida Paleontological Society, Inc., Newsletter* 4(2): 1.
- Britton, Joseph Cecil (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
 Rehder, 1997: 154, pl. [36].
- Britton, Nathaniel (1859-1834; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Britts, John H. (****-1909; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1909. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- Broadway, Robert Lamar (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Broadway, W. E. (****-****; Trinidad)
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Brocchi, Giovanni Battista (1772-1826; Italy)
 Swainson, 1840: 141.
 Porro, 1841: 107-110.

- J. G. Jeffreys, 1884. Notes on Brocchi's collection of Subapennine shells. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society*, 40: 28-34.
- Capellini, 1902: 100.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 59.
- C. Rossi-Ronchetti, 1952. I tipi della "Conchiologia fossile subapennina" di G. Brocchi. Parte I: Crostacei, Lamellibranchi. *Rivista Italiana di Paleontologia e Stratigrafia, Memoire*, 5(1): 1-89 + ii pp.
- C. Rossi-Ronchetti, 1955. I tipi della "Conchiologia fossile subapennina" di G. Brocchi. Parte II: Gasteropodi, Scafopodi. *Rivista Italiana di Paleontologia e Stratigrafia, Memoire*, 5(2): 91-343 + xii pp.
- I. Yaron, 1981. Brocchi's catalog of Red Sea Mollusca collected by Forni. *Levantina* 31: 365-371.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 66.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Brocchi: pp. 10-13].
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Kohn, 1992: 182-186.
- A. Garassino, 1995. Catalogo dei tipi del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. XII. I lamellibranchi della collezione Brocchi. *Atti della Società Italiana di Scienze Naturali e del Museo Civico Storia Naturale di Milano* 134(2): 233-264.
- Note: *Conchiologia fossile Subapennina con osservazione geologiche sugli Apennini e sul suolo adiacente* (1814) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Broderip, William John (1789-1859; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 141.
- A. B. Breach, 1846. The Police Offices of London. No. II. – The Thames Office. Mr. Broderip and Mr. Ballantine. *The Illustrated London News*, Nov. 14, 1846, 9(237): 317 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1856. Mr. Broderip. *Illustrated London News* (March 8, 1856) 28(788): 253 [portrait].
- L. Berger, [1856]. Broderip, William John, ancien magistrat, naturaliste, littérateur. Paris: *Mémorial Historique*, 12 pp.
- Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: W. J. Broderip]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xxi-xxv.
- Anonymous, 1860. The late William John Broderip. *The Law Magazine and Law Review, or Quarterly Journal of Jurisprudence* 8(15): 174-178.
- Anonymous, 1860. William John Broderip, Esq. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 10: iv-vii.
- Melvill, 1890: 208.
- Smith, 1906: 704, 727.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 343-344; 1927b: 148.
- Dean, 1936: 234.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 59.
- St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- Anonymous, 1979. William John Broderip 1798-1859. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 197: 3.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 67.
- Desmond, 1985.
- Dance, 1986: 92, 103-104, 206.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Broderip: pp. 49-51, 55].
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Kohn, 1992: 219-220, 222-223, 244-246, 263.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Broderip: pp. 401-403, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 10.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 13 [portrait].
- G. C. Boase & C. Pease-Watkin, 2004. Broderip, William John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 7: 769-770.

- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Broderip *Cymba* and *Melo* (1847), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Broeck, Ernest van den (1851-1932; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 206.
Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 57 [portrait].
- Broeders, Adrianus Nicholaas [Frater M. Arnoldo] (1906-1981; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 176-177.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Broek, Albertus Nicolaas Charles ten (1919-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 44.
- Broek, Elizabeth van der (1925-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 177-178.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Broeke, B. Ten; see Paludanus, B.
- Brogger, Waldemar Christopher (1851-1940; Norway)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 60.
Cleevely, 1983: 67.
http://www.toven.uio.no/brogger/Brogger_PMnet.htm
- Broggi, Jorge (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Bromel [Bromelius], Magnus von (1678-1731; Sweden [son of O. Bromel])
Argenville, 1757: 171.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 60.
Cleevely, 1983: 67.
- Bromel, Olaf (1639-1705; Sweden) [father of M. v. Bromel]
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Bromhead, C. E. N. (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Bromley, Jean Moses (1899?-1988; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. A new home for 2,000 old timers. Hawaiian Shell News 30(5): 3 [portrait; collection to Brigham-Young University – Hawaii].
- Anonymous, 1988. Jean Bromley. Hawaiian Shell News 36(7): 2 [reprinted HSM, August 1999: 9].
- Brömme, Christian (1862-1892; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1892. [Necrologie]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(11-12): 206.
Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Brongniart, Alexandre (1770-1847; France)
Swainson, 1840: 141-142.
Anonymous, 1847. [Alexander Brongniart]. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, No. 69 / Abstracts of the Papers Printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 5: 718-719.
H. T. de la Beche, 1848. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings, 4: xxii-xxiv.
Capellini, 1902: 100.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 60.
Cleevely, 1983: 68.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Brongniart: pp. 29-31].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 66-67.
Kohn, 1992: 207-208.
- Bronn, Heinrich George (1800-1862; Germany)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 11(1): 127.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 61.
W. Quenstedt, 1963. Heinrich George Bronn: Lethaea geognostica, 1. Auflage 1834-1838. (1. Band, 2 Aufl. 1837). Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 18-21.
Cleevely, 1983: 68.
Tozer, 1984: 29, 31, 33, 36, 80.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Bronn: pp. 44-45].
Janssen, 1992: 82-83.

- Kohn, 1992: 216, 233-234, 269.
- Bronson, Albert B. (1910-1965; U.S.A. [Northern Marianas])
 Anonymous, 1965. Albert B. Bronson
The Nautilus 78(4): 144.
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
- Brooke, [Mrs.] John Mercer (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 74.
- Brookes, Samuel (****-1838; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 199.
 Dance, 1986: 85.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Brooks, Betty Watt (1898-1978; U.S.A.) [spouse of S. T. Brooks]
 Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#betty>
- Brooks, Jane Murray (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 215; 1987: 16.
- Brooks, Judith Anne (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 16.
- Brooks, Stanley Truman (1902-1958; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. W. Brooks]
 Abbott, 1973: 74.
 R. I. Johnson, 1981. Stanley Truman Brooks, a bibliography of his work on mollusks with a catalogue of his molluscan taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(59): 266-268.
 C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
 Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#brooks>
- Brooks, William Keith (1848-1908; U.S.A.)
 E. G. Conklin, 1910. Biographical memoir of William Keith Brooks, 1848-1908. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 7: 23-88, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 73.
- K. R. Benson, 1993. Brooks, stomatopods, and decapods: crustaceans in research and teaching, 1876-1886. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 99-107 [portrait].
 Carriker, 2004: 7-8.
- Brooksbank, Hugh (****-****; U.K.)
 Norris, 2000: 22.
- Brookshire, Jack Wayne (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 16.
- Brosseau, Cecil A. (1919-1992; U.S.A.)
 R. C. Anderson & Arthur W. Martin [posthumous], 2002. An interview on octopuses with Cecil A. Brosseau (1919-1992). *The Festivus* 34(6): 67-71.
- Brot, Auguste Louis (1821-1896; Switzerland)
 H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85.
 W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(1-2): 21.
 H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Brot: p. 99].
 Cailliez, 1983: 16.
 Dance, 1986: 206.
 Trew, 1990: 68.
 Turner, 1998: 17.
- Brousmiche, Edouard (?1810-1894; France)
 H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 75.
- Brown, Amos Peaslee (1864-1917; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 74.
- Brown, Andrew D. (****-1887; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 177.
 W. Kobelt, 1887. [A.D. Brown]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(7-8): 125.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 9. A. D. Brown catalogues.

- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 174.
- Dance, 1986: 206.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, Andrew L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 1.
- Brown, Barnum (1873-1963; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. New York Shell Club Notes 89: 5.
Cleevely, 1983: 68.
- Brown, Billee L. [née Dilworth] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 252; 1987: 16-17.
- Brown, David Seymour (1935-2004; U.K.)
Anonymous, 2004. David Brown: naturalist who devoted himself to the study of freshwater snails, having first been inspired at the age of three. Daily Telegraph, May 15, 2004 [portrait].
Anonymous, 2004. David Brown. The Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 274: 15.
V. Southgate, 2004. David Seymour Brown BSc PhD DSc CBiol FIBiol. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 43: 3-4 [portrait].
- Brown, Dorothy (1905-1971; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Brown, Edwin (1819-1876; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1876, Edwin Brown. Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 13(10): 116-117.
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, J. J. (****-****; Bahamas)
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Brown: p. 122].
- Brown, John (1780-1859; U.K.)
A. S. Kennard & B.B. Woodward, 1920. Extracts from some letters from John Brown, F.G.S., of Stanway, to S. P. Woodward. Essex Naturalist 19: 130-141.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 62.
- Cleevely, 1983: 69.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- J. C. Thackray, 2004. Brown, John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 8: 77.
- Brown, Kevin David (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.
- Brown, Lenny (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Brown, Pearl (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Brown, Thomas [Captain] (1785-1862; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 143-144.
Melvill, 1890: 215.
C. D. Sherborn, 1905. The conchological writings of Captain Thomas Brown. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(6): 358-360.
A. Reynell, 1921. Notes on the dates of publication of the earlier parts of Captain Thomas Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, 2nd edition. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(2-3): 116.
A. S. Kennard & B. B. Woodward, 1928. Notes on a copy of Capt. Thos. Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, first edition, 1827, in the original wrappers. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(1): 36-38.
J. W. Jackson, 1944. Biography of Captain Thomas Brown (1785-1862), a former curator of the Manchester Museum. Memoirs and Proceedings of the Manchester Literary and Philosophical Society 86: 3-28.
Salisbury, 1945: 150-151.
A. G. Davis, 1949. Note on Captain Thomas Brown's *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland*, 1827. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 264.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Brown: p. 198].
A. E. Ellis, 1982. Concerning Captain Thomas Brown. The Conchologists' Newsletter 82: 35-36.
Cleevely, 1983: 70.

- Dance, 1986: 82-83, 94-956, 206.
- Kohn, 1992: 269-270.
- N. McMillan, 1992. A note on the dates of two of Captain Thomas Brown's conchological books. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 169-170.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Note: *Illustrations of the conchology of Great Britain and Ireland* (1837-1844) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Brown, Walter Lincoln (1866-1942; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1942. Walter Lincoln Brown, 1866-1942. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 18: 2.
- E. M. Clark, 1943. Walter Lincoln Brown, 1866-1942. *The Nautilus* 56(3): 102.
- Abbott, 1973: 74.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Brown, [Mrs.] Ward (****-1970)
- W. E. Old, 1970. Mrs. Ward Brown. *New York Shell Club Notes* 163: 6.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- Browne, A. J. Jukes; see Jukes-Browne, A. J.
- Browne, Francis C. (1830-1900; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1901. Francis C. Browne. *The Nautilus* 14(11): 132.
- Abbott, 1973: 74.
- Browne, Patrick (1720-1790; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- Chardon, 1949: 56-58.
- E. C. Nelson, 1995. Patrick Browne and the flowers of Mayo: a biographic essay. Pp. 1-27, in: E. C. Nelson & W. F. Walsh, eds., *The flowers of Mayo: Dr. Patrick Browne's Fasciculus plantarum Hiberniae*. Dublin: Eamonn de Burca/Edmond Burke, xiv + 279 pp., 15 pls.
- E. C. Nelson, 1997. Patrick Browne's *The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica* (1756, 1789). *Archives of Natural History* 24(3): 327-336.
- E. C. Nelson, 2004. Browne, Patrick. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 187.
- Note: *The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica* (1756) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Browne, Thomas [Sir] (1605-1682; U.K.)
- W. A. Nicholson, 1900. Sir Thomas Browne as a naturalist. *Transactions of the Norfolk and Norwich Naturalists' Society* 7(): 72-89.
- M. L. Tidesley, 1923. Sir Thomas Browne: his skull, portraits, and ancestry. *Biometrika* 15(1/2): 76 + [2] pp., 36 pls.
- B. Juel-Jensen, 1992. Musaeum Clausum, or Bibliotheca Abscondita: some thoughts on curiosity cabinets and imaginary books. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(1): 127-140.
- Browning, ___ (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 36.
- Broyles, Catherine Eliza Williams (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 525; 1987: 17.
- Broyles, Ralph Edward (1909-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 216.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1976*: 88 [1976].
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Bruce, William Speirs (1867-1921; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 76.
- P. Speak, 2004. Bruce, William Speirs. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 339-341 [portrait].
- Brückmann [Brueckmann], Franz Ernst (1697-1753; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 71.
- Bruggen, Adolph Cornelis von (19**-****; South Africa/Netherlands)
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. Promotie: Dr. A.C. van Bruggen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 134: 1475-1476.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1971-1985. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by A. C. van Bruggen. *Achatina* 2: 23-25 (1971); 7: 142-144 (1979); 13: 272-273 (1985).

- Fouché, 1995: 11.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1995. Dr. A. C. van Bruggen, met pensioen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 285: 106-108 [biography, portrait].
- Brugnone, Giuseppe Antonio [Abbate] (18**-1884; Italy)
- W. Kobelt, 1884. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 16(6-7): 119.
- Dance, 1986: 160, 207.
- Trew, 1990: 68.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- Bruguière, Jean Guillaume (1749-1798; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206-207.
- Swainson, 1840: 144-145.
- T. Prime, 1872. Notes on specimens of Corbiculadae in the cabinet of the Jardin des Plantes at Paris, and on the authorship of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York 10(6-7): 188-190.
- Lamy, 1931: 27.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 63.
- J. Théodoridès, 1962. Jean-Guillaume Bruguière (1749-1798) et Guillaume-Antoine Olivier (1756-1814), médecins, naturalistes et voyageurs. Comptes Rendus du 86ème Congrès National des Sociétés Savantes (Montpellier, 1961), Sections des Sciences 86: 173-183.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893(3): 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3): 595.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7) 17(102): 577-582.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 148-149.
- E. Lamy, 1930. Les conchyliologistes Bruguière et Hwass. Journal de Conchyliologie 74(1): 42-59.
- H. Dodge, 1947. The molluscan genera of Bruguière. Journal of Paleontology 21(5): 484-492.
- H. Dodge, 1950. The plate headings of Bruguière. The Nautilus 64(2): 68-69.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Jean Guillaume Bruguière (1750-1798). Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 172: 2-4.
- A. J. Kohn, 1957. Hwass or Bruguière? Now we know, or do we. Hawaiian Shell News 5(6): 60.
- T. E. Crowley, 1962. J. G. Bruguière 1750-98. The Conchologists' Newsletter 5: 21-22.
- Barnard, 1965: 8.
- A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
- Cailliez, 1983: 10.
- S. Tillier & P. Mordan, 1983. The conchological collections of Bruguière and Olivier from the Ottoman Empire (1792-1798). Journal of Conchology 31(3): 153-160.
- Dance, 1986: 63.
- Kohn, 1992: 61-104.
- R. Hoffmann, 1998. Bruguière, 1792. Schon mal gehört? Wer war das eigentlich? Club Conchylia Informationen 30(4-6): 113-114.
- Damkaer, 2002: 104-109.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. Zootaxa 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of

- the “*Histoire Naturelle des Vers*” and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiens)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Bruhin, Th. (****-1899; Austria/Switzerland)
Sturany, 1901: 394.
- Brühl [Bruehl], Heinrich von [Count] (1700-1764; Germany)
Argenville, 1757: 157.
- Bruijne, Pieter de (1885-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 47.
- Bruinvis, Cornelis Pieter (1799-1873; Netherlands);
Bruinvis, Cornelis Willem (1829-1922; Netherlands) [father/son]
C. W. Bruinvis, 1911. Bruinvis (Cornelis Pieter). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 493.
Engel, 1986: 47 [life dates for son wrongly given as same as father].
- Brumbelow, Mary Linda (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.
- Brumby, Richard Trapier (1804-1875; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 74-75.
- Brumpt, E. (18**-19**, France)
Olazarri, 1975: 50.
- Brun, _____ le (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 61, 62, 64.
- Bruner, Lawrence (1856-1937; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Brunetto Latini (c. 1220-1294; France)
E. Caprotti, 1979. Brunetto Latini, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Brunner, Carol R. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 216; 1987: 17.
- Brünnich, Morton Thrane (1737-1827; Denmark)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 193.
Swainson, 1840: 145.
Spärck, 1962: fig. 15.
Dance, 1986: 207.
- G. B. Fettweis & G. Hamann, eds., 1989. Über Ignaz von Born und die Societät der Bergbaukunde. Ignaz von Born und seine Zeit. *Sitzungsberichte Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse* 533: 1-153 [Brünnich: pp. 54-55, portrait].
- Brunnschweiler, Rudolph Oskar (1915-1959; Australia)
Anonymous, 1959. [note concerning death of R. Brunnschweiler]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian News* 7(25): 1.
- Bruno, Luigi (19**-****; Italy)
- Brunson, Royal Bruce (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 216-217; 1987: 17.
- Brunswick, Charles William Ferdinand [Duke of] (1735-1806; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 65.
- Brusina, Spiridion (1845-1908; Croatia)
Sturany, 1901: 394-395.
Anonymous, 1909. Obituary notice. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(5): 271.
P. Dautzenberg, 1909. Nécrologie. Spiridion Brusina. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(4): 292-294.
P. Hesse, 1910. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 85-87.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 63-64.
Cleevely, 1983: 70.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1990: 68.
Duchamps, 1999: 6, fig. 31 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 51 [erroneously gives death year as 1921].
- Brussel, Alan (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Bruun, Anton Frederik (1901-1961; Denmark)
Spärck, 1953: xi.
A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. *The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society* 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Bruun: p. 75].

- R. Spärck, 1962. Anton Frederik Bruun, 14. December 1901 – 13. December 1961. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 124: ix- xxii [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Spärck, 1962. Anton Frederik Bruun, 14. December 1901 – 13. December 1961. Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Journal du Conseil 27(2): 121-123 [biography, portrait].
- Bruyne, J. C. B. de (****-****; Netherlands)
- C. Karnekamp, 1969. Wij stellen U voor . . . J. C. B. de Bruyne en A. de Bruyne-Schröder. De Kreukel 5: 101.
- Bryan, Edwin Horace, Jr. (1898-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 217; 1987: 17.
- Bryan, Elizabeth Letson (1874-1919; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1919. Science loses in Mrs. Bryan's death. Wife of Prof. William A. Bryan had won high reputation in her profession. Pacific Commercial Advertiser (Honolulu), March 2, 1919.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1919. Elizabeth Letson Bryan, Sc.D. The Nautilus 32(4): 142-143.
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp. [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 127.
- A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Bryan: p. 68, as Letson].
- Bryan, Geoffrey William (1934-1993; U.K.)
- P. Gibb, 1996. Dedication: Geoffrey William Bryan, B.Sc., Ph.D., D.Sc. Pp. xxvii-xxix, in: M. A. Champ & P.F. Seligman, eds., Organotin: Environmental Fate and Effects. London: Chapman & Hall, xxxviii+ 623 pp. [portrait; bibliography of publications relating to tributyltin pollution]
- Bryan, William Alanson (1875-1942; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1943. Dr. William A. Bryan. The Nautilus 56(3): 103.
- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports 27: 42.
- Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Bryant, Elisabeth Gray (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Bryant, F. W. (****-1912; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1913. F. W. Bryant. The Nautilus 26(10): 119.
- Smith, 1974: 12.
- Bryant, Owen (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Bryant, Walter Marvin (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 217; 1987: 17.
- Bryce, James, Jr. (1811-1877; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Bryce: p. 200].
- Brykov, Valeriy Alexeyevich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Brykov, Vladimir Alexeyevich (1951-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bryon, Jean-Marc (****-1993; Belgium)
- R. Duchamps, 1993. In memoriam. Arion 18(4): 77.
- Buch, Christian Leopold von [Freiherr] (1774-1853; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 65.
- Cleevely, 1983: 71.
- Tozer, 1984: 6, 20, 26, 27, 33, 39 [portrait].
- M. Glaubrecht, 2002. Leopold von Buch's legacy: treating species as dynamic natural entities, or why geography matters. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 47 [abstract].
- M. Glaubrecht, 2002. Leopold von Buch's legacy: treating species as dynamic natural entities, or why geography matters. American Malacological Bulletin 19(1-2): 111-134.
- Buchan, Alexander (****-1769; U.K.)

- A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 13: 1-171.
- Buchanan, Alan Charles (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Buchanan, Robert (1797-1879; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 75.
F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Buchinoff, George Nickolas (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 17.
- Buchner, Otto (1862-1897; Germany)
- Buckenara, Winifred (1903-1977; Australia)
J. Kerkhof, ed., 1977. Obituary. *Western Australian Shell Collector* 16: 10.
- Buckland, Mary [née Morland] (1797-1857; U.K.)
[spouse of W. Buckland]
M. Kölbl-Ebert, 1997. Mary Buckland (née Morland) 1797-1857. *Earth Sciences History* 16(1): 33-38 [biography, portrait].
- Buckland, William [Dean] (1784-1856; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 66.
P. J. Boylan, 1970. An unpublished portrait of Dean William Buckland, 1784-1856. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(5): 350-354, 1 pl.
Cleevely, 1983: 71.
Dance, 1986: 127-128.
A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
N. Haile, 2004. Buckland, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 519-522 [portrait].
- Buckley, George D. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 217-218; 1987: 17-18.
- Buckman, Sydney Savory (1860-1929; U.K.)
C. H. Crickmay, 1929. Sydney Savory Buckman, 1860-1929. *Science* 70(1804): 87-88.
A. M. Davies, 1930. The geological life-work of Sydney Savory Buckman. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association (London)* 41(3): 221-240.
A. M. Davies, 1930. Sydney Savory Buckman. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of London* 86: lxiii-lxvi.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 66.
Cleevely, 1983: 71.
H. S. Torrens, 1997. S. S. Buckman (1860-1929), his world-wide Jurassic biochronology and work on Chinese ammonites (1926). Pp. 205-215, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 [Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology]*. VSP: Utrecht. xii + 306 pp. [biography, bibliography].
H. S. Torrens, 2004. Buckman, Sydney Savory. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 538-539.
- Bucquoy, Marie Edme Jules [M.D.] (1829-1920; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 6-7, fig. 32 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
- Buerk, Minerva Smith (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 218; 1987: 18.
- Buettell, Theodore Dwight (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 18.
- Buffon, George Louis Leclerc de (1707-1788; France)
Swainson, 1834: 44-45, 74-76; 1840: 146-149.
Lamy, 1931: 25, 41-54.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 66.
Edwards, 1967: 36.
Dance, 1986: 33.
Damkaer, 2002: 116-117 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 52.
Concerning: <http://www.buffon.cnrs.fr>
- Bulatov, Karp Viktorovich (1955-****; Ukraine)

- Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Bull, E. Merle (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 18.
- Bullen, Robert Ashington [Reverend] (1850-1912; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1912. The Rev. Robert Ashington Bullen, B.A. (Lond.), F.L.S., F.G.S., etc. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 9(11): 525-528, pl. 24 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 W. Martin, 1912. [Obituary]. *South Eastern Naturalist* (London) 1912: li-lii.
 R. R. S. T., 1912. The late Rev. Ashington Bullen, B.A., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.A.I. *South Eastern Naturalist* (London) 1912: 1-li, pl. 4 [biography, portrait].
 E. A. Smith, 1913. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(5): 315-316 [bibliography].
 J. W. Horsley, 1913. Obituary notice. The Rev. Robert Ashington Bullen, B.A., F.G.S. *Journal of Conchology* 14(1): 13.
 Tomlin, 1949: 256.
 Trew, 1990: 68.
- Bullis, Harvey Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 218-219; 1987: 18.
- Bullock, Robert Craig (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 219; 1987: 18.
- Bullock, Theodore Holmes (1915-****; China / U.S.A.)
 T. H. Bullock, 1993. *How do brains work? Papers of a comparative neurobiologist*. Boston: Birkhäuser, xviii + 664 pp., frontispiece [portrait, reprints of selected articles, bibliography].
 T. H. Bullock, 1996. Theodore H. Bullock. Pp. 110-157, in: L. R. Squire, ed., *The history of neuroscience in autobiography*, vol. 1. Washington, D.C.: Society for Neuroscience [autobiography, portrait, partial bibliography].
 J. Pearce, 2006. Theodore H. Bullock, 90; studied how animals function. *New York Times*, January 9, 2006: A23.
- Bullock, William (c. 1795-1840; United Kingdom)
 J. M. Sweet, 1970. William Bullock's collection and the University of Edinburgh, 1819. *Annals of Science* 26(1): 23-32, pls. 1-3 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 93, 96.
 Trew, 1990: 68 [c. 1800-1827].
- Bülow, Carl (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1913]; 1986: 157.
 Trew, 1990: 68 [printed as "Bpulow"].
 Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Bunker, Paul B. (1882-1943; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1943. Death of Colonel Paul B. Bunker *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 27: 11.
 Abbott, 1973: 75.
- Bunting, Ethel-Jane Westfeldt (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Buonanni, Filippo [Filippo Bonanni] (1638-1725; Italy)
 Argenville, 1742: 22-23, 222; 1757: 6-7, 51.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135-136.
 Swainson, 1840: 132 [as "Bonnani"].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 67.
 F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
 [F. Ghisotti], 1973. *Malacologi Italiani Illustri*. Filippo Buonanni. *Conchiglie* 9(11-12): i-ii.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 67-68.
 B. Accordi, 1977 ("1976"). *Contributions to the history of geological sciences*. Illustrators of the Kircher Museum naturalistic collections. *Geologica Romana* 15: 113-126.
 R. I. Johnson, 1984. The first popular shell book. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(66): 412.
 Dance, 1986: 20-22.
 Morello, 1988: 278-279.
 A. Schnapper, 1988. *La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle*. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Buonanni: p. 71].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 46.

- Note: *Ricreatione dell'occhio* (1681) and *Recreatio mentis et oculi* (1684) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Note: *Musaeum Kircherianum* (1709) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Burbach, Otto (****-1888; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1888. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(7-8): 120.
- Burch, Beatrice LaRue (1917-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. Burch]
 Abbott, 1975: 525-526; 1987: 18.
 W. Thorsson, 2002. December, 2001 HMS Annual Dinner meeting, honored guests, Dr. Thomas & Beatrice Burch. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 6-8 [photos].
- Burch, John Bayard [Jack] (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 J. B. Burch, 1971-1973. J. B. Burch – papers on African non-marine Mollusca. *Achatina* 2: 26 (1971); 4: 64 (1973).
 Abbott, 1973: 219-220; 1987: 18.
 Rehder, 1997: 140, 181.
- Burch, John Quincy (1894-1974; U.S.A.) [father of T. Burch]
 D. Brown, 1961. Biographical sketch. Rose and John Burch. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(3): 45-46.
 B. Burch, 1971. Conchologists Rose and John Q. Burch. *Tabulata* 4(1): 7-12 [bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 220.
 M. K. Jacobson, 1974. John Quincy Burch (1894-1974). *New York Shell Club Notes* 204: 7.
 Smith, 1974: 2.
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1974: 93 [1975].
 R. T. Abbott, 1975. Obituary. John Quincy Burch (1894-1974). *The Nautilus* 89(1): 12-13 [portrait].
 A. M. Keen, 1974. Memorial to John Q(uincy) Burch (1894-1974). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 8-9 [portrait].
- [I. Young & M. E. Welch, eds.], 1976. [obituary]. Pp. [1-2], in: *International directory of conchologists*. Fall Church, Virginia: The Shell Cabinet, [2] + iii + 39 pp.
 Coan, 1983: 16; 1988: 98 [portrait].
- B. Burch, 2002. Rose and John Q. Burch. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 96-100 [portraits].
- Burch, Paul Randolph (1898-1958; U.S.A.) [father of J. B. Burch]
 J. F. Allen, 1959. Paul Randolph Burch, 1898-1958. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 100-102, portrait [bibliography].
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 60 [1959].
 Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burch, Robert Donald (19**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Burch, Rose Adams (1897-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. Q. Burch]
 D. Brown, 1961. Biographical sketch. Rose and John Burch. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(3): 45-46.
 B. Burch, 1971. Conchologists Rose and John Q. Burch. *Tabulata* 4(1): 7-12 [bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 220-221; 1987: 18-19.
 Coan, 1983: 16.
 S. Lillico, 1987. Happy birthday, Rose Burch. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(3): 1.
 B. Burch, 2002. Rose and John Q. Burch. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 96-100 [portraits].
- Burch, Thomas Adams (1918-****; U.S.A.) [son of J. Q. and R. A. Burch; spouse of B. L. Burch]
 H. King, 1963. Biographical sketch. Tom Burch. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(6): S21-22.
 Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 19.
 Coan, 1983: 15-16.
 W. Thorsson, 2002. December, 2001 HMS Annual Dinner meeting, honored guests, Dr. Thomas & Beatrice Burch. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 6-8 [photos].
- Burchell, W. J. (1781-1865; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Burdsal, L. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)

- C. W. Johnson, 1916. [Concerning "Publications of the O. G. B. III. Mollusca of Cincinnati"]. *The Nautilus* 30(5): 57.
- C. Goodrich, 1940. Regarding O. G. B. *The Nautilus* 53(3): 106.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(79): 109-133 [Burdsal: p. 124].
- Burg, Harmannus van der (1636?-1708; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 49.
- Burg, Johan van der (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 49.
- Burger, Sybil Bower (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 19.
- Burgess, Clarence Milton [Pat] (1907-1999; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 221; 1987: 20.
G. Biraghi, 1999. In memoriam. *Pat Burgess. La Conchiglia* 30(290): 10.
W. Thorsson, 1999. Dr. C. M. Burgess. *American Conchologist* 27(1): 11 [portrait].
W. Thorsson, 1999. Dr. C. M. Burgess. *HMS Bulletin*, March 1999: 1, 3 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 221(1): 15 without portrait].
Groves & Weil, 2003: 13 [portrait].
- Burggraf, Margaret Rolley (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burgh, [Mrs.]; see de Burgh, Mrs.
- Burghardt, Glenn Edward (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burke, Frank P. (****-1955?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: inside back cover [1956].
- Burkenroad, Martin (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Burkhardt, Friedrich Wilhelm Otto (1873-1940; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 63.
- Burkill, Clifford (****-1891; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1891. Obituary. – Mr. Clifford Burkill. *Journal of Conchology* 6(11): 382.
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Burky, Albert John (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 526; 1987: 20.
- Burley, Elsie M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 20.
- Burman, Nicolaas Laurens Sr. (1733-1793; Netherlands)
P. C. Molhuysen, 1918. Burman (Nikolaas Laurens). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 354.
Engel, 1986: 50.
- Burn, Robert F. (19**-****; Australia)
- Burnay, Luís Pisani (19**-****; Portugal)
- Burnett, Henry (1845-1927; U.K./Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 48-49.
- Burnett, Waldo Irving (1828-1854; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burnett, William Elliott (1872-1933; U.S.A.)
S. T. Brooks, 1934. William Elliott Burnett, 1872-1932. *The Nautilus* 47(4): 143-144.
Abbott, 1973: 76.
Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemn.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#burnett>
- Burns, Frank [Captain] (1830-****; U.S.A.)
L. M. Gibson, 1905. Capt. Frank Burns. *Higher Science of the Motion of Matter* (Los Angeles, California) 5(1): frontispiece, 6 [biography, portrait].
- Burns, Franklin Lorenzo (1869-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 77.
- Burns, Susan (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 222; 1987: 20.
- Burnup, Henry Clifden (1852-1928; South Africa)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Obituary. Henry Clifden Burnup, 1852-1928. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(4): 142-143.
R. Meanwell, 1928. Henry Clifden Burnup. *The Nautilus* 42(2): 62-63.
Barnard, 1965: 9.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. The papers of Henry Clifden Burnup. *Achatina* 4: 65.
Dance, 1986: 207.

- Trew, 1987: , 6 [portrait], 76; 1990: 68; 1993: 77.
- Fouché, 1995: 11.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa* 54(1): 31-41.
- Buroker, Norman Everett (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 20.
- Burr, Raymond (1917-1993; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1993. Raymond Burr dies, played Perry Mason. *Los Angeles Times*, September 13, 1993: A-4, A-19 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1993. Actor Raymond Burr dies at 76. *San Francisco Chronicle*, September 13, 1993: A-4 [portrait].
W. Grimes, 1993. Raymond Burr, actor, 76, dies; played Perry Mason and Ironside. *The New York Times*, September 14, 1993: B9 [portrait].
R. T. Abbott, 1994. Raymond Burr's seashells on display. *New York Shell Club Notes* 333: 5.
C. Wilson, 1994. Presiding over a shrine to seashells; Tucker Abbott pours his passion for creatures from the deep into museum. *USA Today*, Sept. 28, 1994: 1D, 2D.
W. F. Hallstead, 1996. Idea to reality. An informal history of the Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum from concept to grand opening. Sanibel, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 77 pp. [portraits].
- Burrell, Victor G. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
L. D. Coen, 2003 ["2002"]. Victor G. Burrell. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 449-450 [portrait].
- Burrough, Marmaduke [M.D.] (18**-****; ****)
Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Burrow, Edward John [Archdeacon] (1785-1861; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 149-150.
Melvill, 1890: 199.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 69.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 19. Burrow's *Elements of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 143.
Salisbury, 1945: 151.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1990: 68.
W. Hunt & H. C. G. Matthew, 2004. Burrow, Edward John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 1014-1015.
- Burrows, Henry William (1859-1939; U.K.)
A. Wrigley, 1940. Obituary. Henry William Burrows. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(3): 92.
- Burry, Leo A. (****-1952?; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1953. L. A. Burry. *The Nautilus* 66(3): 105.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover* [1954].
Murray, 1999: 8/15-16.
- Burry, Mrs. Leo A. (****-1948?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948: 33* [1949].
- Burtin, François-Xavier (1743-1818; Belgium)
- Burukovskiy, Rudolf Nikolaevich (1940-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Busch, Gerhard von dem (1791-1868; Germany)
- Bush, Ed (****-1999; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1999. In memoriam. Ed Bush. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 39(4): 25.
- Bush, Katharine Jeannette (1855-1937; U.S.A.)
M. S. Logan, 1912. The part taken by women in American history. Wilmington, Delaware: Perry-Nalle Publishing Co., xiv + 927 pp. [reprinted (1972), Arno Press, New York] [Bush: p. 880].
Anonymous [W. R. Coe], 1937. [Dr. Katharine Jeannette Bush]. *Science* 85(2207): 377.
Anonymous, 1937. [Dr. Katharine Jeannette Bush]. *The Nautilus* 50(4): 144.

- Anonymous [W.R. Coe], 1937. '01 Ph.D. Katharine Jeannette Bush. Yale Alumni Weekly 46(24): 29 [reprinted, with minor revisions, from obituary in Science].
- Abbott, 1973: 76.
- Remington, 1977: 34.
- J. E. Remington, 1977. Katharine Jeannette Bush: Peabody's mysterious zoologist. Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum) 12(3): 3-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- D. Lipscomb, 1995. Women in systematics. Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics 26: 323-341 [Bush: pp. 333-334].
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. An overlooked northern European marine gastropod, *Omalaxis sarsi* Bush 1897. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(71): 378 [supplement to Johnson, 1989].
- M. R. S. Creese, 1998. Ladies in the Laboratory? American and British women in science, 1800-1900: a survey of their contributions to research. Lanham (Maryland): The Scarecrow Press, xiv + 453 pp. [Bush: pp. 86-87].
- J. Harvey & M.B. Ogilvie, 2000. Bush, Katharine Jeannette (1855-1937). Pp. 214-215, in: M.B. Ogilvie & J. Harvey, eds., The Biographical Dictionary of Women in Science; Pioneering Lives from Ancient Times to the Mid-20th Century. New York: Routledge, 2 vols.
- Bush, Linda Welch (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 20.
- Bushey, Clinton Jay (1892-****; U.S.A.)
- Busser, William Franklin (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 20-21.
- Bussy, Louis Philibert le Cosquino de (1879-1910; Netherlands/Sumatra)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 186; 1950: 142.
- Bütikofer, Ernst (****-****; Switzerland)
Turner, 1998: 16.
- Butler, Amos William (1860-1937; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 77.
- Butler, Philip Alan (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.
- Butterfield, William Ruskin (1872-1935; U.K.)
J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
- Büttner, Christian Wilhelm (****-****; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 65.
- Büttner, Kurt (1881-1967; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 31.
H. Zeissler, 1967. Nachruf. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(10): 213-216 [bibliography].
H. Zeissler, 1967. Kurt Büttner (14.2.1881 – 1.4.1967) als Malakozoologe. Malakologische Abhandlungen 1: iii-viii.
Kiss, 1981: 33.
- Button, Fred L. (1856-1927; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1928. Fred L. Button. The Nautilus 42(1): 33-34.
Abbott, 1973: 77.
Shasky, 1980: 20.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1987: 76.
- Button, L. [Miss.] (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Butuzova, Lyudmila Nikolaevna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Buvignier, Armand (****-1880; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 69.
- Buyanovskiy, Alexey Il'ich (1960-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 10.
- Buyle, Jean-François (1915-1995; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Jean Buyle. La Conchiglia 27(276): 56.
R. Duchamps, 1995. Jean-François Buyle, 1915-1995. Arion 20(4): 195-196 [bibliography].
- Buyle-Junion, Marie-Louise (1916-2003; Belgium)

- Anonymous, 2003. Marie-Louise Buyle-Junion. 1916-2003. *Novapex*, 4(4): [i] [short obituary, portrait].
- R. Houart, 2003. Marie-Louise Buyle-Junion. 1916-2003. *Novapex, Société* 4(4): 103-104 [obituary, portraits].
- Byas, Walter Jackson [Jack] (****-1998; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: pl. 45.
- Byne, Loftus St. George (1872-1947; U.K.)
R. Winckworth, 1947. Loftus St. George Byne (1872-1947). *Journal of Conchology* 22(10): 272 [bibliography].
Trew, 1987: 76.
- Byrnes, Robert E. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.
- Byron, John [Captain, Lord] (1723-1786; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 68.
A. G. Jamieson, 2004. Byron, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 9: 367.
- Bytmeister, Heinrich Johann (1698-1746; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 70.
- Cabeza de Vaca, Alvar Núñez (1490?-1564?; Spain)
J. X. Corgan, 1969. Cabeza de Vaca, dealer in shells. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 13-14.
- Cable, Wayne De Vere (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 223; 1987: 21.
- Cabrera, Suni G. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Cabrit, _____ (****-****; France)
H. Crosse, 1879. [Cabrit collection acquired by Daniel Guestier]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 96.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Fouché, 1995: 12.
- Cachés, Mario A. (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 84, 90, 102.
- Cachia, Charles (1945-****; Malta)
- Cadée, Gerhard Cornelis (1938-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 190.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Caffart, David (****-1685; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 51.
- Cahn, Alvin R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
P. Callomon, 2004. Dates of publication of Yoichiro Hirase's *Kai Chigusa*. *The Nautilus* 118(4): 175-176.
- Cahoon, Ruth Mary (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963*: 83 [1964].
- Caicedo, Ricardo Enrique (1956-****; Panama)
Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Caillet, Henry (****-?1865; Guadeloupe)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 100-101.
- Cailliaud, Frédéric de Nantes (1787-1869; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 158.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 70.
Barnard, 1965: 9.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Cain, Arthur James (1921-1999; U.K.)
B. Clarke, 1999. Arthur James Cain (1921-99); naturalist and doughty Darwinian. *Nature* 401: 872 [portrait].
B. C. Clarke & D. T. Parkin, 1999. Professor Arthur James Cain. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 36(1): 1-2 [portrait].
M. Claridge, 2000. Obituary. Professor Arthur J. Cain FLS FRS. A personal reminiscence. *The Linnean* 16(2): 39-41 [partial bibliography].
L. Cook, 2000. A. J. Cain F.R.S. 1921-1999. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 34: 2-3 [portrait].
G. M. Davis, 2000. Arthur J. Cain 1921-1999. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 150: 1-2 [portrait].
- Cairnes, John, Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Cairns, Robert (1854-1911; U.K.)

- J. W. Jackson, 1912. Robert Cairns. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 9(4): 190-191.
- W. Moss, 1912. Obituary notice. Robert Cairns. *Journal of Conchology* 13(10): 290-293, pl. 3 [portrait].
- R. Standen, 1912. Reminiscences of the late Mr. Robert Cairns. *Lancashire Naturalist* 4: 347-353, 356 [biography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 70.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 28-29.
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Cleevely, 1983: 74.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 68.
- Cake, Edwin W. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Calabrese, Anthony (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 223-224; 1987: 21.
Carriker, 2004: 151 [portrait].
- Calcara, Pietro (1819-1854; Italy)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 21. Calcara's works. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 89 [bibliography].
Cleevely, 1983: 74.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Calcaterra, Armando (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Calceolari [Calceolarius], Francesco (1521-1600; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 71.
Dance, 1986: 15.
- Caldwell, David Keller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 21.
- Caldwell, Joan (1937-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 21.
- Calero, Daniel (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Caligula, Gaius (12-41; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 5.
- Calkins, William Wirt (1842-1914; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1878. [William Wirt Calkins]. *The Valley Naturalist* (St. Louis, Missouri) 1(7): 25 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
W. W. Calkins, 1879. Catalogue of papers, chiefly scientific, published by W. W. Calkins ... from 1860 to Nov., 1879. Chicago: privately published, 8 pp.
- Call, Richard Ellsworth (1856-1917; U.S.A.)
R. I. Johnson, 1975. R. Ellsworth Call, with a bibliography of his works on mollusks and a catalogue of his taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(54): 133-147.
Cleevely, 1983: 74.
C. Boewe, 1997. Call, Richard Ellsworth. Pp. 132-133, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Rehder, 1997: 51, 68.
- Calliez, Jean-Claude (1946-****; Switzerland)
J. Senders & R. Senders, 1992. En dehors de nos frontières: chez nos amis Suisses (II), Jean-Claude Cailliez, de la S.I.C. *Arion* 17(1): 3-5 [portrait].
- Calman, W. J. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 68.
- Calmet, Augustin [Abbé] (1672-1757; France)
Argenville, 1757: 140-141.
- Calonne, Charles Alexandre de (1734-1802; France)
Melvill, 1890: 197.
Lamy, 1931: 14.
Dance, 1986: 64-65, 207.
Trew, 1990: 68-69.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 56.
- Caltabellota, Luigi (****-****; Italy)
- Calvert, John (1811-1897; U.K.)
Sherborn, 1940: 29.
A. D'Attilio, 1950. Some notes on the great Calvert shell collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 2: 2-3 [reprinted in 1974 in *New York Shell Club Notes* 200: 5-6].
Cleevely, 1983: 75.

- Dance, 1986: 173, 207.
- Calvo, Iara Swoboda (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 143 [under "Swoboda"].
- Calwer, C. G. (1821-1874; Germany)
Anonymous, 1874. Nekrolog. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 6(1): 14.
- Calzolari [Calceolarius], Francesco (1521-1609; Italy)
Edwards, 1967: 43.
B. Accordi, 1978 ("1977"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. The Museum Calceolarium (XVIth Century) of Verona illustrated in 1622 by Ceruti and Chiocco. *Geologica Romana* 16: 21-54.
- Camacho, Antonio (1854-1932; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 48.
- Cambefort, Elie (1924-****; French Guiana)
Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 22.
- Cambridge, Philip G. (1918-1993; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 75.
P. E. Long, 1994. Philip G. Cambridge. *Journal of Conchology* 35(1): 83-86 [bibliography, portrait].
- Camden, William (1551-1623; U.K.)
Edwards, 1967: 8-9.
W. H. Herendeen, 2004. Camden, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 9: 603-614 [portrait].
- Cameron, Alexander Allen (1899-1973; Australia)
R. Burn, 1973. Alexander Allen Cameron 1899-1973. *Australian Shell News* 4: 12 [portrait].
- Cameron, Hugh C. (19**-1975?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1975: 92 [1976].
- Camellus, G. J.; see Kamel, G. J.
- Cameron, Robert Andrew Duncan (****-****; U.K.)
- Camp, Mark Jeffrey (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 526; 1987: 22.
- Camp, Robert Deshan (1867-1929; U.S.A.)
T. S. Palmer, 1929. [obituary of R.D. Camp]. *The Auk, A Quarterly Journal of Ornithology* 46(4): 581-582.
- R. W. Neck, 1987. Notes on the R. D. Camp mollusk collection in the Corpus Christi Museum. *Malacology Data Net* 1(6): 145-160, pl. 5 [biography, portrait].
- Campani, Enzo (1945-****; Italy)
- Campbell, G. Bruce (1934-1973; U.S.A.)
D. R. Shasky, 1973. Obituary. G. Bruce Campbell, M.D. (1934-1973). *The Nautilus* 87(3): 89-90 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Abbott, 1973: 77-78.
- Campbell, Jacqueline E. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 224; 1987: 22.
- Campbell, John H. (1847-1897; U.S.A.)
J. Ford, 1897. In memoriam – John H. Campbell. *The Nautilus* 10(10): 116-117.
Abbott, 1973: 78.
A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Campbell, Lyle David (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527; 1987: 22.
- Campbell, Minnie Lee (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527; 1987: 22.
- Campos, Dea Regina Bouret (1946-****; Brasil)
Abbott, 1987: 22.
- Candé, Ferdinand de (1801-1867; Cuba)
Dance, 1986: 133.
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Candie de Saint-Simon, Guillame-Camille-Alfred de (1823-1895; France)
H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 110-111.
- Canet, Isabel; see under Pérez Farfante, I.
- Cankov, Vasil (1905-****; Bulgaria)
T. G. Nikolov, 1989 ["1984"]. [Deep imprint in Bulgarian palaeontology and stratigraphy (Corresp. Member, Prof. Dr. Vasil Cankov's 80th anniversary)]. *Godishnik na Sofiiskija Universitet "Kliment Ohridski," Geologo-Geografski Fakultet / Annuaire de l'Université de Sofia "Kliment Okhridski," Faculté de Géologie et*

- Géographie 78(1): 3-10 [bibliography, portrait] [in Bulgarian].
- Cannistraci, Christine Louise (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 22.
- Cannon, Fred Richard, Jr. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 22.
- Canosa, Sabas (18**-19**; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 46.
- Canque, M. (****-1919; France/Society Islands)
A. Vayssière, 1921. Nécrologie. M. Canque. Journal de Conchyliologie 65(4): 398.
Dance, 1986: 207.
- Cantimpratensis, Thomas (1200-1272; ?)
- Cantor, Theodore Edward [M.D.] (1809-1854; U.K.)
T.-C. Yen, 1942. A review of Chinese gastropods in the British Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 170-289, pls. 11-28 [Cantor: p. 171].
Dance, 1986: 179.
Trew, 1990: 69.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 59 [erroneously gives life years as 1830-1910].
- Cantraine, François Joseph (1801-1868; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1866. M. Cantraine. American Journal of Conchology 23): 288.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 121. [very short]
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 73.
H. K. Mienis & G. Gat, 1982. On the correct name and date of publication of Valenciennes' *Doris*, with a note on its occurrence along the coast of Israel. Levantina 36: 433-434.
Dance, 1986: 207.
- Canzonier, Walter J. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 527-528; 1987: 22.
- Capellen, Gerlach Theodorus Baron van der (1734-1805; Netherlands)
W. M. C. Regt, 1930. Capellen (Gerlach Theodorus van der). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 8: 249-250.
Engel, 1986: 54.
- Capellen, Godert Alexander Gerrit Philip Baron van der (1788-1848; Netherlands)
G. J. W. Koolemans Beijnen & W. Rooseboom, 1911. Capellen (Godert Alexander Gerrit Philip). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 569-578 [gives birth year as 1778].
Engel, 1986: 54.
- Capello, Félix António de Brito (1828-1879; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 108, pl. [1].
- Carausu, Angela (1910-1969; Romania)
- Carbasius, Nicolaas (1795-1834; Netherlands)
P. C. Molhuysen, 1918. Carbasius (Nicolaas). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 401.
Engel, 1986: 55.
- Carcelles, Alberto R. (1897-1977; Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 70-71.
M. K. Jacobson, 1977. Alberto Carcelles. New York Shell Club Notes 230: 5.
J. J. Parodiz, 1977. Alberto Carcelles. The Nautilus 91(2): 80.
J. J. Parodiz, 1977. Obituario; Publicaciones por Alberto Carcelles. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 4(31-32): 289-293 [bibliography].
Simone, 2003: 141.
- Cardano, Girolamo (1501-1576; Italy)
Edwards, 1967: 21.
- Cardeza, Carlos M. (1902-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 22.
- Cardin, Charles (1941-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 22-23.
T. Rice, 2000. In memoriam. Charles (Chuck) Cardin – 1942-2000. Of Sea and Shore 23(3): 160 [portrait].
J. Gossweiler, 2001. Reflection of my friend Charles “Chuck” Cardin. Of Sea and Shore 23(4): 235.
J. Cordy, 2001. Further reflections on Charles “Chuck” Cardin. Of Sea and Shore 24(2): 120.
- Carey, Henrietta (18**-****; U.K.)

- S. P. Dance, 2004. Ruskin the reluctant conchologist. *Journal of the History of Collections* 16(1): 35-46 [pp. 42-43].
- Carey, Henry Charles (1792-1879; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 78.
- Carl, J. (****-****; Switzerland)
Dance, 1986: 207.
- Carless, Terry (****-****; Australia)
- Carleton, Mark Alfred (1866-1925; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 78.
- Carlier, Alexandre Brutus Servais Joseph (1792-1869; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 33.
- Carlson, Rachel (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1964. Rachel Carlson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 102: 4 [obituary without any details].
- Carlton, Henry P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 2.
- Carlton, James Theodore (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 23.
- Carman, Lilliam Metcalfe (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 528; 1987: 23.
- Carne, Elizabeth (****-****; U.K.)
S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 68: 121-122.
- Carney, William Patrick (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 225; 1987: 23.
- Carp, Bernard Hendrik (1805-1881; Netherlands);
Carp, Bernard Henry (1854-1930; Netherlands)
[father/son]
Engel, 1986: 55.
- Carpenter, Horace Francis (1842-1937; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 78-79.
- Carpenter, Margaret [Peggy] Helen (1920-1999; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 186.
Anonymous, 1999. Helen Margaret "Peggy" Carpenter, seashell collector. *The Washington Post*, December 12, 1999: C-6.
- M. Pinkerton, 2000. Margaret Helen Carpenter. *American Conchologist* 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Carpenter, Peter (****-****; U.K./Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 55-56.
- Carpenter, Philip Pearsall (1819-1877; U.K./Canada)
[brother of W. B. Carpenter]
Tryon, 1862: 177.
W. H. Dall, 1877. Scientific news [obituary of Philip Pearsall Carpenter]. *American Naturalist* 11(8): 504-505.
R. E. C. Stearns, 1877. Remarks on Robert E. C. Stearns on the late Doctor Philip P. Carpenter, before the California Academy of Sciences, July 2d, 1877. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, 5 pp. pamphlet.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 110-111.
R. L. Carpenter, 1880. *Memoirs of the life and work of Philip Pearsall Carpenter ... chiefly derived from his letters*. London: Paul, xiii + 360 pp. [portrait].
Melvill, 1890: 218-219.
Dall, 1888: 126-127.
Smith, 1906: 708, 727.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.
Dean, 1936: 241.
K. V. W. Palmer, 1945. Molluscan types in the Carpenter Collection in the Redpath Museum. *The Nautilus* 58(3): 97-102.
K. V. W. Palmer, 1947. Manuscript notes by P. P. Carpenter on d'Orbigny's series of Cuban shells in the British Museum. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey"* 19(1): 89-104.
K. V. W. Palmer, 1951. Catalogue of the first duplicate series of the Reigan collection of Mazatlan shells in the State Museum at Albany, New York. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 342: 79 pp., 1 pl.

- K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. Philip P. Carpenter, his life and work in Pacific Coast conchology. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 5.
- K. V. W. Palmer, 1958. Type specimens of marine Mollusca described by P. P. Carpenter from the West Coast (San Diego to British Columbia). Geological Society of America Memoir 76: viii + 376 pp., 35 pls.
- V. Conde, 1961. Redpath Museum. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 12 [Carpenter and other collections there].
- I. C. J. Galbraith & S. P. Dance, read by R. D. Turner, 1961. British Museum (Natural History). Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 10-12 [discusses Carpenter's Mazatlan material].
- G D. Hanna, L. G. Hertlein & A. G. Smith, read by A. Mead, 1961. California Academy of Sciences. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 9-10 [Carpenter's contributions, relationship to California Academy of Sciences].
- R. Kellogg & H. A. Rehder, 1961. Smithsonian Institution. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 12 [Carpenter's relationship to the Smithsonian].
- K. V. W. Palmer, 1963. Type specimens of marine Mollusca described by P. P. Carpenter from the west coast of Mexico and Panama. Bulletins of American Paleontology 46(211): 285-408, pls. 58-70.
- Barnard, 1965: 9.
- D. C. Brann, 1966. Illustrations to "Catalogue of the Collection of Mazatlan Shells" by P. P. Carpenter. Ithaca, New York, Paleontological Research Institution, 111 pp., 60 pls.
- A. M. Keen, 1968. West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). IV. Carpenter's Mazatlan collection. The Veliger 10(4): 389-439, pls. 55-59.
- E. V. Coan, 1969. A bibliography of the biological writings of Philip Pearsall Carpenter. The Veliger 12(2): 222-225.
- E. V. Coan, 1970. Philip Pearsall Carpenter, a man for our times. Western Society of Malacologists, The Echo 2: 40-45.
- K. V. W. Palmer, 1972. Carpenter, Philip Pearsall. Dictionary of Canadian Biography, 10 (1871 to 1880), pp. 137-138. St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Anonymous, 1980. Philip Pearsall Carpenter. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 204: 2.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 77.
- E. V. Coan & J. Rosewater, 1985. Concerning Carpenter's "First Duplicate Series" of Mazatlán shells. The Veliger 28(2): 216 [This collection is now integrated with the main USNM collection].
- Dance, 1986: 148, 207.
- Baily, 1988: 7-8.
- Coan, 1988: 95 [portrait].
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. The Nautilus 103(3): 113-115.
- Trew, 1993: 77.
- Rehder, 1997: 24-31, 137-138, pl. [9].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 61.
- R. A. Baker & R. A. Bayliss, 2003. Philip Pearsall Carpenter. The Linnean 19(4): 22-26 [biography, portraits].
- R. A. Baker & R. A. Bayliss, 2004. Philip Pearsall Carpenter's "passion for shells". Journal of Conchology 38(3): 241-251 [portraits].
- N. Moore & Y. Foote, 2004. Carpenter, Philip Pearsall. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 10: 240-241.
- Carpenter, William Benjamin [M.D.] (1813-1885; U.K.) [brother of P. P. Carpenter]
- Reeve, 1864: 77-88 [portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 718.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 74.
- D. Heppell, 1977. The "Porcupine" Expeditions. Porcupine Newsletter 1(2): 8-9.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 77.
- R. Smith, 2004. Carpenter, William Benjamin. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 10: 246-247 [portrait].

- Note: *On the microscopic structure of shells* (1845) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Carpenter, Walter Nathaniel (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 225-226; 1987: 23.
- Carr, Alberta J. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 226; 1987: 23.
- Carr, H. Arnold (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 226; 1987: 23.
- Carriker, Melbourne [Mel] Romaine (1915-****; Colombia/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 226-227.
 F. C. Daiber, 1985. Perspectives in malacology; a symposium to honor M. R. Carriker. *American Malacological Bulletin*, Special Ed. 1: ii-iii, portrait.
 F. C. Daiber, 1985. Future perspectives in malacology. A symposium to honor Dr. Melbourne R. Carriker. *Newsletter, American Malacological Union* 16(1): 7 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 23.
 M. R. Carriker, 1997. Up close and person with AMU presidents. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 28(1): 5.
 M. R. Carriker, 2001. *Vista nieve*. Rio Hondo, Texas: Blue Mantle Press, xiii + 313 pp.
 Carriker, 2004: 111, 216, 226, 227, 242 [portraits].
 J. E. Ward, 2004. Melbourne Romaine Carriker. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 22(3): 611-613 [as "December 2003"].
 M. R. Carriker, 2004. Behind the scenes with Mel Carriker writing *Taming of the Oyster*. *National Shellfisheries Association, Quarterly Newsletter*, May 2004: 4-5.
- Carrington, Samuel (1798-1870; U.K.)
 F. Zoetewij, 1986 ["1985"]. Samuel Carrington (1798-1870). *The Geological Curator* 4(5): 281-286 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Carrozza, Fernando (****-****; Italy)
- Carrudas, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 78.
- Carson, John (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 23-24.
- Carswell, Edwin J. (****-1953; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1954. Obituary. *New York Shell Club Notes* 8: 3.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1954: memoriam list inside back cover* [1955].
- Carter, Margaret Smith [McFadien] (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 568; 1987: 24
- Carter, Thomas (****-****; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
- Carus, Carl Gustav (1789-1869; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 75.
 B. Knauß, 1956. Carl Gustav [Carus], Naturwissenschaftler. *Neue Deutsche Biographie* 3: 161-163.
- Carus, Julius Viktor [Victor] (1823-1903; Germany)
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Victor Carus. P. 165, in: *Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184.
 M. Beier, 1956. Julius Victor [Carus], Zoologe. *Neue Deutsche Biographie* 3: 161.
- Carvalho, Alfredo Paulo de (1918-1990; Portugal)
 Anonymous, 1990. [obituary notice]. *Halia* (n.s.) 31: [7].
- Carvalho, Rogério Nogueira de (1884-1960; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 108-109, pl. [2].
- Casal, Pedro (18**-****; Argentina)
 Olazarri, 1975: 69.
- Casebolt, Gerald Lewis (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 529; 1987: 24.
- Casey, J. D. (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1990: 69.
- Casey, Raymond (1917-****; U.K.)
 Cleavelly, 1983: 78.
- Cash, William (1843-1914; U.K.)
 W. D. Roebuck, 1915. Obituary notice. William Cash. *Journal of Conchology* 14(11): 329-330, pl. 7 [portrait].

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 76.
 Cleevely, 1983: 78.
 Trew, 1990: 69.
- Cass, Charles L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Baily, 1962: 16.
- Cassie, Brian Elliot (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Cassinelli, Antonio (18**-19**; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 49.
- Castagna, Michael (1927-2004; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 227; 1987: 24.
 J. N. Kraeuter & M. W. Luckenbach, 2004. Michael Castagna. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 22(3): 615-617 [as "December 2003"].
 Anonymous, 2004. Notice of his death. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, January 2004: 1.
 Carriker, 2004: 145, 148, 207 [portraits].
 S. Shumway, 2004. Meetings with Mike. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, May 2004: 3.
- Castelin [Castellin], _____ (****-****; France)
 Cailliez, 1983: 10.
 Dance, 1986: 100, 161.
 Trew, 1990: 69.
- Castell, Cyril Philip (1907-1972; U.K.)
 J. Cooper, 1972. Obituary. Cyril Philip Castell, 1907-1972. *Journal of Conchology* 27(7): 535-543, pl. 22 [portrait].
 Norris, 2000: 22.
- Castellanos, Z. de A.; see: Ageitos de Castellanos, Z. J.
- Castellin; see Castelin
- Castelnau, Francis-Louis Nomparr de Caumont de Laporte de [Count] (1810-1880; France)
 W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(1): 14-15.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 76.
 Papavero, 1971: 149-159.
 Lamas, 1981a: 21.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 69.
- M. P. Bajon, 1995. Une expédition méconnue en Amérique du Sud: la mission Castelnau, 1843-1847. Pp. 337-346, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- J. Lescure, 2001. Les voyageurs et les naturalistes français aux Antilles (XVII-XIX siècle). Pp. 107-133, in: J.-L. d'Hondt & J. Lorenz, eds., *L'exploration naturaliste des Antilles et de la Guyane*. Paris: Editions du Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, 237 pp. [Castelnau: pp. 124-125].
- Caster, Kenneth Edward (1908-1992; U.S.A.)
 Cleevely, 1983: 78.
 F. D. Holland, Jr. & J. Pojeta, Jr., 1993. Memorial. Kenneth Edward Caster (1908-1992). *Journal of Paleontology* 67(6): 1095-1096 [portrait].
 J. Pojeta, Jr. & F. D. Holland, 1993. Kenneth E. Caster. *American Paleontologist* 1(3): 8-9.
- Castiglione, Marie Celeste (1958-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Castilla, Juan Carlos (1940-****; Chile)
 Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Castro, José da Silva e (****-****; Portugal)
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 109-110.
- Castro, Luis A. (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 93, 102.
- Cate, Crawford Neill (1905-1981; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. McC. Cate]
 Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(9): 6 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 227-228.
 Anonymous, 1981. In memoriam. Crawford Neill Cate, 1905-1981. *The Festivus* 13(9): 105.
 Anonymous, 1981. Crawford Neil Cate, 1905-1981. *Of Sea and Shore* 12(2): 100.
 D. Raeihle, 1981. Crawford N. Cate. *New York Shell Club Notes* 276: 2.

- [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: i [1982].
- W. E. Old, 1982. Cate shell collection at AMNH. New York Shell Club Notes 278: 3.
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 16 [portrait].
- L. T. Groves, 2004. The cypraeoidean and trivioidean taxa of Crawford Neill Cate (1905-1981). The Festivus 35(7): 65-92 [biography, portrait].
- Cate, Jean [née McCreery] (1917-2001; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. N. Cate]
- Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(8): 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 228; 1987: 24.
- W. E. Old, 1982. Cate shell collection at AMNH. New York Shell Club Notes 278: 3.
- Fouché, 1995: 28.
- L. T. Groves, 2005. Jean McCreery Cate (1917-2001). A biographical sketch and malacological publications. The Festivus 37(5): 53-58 [portrait, list of taxa, bibliography].
- Cate Vissering, Jacobus David ten (1847-1888; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 56.
- Cather, James Newton (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 228-229; 1987: 24.
- Catimpré, Thomas de (1186-1243; France)
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Thomas de Catimpré. P. 165, in: Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184.
- Catlow, Maria Agnes (1807-1889; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 214.
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- Dance, 1986: 140.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 62.
- Cato, G. C. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Caubere, Monique Ann (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 24.
- Cavalieri, Carlo (1957-2003; Italy)
- L. Barberini, 2003. In memoriam: Carlo Cavalieri (27 June 2003). La Conchiglia 35(308): 59.
- L. Barberini, 2003. Carlo's favorite shell. La Conchiglia 35(308): 58 [portrait].
- C. Smriglio, 2003. Necrologio: Carlo Cavalieri 27 giugno 2003. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 21(1-4): 26.
- P. Crucitti & L. Barberini, 2004 [as "2003"]. Carlo Cavalieri (1957-2003). Ricordo di un Amico, di un Naturalista, di un Uomo. Notiziario S.I.M. 21(5-12): 10-15.
- Cavaljé, G. J. C. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 57.
- Cavallara, Giovanni Battista (****-1588; Italy)
- Franchini et al., 1975: 61.
- Cavanaugh, Colleen Marie (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. Shea, 2003. At large on the blue frontier; Woods Hole scientists make astounding discoveries in the deep. Harvard Magazine 105(6): 32-39 [portrait].
- Cavil, James Allan (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 24.
- Cavolini, Filippo (1756-1810; Italy)
- Swainson, 1840: 150.
- Cawston, F. G. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 38.
- Cazenavette, B. (****-****; France)
- P. Fischer, 1860. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 8(4): 422.
- Caziot, Eugène [Commandant] (1844-1931; France)
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- A. Vayssière, 1932. Nécrologie. Eugène Caziot. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(2): 206-212.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 77.
- Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Cleevely, 1983: 79.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4, fig. 33.

- J. J. Van Aartsen, 2001. Dates of publication of Locard & Caziot – Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse. BioSophia Archive <http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm> – 00000086.
- Note: *Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse* (1900-1901, by Locard & Caziot) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Cecalupo, Alberto (****-****; Italy)
- Cefola, Michael Raymond (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 25.
- Celso, Aurelio Aulo (****-****; Italy)
E. Caprotti, 1977. Aurelio Aulo Celso. De medicina. P. 138, in: *Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C.* *Conchiglie* 13(7-8): 137-144.
- Cernohorsky, Walter Oliver (1927-****; Czechoslovakia/Fiji/New Zealand)
Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Mr. Walter Cernohorsky. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(12): 7 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, August 2001: 9-10.
H. Eker, 1984. The man who made miters a reality. An appreciation of Walter O. Cernohorsky. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(7): 1, 3 [portrait, partial bibliography].
Rehder, 1997: 162.
- Cerulli-Irelli, Sarafino (18**-19**; Italy)
- Ceruti, Benedetto (****-1620; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 77.
Franchini et al., 1975: 63.
B. Accordi, 1978 ("1977"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. The Museum Calceolarium (XVIth Century) of Verona illustrated in 1622 by Ceruti and Chiocco. *Geologica Romana* 16: 21-54.
Dance, 1986: 15.
- Cervignasco, F. della C. di; see Di Cervignasco, F. della C.
- Cesari, Paolo (1929-1993; Italy)
E. Ratti, 1993 ["1991"]. In memoria di Paolo Cesari (20.2.1929 – 29.3.1993). *Bollettino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Venezia* 42: 7.
Società Italiana di Malacologia, 1993. Paolo Cesari. Venezia 25 febbraio 1929 – Venezia
- 29 marzo 1993. *Bollettino Malacologico* 29(1-4): 1-4 [portrait, bibliography].
- Ceschina, Dante (1904-1980; Italy)
F. Ghisotti, 1980. Dante Ceschina (1904-1980). *Bollettino Malacologico* 16(1-2): iv.
- Cessac, Pierre [Comte de] (1821-1889; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 2000. Pieter Graaf van Cessac (1821-1889). *Pisdioloog. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 315: 87-93 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Çeviker, Dogan (19**-****; Turkey)
- Chaban, Elena Mikhailovna (1958-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 10-11.
- Chace, Elsie Margaret [née Herbst] (1885-1975; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. P. Chace]
R. French, 1961. Biographical sketch. The Chaces, E. P. and Elsie M. *News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California* 1(4): 61-62.
B. Baker, 1967. Via con Dios. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 8(4): D10.
E. P. Chace & E. M. Chace, 1967. *Conchological reminiscences. Recollections of Emery P. Chace and Elsie M. Chace with the help of our notebooks.* San Diego, California: privately published, 38 pp.
Anonymous, 1969. The Chaces – 55 years with the CCSC! *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 10(1): 51-53.
F. B. Howard, 1970. Emery P. and Elsie M. Chace – Keepers of the tin book. *Tabulata* 3(1): 11-15 [portrait, bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 229; 1987: 153.
F. B. Howard, 1975. Elsie M. Chace, 1885-1975. *Of Sea and Shore* 6(2): 117.
A. M. Keen, 1981. In memoriam: Emery P. Chace (1882-1980). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 19-20 [bibliography, list of taxa for both E. P. Chace & E. E. Chace].
Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chace, Emery Perkins (1882-1980; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. M. Chace]

- R. French, 1961. Biographical sketch. The Chaces, E. P. and Elsie M. News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California 1(4): 61-62.
- B. Baker, 1967. Via con Dios. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 8(4): D10.
- E. P. Chace & E. M. Chace, 1967. Conchological reminiscences. Recollections of Emery P. Chace and Elsie M. Chace with the help of our notebooks. San Diego, California: privately published, 38 pp.
- Anonymous, 1969. The Chaces – 55 years with the CCSC! News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 10(1): 51-53.
- F. B. Howard, 1970. Emery P. and Elsie M. Chace – Keepers of the tin book. Tabulata 3(1): 11-15 [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 229.
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. Emery P. Chace, 1882-1980. The Festivus 12(7): 91.
- Anonymous, 1980. Recent death. The Nautilus 94(3): 107.
- Shasky, 1980: 17-18.
- [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1980: i [1981].
- A. M. Keen, 1981. In memoriam: Emery P. Chace (1882-1980). Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 13: 19-20 [bibliography. list of taxa].
- Abbott, 1987: 153.
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chadwick, Albert Fredenburgh (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chadwick, George Halcott (1879-1953; U.S.A.)
W. Goodring, 1954. Memorial to George Halcott Chadwick. Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1953: 101-106, pl. 8 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Chadwick, Samuel (1845-1903; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 78.
Cleavelly, 1983: 79.
- C. R. Edwards, 1983. Collectors, collections & museums of note. No. 40. Samuel Chadwick & the geological collections of the Malton Museum, North Yorkshire. The Geological Curator 3(8): 496-505 [portrait].
- Chais, Charles (1701-1785; Switzerland/Netherlands)
F. S. Knipscheer, 1927. Chais (Charles). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 7: 295-296.
Engel, 1986: 57.
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chamberlain, Frederick Morton (****-1921; U.S.A.)
G Dallas Hanna, 1921. Frederick Morton Chamberlain. The Nautilus 35(2): 60.
- Chamberlin, Ralph Vary (1879-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 79.
- Chambers, Steven M. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Champ, J. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 69 [collection sold in 1926].
- Champion, Merrill Edwin (1880-1963; U.S.A.)
W. J. Clench, 1954. Merrill E. Champion. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1: iii-v [portrait].
Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Merrill E. Champion dies at 83 in Cambridge. Boston Traveler, June 27, 1968.
Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Merrill E. Champion. The Nautilus 77(2): 72.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963: 83 [1964].
Abbott, 1973: 80.
Murray, 1999: 9/2.
- Chan, Gordon L. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230; 1987: 25.
- Chandler, Doris Marion (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 529; 1987: 25.
- Chaney, Allen Harold (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 529-530; 1987: 25.
- Chaney, Henry [Hank] William (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230; 1987: 25.
D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American

- bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Chaney: p. 269-270].
- Chang, Philip Low (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chanley, Paul E. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 25.
- Chantegrain, _____ (****-****; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Chaper, Maurice-Armand (1834-1896; France/
Austria)
H. Crosse, 1897. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 82-83.
Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 78.
Cleevely, 1983: 80.
Dance, 1986: 207.
Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Chaplin, Marian Wood (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 530; 1987: 25.
- Chaplin, Myra Lee (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230.
- Chapman, Frederick (****-****; U.K./Australia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 79.
Sherborn, 1940: 33.
Cleevely, 1983: 80.
- Chapman, J. [Miss.?] (****-1872; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 38.
Trew, 1993: 77.
- Charas, Moise [Moyses] (1619-1696; France)
- Charcot, Jean-Baptiste Étienne August [M.D.] (1867-1936; France)
- Charles [Prince of Lorraine] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 150.
Dance, 1986: 64.
- Charles, Mary Katherine [Cochran] (1893-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 230-231; 1987: 26.
- Charles, Michel (19**-****; Madagascar)
- Charlesworth, Edward (1813-1893; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 242.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 79.
M. D. Crane, 1981. *Edward Charlesworth & The British Natural History Society*. 2. Material in the City of Bristol Museum. *The Geological Curator* 3(2-3): 93-98.
B. Pyrah, 1981. *Edward Charlesworth & The British Natural History Society*. 1. Material in the Yorkshire Museum. *The Geological Curator* 3(2-3): 88-92.
R. J. Cleevely & J. Cooper, 1982. *Edward Charlesworth & the British Natural History Society*. 3. Material in the British Museum (Natural History). *The Geological Curator* 3(2-3): 99-119.
M. D. Crane, 1982. *Edward Charlesworth (1813-1893): Material in the City of Bristol Museum & Art Gallery – a postscript*. *The Geological Curator* 3(4): 198.
S. Nelson & A. M. Tynan, 1982. *Edward Charlesworth & The British Natural History Society*. 4. Material in the Hancock Museum, Newcastle upon Tyne. *The Geological Curator* 3(4): 195-197.
Cleevely, 1983: 81.
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Charleton, Walter [Gauttier] (1620-1707; U.K.)
Argenville, 1742: 21.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131-132.
J. Henry, 2004. *Charleton, Walter*. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 172-174 [portrait].
- Charlton, W. (1642-1702); see Courten, W.
- Charpentier, Jean de (1786-1855; Switzerland)
Porro, 1841: 50-51.
J. Favre, 1923. *On the date of publication of Charpentier's "Catalogue des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la Suisse."* *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(4): 172-173.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 79.
H. Dodge, 1946. *A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland*. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Charpentier: p. 101].

- Kiss, 1980: 81.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 81.
- Dance, 1986: 207.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Turner, 1998: 13-14, fig. [portrait].
- Chaster, George William (1863-1910; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1910. G. W. Chaster, M.D. Irish Naturalist (Dublin) 19(7): 137.
- E. Collier, 1910. Obituary notice. G. W. Chaster, M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P. Journal of Conchology 13(3): 72-74.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 69.
- Chaulnes, Michael Ferdinand d'Albert de [Duc] (1714-1769; France)
- Argenville, 1757: 116-117.
- Chauveau, _____ (17**-****; France)
- Lamy, 1931: 21.
- Chauvin, George Frederick (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 231; 1987: 26.
- Chavan, André L. (****-****;)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 81.
- Chavez, Humberto (1934-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1987: 26.
- Chazot du Plessis, [Madame] (****-****; France)
- Argenville, 1757: 138.
- Cheatum, Elmer Philip (1901-1973; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Fullington, 1973. Obituary. Elmer P. Cheatum (1901-1973). The Nautilus 87(4): 115.
- Abbott, 1973: 80.
- Cheeseman, Thomas Frederic (1845-1923; New Zealand)
- T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N. Z. conchology. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 8(4): 70-73.
- Chemello, Ranato (1955-****; Italy)
- Chemnitz, Johann Hieronymus (1730-1800; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189-191.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 151-152.
- L. Pfeiffer, 1840. Kritisches Register zu Martini und Chemnitz's systematischem *Konchylien-Kabinet*. Kassel: Fischer, vi + 112 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 80.
- Neues Systematisches Konchylien-Cabinet*, 1769-1795 – Specific names rejected by ICZN Opinion 184 (1944) and Direction 1 (1954).
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- Barnard, 1965: 9.
- L. Richardson, R. T. Abbott & G. M. Davis, 1979. Early references to the figures in the *Konchylien Cabinet* of Martini and Chemnitz: volumes I-XII. Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Department of Malacology, Tryonia 2(1/2): 427 pp., 432 pls.
- Kiss, 1980: 81.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 82.
- Dance, 1986: 50, 66, 207.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Kohn, 1992: 28.
- R. Reichert, 1994. Notes on J. H. Chemnitz. Hawaiian Shell News 42(11): 1, 4-5.
- Fouché, 1995: 12.
- A. V. Martynov, 2002. The shell collection of J. H. Chemnitz in the Zoological Institute, St.-Petersburg. Ruthenica 12(1): 1-18.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68.
- K. Lamprell, 2003. The historical shell collection of J. H. Chemnitz. Australasian Shell News 118: 4-6.
- Chen, Chin (1927-****; China/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 530; 1987: 26.
- Cheng, Thomas Clement (1930-2000; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 231; 1987: 26.
- G. Rodrick, 2001. In memoriam. Thomas Clement Cheng, November 5, 1930- November 28, 2002. Journal of Shellfish Research 20(1): 1-12 [portrait, bibliography].
- Chenu, Jean Charles (1808-1879; France)

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 28(1): 106-107.
- C. D. Sherborn & E. A. Smith, 1911. A collation of J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques*, and a note on P. L. Duclos' *Hist. nat. gén. et part. coquilles*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(4): 264-267.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 80.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 18. Delessert collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 176.
- R. I. Johnson, 1963. The arrangement and contents of the genera described in J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques* (1843-1853). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(2): 92-95.
- C. F. Cowan, 1971. J. C. Chenu, "1857-1884" [1850-1861]. *Encyclopédie d'histoire naturelle*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(1): 9-17 [mollusks, 1858].
- Cailliez, 1983: 7, 10.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 82.
- Dance, 1986: 138, 207, pl. 19.
- R. T. Abbott [undated, circa 1990]. *Illustrations conchyliologiques*. Sanibel Island, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 1 page brochure.
- Trew, 1990: 69.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 32 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68.
- Note: *Leçons élémentaires d'histoire naturelle* (1847) and *Manuel de conchyliologie* (1859-1862) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Chepalyga, Andrey L. (1938-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Chernomaz, Tatyana Viktorovna (1977-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Chernova, T. V. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Chernyaev, Maxim Zherarovich (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Chernyshev, Alexei Victorovich (1969-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society.
Chernyshev Alexei Victorovich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 133.
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Chérubin, _____ (****-****; Seychelles)
Duchamps, 1999: 3.
- Chestnut, Alfred Page (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 26.
- Chestnut, Alphonse F. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 26-27.
- Chevalier, Auguste (1870-****; France)
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Chevillard, S. (****-****; ****)
Duchamps, 1999: 3-4.
- Chevreaux, Édouard (1846-****; France/Algeria)
Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Chew, Kenneth Kendall (****-****; U.S.A.)
N. Bourne, 2000. Kenneth Kendall Chew. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 13-14 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 140, 159, 181, 242 [portraits].
- Chía i Bajandas, Manuel (1856-1917; Spain)
Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161.
- Chiamenti, _____ (****-****; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 208.
- Chiang, Chu-Shan (****-****; China)
- Chiapponi, Marco (19**-****; Italy)
- Chichester, Lyle Franklin (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27.
- Chickering, John White (1831-1913; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 80.
Martin, 1995: 27-28.
- Chiereghini, Stefano [Abate] (1745-1820; Italy)
Porro, 1841: 104-105 [as "Chieregin"; life dates mistakenly given as 1754-"1920"].
P. Piani, 1977. *Malacologi Italiani Illustri*. Stefano Chiereghin (1745-1820). *Conchiglie* 13(7-8): 133-136.

- Children, John George (1777-1852; U.K.)
 A. S. Kennard, A. E. Salisbury & B. B. Woodward, 1931. The types of Lamarck's genera of shells as selected by J. G. Children in 1923. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 82(17): 40 pp.
 Salisbury, 1945: 152-153.
 A. E. Gunther, 1978. John George Children, F.R.S. (1777-1852) of the British Museum. Mineralogist and reluctant Keeper of Zoology. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(4): 75-108, 2 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Desmond, 1985.
 Dance, 1986: 85.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 68 [erroneously gives death year as 1825].
 S. Forgan, 2004. Children, John George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 448-449.
 C. M. C. Haines, 2004. Children, John George. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 1: 421-422.
- Childress, James J. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Childs, Richard McClung (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 231-232; 1987: 27.
- Chiocco, Andrea (****-1624; Italy)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 80.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 63.
 B. Accordi, 1978 ("1977"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. The Museum Calceolarium (XVIIth Century) of Verona illustrated in 1622 by Ceruti and Chiocco. *Geologica Romana* 16: 21-54.
- Chiron, _____ (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 134.
- Chitty, Edward (1804-1863; U.K./Jamaica)
 Smith, 1906: 707, 709.
 Dean, 1936: 240-241.
 Sherborn, 1940: 33.
 W. J. Clench & R. D. Turner, 1950. Edward Chitty with a bibliography of his species of Jamaica land mollusks. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of the Institute of Jamaica* 1: 1-12, 1 pl.
 K. J. Boss, 1972. Chitty Chitty Bang Bang. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1971: 11.
 Abbott, 1973: 81.
 Cleevely, 1983: 82.
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 Trew, 1990: 69.
 J. A. Hamilton & M. C. Curthoys, 2004. Chitty, Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 498.
- Chitwood, Benjamin Goodwin (1906-1972; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Choe, Byung Lae (1940-****; Korea)
 Anonymous, 2004. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Byung Lae Choe. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 8: 140-141 [partial bibliography].
- Choffat, Paul (1849-1919; Switzerland/Portugal)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 80.
 Cleevely, 1983: 82.
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 110.
- Cholmondeley, Reginald (****-1896; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 249.
 Sherborn, 1940: 33.
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 69.
- Choslen, A. A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Christensen, Carl Cummer (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27.
- Christensen, Olaf (****-****; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1991. One hundred years of shell dealing. *Australian Shell News*, 73: 6 [portrait].
- Christensen, Walter Kegel (1942-2002; Denmark)
 F. Schmid-Wallis, 2003. Memories of Walter Kegel Christensen (25 May 1942 – 18 October 2002). *Berliner Paläobiologische Abhandlungen* 3: 5-6 [biography, portraits].
- Christiaens, Joseph Marie Jean (19**-****; Belgium)

- Fouché, 1995: 12.
- Christian VI, King of Denmark (1699-1746; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 35.
- Christofel, Bona DuPre (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Christy, David (1802-1868; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 81.
Abbott, 1973: 81.
- Chubb, Laurence J. (1887-1971; U.K./Jamaica)
I. C. Brown & D. M. Langner, 2002. Type and figured specimens in the Geology Museum, University of the West Indies, Mona Campus, Jamaica. *The Geological Curator* 7(8): 299-304.
- Chun, Carl (1852-1914; Germany)
Anonymous, 1914. Nekrolog. *Almanach der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Wien* 64: 377-378.
F. Braem, 1915. Professor Carl Chun, geb. den 1. Oktober 1852, gest. den 11. April 1914. *Internationale Revue der Gesamten Hydrobiologie und Hydrographie* 7(1): 92-101, pl. 2 [biography, portrait].
Goldschmidt, 1956: 172-174; 1960: 51.
Barnard, 1965: 9.
Fouché, 1995: 13.
H. Thiel & M. Türkay, 2002. Carl Chun (1852-1914) and the early days of biological deep-sea research in Germany. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 9: 101-136 [portraits].
- Chunikhin, Stanislav Petrovich (1937-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Church, Austin (****-1960?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Church, Clifford Carl (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 232; 1987: 27.
- Churchill, George Cheetham (1822-1906; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 76.
- Chur-Cpolln, ____ (****-****; Germany)
Trew, 1990: 69 [specimens sold in 1837].
- Ciarla, Otello (****-1960?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Cicerello, Ronald Richard (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Ciommei, Cesare (1933-1997; Italy)
C. Smriglio & P. Mariottini, 1997. Cesare Ciommei. *La Conchiglia* 29(285): 41.
- Claar, Elmer A. (****-1962?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
- Clapp, George Hubbard (1859-1949; U.S.A.)
C. B. Wurtz, 1949. Dr. George H. Clapp. *Nautilus* 62(4): 143.
C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
Abbott, 1973: 81.
Martin, 1995: 30.
Rehder, 1997: 89.
S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Clapp: p. 63].
Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#clapp>
- Clapp, William Frederick (1880-1951; U.S.A.)
B. Lieberman, 1950. Meet the terrible *Teredo*. *Mechanix Illustrated* 42(5): 92.
W. J. Clench, 1952. William F. Clapp. *The Nautilus* 66(1): 31.
Turner, 1952: 5-6.
W. J. Clench, 1953. William F. Clapp. *Johnsonia* 2: ii-iii [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 81-82.
Walzer, 1981: 27-30.
Trew, 1990: 69.
Rehder, 1997: 97.
Murray, 1999: 9/6-7.
- Claremont, C. C. (****-****; U.K.)

- Trew, 1990: 69-70 [collection sold in 1903].
- Clark, Austin Hobart (1880-1954; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 82.
- Clark, Bruce Lawrence (1880-1945; U.S.A.)
C. Stock, 1946. Bruce Lawrence Clark (1880-1944). *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 30(6): 1065-1066 [portrait].
C. L. Camp, 1947. Memorial to Bruce Lawrence Clark. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1946*, 59: 149-154, pl. 5 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 82.
Addicott, 1981: 9-10 [portrait].
Lipps, 2004: 229 [portrait].
- Clark, Clarence Floyd (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Clark, Effie M. (1867-1964; U.S.A.)
R. Burch, 1963. Biographical sketch. Effie E. Clark, 1867. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(1): 1-2.
R. Burch, 1965. In memoriam. Mrs. Effie E. Clark, February 16, 1867-December 19, 1964. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 6(3): S29.
- Clark, George R., II (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 27.
- Clark, Howard Walton (1870-1941; U.S.A.)
- Clark, J. A. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 70 [collection sold in 1910].
- Clark, Jeanne Loder (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 531; 1987: 27-28.
- Clark, John Wilburn, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 232-233; 1987: 28.
- Clark, Joseph (U.S.A.; ****-****)
F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Clark, Kerry Bruce (194*-1999; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28.
- Clark, Marian Grace (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 233; 1987: 28.
- Clark, Marjorie (1892?-1990; U.S.A.)
L. Brunner, 2000. COA receives part of the Clark collection. *American Conchologist* 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Clark, William (1825-1855; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 217-218.
Salisbury, 1945: 164 [erroneously as "Clarke"].
A. Warén, 1983. Marine Mollusca described by W. Turton and W. Clark. *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 161-171.
Dance, 1986: 208.
- Clark, William Bullock (1860-1917; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1917. William Bullock Clark. *The Nautilus* 29(2): 68-69.
J. M. Clarke, 1919. Biographical memoir of William Bullock Clarke, 1860-1917. *Biographical Memoirs, National Academy of Sciences* 9: 1-18, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 83.
Abbott, 1973: 82.
J. P. Reger, 1996. A history of the Maryland Geological Survey. Pp. 3-43, in: D. K. Brezinski & J. P. Reger, eds., *Studies in Maryland Geology – In commemoration of the centennial of the Maryland Geological Survey*. Maryland Geological Survey, Special Publication No. 3: xiv + 286 pp. [Clark: pp. 12-16, 37-38; portraits].
- Clarke, Adam (1762-1832; U.K.)
I. Sellers, 2004. Clarke, Adam. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 840-841 [portrait].
- Clarke, Arthur Haddleton, Jr. (1926-****; U.S.A./Canada) [spouse of Louise Clarke]
Abbott, 1973: 233-234; 1987: 28.
Rehder, 1997: 140, 165-166, 171-173, 177, pl. [46].
- Clarke, Benjamin James [Reverend] (****-****; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Clarke: p. 201].
- Clarke, John H. (1888-1944; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1944. ... the death of John H. Clarke. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 37: [19].
- Abbott, 1973: 82.
- Clarke, John Mason (1857-1928; U.S.A.)
- C. Schuchert, 1929. *National Academy of Sciences Biographical Memoirs* 12: 181-244 [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 83.
- Abbott, 1973: 82-83.
- Clarke, Louise (****-1973; Canada) [spouse of Arthur H. Clarke, Jr.]
- Anonymous, 1973. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 189: 1.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1972: 64 [1973].
- Clarke, Rosemary (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 234; 1987: 28.
- Clasen, Jürgen (****-2005; Germany)
- Anonymous, 2005. [notice of death]. *Notiziario S. I. M.* 23(1-4): 3 [portrait].
- Claudon, Édouard (1857-1908; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1909. *Nécrologie. Édouard Claudon. Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(3): 271-272
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Claus, J. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 59.
- Clausen, Claus (19**-****; Norway)
- Claydon, Michael (19**-****; Australia)
- Claypole, Edward Waller (1835-1901; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 84.
- Abbott, 1973: 83.
- Cleevely, 1983: 83.
- Clealand, James Dowsett Rose (1767-1852; Ireland)
- R. MacDonald & N. McMillan, 1959. James Dowsett Rose Clealand (Clealand) – a forgotten Irish naturalist. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 13(3): 70-72 [list of taxa named after him].
- Cleaveland, Parker (1780-1858; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 83.
- Cleemput, Fernand van (****-1979; Belgium)
- A. Pellegrons, 1979. In memoriam Kapt. Fernand van Cleemput. *Gloria Maris* 18(8): 75-76.
- Clement, Anthony Calhoun (1909-1984; U.S.A.)
- J. R. Collier, 1986. Preface. *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 127-130 [portrait].
- J. W. Atkinson, 1986. Anthony Calhoun Clement (1909-1984). *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 131-133 [biography].
- J. W. Atkinson, 1986. Publications of Anthony Calhoun Clement. *Journal of Invertebrate Reproduction and Development* 9(2): 135-138.
- Clemente, Hermano (****-1951; Cuba)
- Anonymous, 1951. Nota necrológica. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 8(1): 51.
- Clemons, E. C.; see Nowell, E. C.
- Clench, Julia (****-1969; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. J. Clench]
- W. E. Old, 1969. Julia Clench. *Julia Clench. New York Shell Club Notes* 156: 1. [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1969*: 77 [1969].
- Clench, William James (1897-1984; U.S.A.)
- Chardon, 1949: 209-210, pl. 15 [portrait].
- Turner, 1952: 6.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 327-328 [portrait].
- H. S. Gordon, 1962. *Conchological Interviews – Part 2. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner at the Museum of Comparative Zoology. New York Shell Club Notes* 78: 6-8; 79: 5-7.
- A. G. Melvin, 1963. Top shell man. *Hobbies, The Magazine for Collectors*, May 1963: 129-130 [portrait].
- D. F. McMichael, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. William J. Clench. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 12(45): [7] [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 234-235.
- W. J. Clench, 1973. Bibliography of African papers. *Achatina* 4: 66-67.
- Walzer, 1981: passim.

- Henson, 1982: 2, 6, 21-23.
- R. T. Abbott, 1984. A farewell to Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 98(2): 55-58, portraits.
- K. Nicolay, 1984. In memoria [W. J. Clench]. *La Conchiglia* 16(184-185): 30.
- E. Nieburger, 1984. Bill Clench. *Boston Malacological Club Newsletter*, March: 1-3.
- M. McWhinney, 1984. William James Clench 1897-1984. *MCZ Newsletter* 14(1): 2 [portrait].
- D. Raeihle, 1984. William J. Clench. *New York Shell Club Notes* 291: 4-5.
- J. Rosewater, 1984. In memoriam: William J. Clench. *National Capital Shell Club Newsletter*, Spring 1984: 13.
- O. E. Sicardi, 1984. Obituário William J. Clench (1897-1984). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(46): 209.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (59) William James Clench.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(1): 31-32 [in Japanese].
- B. Wilson, 1985. Dr. William Clench – in remembrance [sic]. *Australian Shell News* 49: 6.
- R. D. Turner, 1985. Obituary – William J. Clench, October 24, 1897-February 22, 1984. *Malacological Review* 18(1-2): 123-124, portrait.
- T. Pulley, 1986. Tom Pulley and the train. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 8-9.
- M. C. Kline, 1986. About Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 152-153.
- B. Baker, 1986. Remembering Bill Clench. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 153-154.
- C. W. Abbott, 1986. To Bill. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 154.
- Abbott, 1987: 153-154.
- H. D. Murray, 1999. William J. Clench on tape. *American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 65th Annual Meeting, , Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 4-9 July 1999*: 43 [abstract].
- H. D. Murray, 1999. The Clench tapes. A transcription of an interview of William J. Clench (1897-1984). Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania (American Malacological Society), [181] pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 74.
- R. I. Johnson, 2003. Molluscan taxa and bibliographies of William James Clench and Ruth Dixon Turner. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 158(1): 1-46, 2 pls. [bibliographies, list of taxa, portrait].
- Clessin, Stefan [Stephan] (1833-1911; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1912. [Clessin]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(1): 48.
- F. Borchherding, 1912. Stephan Clessin, Nekrolog. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(2): 49-56, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- F. Borchherding, 1912. Von S. Clessin verfasste Werke und Abhandlungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(3): 145-151 [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 84.
- H. D. Boeters, 1967. Die Publikationsdaten der Clessin'schen Molluskenfaunen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 10: 210-212.
- Kiss, 1983: 121.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Trew, 1987: 76; 1990: 70.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18. [Clessin: p. 9].
- Cleve, Pehr Theodor (1840-1905; Sweden)
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Cleve: p. 122].
- Dance, 1986: 208.

- Climo, Frank M. (1948-****; New Zealand)
- Close, Henry Thompson (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 235-236; 1987: 28.
- Closs, Darcy (19**-****; Brazil)
Olazarri, 1975: 94.
- Clover, Phillip W. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Hawaiian Shell News 10(8): 5 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: : 236; 1987: 28.
- Clubb, Joseph Albert (1866-1932; U.K.)
D. A. Allan, 1933. Obituary. Joseph Albert Clubb (1866-1932). North Western Naturalist 8(1): 55-56.
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Clute, Willard Nelson (1869-1950; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 83.
- Coale, Robert Dorsey (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 236; 1987: 28-28A.
- Coan, Eugene Victor (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Majors in zoology. Student turns to shellshell research. Santa Barbara News Press, March 25, 1963: [p. not noted] [portrait].
Anonymous, 1963. Junior Zoo. major assists in textbook preparation. University of California, Santa Barbara, El Gaucho April 29, 1963: [p. not noted].
J. W. Valentine, 1968. Coan molluscan collection at University of California, Davis. The Veliger 10(3): 293 [collection since transferred to U.C. Berkeley].
Abbott, 1973: 236-237; 1987: 28A.
J. T. Smith, 1993. 1992 Western Society of Malacologists Award of Honor presented to Dr. Eugene V. Coan. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 25: 26-29, portrait [bibliography].
[E. V. Coan], 2000. About the authors ... Eugene V. Coan. P. vi, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich-Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000. Bivalve seashells of western North America. Santa Barbara, California: Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History), viii + 764 pp.
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Eugene V. Coan. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 3: 101-106 [bibliography].
- Coates, Henry (1859-1935; U.K.)
J. Ritchie, 1936. Obituary notice: Henry Coats, F.S.A., 1859-1935. Journal of Conchology 20(9): 262.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 34. *Catalogue of the conchological collections in the Pertshire Natural History Museum*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
Abbott, 1973: 83-84.
- Coats, Andrew (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 76.
- Coats, Reynell (1802-1886; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Coats, Ruth E. (1911-1966; U.S.A.)
R. Burch, 1962. Biographical sketch. Ruth E. Coats. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 3(1): 10-11.
Anonymous, 1967. Ruth E. Coats, 1911-1966. The Nautilus 80(4): 140.
J. Q. Burch, 1967. Ruth E. Coats, 1911-1966. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966: 83.
Abbott, 1973: 84.
Smith, 1974: 8.
Cleevely, 1983: 84.
- Cobb, Dick (19**-****; Australia)
- Cobban, William Aubrey (1916-****; U.S.A.)
[published on annomites]
- Cock, Irene Florence Jane (1905-1992; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 13.
- Cock Blomhoff, J.; see Blomhoff, J. Cock
- Cockerell, Sydney Carlyle (1867-1962; U.K.)
[brother of T. D. A. Cockerell]
W. Blunt, 1901. Cockerell. Sydney Carlyle Cockerell, friend of Ruskin and William Morris and director of the Fitzwilliam Museum, Cambridge. London: H. Hamilton, xviii + 385 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits] [reprinted, 1965, New York: Knopf].

- A. Bell, 2004. Cockerell, Sir Sydney Carlyle (1867-1962). *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 12: 367-367 [biography, portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 2004. Ruskin the reluctant conchologist. *Journal of the History of Collections* 16(1): 35-46 [Cockerell: pp. 43-44].
- Cockerell, Theodore Dru Allison (1866-1948; U.K./U.S.A.) [brother of S. C. Cockerell]
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Cockerell: pp. 570-573, fig. 168].
- T. D. A. Cockerell, 1936. Recollections of a naturalist III, snails and slugs. *Bios* 7(4): 205-211.
- R. Taft, 1945. [Professor T.D.A. Cockerell.] *Transactions of the Kansas Academy of Science* 48(1): 42-44 [portrait].
- Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- S. A. Rohwer, 1948. Theodore Dru Allison Cockerell. 1866-1948. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of Washington* 50(4): 103-108, pl. 8 [portrait].
- R. Winckworth, 1948. T. D. A. Cockerell, 1866-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 19.
- Baily, 1962: 16-17.
- Barnard, 1965: 38.
- W. A. Weber, 1965. Theodore Dru Allison Cockerell, 1866-1948. *University of Colorado Studies, Series in Bibliography* 1: ii + 1-124, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- W. A. Weber, ed., 1976. *Theodore D. A. Cockerell: letters from West Cliff, Colorado, 1887-1889*. Boulder, Colorado: Colorado Associated University Press, xxvii + 222 pp., frontispiece, 7 pls. [portraits].
- Lamas, 1981b: 26.
- Cleevely, 1983: 84-85.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- W. A. Weber, ed., 2000. *The American Cockerell: a naturalist's life, 1866-1948*. Boulder, Colorado: University Press of Colorado, xxiii + 352 pp. [biography, collected reprints].
- W. A. Weber, ed., 2004. *The valley of the second sons*. *Letters of Theodore Dru Allison Cockerell, a young English naturalist, writing to his sweetheart and her brother about his life in West Cliff, Wet Mountain Valley, Colorado, 1887-1890*. Longmont, Colorado: Pilgrims Process, xxi + 567 pp. [biography, portraits, list of obituaries in entomological journals].
- Cockerill, Lillias F. (1874-1956; U.S.A.)
- M. C. Teskey, 1957. Lillias F. Cockerill, 1874-1956. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956*: 38-39, inside back cover.
- Abbott, 1973: 84.
- Cocks, William Pennington (1791-1878; U.K.)
- F. H. Davey, 1909. William Pennington Cocks. *Annual Report of the Royal Cornwall Polytechnic Society (Truro) (n.s.)* 1(1): 82-91, frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- S. M. Turk, 1971. William Pennington Cocks (1791-1878), a west country naturalist. *Journal of Conchology* 27(4): 253-255, pl. 10 [portrait, bibliography].
- Coe, Wesley Roswell (1869-1960; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1940. After Aristotle. *Time Magazine*, Jan. 8, 1940: 43 [portrait].
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Coe: p. 149].
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Wesley R. Coe, ex-Yale biologist, 93. *The New York Times*, Sept. 23, 1960: 29 [reprinted in Dawson, 1996: 5].
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Wesley Coe, 90, a marine biologist. *The New York Times*, Oct. 4, 1960: 43 [this obituary provides different dates for most of Coe's life events than does the previous entry, which evidently was erroneous] [reprinted in Dawson, 1996: 5-6].
- Anonymous, 1965. Coe, Wesley Rowell. *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography* 47: 648-649, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Remington, 1977: 34.
- E. W. Dawson, 1996. Wesley Roswell Coe (1869-1960): marine biologist of renown – a bibliography and appreciation. *Occasional Papers of the Hutton Foundation (Eastbourne, New Zealand)* 7: iv + 40 pp.

- [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Coelho, Arnaldo Campos dos Santos (19**-****; Brazil)
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
 Simone, 2003: 142, 143.
- Coen, Giorgio Silvio (1873-1951; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1932. Studi di malacologia. Ateneo Veneto, Anno 123, 110(1-2): 246-248 [partial bibliography].
 H. K. Mienis, 1973. Names of non-marine Mollusca from Africa (exclusive of North Africa) introduced by Giorgio S. Coen. *Achatina* 4: 87-88.
 P. Piani, 1983. Della "Collezione Monterosato", di G. S. Coen e di altre cose ancora. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(9-12): 273-278.
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 F. Ghisotti, 1988. Biografie: Coen. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(9-10): 86.
 P. Piani, P. Bouchet & F. Ghisotti, 1990. *Lavori malacologici di G. S. Coen. Bollettino Malacologico* 26(5-9): 148-152 [bibliography].
 Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 35 [portrait].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 75-76.
- Cohausen, Johann Heinrich (1665-1750; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
- Cohen, Anne Caroloy [née Constant] (1935-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 28A.
 Rehder, 1997: 162.
- Cohen, Iris (19**-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Cohn, Harryette Nightingale (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 237; 1987: 28A, 154.
- Coker, Robert Ervin (1876-1967; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 84-85 [birth year wrongly given as 1897].
 Carriker, 2004: 32-33 [portrait].
- Colbeau, Jules Alexandre Joseph (1823-1881; Belgium)
 M. Lefvre & J. Crocy, 1881. Jules-Alexandre-Joseph Colbeau. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(6): 95.
 F. Roffiaen, 1881. Jules Colbeau et la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 16: i-xxxi, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 83.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 85.
 Kiss, 1981: 34.
 Duchamps, 1982: 35-36, pl. 1 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 Coomans, 1989: 32.
 Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 25 [portrait].
- Colburn, Jane McInnis T. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 531-532; 1987: 28A.
- Cole, William (1635-1716; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
 Melvill, 1890: 193.
 A. Guerrini, 2004. Cole, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 12: 533.
- Cole, William Harder (1892-1967; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967*: 100 [1968].
 Abbott, 1973: 85.
- Cole, William Storrs (1902-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 237; 1987: 28A.
- Colefax, Alan Neville (1908-1961; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1963 ["1962"]. Alan Neville Colefax, 1908-1961. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales* 87(2): 220-222, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography].
- Coleman, Neville (1938-****; Australia)
- Coleman, Richard Walter (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28A.
- Coley, Dorma Paxson [Mrs. Gene] (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1969. Dorma Paxson Coley. *New York Shell Club Notes* 154: 2 [two sentence notice].

- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1969: 77 [1969].
- Colgan, Don J. (19**-****; Australia)
- Colgan, Nathaniel (1851-1919; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Colgan: p. 202].
- Collett, Oliver (1867-1902; U.K.)
- W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(4): 137-138.
- W. Kobelt, 1902. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 34(11-12): 215.
- Anonymous, 1903. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(5): 307.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. O. Collett. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 94-95.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Collier, Clinton (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Collier, Edward (1846-1920; U.K.)
- R. Standen, 1921. Obituary notice: Edward Collier. *Journal of Conchology* 16(5): 136-137 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [disposition of collections]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 150.
- Barnard, 1965: 38.
- Trew, 1987: 76-77; 1990: 70.
- Collier, Ries Stuart (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28A.
- Collignon, M. [Gen.] (****-****; France)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 85.
- Collin, Gustave (1853-1876; Belgium)
- E. van den Broeck, 1876. Notice biographique sur Gustave Collin. *Bulletins de la Société Malacologique de Belgique* 11: xl-xliv.
- Duchamps, 1982: 35.
- Collin, Jonas Sigismund (1840-1905; Denmark)
- Tomlin, 1942b: 29.
- P. V. Jespersen, 1947. Da H. C. Andersen samlede mnegle til Jonas Collin. *Dyr I Natur og Museum, Aarboeg for Universitetets Zoologiske Museum 1945-1946*: 87-105.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- J. Andersen, 2003. Sjældnen snegli i Skælskør. [A rare snail in Skælskør]. *Berlinske Tidende* [Danish newspaper], July 19, 2003: [page not known].
- G. Holm, 2005. An observation on the mention of "human" mollusks in a couple of quotes. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 45(1): 4.
- Journals of Hans Christian Andersen in the Royal Library, Copenhagen:
<http://www.kb.dk/elib/mss/hcadag/> [entries for 8, 24, 25 June 1862; 2, 3, 5, 16 July 1862; 19 Sept. 1862; 4 July 1863; 15, 21 Oct. 1866; 8, 9 Jan. 1867; 1 June 1870].
- Collinge, Walter Edward (1867-1947; U.K.)
- R. MacDonald, 1894. Walter Edward Collinge. *Journal of Malacology* 3(4): 63-65, frontispiece [portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 721, 724, 727.
- R. Winckworth, 1949. Walter Edward Collinge. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 3-4.
- Anonymous, 1949. [note concerning death]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 55.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Collingwood, Cuthbert (1826-1908; U.K.)
- C. Collingwood, 1860. *Rambles of a naturalist on the shores and waters of the China Sea: being observations in natural history during a voyage to China, Formosa, Borneo, Singapore, etc., made in Her Majesty's vessels in 1866 and 1867*. London: John Murray, xiii + 445 pp., 2 pls.
- R. Steele & G. Hudson, 2004. Collingwood, Cuthbert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 12: 675 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 70; 1993: 77.
- Collins, Barbara (19**-****; Australia)
- Collins, Henry H., Jr. (****-1962?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962: 68 [1962].
- Collins, Linda Susan (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 28A-B

- Colliver, Mary (19**-****; Australia)
- Colman, Phillip H. (1937-****; Australia)
- Colonna, Fabio [Fabius Columna] (1567-1650; Italy)
 Argenville, 1742: 15-16 [as Columna].
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 127.
 Swainson, 1840: 153.
 Capellini, 1902: 93-94.
 G. Dollfus & P. Dautzenberg, 1932. Les mollusques de Fabius Columna. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(4): 283-333. 15 pls. [reproductions of Columna's plates cited by Linnaeus].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 87.
 A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.)* 1(1): 4-7 [Colonna: p. 4].
 Edwards, 1967: 25.
 Fischer, 1973: 46-47.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 63.
 N. Morello, 1979. La nascita della paleontologia nel Seicento. *Colonna, Stenone e Scilla*. Milan: Franco Angeli, 268 pp.
 Dance, 1986: 18-19.
 Morello, 1988: 260-265.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 76.
 Note: *Piscium aliquot plantarumque novarum historiae ...* (1592) available on line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X531804460
 Note: *Purpura : hoc est de purpura ab animali testaceo fusa, de hoc ipso animali, aliisque rarioribus testaceis quibusdam* (1616) available on-line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X533393247
- Colonne, François Marie Pompée (1649?-1726; France)
 Argenville, 1742: 31-32.
- Colthurst, Ida (****-****; U.K./India)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 37. *Shells of tropical seas*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 73.
- Colton, Harold Sellers (1881-1970; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.
- Abbott, 1973: 85.
 Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1972: 64 [1973].
 Martin, 1995: 30.
- Coltro, José (1960-****; Brazil) & Marcus (1964-****' Brasil) [brothers]
- Columbier, Jean (****-1970; French Polynesia)
 Anonymous, 1970. HMS member dies in Tahiti. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(12): 3.
- Columna, F.; see: Colonna, F.
- Colvius, Andreas (1594-1671; Netherlands)
 C. de Waard, 1911. Colvius (Andreas). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 627-629.
 Engel, 1986: 62.
- Combe, J. W. [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 77.
- Commarmand, ____ [Dr.] (****-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 163.
- Comtesse, David Louis [Captain] (1883-1957; U.K./Australia)
 T. Iredale, 1959. Captain Comtesse. *The Australian Zoologist* 12(4): 373.
- Comtet, Thierry (19**-****; France)
- Conde de Saro, Javier (1946-****; Spain)
- Condert, H. (****-?1862; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 11(1): 127.
- Condon, Thomas (1822-1907; U.S.A.)
 Addicott, 1981: 4-5 [portrait].
- Cone, Virginia Cleary (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 238; 1987: 28B.
- Coney, Charles Clifton (1949-1993; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 28B.
 J. H. McLean, 1996. Charles Clifton Coney, 1949-1993. *Malacological Review* 28: 133-135. portrait [bibliography].
- Confortini, Giovanni (****-****; Italy)
 Fouché, 1995: 67.
- Conkin, James Elvin (1924-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 28B.
- Conklin, Edwin Grant (1863-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 85.
- Conklin, William A. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Conkling, Ira Lewis (1889-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 154.
- Connell, Allan Donovan (1943-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 2.
- Connors, Elvera A. (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 154.
- Connolly, Clarice Elizabeth Mary (****-****; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 13.
- Connolly, Matthew William Kemble [Major] (1872-1947; U.K./South Africa)
C. R. Boettger, 1947. Major M. Connolly. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 79-81.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1947. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 289.
R. Winckworth, 1949. Matthew William Kemble Connolly, 1872-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 2.
Barnard, 1965: 10, 39.
C. Connolly, 1966. A conchophobe reflects. *The Sunday Times* (London), July 31, 1966: 35.
W. Adam, 1971. New names introduced by M. Connolly and by H. B. Preston in the Mollusca. *Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Bulletin/Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen, Bulletin* 47(24): 1-77 [bibliography, list of taxa].
Dance, 1986: 128, 208.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70.
Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Conrad, of Mege[e]nberg; see: Konrad, von Mege[n]berg
- Conrad, Soloman White (1779-1831; U.S.A.) [father of T. A. Conrad]
C. C. Abbott, 1895. Timothy Abbott Conrad. *Popular Science Monthly* 47(7): 257-263, frontispiece [S. W. Conrad: pp. 257-258].
Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Conrad, Timothy Abbott (1803-1877; U.S.A.) [son of S. W. Conrad]
P. P. Carpenter, 1857. Monograph of the shells collected by T. Nuttall, esq., on the Californian coast, in the years 1834-5. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1856* [24](314): 209-224; (315): 225-229.
Tryon, 1862: 166-167.
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Conrad: pp. 205-222; bibliography, lists of taxa].
O. Meyer, 1888. Bibliographical notes on the two books of Conrad on Tertiary shells. *American Naturalist* 22(260): 726-727.
Dall, 1888: 113-114.
W. H. Dall, 1893. Determination of the dates of publication of Conrad's "Fossils of the Tertiary formation," and "Medial Tertiary." *Bulletin of the Philosophical Society of Washington* 12: 215-239.
W. H. Dall, 1893. Republication of Conrad's *Fossils of the Medial Tertiary of the United States*. With an introduction by William Healey Call. Philadelphia: Wagner Free Institute of Science, xviii + 136 pp., 49 pls.
G. D. Harris, 1893. Republication of Conrad's *Fossil Shells of the Tertiary Formations of North America*. Washington, D.C.: Darby, 121 pp., 20 pls., 1 map [reprinted, 1963 by Paleontological Research Institution, Ithaca, New York, with new Preface].
C. C. Abbott, 1895. Timothy Abbott Conrad. *Popular Science Monthly* 47(2): 257-263, frontispiece [portrait].

- Youmans, 1896: 385-393, 1 pl. [portrait; reprint of Abbott (1895)].
- J. Ford, 1897. Timothy Abbott Conrad. *The Nautilus* 10(10): 110-112.
- C. E. Beecher, 1900. Conrad's types of Syrian fossils. *American Journal of Science* 159[(ser. 4) 9](51): 176-178.
- C. W. Johnson, 1916. The dates of publication of the *Marine Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 29(9): 108.
- W. J. Fox, 1924. Some unpublished plates of Conrad's "Unionidae". *The Nautilus* 38(1): 28-29.
- Goodrich, 1931: 44-46.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1935. Timothy A. Conrad, with particular reference to his work in Alabama one hundred years ago. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 23(77): x + 157 pp., 27 pls., 2 maps/charts.
- Harris, 1937: 444-446; 448.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 87.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1955. Historical notes on Conrad's monography of the Unionidae. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 15.
- E. J. Moore, 1962. Conrad's Cenozoic fossil marine mollusk type specimens at the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 114(2): 23-120, 2 pls.
- A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). I. T. A. Conrad and the Nuttall Collection. *The Veliger* 8(3): 167-172.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Addicott, 1981: 3-4 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 86.
- Dance, 1986: 208.
- Baily, 1988: 7.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Kohn, 1992: 249-250, 275.
- D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Conrad: pp. 252-254, portrait].
- Note: *American conchology* (1830-1834) and *New fresh water shells of the United States* (1834) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Cook, Emma Bunnic (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Cook, George A. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 28B.
- Cook, James [Captain] (1728-1779; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 196.
Smith, 1906: 704.
T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Cook voyages and conchology. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 354-379.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. The Cook voyages and Conchology: a supplementary note. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 357-358.
- Cailliez, 1983: 4 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 69-71, 76-77.
- B. Suys, 1987. *Le Capitaine Cook et l'océan pacifique*. Bruxelles: Musees Royaux d'Art et d'Histoire, 52 pp. [portrait].
- Baily, 1988: 3.
- Moore, 1989: 126-127.
- D. Howse, ed., 1990. *Background to discovery: Pacific exploration from Dampier to Cook*. Berkeley: University of California Press, xvi + 210 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 80.
- A. C. F. David, 2004. Cook, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 106-109 [portrait].
- See also: <http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Cook, Susan Blackford (1944-****; Bermuda/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 29.

- Cook, Wilbur Porter (1865-1957; U.S.A.)
 J. Q. Burch, 1957. Wilbur Porter Cook, 1865-1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 5.
 Abbott, 1973: 86.
- Cooke, Alfred Hands [Reverend] (1854-1934; U.K.)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1934. The Rev. A. H. Cooke. Journal of Conchology 20(3): 77-78.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. Obituary. Alfred Hans Cooke, 1854-1934. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 21(4): 229-232 [bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 77.
- Cooke, Charles Montague, Jr. (1874-1948; U.S.A.)
 Y. Kondo, 1948. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr. The Nautilus 63(1): 33-36.
 Y. Kondo, 1949. Dr. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949: 5-7, 35 [memoriam list].
 W. J. Clench, 1949. C. Montagu Cooke, Jr., 1874-1948. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 8-9.
 W. J. Clench, 1949. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr., 1874-1949. Bulletin of the B. P. Bishop Museum 197: 32-33, portrait.
 W. J. Clench, 1949. C. Montague Cooke, Jr. 1874-1948. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 6(3): 83-84 [translated by C. G. Aguayo].
 W. J. Clench & Y. Kondo, 1952. Charles Montague Cooke, Jr., a biobibliography. B. P. Bishop Museum, Special Publication 42: 56 pp. [Biography: pp. 1-29, by Y. Kondo; Bibliography and List of Taxa by W. J. Clench: pp. 31-56].
 Drake, 1963: 7-8.
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
 E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. Hawaiian Shell News 18(4): 1, 3-7.
 Abbott, 1973: 86-87.
 Dance, 1986: 208.
- Cooke, Charles Wythe (1887-1971; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 87.
- Cooke, Jeanette M. (1843-1920; U.S.A.)
 F. C. Baker, 1922. Jeanette M. Cooke. The Nautilus 36(1): 30-31.
 Abbott, 1973: 87.
- Cookson, W. E. [Commander] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1993: 78.
- Coomans, Hendrikus Eduard (1929-****; Netherlands)
 E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(7): 3, 8 [portraits].
 A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. Afscheid van Henny Coomans. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 281: 149-151.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. De zilveren anjer voor Dr. Coomans. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 292: 104.
 P. Rincker, 1994. Bibliographie van H. E. Coomans. Pp. 267-273, in M. Coomans-Eustatia, et al., eds., De Horen en Zijn Echo; Verzameling Essays Opgedragen aan Dr Henny E. Coomans ter Gelegenheid van Zijn Afscheid van de Universiteit van Amsterdam op 9 September 1994. Amsterdam: Stichting Libri Antilliani, Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam, 280 pp.
- Coomans de Ruiter, Louis (1898-1972; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
 Engel, 1986: 62.
 Voous, 1995: 195-196.
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Cooper, James Eddowes (1864-1952; U.K.)
 G. L. Wilkins, 1952. J. E. Cooper (1864-1952). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 2(6): 215.
 E. A. Salisbury, 1953. Obituary. J. E. Cooper, 1864-1952. Journal of Conchology 23(10): 339-341 [bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 208.
 Trew, 1987: 77.
- Cooper, James Graham (1830-1902; U.S.A.) [son of W. Cooper]
 Anonymous, 1902. [death of]. The Nautilus 16(6): 60.

- W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(4): 138.
- W. H. Dall, 1902. Dr. J. G. Cooper. *Science* 16(398): 268-269.
- W. J. Raymond, 1902. Dr. James G. Cooper. *The Nautilus* 16(7): 73-75, portrait.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. James Cooper. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 95.
- W. J. Raymond, 1903. Writings of James G. Cooper, M.D., on conchology and paleontology, with list of species. *The Nautilus* 17(1): 6-12.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 89.
- Ewan, 1955: 46.
- Abbott, 1973: 87.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Cooper: p. 135].
- E. V. Coan, 1982. James Graham Cooper, pioneer western naturalist. Moscow, Idaho: University of Idaho Press, 255 pp. [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
- E. V. Coan, 1983. James Graham Cooper. Pioneer naturalist and forest conservationist. *Journal of Forest History* 27(3): 126-129.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. Some additional taxonomic units that first appear in publications by J. G. Cooper. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 30-32 [list of taxa].
- Baily, 1988: 10.
- Coan, 1988: 95-96 [portrait]
- Dance, 1986: 208 [information about type material incorrect; many types extant in California Academy of Sciences and University of California, Berkeley].
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- E. V. Coan, 1997. Cooper, James Graham. Pp. 168-169, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 63, portrait].
- M. J. Brodhead, 1999. Cooper, James Graham. *American National Biography* 5: 445-446.
- Cooper, Robert W. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 29.
- Cooper, William (1798-1864; U.S.A.) [father of J. G. Cooper]
Abbott, 1973: 88.
E. V. Coan, 1982. James Graham Cooper, pioneer western naturalist. Moscow, Idaho: University of Idaho Press, 255 pp. [W. Cooper: pp. 14-16, portrait, bibliography, taxa].
- Covert, Gary A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 29.
- Cope, Edward Drinker (1840-1897; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 89.
Abbott, 1973: 88.
Cleevely, 1983: 88.
Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Coppi, Francesco (****-1937; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 90.
- Coppinger, Richard William (1847-1910; Ireland)
Smith, 1906: 715.
H. D. Rolleston, 1912. Coppinger, Richard William. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1901-1911*: 416.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149.
Cleevely, 1983: 88.
Trew, 1993: 78.
H. D. Rolleston & A. Lambert, 2004. Coppinger, Richard William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 373.
- Coquand, Henri-Jean-Baptiste (1813-1881; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 82 [short obituary].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 90.
Cleevely, 1983: 89.
- Corbett, William Phelps (****-1971?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Cordeiro, James R. (19**-****; U.S.A.) [papers on Recent mollusks]

- Cordero, Ergasto (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67, 91.
- Cordiner, Charles (1746?-1794; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 205-206.
C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [Cordiner: pp. 89-90].
Damkaer, 2002: 91.
J. R. Smitten, 2004. Cordiner, Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 422-423.
- Cordy, James Earl (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 239; 1987: 29.
- Cordy, Katherine Roberta [Bobbi] (1938-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. E. Cordy]
Abbott, 1987: 29.
- Corea, Lois F. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 239.
See also: Rehder, Lois F.
- Corgan, James Xavier (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29
- Cornalia, Emilio (1824-1882; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 96.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 91.
- Corner, Barbara Dianne (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29.
- Cornet, François Léopold (1834-1887; Belgium)
G. Dewalque, 1888. François Léopold Cornet, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 23: v-xxi, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 91.
Duchamps, 1982: 38, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Coronado, _____ [Dr.] (****-1881; Cuba/Spain)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 83-84.
Barattini, 1964: 141.
- Corrie, Susanna (18**-****; U.K.)
F. R. Woodward, 1994. Biographical notes 2. Mrs Susanna Corrie of Woodville near Birmingham. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 128: 287-292 [biography].
- Cort, Hugo de (1864-1914; Belgium) [nephew of P. Dautzenberg]
Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 75 [one sentence notice].
Dance, 1986: 208 [as "A. de"].
Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 19 [portrait].
- Cosel, Rudo von (1940-****; Germany/France)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Cosijn, Adrianus (1806-1887; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 63.
- Cosimo III, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1642-1723; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 35-37.
- Cosman, Dieter (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 240; 1987: 29.
- Cospi, Ferdinando (****-****; fl. 1677; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 15.
- Cossignani, Tiziano (19**-****; Italy)
- Cossmann, Alexander Edouard Maurice (1850-1924; France)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1925. *Nécrologie. Maurice Cossmann. Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(1): 65-76.
G.-F. Dolfus, 1925. Notice nécrologique sur Maurice Cossmann, avec un résumé de ses travaux paléontologiques. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 4) 25(7-8): 627-678, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
R. B. Newton, 1925. Maurice Cossmann, 1850-1924. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 16(5): 203-204.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 92.
A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes* (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7 [Cossmann: p. 6].
J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of*

- the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20 [notes and portrait of Cossmann: pp. 16-18].
Cleevely, 1983: 89.
- A. R. Kabat, 1990. Maurice Cossmann, paleontologist: a bibliography. Bulletin de Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle (ser. C) (4)11(4): 249-262.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- P. Lozouet & J.-F. Lesport, 1994. Sur les dates de publication de la *Conchologie Néogénique de l'Aquitaine* par Cossmann & Peyrot (1909-1924) puis par Peyrot (1925-1935). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 9-12.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 34 [portrait].
- Further information and copies of some Cossmann works: <http://www.cossmann.org/>
- Costa, Achille (1823-1898; Italy) [son of O. G. Costa]
- W. Kobelt, 1899. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 31(1-2): 32.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1910. On the dates of publication of Costa's "Fauna del Regno di Napoli," 1829-1886. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 5(25): 132.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Costa (O. G.) and (A.) *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 35-47.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Dates of publication of the molluscan portion (including the brachiopods) of the "Fauna del Regno di Napoli" (1829-1886) by Oronzio Gabriele Costa and Achille Costa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(64): 330-332.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- L. Ruggiero, 2002. Some notes about the publishing history of Oronzio Gabriele Costa's *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Archives of Natural History* 29(1): 67-71.
- Coste, Jean Jacques Marie Cyprien Victor (1807-1873; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131 [two sentence obituary].
- M. Boury, 1956. L'oeuvre de Jean Coste et le développement de l'ostréiculture. *Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer* 140(3): 7-9 [partial bibliography].
- Cotte, Louis (17**-17**); fl. 1787; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
- Cotteau, Gustave-Honoré (1818-1894; France)
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 43(1): 72-75.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 93.
- Cleevely, 1983: 90.
- Cotton, Bernard Charles (1905-1966; Australia)
- C. D. Sherborn, 1910. On the dates of publication of Costa's "Fauna del Regno di Napoli," 1829-1886. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 8) 5(25): 132.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. O. G. Costa: "Oss. Zool. Is. Pantelleria." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 91-92.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Costa (O. G.) and (A.) *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 35-47.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 92.
- F. Ghisotti, 1974. *Malacologi Italiani Illustri*. Oronzio Gabriele Costa. *Conchiglie* 10(7-8): i-ii.
- R. I. Johnson, 1984. Dates of publication of the molluscan portion (including the brachiopods) of the "Fauna del Regno di Napoli" (1829-1886) by Oronzio Gabriele Costa and Achille Costa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(64): 330-332.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- L. Ruggiero, 2002. Some notes about the publishing history of Oronzio Gabriele Costa's *Fauna del regno di Napoli*. *Archives of Natural History* 29(1): 67-71.

- B.C. Cotton, 1946. Bibliography of Bernard C. Cotton. South Australian Field Naturalist 24(1), Supplement. [4] pp.
- Anonymous, 1963. Who's who in the M.S.A. Bernard C. Cotton, F.R.Z.S. Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 11(41): [5] [portrait].
- D. F. McMichael, 1966. Obituary notice [B. C. Cotton]. Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 14(54): 4.
- H. M. Laws & H. Mincham, 1968. Bernard Charles Cotton (1905-1966). Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 10-24 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. Venus 27(2): 78 [in Japanese].
- G. P. Whitley, 1968. Bernard Charles Cotton, F.R.Z.S. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1966-67: 15.
- H. M. Laws, 1973. B.C. Cotton: additions to the index of his new scientific names. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 2(4): 387-388 [additional taxa and publications].
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. Australian Shell News, 102: 5 [portrait].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 16 [portrait].
- Coudert, H. (****-1862; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1863. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 11(1): 127-128.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Coues, Elliott (1842-1899; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 88.
- M. J. Broadhead, 1997. Coues, Elliott. Pp. 173-175, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Coulter, Humphrey Martin (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 240-241; 1987: 29.
- Counts, Clement Lee, III (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 29-30.
- Couper, James Hamilton (1794-1866; U.S.A.)
- Goodrich, 1931: 47, as “Cooper”.
- H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- J. E. Bagwell, 2000. Rice gold: James Hamilton Couper and plantation life on the Georgia coast. Macon, Georgia: Mercer University Press, xvi + 193 pp. [portrait].
- Court, Petronella de la (1624-1707; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 63.
- Courtagon, _____ [Madame] (17**-****; France)
- Argenville, 1757: 137-138.
- Lamy, 1931: 23.
- Courten, William [Charlton, Carleton] (1642-1702; U.K.)
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- Dance, 1986: 29, 31.
- B. D. Jackson & A. J. Turner, 2004. Courten [alias Charleton], William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 13: 674.
- Courtenay-Latimer, Marjorie Eileen Doris (1907-2004; South Africa)
- R. M. Tietz, 1995. An honorary life member: Marjorie Courtenay-Latimer. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 242: 11.
- J. Pearce, 2004. Marjorie Courtenay-Latimer, naturalist, is dead at 97. The New York Times, June 7, 2004: B6 [biography, portrait].
- R. M. Tielz, 2005. In memoriam. Dr Marjorie Courtenay-Latimer. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 275: 9-10 [portrait].
- Couthouy, Joseph Pitty (1808-1864; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 169.
- Dall, 1888: 108-111 [portrait].
- H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].

- R. I. Johnson, 1946. Joseph Pitty Couthouy – a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(5): 33-40.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- Ewan, 1955: 47.
- R. I. Johnson, 1955. Supplement to Joseph Pitty Couthouy. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(18): 441-442.
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. *The Wilkes Expedition*. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp. [see Index].
- Abbott, 1973: 88.
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- W. Stanton, 1975. *The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842*. Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp. [see Index].
- Dance, 1986: 136, 209.
- Spencer, 1986: 326.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Rehder, 1997: 1-2, 6-7, pl. [1].
- M. Wentworth, 2003. The naked Couthouy. P. 158-163, in: *Look again: essays on the Boston Athenaeum's Art Collections*. Boston: The Boston Athenaeum, 163 pp. [portrait].
- Johnson, 2004: 94-95, fig. 11 [portrait].
- Coutouriaux, Jean-Baptiste (1858-1918; Belgium)
- Couturier, Martial (1848-1933; France)
- A. Vayssière, 1935. Nécrologie. Martial Couturier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 78(4): 282-285 [bibliography]
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Cowan, Edgar [Senator] (1815-1885; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- G. D. Albert, 1882 [reprinted, 1998]. *History of the County of Westmoreland, Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia: L.H. Everts & Co., 727 pp. [Cowan: pp. 334-341 & 1 pl.].
- J. M. Gresham, 1890 [reprinted, 1980]. *Biographical and Historical Cyclopaedia of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania*. Philadelphia: Dunlap & Clarke, xi + 17-744 pp., 38 pls. [Cowan: pp. 68-69].
- J. N. Boucher, 1906. *History of Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania*. New York: Lewis Publishing Co., 3 vols. [Cowan: vol. 1, pp. 353-358].
- B. H. Pershing, 1930. Cowan, Edgar. *Dictionary of American Biography* 2: 470-471.
- S. Siddali, 1999. Cowan, Edgar A. *American National Biography* 5: 605-606.
- Cowan, Ian McTaggart (1910-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 241; 1987: 30.
- Cowan, William Deans [Reverend] (1844-1923; Madagascar)
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Cowie, Robert H. (1954-****; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1990. Malacology at Bishop Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 38(3): 2 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1999. Staff profile: Dr. Robert H. Cowie, malacologist. Bishop Museum, Ka 'Elele 26(5): 1 pp.
- Cox, C. Stanley Bell (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 70 [collection sold in 1911].
- Cox, Frederick John (1915-2000; Australia)
- J. Healy, 2001. Fred Cox (1915-2000). *Australian Shell News* 109: 8 [portrait].
- Cox, Geoff (****-2000; U.K.)
- K. Brown, 2000. Remembering Geoff Cox. *Pallidula, The Magazine of the British Shell Collectors Club* 30(2): 14-15 [portraits].
- Cox, James Charles [M.D.] (1834-1912; Australia)
- Smith, 1906: 726.
- E. A. Smith, 1913. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(5): 314.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344; 1927b: 149, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Tomlin, 1949: 256.
- J. E. Richardson, 1971. Dr. James Charles Cox – Conchologist (1834-1912). *Bibliography of natural history papers with an index to his scientific names*. *Australian Zoologist* 16(2): 71-83, pl. 8 [portrait].

- Dance, 1976 [collection sold in 1904-1905]; 1986: 178, 209.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78.
- Black, 1998: 9.
- I. Loch, 1991. Gentlemen and players. *Australian Shell News*, 75: 7; 76: 3-4.
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. *Australian Shell News*, 103: 7 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 83.
- Cox, Keith Wickham (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 532; 1987: 30.
- Cox, Leslie Reginald (1897-1965; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 34(2): frontispiece [portrait; 1960].
Anonymous, 1965. Dr. Leslie R. Cox. Expert on fossil molluscs. *The Times* (London), Aug. 12, 1965: 10 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1966. Dr. Leslie Reginald Cox. *The Nautilus* 79(4): 136.
F. E. Eames, 1966. Dr. L. R. Cox, 1897-1965. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 37(3): 129-135 [bibliography].
C. P. Nuttall, 1966. Leslie Reginald Cox. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of London* 1636: 187-188.
A. Rothstein, E. I. White & C. P. Nuttall, 1966. Leslie Reginald Cox, 1897-1965. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society* 12: 107-121, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
Cleevely, 1983: 90.
R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Cox, Leslie Reginald. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 856-857.
- Cox, Percy Zachariah [Sir] (1864-1937; U.K./Iran)
Trew, 1987: 77.
R. Pearce. 2004. Cox, Sir Percy Zachariah. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 859-860 [portrait].
- Coxen, Charles (18**-1876; Australia)
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crab, Petrus van der (1827-1895; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 63-64.
- Crabb, Edward Drane (1890-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 88.
- Crabbe, George [Reverend] (1754-1832; U.K.)
J. B. Delair, 1980. Collections and collectors of note. 31. The Reverend George Crabbe (1754-1832). *The Geological Curator* 2(7): 461-463.
Cleevely, 1983: 90.
T. C. Faulkner, 2004. Crabbe, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 895-901 [portrait].
- Cracherode, Clayton Mordaunt [Reverend] (1730-1799; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 704.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 94.
G. L. Wilkins, 1957. The Cracherode shell collection. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series)* 1(4): 121-184, pls. 20-25.
Edwards, 1967: 52.
Cleevely, 1983: 90-91.
Dance, 1986: 79-80, 209.
G. H. Martin, 2004. Cracherode, Clayton Mordaunt. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 909-911.
- Craine, Ruth A. (1892-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 241.
D. Ræihle & F. Knauer, 1982. Ruth A. Craine 1892-1981. *New York Shell Club Notes* 278: 3.
- Cram, Eloise Blaine (1896-1957?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover* [1958].
Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Cramer, Jacob (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 64.
- Crampton, Henry Edward (1875-1956; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1946. Golden wedding of Columbia Cramptons finds zoologist studying; wife aids staff. *The New York Times*, October 28, 1946: 15 [portrait].
H. E. Crampton, 1950. A history of the Department of Zoology at Columbia University. *Bios* 21(4): 219-246 [portrait].

- Anonymous, 1956. Henry Crampton, noted zoologist. *The New York Times*, Feb. 27, 1956: 23 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1956. Obituary. *New York Shell Club Notes* 22: 2 [with notice of a full column obituary in the *N. Y. Times* of February 27]
- H. B. Baker, 1956. Henry Edward Crampton, 1875-1956. *The Nautilus* 69(4): 142.
- Y. Kondo, 1956. Henry Edward Crampton, 1875-1956. *The Nautilus* 70(1): 31-34.
- Y. Kondo, 1956. Henry E. Crampton, 1875-1956. *Hawaiian Shell News* 4(7): 70.
- H. W. Stunkard, 1956. In memoriam. Henry Edward Crampton (1875-1956). *Transactions of the New York Academy of Sciences* (ser. 2) 18(7): 583-584.
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- J. Murray, 1998. Henry Edward Crampton and Mendelian evolution. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 423-430.
- Murray, 1999: 8/10.
- Cranch, John (1785-1816; U.K.)
- T. Monod, 1970. John Cranch, zoologiste de l'expédition du Congo (1816). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(1): 1-75, pls. 1-3 [mollusks described by W. E. Leach].
- Crandall, Orestes A. [Colonel] (1833-1901; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1901. Orestes A. Crandall. *The Nautilus* 15(5): 60.
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Crandall, Phillip R. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.
- Cranmer, Roberta D. (1911-1998; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 30.
- Rehder, 1997: 184.
- Cranz [Crantz], David (1723-1777; Poland/Czechoslovakia)
- Porro, 1841: 3-4.
- Crassweller, Mary D. (1879-1972; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 89.
- Craven, Alfred Eugene (1848-1937; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 718.
- Barnard, 1965: 39.
- B. Verdcourt, 1979. Collectors in East Africa. – 1. A. E. Craven (1849/50-1937). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 69: 147-152; 70: 165-167 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- B. Verdcourt, 1982. Further biographical notes on A. E. Craven. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 80: 358-366 [biography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1983. A. E. Craven and the Arthur Blok collection. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 84: 77-78.
- B. Verdcourt, 1985. A. E. Craven – a few more facts. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 92: 257.
- B. Verdcourt, 1994. A further note on Alfred E. Craven. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 424.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17, fig. 22 [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 2001. [Addenda]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 159: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Craven, John Richard (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 241; 1987: 30.
- Crawford, A. W. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Crawford, George Ivor (****-****; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 35(5): pl. 32 [portrait; 1963].
- A. Bebbington, 1995. Mr. George I. Crawford MA CBE. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 25: 5 [portrait].
- Crawford, James A. (****-1913; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 10, 39.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78.
- Fouché, 1995: 14.
- Crawford, John Michael (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 30.
- Crawford, Tom (****-1966; Australia)

- Anonymous, 1967. Obituary. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 15(56; as "57"): 5.
- Crawshay, R. (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Crena, Philippus (1686-1732; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 65.
- Cressy, B. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 39.
- Cribb, Charles Theodore (1888-1976; U.K.)
F. R. Woodward, 1978. Obituary: Charles Theodore Cribb, 1888-1976. *Journal of Conchology* 29(5): 279-280 [portrait].
- Crichton, Alexander [Sir] (1763-1857; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Sir Alexander Crichton]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xxv-xxvi.
J. H. Appleby, 2004. Crichton, Sir Alexander. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 14: 177-178.
- Crichton, Marshall Dilworth (1884-1942; U.K.)
R. Winckworth, 1942. Marshall Dilworth Crichton, 1884-1942. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 127.
- Crick, George Charles (1856-1917; U.K.)
B. B. Woodward, 1917. George Charles Crick. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(12): 555-560 [biography, bibliography].
- Crick, Rex Edward (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.
- Crick, Walter Drawbridge (1857-1905; U.K.)
C. Oldham, 1904. W. D. Crick, F.G.S. *Journal of Conchology* 11(4): 116.
- Crickmay, Colin Hayter (1899-****; Canada)
Cleavelly, 1983: 91.
- Crider, Franklin Norwood (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 242; 1987: 30.
- Crillon, Louis Athanase de [Abbé] (1726-1789; France)
E. Lamy, 1930. Un conchyliologiste français du XVIII^e siècle: l'Abbé de Chillon. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(2): 166-167.
Lamy, 1931: 17.
- Dance, 1986: 61.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 84.
- Crisp, Dennis John (****-1990; U.K.)
R. S. Scheltema & S. E. Shumway, 1990. Dennis J. Crisp, C.B.E., F.R.S., Professor Emeritus, University of Wales, Bangor. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 9(1): i-ix [portrait, bibliography].
- Crissinger, William (****-1984?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Cristofori, G. de; see de Cristofori, G.
- Crittenden, Salle S. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 242; 1987: 30.
- Crocker, Barbara Stout (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 30.
- Cronenburgh [Croonenburgh], Godartus (1670?-1721; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 66.
- Cronin, Lewis Eugene (1917-1998; U.S.A.)
V. F. Kennedy, 1999. In memoriam. Dr. L. Eugene Cronin, 1917-1998. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 18(1): 1-3 [portrait, bibliography].
Carriker, 2004: 113 [portrait].
- Croismare, [Marquis de] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 124-125.
- Cronstrom, Daniel Isaac Kock, Baron de (1661-1751; Sweden/ Netherlands)
J. Eysten, 1911. Cronström (Daniel Isaac). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 654-656.
Engel, 1986: 66.
- Croockewit, Henri Willem Eric (1912-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 200-201.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Crooke, John J. (1824-1911; U.S.A.)
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Crooke: p. 52].
Abbott, 1973: 90.
M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: *Some malacologists of the New*

- York area. Part II. New York Shell Club Notes 213: 2-3 [revised from Nautilus 69(2): 48-53].
- Crosbie, Alexander (18**-18**; U.K.)
D. Heppell, 1979. Alexander Crosbie and the "Challenger" *Teredo*. Malacologia 18: 163-167.
- Crosly, J. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 39.
- Cross, Ellis Royal (1913-2000; U.S.A.)
Fouché, 1995: 20.
Anonymous, 2000. Ellis Crosse. HMS Bulletin, June 2000: 8-9.
T. Rice, 2000. Ellis Cross. Of Sea and Shore 23(2): 104.
L. Scheu and W. T., 2000. Ellis Cross. American Conchologist 28(2): 30.
- Crosse, Joseph Charles Hippolyte (1826-1898; France)
Anonymous, 1898. [death of]. The Nautilus 12(6): 71.
A. H. Cooke, 1898. In memoriam: M. H. Crosse. Journal of Malacology 7(1): 4-7.
W. Kobelt, 1898. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 30(11-12): 174.
C. Poyard, ed., 1898. Vie et travaux de Joseph-Charles-Hippolyte Crosse. Paris: Delalain, 59 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 3(5): 295.
A. H. Cooke, 1899. In memoriam – M. H. Crosse. The Nautilus 12(9): 104-106 [reprint of Cooke, 1898, above].
P. Dautzenberg, 1899 ["1898"]. Hippolyte Crosse, notice biographique. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 33: iii-v, frontispiece.
C. Poyard, 1899. Hippolyte Crosse 1826-1898. I. Notice biographique. Journal de Conchyliologie, 47(1): 5-10, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
H. Fischer, 1899. Hippolyte Crosse. II. Œuvre scientifique. Journal de Conchyliologie 47(1): 10-27.
- C. Nördlinger, 1899. Obituary notice of the late Joseph Charles Hippolyte Crosse. Journal of Conchology 9(7): 212-215, portrait.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 97.
Barnard, 1965: 10.
W. Backhuys, 1986. The correspondence of Hippolyte Crosse [abstract]. P. 7, in: D. Heppell, ed., Abstracts, Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
Dance, 1986: 163, 209, pl. 31b [portrait].
Trew, 1990: 70.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1993. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman en J. C. H. Crosse. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 273: 87-91.
Fouché, 1995: 15.
A. Crosnier & P. F. Clark, 1998. Publication dates of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amerique Centrale et du Mexique*. Archives of Natural History 25(1): 87-101.
Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 36 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 85.
Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 86 [collation of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amerique Centrale et du Mexique*].
- Crossland, Cyril (1878-1943; U.K. / Denmark)
A. Fr. Bruun, 1943. Cyril Crossland, April 19th, 1878 – January 7th, 1943, in memoriam. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 106: xii-xvi [portrait].
- Crossley, _____ [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 10.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1993: 78.
Fouché, 1995: 15.
- Crouch, Edmund Allen (1771-1835; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 203.
Dance, 1986: 85.
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crovo, Myrtle Ellen (1915-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 242-243; 1987: 30.
- Crowley, Terence Eldon (1915-1999; U.K.)
T. Pain & C. Pain, 2000. Terence Eldon Crowley, 1915-1999. Obituary, bibliography and new molluscan names. *Journal of Conchology* 37(1): 93-97 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Norris, 2000: 18-19, 22.
- Crowninshield, B. Davis (1905-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 154.
- Crowther, Henry (1848-1937; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. Henry Crowther (1848-1937; U.K.). *Journal of Conchology* 21(3): 69-70 [bibliography].
Trew, 1990: 70.
- Crozier, William John (1892-1955; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cruickshank, Ray (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 15.
- Crutchfield, Auralie (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 243.
- Cuba, Johannes von [Jean, Jehan] (fl. 1484-1503; Germany)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Cuba: p. 163].
- Cubières, Simon Louis Pierre [Marchese] (1747-1821; France)
- Cudmore, Frank Alexander (****-****; Australia)
Black, 1998: 11.
- Cuello, Juan (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 91.
- Cuénot, Lucien (1866-1951; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 7.
- Cuesta Terrón, C. (19**-****; Mexico)
Olivera & Polaco, 1991: 114.
- Cullen, ____ (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 71 [collection sold in 1877].
- Culliétret, [Abbe] (****-1890?; France/Africa/New Zealand)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 113-114.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Culliney, John L. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Walzer, 1981: 64.
- Culp, Jeanette J. (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Culter, James Kirk (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Cumberland, Raymond F. (1917-1984; U.K.)
F. R. Woodward, 1993. Biographical notes 1. Raymond F. Cumberland, 1917-1984. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 124: 138-142 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Cuming, Hugh (1791-1865; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1860. [donation by Mr. Cuming of an "extensive series of conchological works"]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xlix.
Anonymous, 1865. Hugh Cuming, F. L. S. *American Journal of Conchology* 1(4): 379.
Anonymous, 1865. Hugh Cuming. *The Athenaeum* (London) 1973: 247-248 [reprinted in *The Gardeners' Chronicle and Agricultural Gazette*, Sept. 2, 1865: 823-824].
B. Seeman, 1865. Botanical news [Hugh Cuming]. *Journal of Botany, British and Foreign* 3: 325-326.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 102-103.
Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: Hugh Cuming]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66*: lvii-lix.
J. E. Gray, 1869. On the manufacture of genera and species by modern authors; and on the nomenclature of the Cumingian collection. *American Journal of Conchology* 4(4): 201-208 [discusses problems with Cuming's collection].
B. D. Jackson, 1888. Cuming, Hugh. *Dictionary of National Biography* 5: 295-296.
Melvill, 1890: 204-205.
W. Kobelt, 1895. Hugh Cuming. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 27(11-12): 187-191 [biography].

- E. Layard, 1895. Some personal reminiscences of the late Hugh Cuming. *Journal of Conchology* 8(3): 71-75.
- J. C. Melvill, 1895. An epitome of the life of the late Hugh Cuming, F.L.S., C.M.Z.S., &c. *Journal of Conchology* 8(2): 59-64; 8(3): 65-70, frontispiece [portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 705, 710-711, 727.
- E. D. Merrill, 1926. Hugh Cuming's letters to Sir William J. Hooker. *Philippine Journal of Science* 30(2): 153-185, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 344-345, pl. 47; 1927b: 149, pl. 19 [portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 245-246
- H. St. John, 1940. Itinerary of Hugh Cuming in Polynesia. *Occasional Papers of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum* 16(4): 81-90 [portrait].
- J. T. Howell, 1941. Hugh Cuming's visit to the Galapagos Islands. *Lloydia* 4(4): 291-292.
- W. J. Clench, 1945. Some on the life and explorations of Hugh Cuming. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(3): 17-28.
- Salisbury, 1945: 156-158.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 120-122 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 1960. "Grimwood's Island", its geographical position and its connection with Hugh Cuming. *Journal of Conchology* 24(12): 443-445.
- S. Levine, 1964. King of the shell collectors. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(5): 5.
- Zilch, 1967: 8-9 [portrait], 31.
- Papavero, 1973: 219-221.
- Olazarri, 1975: 25-26.
- Dance, 1976: 47.
- E. J. Burden, 1977. A conchological mystery. *Newsletter of the British Shell Collectors' Club* 28: 1-3.
- C. Börnke, 1980. Hugh Cuming: prince of shell collectors. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 12(3): 28-29.
- S. P. Dance, 1980. Hugh Cuming (1791-1865) prince of collectors. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 477-501 [portrait].
- Lamas, 1981a: 21.
- Cailliez, 1983: 16 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 110-120, 209, pl. 25 [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Cuming: pp. 399-400, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 15.
- F. Naggs, 1995. The early collection of Mollusca in Sri Lanka: a note on Edgar Layard and a facsimile of Hugh Cuming's guide for the collection and preservation of specimens. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 24: 7.
- Rehder, 1997: 28.
- Black, 1998: 8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 86.
- P. Reichert, 2002, Notizen zu Hugh Cuming (1791-1865). *Muschelsammler und Naturalienhandler, Club Conchylia Informationen* 33(4-6): 47-60 [biography; portrait; also portraits of A. Garrett, J. E. Gray, M. E. Gray, L. F. Krauss, G. B. Sowerby II, L. Pfeiffer, A. Reeve & E. Rüppell] [translated: *Of Sea and Shore* 25(4): 236-245, cover portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 2004. Cuming, Hugh. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 14: 625-626 [portrait].
- V. Heggie, 2004. Cuming, Hugh. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 1: 513.
- Cumming, Nora (****-****; Zimbabwe/Mozambique)
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- Cummings, Byron (1861-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cunha, João Gualberto de Barros e (1865-1950; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 110-111, pl. [2].
- Cunningham, Allan (1791-1839; U.K.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.

- A. M. Lucas, 2004. Cunningham, Allan. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 14: 670-671.
- Cunningham, Jack Wayne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Cunningham, Margaret Suzanne (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533; 1987: 31.
- Cunningham, Robert Oliver (1841-1918; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 711.
Anonymous, 1918. Obituary. Robert Oliver Cunningham. Irish Naturalist 27(8-9): 128-129.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 97.
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Cunnington, Anne (1815-1881; U.K.) [sister of W. A. Cunnington?]
Heginbotham, 1946: 458-459.
- Cunnington, William (1754-1810; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 93-94.
- Cunnington, William (1813-1906; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 97.
Cleevely, 1983: 94.
- Cunnington, William Alfred (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Cureton, Annie [later: Annie St. John Hoffman] (****-****; U.S.A.)
I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory. Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Curington, Roberta Marie (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 243; 1987: 31.
- Currier, Alfred O. (****-1880; U.S.A.)
B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [Currier: p. 440].
Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Currin, Norman Paul (1916-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31.
- Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Festivus 11(3): 20.
- Curry, Dennis (1912-2001; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 94.
C. Pomerol & G. Bignot, 2001. Dennis Curry (1912-2001). Bulletin d'Information des Géologues du Bassin de Paris 38(2): 40 [portrait]
- Curry, Gregory Allen, Sr. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Curtis, Winterton Conway (1875-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 90.
- Cusamano, Vincent (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Cutting, J. H. (****-****; U.K.?)
Dean, 1936: 235.
- Cuvier, Georges Leopold Chrétien Frédéric Dagobert [Baron] (1769-1832; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208-209.
Swainson, 1834: 83, 85-87, 89; 1840: 157-161.
I. Bourdon, 1844. Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Cuvier: pp. 1-146].
Melvill, 1890: 199.
E. T. Hamy, 1907. Notes intimes sur Georges Cuvier rédigées en 1836 par le Dr. Quoy, par son ami J. Desjardins, de Maurice. Bulletin Scientifique de la France et de la Belgique (ser. 6) 1: 458-484.
C. D. Sherborn, 1922. On the dates of Cuvier, 'La Règne Animal,' etc. (*Disciples Edition*). Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 9) 10(59): 555-556 [mollusks by Deshayes].
M. L. Joubin, 1932. Études de Cuvier sur les mollusques. Archives du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle 9: 55-61.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 98-100.
Edwards, 1967: 38-39.
C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(2): 137-140 [mollusks by Deshayes, 1836-1845].

- C. Roux, 1976. On the dating of the first edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 31.
- C. F. Cowan, 1976. On the Disciples' edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 32-64 [mollusks by Deshayes].
- Cleevely, 1983: 94-95.
- Kiss, 1983: 114.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 7-13, fig. 1 [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- R. W. Burkhardt, Jr., 2001. A man and his menagerie. *Natural History* 110(1): 62-69.
- Damkaer, 2002: 121-124 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 87.
- Note: *Tableau élémentaire* (1797), *Règne animal* (Mollusca, 1816), and *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire et à l'anatomie des mollusques* (1817) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Cuvillier, Jean (1899-1969; France)
Cleevely, 1983: 95.
- Cvancara, Alan Milton (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31
- Cybo d'Hyères (****-****; Italy)
Dance, 1986: 10, pl. 2.
- Cypers, Victor von (1857-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 395.
- Cyprianus, Johannes (1624-1723; Germany?)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154.
- Czögler, Kálmán (1884-1952; Hungary)
G. Csongor, 1977. Czögler Kálmán a szegeđi faunakutatás magvetője. *Soosiana* 5: 3-8 [biography, bibliography].
- Dacie, John Charles (1860-1929; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1929. [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 330.
Dance, 1986: 209.
Trew, 1990: 71.
- Da Costa, Emanuel Mendez (1717-1791; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 200-201.
Swainson, 1840: 154-155.
- A. Reynell, 1908. On the original drawings for the illustrations in the "Historia naturalis testaceorum Britanniae." of E. M. da Costa, 1778. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(1): 4.
- T. Iredale, 1915. On Humphrey's Conchology. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 307-309 [actually probably by E. M. Da Costa].
- B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett's edition of Pulteney's Catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(6): 220.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Da Costa. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 86-87.
- R. Winckworth, 1926. Notes on nomenclature. 2. The British Conchology of da Costa. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(2-3): 104-106.
- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 332-337 [mentions da Costa].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 92.
Salisbury, 1945: 138-140.
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [da Costa: pp. 45-46].
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1977. Emanuel Mendez da Costa (1717-91) and the *Conchology, or natural history of shells*. *British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series)*6(1): 24 pp.
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1978. Tho' in a prison placed: E. M. da Costa and the authorship of the *Conchology*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 495-496.
- Cleevely, 1983: 95.
Dance, 1986: 208 [under Costa].
- S. J. Gould, 1995. The anatomy lesson. The teachings of naturalist Mendes da Costa, a

- Sephardic Jew in King George's Court. *Natural History* 105(3): 10-15, 62-63.
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. The crime of Mendes da Costa [Letter to the Editor]. *Natural History* 105(3): 4.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 82.
- Y. Foote, 2004. Mendes da Costa, Emanuel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 798-799.
- DaCosta, Solomon Israel [Frederick] (1827-1907; U.K.)
- Melville, 1890: 196.
- E. A. Smith, 1908. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(2): 65.
- J. C. Melville, 1908. Obituary notice. Solomon I. DaCosta. *Journal of Conchology* 12(6): 139-140.
- Tomlin, 1941: 159.
- Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1907]; 1986: 209 [under Costa].
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 70; 1993: 78 [under Costa].
- Daget, Jacques (****-****; France)
- Ch. Levêque, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par J. Daget. *Achatina* 4: 68.
- Dagys [Dagis], Algirdas Zenonas Stanislovo (1932-2000; Lithuania)
- W. Weitschat & H. Bucher, 2001. [Obituary of Algirdas S. Dagys]. *Revue de Paléobiologie* 20(2): 543 [portrait].
- Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Dainelli, Giotto (1878-****; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 101.
- D'Aiuto, Mary (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- M. Speidel, 1970. Woman turns malacology hobby into business; so now she sells sea shells in Palo Alto. *Palo Alto Times* [California], December 4, 1970: 6 [portrait].
- Dakin, Marion Janet (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Dale, Darley; see Steele, F. M.
- Dale, Samuel [M.D.] (1659-1739; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 159-160.
- Porro, 1841: 21-22 [birth date mistakenly given as 1650].
- G. S. Boulger & J. Burnby, 2004. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 14: 935-936 [portrait].
- Dalen, Cornelis [M.D.] (1766-1852; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 170.
- Dance, 1986: 154, 210-211 [collection sold in 1853].
- Engel, 1986: 67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.
- Dalen, Pieter van (****-****; Netherlands)
- P. H. Simon Thomas, 1921. Dalen (Cornelis). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 123.
- Engel, 1986: 68.
- Dalgleish, John Gordon (1887-1940; India/U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1941. Obituary: J. G. Dalgleish. *Journal of Conchology* 21(9): 275.
- Anonymous, 1946. John Gordon Dalgleish. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1.
- Dall, William Healey (1845-1927; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1894. How I came to be a paleontologist. *The Observer* (Portland, Connecticut) 5(11): 335-336 [autobiography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1905. William Healey Dall. Pp. 264-266, in: M. E. Gates, ed., *Men of mark in America; ideals of American life told in biographies of eminent living Americans*. Washington, D.C.: Men of Mark Publishing Company.
- Anonymous, 1915. The Dall banquet. *The Nautilus* 29(1): 11-12.
- C. D. Walcott, et al., 1915. Banquet to Dr. William Healey Dall. Commemorating the completion of fifty years of service to science 1865-1915. *Cosmos Club* (Washington, D.C.): xiv pp. [portraits].
- C. H. Merriam, 1927. William Healey Dall. *Science* 65(1627): 345-347.
- R. Winckworth, 1927. William Healey Dall, 1845-1927. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(5-6): 182-183.

- H. A. Pilsbry, 1927. William Healey Dall. *The Nautilus* 41(1): 1-6.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345, pl. 47; 1927b: 150, pl. 19 [portrait].
- C. E. White & C. M. Gay, 1927. W. H. Dall – memorial resolution of the Conchological Club of Southern California. *The Nautilus* 41(2): 31.
- C. H. Merriam, 1928. William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Report for 1927*: 563-566, pl. 1 [portrait].
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1929. Nécrologie. William Healey Dall. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(4): 271-313 [portrait].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 2. Dall's *Catalogue of the marine mollusks and brachiopods of the south-east coast of the United States*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(2): 51.
- Harris, 1937: 451-454.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 101.
- P. Bartsch, H. A. Rehder & B. E. Shields, 1946. A bibliography and short biographical sketch of William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 104(15): 96 pp., portrait.
- E. A. Herron, 1948. William Healey Dall – Alaska pioneer. *Natural History* 57(4): 176-179 [portrait].
- Scientific results of the exploration of Alaska*, vol. 2: plates, 1879 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 469 (1957).
- W. P. Woodring, 1958. William Healey Dall, 1845-1927. *National Academy of Sciences of the United States, Biographical Memoirs* 31: 92-113 [portrait].
- E. A. Herron, 1958. First scientist of Alaska: William Healey Dall. New York: Julian Messner, 192 pp.
- Drake, 1963: 4.
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- K. J. Boss, J. Rosewater & F. A. Ruhoff, 1968. The zoological taxa of William Healey Dall. *Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum Bulletin* 287: 427 pp.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127-128.
- Abbott, 1973: 91.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Dall: pp. 11-12].
- J. L. Baily, Jr., 1975. Memories of William Healey Dall. *The Festivus* 6(8): 48-50.
- Olazarri, 1975: 53.
- J. Rosewater, 1976. Tribute to William Healey Dall. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1975*: 4-6, portrait.
- W. P. Woodring, 1976. Personal reminiscences of William Healey Dall. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1975*: 6.
- Addicott, 1981: 5-6 [portrait].
- Henson, 1982: 9-10, 25, 67, 75, 104-105.
- Cleevely, 1983: 95.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
- Baily, 1988: 10-11.
- D. R. Lindberg, 1993. William H. Dall's molluscan classifications: the skeleton in the closet. Program and abstracts, 59th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, *Nordic Empress* out of Miami, Florida, 21-25 June 1993: 17 [abstract].
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- A. R. Kabat, 1996. Molluscan types of the *Albatross* expeditions to the eastern Pacific described by W. H. Dall (1908). *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University*, 155(1): 1-31.
- A. N. Van der Bijl, 1996. The correspondence between M. M. Schepman and W. H. Dall. *The Festivus* 28(2): 18-20.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 76, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 36-105, 118 [passim], pls. [14, 15, 17, 20, 26].
- A. Todman, 1997. Dall, William Healey. Pp. 187-189, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- L. Brunner, 1998. William Healey Dall 1845-1927. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 13 [portrait].

- D. R. Lindberg, 1998. William Healey Dall: a neo-Lamarckian view of molluscan evolution. *The Veliger* 41(3): 227-238.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7, fig. 37 [portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/10-11.
- P. D. Thomas, 1999. Dall, William Healey. *American National Biography* 6: 29-30.
- Moring, 2002: 157.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.
- Note: *The Mollusca of Porto Rico* (1902, by Dall & C. T. Simpson) and *A monograph of the molluscan fauna of the Orthaulax pugnax zone of the Oligocene of Tampa, Florida* (1915) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Daller, Marylee (1960-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 31.
- Dalsum, J. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Daly, William Mahon (1860s-1902; U.K.)
W. T. Blanford, 1902. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(2): 158-159.
Trew, 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- Dalyell, John Graham [Sir] (1775-1851; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 215 [as "J. P." Dalyell].
C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [portrait].
Laverack, 1983: 368.
K. Dalyell, 2004. Dalyell, Sir John Graham, sixth Baronet. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 15: 7-8 [portrait].
- Dame, Richard Franklin (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 244; 1987: 31.
- D'Amico, Joseph S. (****-1970?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- D'Amico, Mario E. (1919-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 154.
- Daminova, D. (****-****; Uzbekistan)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Dammerman, Karel Willem (1885-****; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192; 1950: 141.
- Damon, Robert (1814-1889; U.K.)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 89-90.
Smith, 1906: 708, 712, 713.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 102.
Cleevely, 1983: 96.
Dance, 1986: 171.
Trew, 1987: 77.
Coomans, 1989: 32.
Trew, 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- Damon, Robert Ferris (1845-1925; U.K.) [son of Robert Damon]
Tomlin, 1949: 256.
Cleevely, 1983: 96.
Trew, 1990: 71; 1993: 78.
- Da Motta, A. J. [Bob] (19**-****; Macao)
- Dampier, William (1652-1715; U.K.)
W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. *Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia* 5: 49-64 [Dampier: pp. 53-64].
J. C. Shipman, 1962. William Dampier: seaman-scientist. Lawrence: University of Kansas Libraries, 63 pp.
C. Lloyd, 1966. William Dampier. London: Faber and Faber, 165 pp., frontispiece, 4 pls. [portrait].
D. Howse, ed., 1990. Background to discovery: Pacific exploration from Dampier to Cook. Berkeley: University of California Press, xvi + 210 pp.
Black, 1998: 6.
A. S. George, 1999. William Dampier in New Holland: Australia's first natural historian. Hawthorn (Victoria, Australia): Bloomings Books, xx + 171 pp. [biography, portrait].
G. C. Williams, 2004. William Dampier: pre-Linnean explorer, naturalist, buccaneer. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(11): 146-166 [portraits].

- J. H. Baer, 2004. Dampier, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 15: 29-32 [portrait].
- D. Preston & M. Preston, 2004. A pirate of exquisite mind: explorer, naturalist, and buccaneer; the life of William Dampier. New York: Walker & Co., 372 pp.
- Damron, Michael C. E. (****-1951?; U.S.A.) [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951: 39 [1952].
- Dan, Donald Hongfok Yin (1938-****; Philippines/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 31-32.
- Dan, Victor (19**-****; Philippines)
- Dana, James Dwight (1813-1895; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Dana: pp. 223-227; bibliography, lists of taxa].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 103.
Ewan, 1955: 47.
Abbott, 1973: 91-92.
Cleevely, 1983: 96.
P. J. McNamara, 1997. Dana, James Dwight. Pp. 189-191, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Dance, Stanley Peter (1932-****; U.K.)
- Dandridge, Joseph (1664-1746; U.K.)
P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 2. The Conchologists' Newsletter 91: 234.
- Danforth, Charles Haskell (1883-1969; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 92.
- Danforth, Louise Lillian (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 533-534; 1987: 32.
- Daniel, Alexandre-Félix-Louis (1820-1889; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 38(1): 87.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Duchamps, 1999: 7-8.
- Daniels, Lorenzo Eugene (1852-1918; U.S.A.)
J. H. Ferriss, 1918. Lorenzo E. Daniels. The Nautilus 32(3): 99-100, portrait.
J. Henderson, 1919. Some further comments upon the work of Lorenzo Eugene Daniels. The Nautilus 32(4): 137-138.
W. S. Blatchley, 1921. L. E. Daniels – a biographical sketch. Proceedings of the Indiana Academy of Science for 1919: 67-69 [bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 92.
- Danila, Henrikas (19**-****; Lithuania)
- Danilin, D. D. (****-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Danilo, Francesco (1813-****; Italy/Slovenia)
Sturany, 1901: 395.
P. Cesari & F. Ghisotti, 1986. Uno scritto poco noto di Danilo & Sandri. Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-8): 113-138. [reprint of Danilo & Sandri, 1856, *Elenco nominale dei molluschi lamellibranchiati marittimi dei dintorni di Zara*, with an updated list of the taxa]
Dance, 1986: 209.
- Danneskjold-Samsøe, Grev. O. L. A. (****-****; Denmark)
Trew, 1990: 71.
- Dantan, Jean-Louis-Edouard (1872-1934; France)
E. Lamy, 1935. Nécrologie. J.-L. Dantan. Journal de Conchyliologie 78(4): 286-288 [bibliography].
Duchamps, 1999: 8.
- Danukalova [née Khabibullina], Gyuzel Anvarovna (1959-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 11.
- Darbaker, L. K. (****-1949?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949: 35.
- Darbishire, Robert Dukinfield (1826-1908; U.K.)

- J. C. Melvill, 1909. Obituary notice. R. D. Darbshire. *Journal of Conchology* 12(10): 258-262, frontispiece [portrait].
- Dean, 1936: 249-250.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- Trew, 1987: 77.
- C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 2: 625-628.
- Darcy, George Harbrecht (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 32.
- d'Argenville [or Dargenville]. A. J. D.; see Argenville, A. J. D. d'
- Darkin, Valeriy Borisovich (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Darkina, Svetlana Mikhailovna (19**-****; Russia) [spouse of V. B. Darkin]
Egorov, 2004: 11.
- Darragh, Thomas A. (19**-****; Australia)
- Darra, Arthur Leichestre (1878-1950; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1951. A. L. Darrah, 1878-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 164.
- Darteville, Edmond (1907-1956; Belgium/Africa)
P.-H. Fischer, 1957. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 97(1): 44 [short obituary].
- Darwin, Charles Robert (1809-1882; U.K.)
Walford, 1866b: 49-52 [portrait].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91-94.
T. H. Huxley, 1888. Charles Robert Darwin. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 44: i-xxv.
Melvill, 1890: 206-207.
Capellini, 1902: 101.
J. Arechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Darwin: pp. 486-495, portrait].
Lambrech et al., 1938: 104-105.
Chardon, 1949: 141-167, pl. 11 [portrait].
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Darwin: pp. 4-6].
- Papavero, 1973: 233-246.
- Olazarri, 1975: 22-23.
- Cleevely, 1983: 97.
- Laverack, 1983: 364-365.
- G. G. Simpson, 1984. *Discoverers of the lost world*. New Haven: Yale University Press, viii + 222 pp. [Darwin: pp. 21-39] [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 123, 135.
- J. Chatfield, 1987. Charles Darwin on molluscs in the Galapagos Archipelago. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 103: 47-48.
- Moore, 1989: 173-178.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- C. Groeben, ed., 1993. *Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909)*. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 49.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 89.
- S. Nuño G. & J. Niño V, 2003. La tierra es que vivimos: grandes exploradores. Darwin expediciones en Chile. Santiago: Edebé, 144 pp. [portrait].
- A. Desmond, et al., 2004. Darwin, Charles Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 15: 177-202 [portrait].
- John van Wyhe, ed., *The writings of Charles Darwin on the web* –
<http://pages.britishlibrary.net/charles.darwin/> [viewed March 7, 2004].
- Darwin, Sue; see: Abbott, Sue
- D'Asaro, Charles Noel (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 534; 1987: 32.
- Datsenko, Lyudmila Nikolaevna (1961-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 12.
- D'Attilio, Anthony (1909-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. D'Attilio]
M. Schumach, 1958. Auctioneer as quiet as a clam, sells 1,400 shells for cobbler. *The*

- New York Times, October 6, 1958: 33 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1958. [Note stating that a "magnificent picture" of D'Attilio appears in the N. Y. Times of Monday, October 6, 1958]. New York Shell Club Notes 45: 1.
- C. M. Hertz, 1988. Profile: Anthony D'Attilio. Environmental Southwest 521: 12-14.
- E. Coles, 1997. Anthony d'Attilio 1909-1997. New York Shell Club Notes 344: 5.
- R. Houart, 1997. In memoriam. Arion 22(4): 146-147 [list of taxa].
- The Festivus 30(1), 1998 – Anthony D'Attilio Memorial Issue [bibliography, list of taxa].
- C. M. Hertz, 1998. Anthony D'Attilio, 1909-1997. Biographical highlights. The Festivus 30(1): 5-6, frontispiece [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 219-220].
- E. H. Vokes, 1998. To Tony, with love. The Festivus 30(1): 7-8.
- B. W. Myers, 1998. Remembering. The Festivus 30(1): 9.
- W. K. Emerson, 1998. Anthony D'Attilio: friend, colleague and collector. The Festivus 30(1): 11.
- d'Attilio, Rose (****-1994; U.S.A.) [spouse of A. d'Attilio]
- W. Sage, 1994. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 331: 11.
- Daubenton, Louis Jean Marie (1716-1799; France)
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 164-166.
- Lamy, 1931: 43-46.
- Dance, 1986: 33.
- Daudin, François Marie (1774-1804; France)
- Dautzenberg, Philippe (1849-1935; Belgium)
- R. Blanchard, 1914. Eloge des zoologistes amateurs. Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France 39: 73-77 [p. 50, portrait].
- F. Haas & W. Wenz, 1935. Philippe Dautzenberg. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 67(4-5): 167.
- F. P. Koumans, 1935. Gemengd nieuws. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 3: 19.
- E. Lamy, 1935. Nécrologie. Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Journal de Conchyliologie 79(2): 183-203 [portrait, bibliography].
- E. Lamy, 1935. Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France 60(3-4): 310-312.
- P. Pelseneer, 1936. Philippe Dautzenberg. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique 66: 87-91, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937 [Obituaries]. Venus 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Dautzenberg: pp. 97-99; in Japanese].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 105.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. Obituary. Philippe Dautzenberg, 1849-1935. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 7-8.
- Sherborn, 1940: 41
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Dautzenberg: p. 122].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Dautzenberg: p. 135].
- Duchamps, 1982: 41-42, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 97.
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 165, 209, pl. 29c [portrait].
- R. Duchamps, 1986. Philippe Dautzenberg. Apex 1(2): 47-66, pls. 1-3.
- R. Vanwalleghem, 1986. Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935), Belgische conchylioloog met internationale faam. Strandvlo 6(2): 31-47 [portrait; bibliography is reprinted from Lamy, 1935].
- R. Duchamps, 1989. Philippe Dautzenberg: son oeuvre, sa collection. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 119(2): 215-222.
- S. Maenhut, 1989. Hommage a Philippe Dautzenberg (1849-1935). Arion 15(2): 51-52.

- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Dautzenberg. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(1-2): 14-15, portrait.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- J. L. van Goethem & T. Backeljau, 1995. The malacological collections of the Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences. Abstracts, Twelfth International Malacological Congress, Vigo, Spain, 1995: 283 [abstract].
- L. P. Tringalli, 1995. Sulla data di pubblicazione di "Mission Gruvel sur la côte occidentale d'Afrique (1909-1910). Mollusques marins" di Philippe Dautzenberg. *Notiziario C.I.S.Ma., Bollettino del Centro Italiano di Studi Malacologici* 16: 45-46.
- R. Duchamps, 1996. Année d'Anniversaires. *Arion* 21(2): 33-35, 1 pl.
- Duchamps, 1999: [passim], cover illustration, figs. 1-6, 62 [biography; portraits].
- L. Duchateau, 1999. Le 150e. anniversaire de la naissance de Philippe Dautzenberg. *Arion* 24(2): 67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 90.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 17 [portrait].
- Davidson, Thomas (1817-1885; U.K.)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 115-116.
- W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(11-12): 188.
- Melvill, 1890: 216.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 106.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 97.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Davidson, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 15: 329-330.
- Davies, Arthur Morley (1869-1959; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1940].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 97-98.
- Davies, Francis Raymond Edward [Ted] (1910-1995; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1995. Remembering Ted Davies. *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 35(2): 7.
- Davies, Oliver (1905-1986; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 16.
- Dávila [often written Davila], Pedro Francisco [Franco] [Don] (1711-1786; Peru [now Ecuador]/France/Spain)
- Argenville, 1757: 125-126.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 187-188.
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 68-70 [Dávila: p. 68].
- Lamy, 1931: 34.
- E. Lamy, 1931 ["1930"]. Un collectionneur naturaliste du XVIII^e siècle. *Le Chevalier Turgot. Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris) (sér. 2)* 2(6): 657-659 [Dávila: p. 657, footnote].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 106.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. The Davila catalogue. *Journal of Conchology* 22(8): 187.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 76.
- Olazarri, 1975: 11.
- Dance, 1986: 60-61.
- M. de los Á. Calatayud Arinero, 1988. Pedro Franco Dávila: primer director del Real Gabinete de Historia Natural fundado por Carlos III. Madrid: Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas), vii + 251 pp. 46 pls. [portrait].
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 1: 625-628.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 45.
- Davin, Anne (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 534; 1987: 32.
- Da Vinci, Leonardo (1452-1519; Italy)
- Capellini, 1902: 92.
- Edwards, 1967: 15-19.

- Davis, Adelaide (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1969. Adelaide Davis. New York Shell Club Notes 148: 2 [one sentence notice].
- Davis, Arthur George (1892-1957; U.K.)
 D. Curry, 1957. A. G. Davis, 1892-1957. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 32(6): 214-219 [bibliography].
 M. P. Kerney, 1957. Obituary. A. G. Davis, 1892-1957. Journal of Conchology 24(6): 214-216 [bibliography].
- Davis, Cecil T. (****-****; U.K.)
 A. G. Davis, 1953. The shells of Painswick: bibliographical notes. Journal of Conchology 23(9): 297.
- Davis, Charles Abbott (1869-1908; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1908. [death of]. The Nautilus 21(11): 131.
- Davis, Christopher V. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 233.
- Davis, Derek Sidney (1938-****; U.K./Canada)
 Abbott, 1973: 245; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Edward M. (****-1943?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: [24] [1944].
- Davis, George Morgan (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 246.
 M. Kirk, 1983. Snails and the secrets of life. Philadelphia Inquirer, Sunday Supplement, January 23, 1983: 20-21, 25, 27 [portrait]
 Abbott, 1987: 32
 A. Minter, 2005. Breeding snail fever. Scientific American 293(1): 21-22.
- Davis, James William (1846-1893; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 107.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 98.
 Norris, 2000: 22.
- Davis, John Dunning (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 246-247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Linda (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Davis, Marjorie Ellen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Nancy Welland (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 32.
- Davis, Richard Arnold (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 534-535; 1987: 32-33.
- Davis, William Thompson (1862-1934; U.S.A.)
 M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. The Nautilus 69(2): 48-53 [Davis: pp. 52-53].
 Abbott, 1973: 92.
 M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. New York Shell Club Notes 213: 2-3 [revised from Nautilus 69(2): 48-53].
- Dawley, Dorothy June (1912-1994; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 33.
 H. G. Lee, 1995. Dorothy June Dawley. American Conchologist 23(1): 22 [portrait].
- Dawson, George Mercer (1849-1901; Canada) [son of J. W. Dawson]
 H. M. Ami, 1901. George M. Dawson. American Geologist 28(2): 67-86, pl. 9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1901. Dr. George Mercer Dawson. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 8(4): 190.
 F. D. Adams, 1903. Memoir of George M. Dawson. Bulletin of the Geological Society of America 13: 497-509, pl. 57 [portrait, bibliography].
 H. F. Ami, 1903. Bibliography of Dr. George M. Dawson. Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada (ser. 2) (Section IV, Geological and Biological Sciences) 8(4): 192-201 [bibliography].
 B.J. Harrington, 1903. George Mercer Dawson. Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada (ser. 2) (Section IV, Geological and Biological Sciences) 8(4): 183-192 [biography].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 107.
 Drake, 1963: 4.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 99.
 Tozer, 1984: 47, 49, 52, 53, 103, 119 [portrait].

- S. Zeller & G. Avrith-Wakeam, 1994. Dawson, George Mercer. Dictionary of Canadian Biography 13: 257-261.
- P. Geldart, 1997. Dawson, George Mercer. Pp. 196-197, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- S. Zeller, 2004. Dawson, George Mercer. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 15: 556-557.
- Dawson, John William [Sir] (1820-1899; Canada) [father of G. M. Dawson]
- Anonymous, 1899. Sir J. William Dawson. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 6(12): 575-576.
- F. D. Adams, 1900. Memoir of Sir J. William Dawson. Bulletin of the Geological Society of America 11: 550-580, pl. 52 [biography, portrait, bibliography by H. M. Ami].
- Merrill, 1906: 577-578, 695, pl. 29 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 108.
- Abbott, 1973: 92.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 99.
- Tozer, 1984: 49.
- P. R. Eakins & J. S. Eakins, 1990. Dawson, Sir John William. Dictionary of Canadian Biography 12: 230-237.
- S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1996. John William Dawson: faith, hope, and science. Montreal: McGill-Queen's University Press, xviii + 274 pp. [biography, portraits].
- S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1997. Dawson, John William. Pp. 197-200, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- S. Sheets-Pyenson, 2004. Dawson, John William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 15: 562-564 [portrait].
- Dawson, Robert (19**-****; U.K.)
- Day, Glenn Patrick (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Day, John Hemsworth Osborne (1909-1989; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- Fouché, 1995: 17.
- Day, Michael Lynn (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Dayrit, Fernando G. (19**-****; Philippines)
- C. Oshima, 1967. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 15(12): 6 [portrait].
- Dayton, Ada Eleanor (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 247; 1987: 33.
- Dayton, Charles Austin (****-1907; U.S.A.)
- S. W. Wheat, 1907. Charles Austin Dayton. The Nautilus 21(8): 93.
- Anonymous, 1908. An important acquisition [The Dayton collection of shells]. The Museum News, Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences 3(5): 81.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (III). New York Shell Club Notes 12: 2 [date of death only and that he was 1st President of the Brooklyn Conchological Club].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (IV). New York Shell Club Notes 13: 2 [Dayton collection was purchased by the Brooklyn Museum for \$ 1,000].
- Dean, A. [Reverend] (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: [iv-v].
- Dean, George W. (1820-1901; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1901. George W. Dean. The Nautilus 15(4): 48.
- R. W. Dexter, 1969. George W. Dean (1820-1901), amateur malacologist in Ohio. Sterkiana 33: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 93.
- Dean, Harlan Kenneth (1949-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Dean, J. Davy (1876-1937; U.K.)

- C. Matheson, 1937. Obituary notice: J. Davy Dean. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 338-339.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Debaize, [Abbe] (?1847-1879; ?/Tanganyika)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 101.
- de Bartolomé, Francis (1917-2000; U.K.)
- D. Long, 2001. Francis de Bartolomé (1917-2000) – obituary. *Journal of Conchology* 37(3): 307-308 [portrait, bibliography].
- Debeaux, Gaston-Étienne-Albert (1866-1902; France/Africa) [son of O. Debeaux]
- H. Fischer, 1903. Nécrologie. G. Debeaux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 90-91.
- Debeaux, Odon (****-1868; France/Algeria) [father of G.-E.-A. Debeaux]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Debeaux: pp. 122-124].
- de Bruin, Bruno (****-****; Namibia/South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 17.
- De Burgh, _____ [Mrs.] (****-1881; U.K.)
- H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles [purchased type specimen of *Pleurotomaria quoyana* F. & B.]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(2): 192.
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Kleinere Mittheilungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(9): 132.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 84 [very short obituary].
- Dance, 1986: 171-172, 207.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 68.
- Fouché, 1995: 17.
- De Burgh, Eva (****-****; U.K.) [daughter of Mrs. De Burgh]
- Dance, 1986: 171.
- DeCamp, William Henry (1825-1898; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1898. William Henry DeCamp. *The Nautilus* 12(6): 61-63, pl. 3 [portrait].
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey. Report for 1905: 429-531 [DeCamp: p. 440].
- Abbott, 1973: 93.
- De Cristofori, Giuseppe (1803-1837; Italy)
- Porro, 1841: 77-79.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 196.
- A. C. Townsend, 1966. A note on J. de Cristofori e G. Jan: *Catalogus in IV sectiones divisus rerum naturalium in Musaeo exstantium J. de C. et G. J. Parmae & Mediolani, 1832*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(5): 240.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 91.
- Kohn, 1992: 235.
- Trew, 1990: 70.
- Note: *Conchylia fossilia ex formatione telluris tertiaria in collectione nostra extantia* (1832) available on-line at BioSophia Archive: <http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm> -- 00000357
- Dees, Josephine Robertson (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 247-248; 1987: 33.
- De Folin, A. G. L.; see Folin, A. G. L. de
- Defrance, Jacques-Louis-Marin. (1758-1850; France)
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1902. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 6: 152-185.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1904. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Première partie: Pélécytopodes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 7: 243-268.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1905. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Deuxième partie: Pélécytopodes. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie* (sér. 5) 8: 251-273.

- A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [DeFrance: pp. 431-436; biography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 109.
- A. Bigot, 1945. Collections géologiques. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 9) 4 (Supplémentaire): 5-31.
- Cleevely, 1983: 101.
- Dance, 1986: 209.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [DeFrance: pp. 26-28].
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Kohn, 1992: 193-194.
- J. Le Renard, 2001. Les espèces Éocènes décrites par DeFrance dans le Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles (1816-1829). *Cossmanniana* 8(1-4): 1-40.
- Degan, Sandra Joyce (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 248.
- Degner, Eduard (1886-1979; Germany)
P. Kaiser, 1966. Prof. Dr. Eduard Degner 80 Jahre. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(3-4): 107-109.
H. Janus, 1966. [Eduard Degner, 80th birthday]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(8): 118.
A. Zilch, 1976. Eduard Degner 90 Jahre alt. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(30): 311.
P. Kaiser, 1980. Eduard Degner zum Gedächtnis. *Mitteilungen aus dem Hamburgischen Zoologischen Museum und Institut* 77: 7-9 [portrait].
P. Kaiser, 1980. Eduard Degner (1886-1979). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 110(4-6): 109-114 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Kiss, 1986: 16-17.
- De Graff, Gerrit (1925-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 535; 1987: 33.
- de Gregorio, Antonio [Marquis] (1855-1930; Italy)
F. Cipolla, 1931. Antonio de Gregorio. *Bollettino della Società Geologica Italiana* 50: cxxxvii-cxlix [portrait].
Anonymous, 1931. Pubblicazioni del March. Antonio de Gregorio. Palermo: Privately printed, Scuola Tip., 27 pp.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 172.
K. V. W. Palmer, 1945. Marquis de Gregorio's Clayborne types. *The Nautilus* 59(1): 34-35.
Dance, 1986: 213.
Cleevely, 1983: 136.
Trew, 1990: 74.
Duchamps, 1999: 10-11, fig. 44.
- De Grim, Frank Edmund (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 33.
- Dehée, René (1898-1928; France)
C. Barrois, 1929 ["1928"]. Notice nécrologiques sur René Dehée. *Annales, Société Géologique du Nord (Lille)* 53: 260-269, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Dehm, Richard (1907-1996; Germany)
V. Fahlbusch, 1996. Richard Dehm 6. Juli 1907 – 20. März 1996. *Mitteilungen der Bayerischen Staatsammlung für Paläontologie und Historische Geologie* 36: 3-10 [bibliography, portrait].
- Deisler, Jane Ellen (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 33.
- Deissinger, Herman R., Jr. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 535; 1987: 33.
- De Kay, James Ellsworth [M.D.] (1792-1851; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 174.
Abbott, 1973: 93.
R. Marve & K. B. Sterling, 1997. DeKay, James Ellsworth. Pp. 201-203, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Damkaer, 2002: 206-213 [portrait].
- Dekker, Henk (19**-****; Netherlands)

- De la Beche, Henry Thomas (1796-1855; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1856. Sir Henry Thomas De la Beche. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 7: 582-586 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 28.
- Cleevely, 1983: 101.
- J. A. Secord, 2004. Beche, Sir Henry Thomas De la. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 4: 686-688 [portrait].
- K. Brown, 2004. De la Beche's cockle. Mollusc World 5: 7.
- S. Donovan, 2004. De la Beche's *Campanile*. Mollusc World 6: 3.
- Delaguet, Thomas (1755-1809; France)
- P. Queyron, 1922 ["1921"]. Observations d'un naturaliste réolais au début du 19me siècle. Procès-Verbaux de la Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux 73: 55-59.
- Delalande, Pierre Antoine (1787-1823; France)
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- Fouché, 1995: 17.
- Delap, Maude Jane (1866-1953; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Delap: p. 202].
- de la Torre y Callejas, Alfredo (****-****; Cuba) [nephew of C. de la Torre]
- Rehder, 1997: 119, 138.
- de la Torre y de la Huerta, Carlos (1858-1950; Cuba)
- A. Martinez Bello, 1945. Dn. [sic] Carlos de la Torre, biografía sintética de un sabio. Cuba, Boletín Quincenal (Dirección de Propaganda, Defensa Civil) 1(8): 16, 28-32 [biography, portrait].
- Chardon, 1949: 275-279, pl. 19 [portrait].
- G. Aguayo, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, 1858-1950. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 7(2): 41-43, frontispiece [portrait].
- C. G. Aguayo & M. L. Jaume, 1950. Bibliografía malacológica de Don Carlos de la Torre. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 119-129, 1 pl. [malacological bibliography; portrait].
- C. G. Aguayo & I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Bibliografía general de Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 98-118 [non-malacological bibliography].
- P. Bartsch, 1950. Carlos de la Torre y de la Huerta, May 15, 1858-February 19, 1950. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950: 1-6, portrait [bibliography], [39 – memoriam list].
- P. Bartsch, 1950. Obituary. Carlos de la Torre. Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences 40(8): 272.
- A. Martinez Bello, 1950. Una vida y una figura ejemplares: Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta. Carteles (Habana) 31(10): 38-39 [portraits].
- I. Pérez Farfante, 1950. Don Carlos de la Torre y Huerta, su aporte a las Ciencias Naturales Cubanas. Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana (Havana): 93-97 [biography].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1950. Carlos de la Torre. The Nautilus 63(4): 143.
- J. Alvarez Conde, 1951. Carlos de la Torre: su vida y su obra. Habana, Cuba: Hno. y Cía, 233 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- A. de la Torre, 1951. Tributo a la memoria del Dr. Carlos de la Torre. Boletín de Historia Natural Felix Poey 2(7): 103-104.
- J. Alvarez Conde, 1955. Una carta inedita del Dr. Carlos de la Torre sobre el caracol pintado. Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural 22(3): 97-109 [portrait].
- I. Castellanos Rodiles, with Preface by L. Howell Rivero, 1958. Carlos de la Torre y Huerta (datos biograficos). Homenaje en la primer centenario de su nacimiento, 1858-1958. Universidad de la Habana, Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey", Museum Poey, 39 pp. [portraits].
- J. Alvarez Conde, 1958. Don Carlos: vida de un naturalista. Habana: Talleres. xvi + 282 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 269-302 [portraits].

- H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports 27: 42 [minimal mention].
- J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre." Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 3(20): 53-62.
- O. J. Hernández, 1972. La Zoología en Cuba (desde 1868 a 1968). Academia de Ciencias de Cuba, Instituto de Zoología, Serie Biológica 44: 1-77.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. Sterkiana 45: 37-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. The de la Torre exhibit at the South Florida Shell Show. New York Shell Club Notes 236: 5-6.
- Walzer, 1981: 48-49.
- Henson, 1982: 37-38.
- Kiss, 1983: 124.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Rehder, 1997: 106, 119-120, pl. [31].
- Murray, 1999: 8/3-4.
- M. Agren, 2002. The cabinet of Don Carlos. Of Sea and Shore 24(3): 165.
- Delatre, M. A. (18**-****; France)
Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
- Delesse, Achille Ernest Oscar Joseph (1817-1881; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 81 [short obituary].
- Delessert, François Marie (1780-1869; France) [brother of J. P. B. & J. E. Delessert]
Cailliez, 1983: 10.
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.
- Delessert, Jacques Etienne (1771-1794; France) [brother of F. M. & J. P. B. Delessert]
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 32.
- Delessert, Jules Paul Benjamin [Baron] (1773-1847; France) [brother of F. M. & J. E. Delessert]
J. C. Chenu, 1844. Notice sur le Musée Conchyliologique de M. le Baron Benjamin Delessert. Paris: Béthune et Plon, 39 pp. [not seen; cited from Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 39].
- J. C. Chenu, 1849. Notice sur le Musée Conchyliologique de M. le Baron Benjamin Delessert [2nd ed.]. Paris: Bénard et Cie., 40 pp.
- H. Crosse, 1869. [La collection Delessert.] Journal de Conchyliologie 17(2): 208.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Delessert: p. 98-99].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 18. Delessert collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- Cailliez, 1983: 7, 10 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 161-162, 210.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Anonymous, 1997. 150e anniversaire de la mort de Benjamin Delessert (1773-1847). Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 19(2): 2 [portrait].
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 1-44 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Partial translation of the Cailliez/Finet article, by H. Tovell, 1999: (Bailey-Matthews) Shell Museum News 44: 3-4.
- Duchamps, 1999: 3, 15, fig. 39 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 91.
- D'Eliscu, Peter Neal (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 535-536; 1987: 34.
- Dell, Richard Kenneth [Dick] (1920-2002; New Zealand)
A. Beu, B. Marshall & W. Ponder, 2003. Richard Kenneth ("Dick") Dell, 1920-2002: obituary, bibliography and list of his taxa. Molluscan Research 23(1): 85-99.
- Della Chiaje, Stefano (1794-1860; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 80.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society

- 93(1): 19-70 [Delle Chiaje: pp. 36-40, 45-46].
- Kohn, 1992: 213-214, 216-217.
- Dell'Angelo, Bruno (19**-****; Italy)
- Delp, Sandra Marlene (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 33-34.
- Delsher, Virginia Ann [Manhart] (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 34.
- Deluc, Jean André (1727-1817; France/United Kingdom)
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.
- Deluc, Jean André (1763-1847; France/Switzerland) [nephew of Jean André Deluc (previous entry)]
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 34.
- DeMarco, Simon (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Demaría, Arturo José (18**-1933; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 64-65.
- DeMartini, John David (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 248; 1987: 34.
- De Martino, Alfred R. (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Demidoff, Pavel Grigor'evich (1738-1821; Russia)
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. *Muséum Demidoff*. *The Nautilus* 70(1): 35.
- Cleevely, 1983: 101.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- D. L. Ivanov & Yu. I. Kantor, 1991. Paul Demidoff's malacological collection in the Zoological Museum of Moscow University. Moscow University Press, 93 pp.
- Demke, Richard Steven (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Demond, Joan (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 249; 1987: 34.
- De Morcia, Pauline (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Dempster, Lloyd Raymond (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Denans, Albert (1839-1909; France)
- A. Vayssière, 1909. *Nécrologie*. Albert Dénans. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(3): 272-274.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
- Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Denis, _____ (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Denison, William Thomas (1804-1871; Australia)
- T. Iredale & G. P. Whitley, 1965. Sir William Denison as a conchologist. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1964-65: 27-30.
- Dennant, J. (****-****; Australia)
- Cleevely, 1983: 101.
- Dennis, David Worth (1849-1916; U.S.A.)
- G. W. Sinclair & M. E. Rollman, 1951. Bibliographic note: a forgotten book and its author. *Journal of Paleontology* 25(4): 540-541.
- Dennis, James (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(4): 4 [portrait].
- Dennis, Virginia (****-****; U.S.A.)
- D. E. Hemmes & M. J. Goldsmith, 1994. The Virginia Dennis collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(9): 6, 12.
- Dennison, John (****-1864; U.K.)
- J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. *Journal of Conchology* 9(11): 344-352; 9(12): 353-357 [Dennison, p. 351].
- Dean, 1936: 245.
- Tomlin, 1942a: 25.
- Dance, 1976: 48 [collection sold in 1865]; 1986: 166-169, 210.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 71.
- Denny, Helen [Mrs. James] (1902-1978; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1978. Obituary. *The Nautilus* 92(3): 107.
- Anonymous, 1978. Helen Denny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 2 [from *Nautilus* 92(3): 107].
- Dentzel, Johann Melchior (1755?-****; Netherlands)

- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 208.
 Dance, 1986: 100.
 Engel, 1986: 70.
- Denys de Montfort, P.; see Montfort, P. Denys de
- Depéret, Charles (1854-1929; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 112.
 Cleevly, 1983: 102.
- Depontailier, Jules Alexandre (1850-1882; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91.
- Deppe, Ferdinand (18**-****; Germany)
 Díaz de León, 1910: 17.
- DeRoy, André (19**-****; Ecuador) & Jacqueline (19**-****; Ecuador)
- Derrick, R. C. (****-****; ****)
 Anonymous, 1960. R. C. Derrick dies at Suva, Fiji. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(2): 8.
- Derstler, Kraig (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 34.
- Deryugin, Konstantin Mikhailovich (1876-1838; Russia)
 P. V. Ushakov & O. G. Kusakin, 1978. Konstantin Mikhailovich Deryugin. *Biologiya Moria* 6: 79-83 [*Russian Journal of Marine Biology*: 948-950, 1978].
- Derzhavin, D. K. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Deshayes, Gérard Paul (1796-1875; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 168.
 H. Crosse, 1867. Nouvelles. [notice of sale of the Deshayes collection to the École des Mines]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 15(4): 467 [material now in MNHN]
 T. Prime, 1872. Notes on specimens of Corbiculadae in the cabinet of the Jardin des Plantes at Paris, and on the authorship of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York* 10(6-7): 188-190.
 W. Kobelt, 1875. Kleinere Mittheilungen. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(9-10): 77.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 123-127
- [reprinted: *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 14-15 (1996)].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1893(3): 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1899(3): 595.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 494 [*Indes orientales*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles" and the "Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques," by the Barons Férussac and G. P. Deshayes. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 8(43): 74-76.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 163 [*Algérie*].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 335-336 [*Morée*].
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." *Annals & Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 17(102): 577-582.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1922. On the dates of Cuvier, 'La Règne Animal,' etc. (*Disciples Edition*). *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 9) 10(59): 555-556 [mollusks by Deshayes].
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Lamarck's "Hist. anim. s. vertèb." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84 [about 3rd ed.].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1924. Notes on some Mactridae. *Journal of Conchology* 17(5): 134-136.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- J.-R. Bourguignat, 1925. Dates des livrisons d'histoire des mollusques de Ferussac et Deshayes, vérifiées d'après le register de l'éditeur Baillièere, de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 59(1): 15-18.

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Laborde's "Voyage" and the Mollusca therein described by Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(1): 32-35.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Notes from the British Museum – I. Dates of certain species of *Donax* and *Mesodesma*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(6): 275-276.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 112-113.
- Sherborn, 1940: 43.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 12-17.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. Notes on the publication dates of Férussac and Orbigny's *Histoire des Céphalopodes*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 34-36.
- L. R. Cox, 1942. Publication dates of *Traité élémentaire de conchyliologie*, by G. P. Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 94-95.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part II. Text of *Histoire*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 105-110.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part III. The divisional names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 111-118.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. *La Feuille des Naturalistes* (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7 [Deshayes: p. 5].
- P.-H. Fischer, 1960. Remarques sur certaines planches d'un ouvrage de Deshayes. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(2): 82-84 [*Description des coquilles fossiles des environs de Paris (1824-1837)*].
- Barnard, 1965: 11.
- C. F. Cowan, 1976. On the Disciples' edition of Cuvier's *Règne Animal*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 32-64 [mollusks by Deshayes, 1836-1845].
- T. Bratcher, 1978. Deshayes types in the National Museum, Paris. *The Veliger* 20(4): 399 [transferred from the École de Mines].
- Métivier, 1982: 17 [portrait].
- Cailliez, 1983: 6, 10.
- Cleevly, 1983: 102.
- Dance, 1986: 138-139, 210.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Deshayes: pp. 31-32].
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Kohn, 1992: 208-209; 234; 259-260.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des céphalopodes acétabulifères": dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35 [portrait].
- A. Matsukuma, 2001. [On the authorship of some Japanese mactrid species (Mollusca: Bivalvia).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 32(1-2): 5-10 [in Japanese; English summary].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 92.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the "Histoire Naturelle des Vers" and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiers)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.

- Note: *Description de coquilles caractéristiques des terrains* (1831) and *Traité élémentaire de conchyliologie* (1839-1858) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Deslongchamps; see Eudes-Deslongchamps
- Desmarest, Eugène (1816-1889; France)
- Desmarest, Nicolas (1725-1815; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 113.
 K. L. Taylor, 2001. The beginnings of a geological naturalist: Desmarest, the printed word, and nature. *Earth Sciences History* 20(1): 44-61 [biography, bibliography].
- Desmartis, _____ (****-?1870; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 159 [very short obituary].
- Desmond, Thomas Charles [Hon.] (1887-1972; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 93-94.
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Des Moulins, C.; see Moulins, C. des
- Desor, Pierre Jean Edouard (1811-1882; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 114.
 H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Desor: p. 101].
 Cleevely, 1983: 102.
 Dance, 1986: 210.
- De Souza, Joan Mary (1923-****; Trinidad)
 Abbott, 1973: 249; 1987: 34.
- Dessert, Patrice (19**-****; New Caledonia)
- De Stefani, Carlo (1851-1924; Italy)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 411.
 Cleevely, 1983: 275.
 G. Manganelli & V. Spadini, 2001. I molluschi marini Pliocenici dei dintorni di Siena negli scritti di Carlo De Stefani e Dante Pantanelli. The papers of Carlo De Stefani and Dante Pantanelli on the Pliocene marine molluscs of the Siena Basin. *Accademia delle Scienze di Siena detta de'Fisiocritici, Memorie* 8: 366 pp. [reprint of all papers published by De Stefani, including those published under joint authorship with Pantanelli].
- De Tarr, _____ (****-****; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [De Tarr & Beecher: pp. 69-70].
- Des Voigne, David Merritt (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 249-250; 1987: 34.
- Deuel, Glen (1922-2004; U.S.A.)
 M. Duffy, 1991. Meet the President [Glen Deuel]. *American Conchologist* 19(3): 7 [biography, portrait].
- DeVoe, M. Richard (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 217, 222, 224 [portraits].
- Dewalque, Gilles Joseph Gustave (1828-1905; Belgium)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 114.
- Dewey, Chester (1784-1867; U.S.A.)
 Merrill, 1906: 269, 695.
 Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Dexter, Eleanor Norma (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 250; 1987: 35.
- Dexter, Laurence Newton (1903-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 250; 1987: 35.
- Dexter, Ralph Warren (1912-1991; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 251; 1987: 35.
 R. L. Burgess, 1992. In memoriam. Ralph Warren Dexter: 1912-1991. *Ecological Society of America Bulletin* 73(1): 52.
 E. H. Burt, Jr., 1992. In memoriam: Ralph Warren Dexter, 1912-1991. *The Auk* 109(4): 906.
- Deyà, Ramón Galiana (1916-2000; Spain)
 G. X. Pons, 2000 ["1999"]. Ramón Galiana Deyà (1916-2000). In memoriam. *Bolletí de la Societat d'Història Natural de les Balears (Palma de Mallorca)* 42: 201-202.
- DeYoe, L. Marguerite (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 251.
- Deynoot, Pieter (****-1698; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 70.

- Deynzer, Albert E. (19**-****; U.S.A.) & Beverly A. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Deyrup-Olsen, Ingrith Johnson (1919-2004; U.S.A.)
 T. Paulson, 2004. University of Washington's 'slug lady' dies at 85. Seattle Post-Intelligencer, July 27, 2004: B1. J. Marmor, 2004.
 Anonymous, 2004. Ingrith Deyrup-Olsen 1919-2004. Columns (University of Washington) 24(4): 53 [portrait].
- Dezallier d'Argenville, A. J.; see Argenville, A. J. Dezallier d'
- Dhondt, Annie Valerie Jeanne (1942-****; Belgium)
 J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden) 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Dhondt: p. 2].
- Díaz Merlano, Juan Manuel (19**-****; Colombia)
- Di Cervignasco, F. della Chiesa (****-****; Italy)
 Trew, 1990: 69.
- Dickerson, Roy Ernest (1878-1944; U.S.A.)
 R. C. Harris, 1944. Roy Ernest Dickerson (1877-1944). Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 28(6): 888-889 [portrait].
 L. W. Stephenson, 1945. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1944: 174-179, pl. 8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Dickan, Konstantin Vladimirovich (1959-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dickin, Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 31.
- Dickson, Matthew (****-****; ****)
 Trew, 1993: 78.
- Dicquemare, Jacques F. [Abbé] (1733-1789; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 168-169.
 Lamy, 1931: 18.
- Diebold, Richard A., Jr. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 35.
- Dieffenbach, Ernst (1811-1855; Germany)
 Smith, 1906: 705.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
- Dean, 1936: 233.
 Trew, 1993: 78.
- Diener, Carl (1862-1928; Austria)
 A. Kieslinger, 1928. Das Lebenswerk Carl Dieners. Der Geologe, Auskunftsblatt für Geologen und Mineralogen (Leipzig) 43: 1123-1132; 44: 1201-1218 [biography, bibliography].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 115.
 Cleevely, 1983: 103.
 Tozer, 1984: see Index [portrait].
- Dierbach, Johann Heinrich (1788-1845; Germany)
 K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [J. H. Dierbach]. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 3: 79.
- Dieren, Jacobus Wouterus van (1902-1935; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 183.
 Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dieterich, Ernst (1909-****; Germany)
 Mayer, 1976: 65.
- Dietrich, Gertrude [née Booser] (1905-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. E. Dietrich]
 Abbott, 1987: 35.
- Dietrich, Louis Edwards (1905-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. B. Dietrich]
 Abbott, 1973: 251; 1987: 154.
- Dieuzeide, René (19**-****; France)
- DiGirolamo, Rudolf Gerard (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 251-252; 1987: 35.
- Diguet, Léon (1859-1926; France)
 E. Lamy, 1927. Nécrologie. Léon Diguet. Journal de Conchyliologie 70(3): 199.
- Dijkhuizen, T. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Dijkstra, Henk H. (1940-****; Netherlands)
- Diller, Josiah S. (1850-1924; U.S.A.)
 Addicott, 1981: 5.
- Dillon, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 75.
- Dillon, Constance Stewart (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 35.

- Dillon, Robert Thomas, Jr. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 35
- Dillwyn, Lewis Weston (1778-1855; U.K.)
Swainson, 1834: 72.
Anonymous, 1857. [Obituary, Lewis Weston Dillwyn]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1855-56: xxxvi-xxxix.
Melvill, 1890: 200.
Dean, 1936: 230-232.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 116.
Dance, 1986: 210.
A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Dillwyn: pp. 15-24].
Trew, 1990: 71.
Kohn, 1992: 187-191.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 96.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 17 [portrait].
B. D. Jackson & A. Goldbloom, 2004. Dillwyn, Lewis Weston. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 16: 230-231.
Concerning his collection:
<http://www.nmgw.ac.uk/biosyb/mollusca/collections/dillwvn.en.shtml>
- Dilworth, B. L.; see Brown, B. L.
- DiMassa, Duilo (19**-****; Italy)
- Dimond, Henry (1808-1895; U.S.A.)
E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. Hawaiian Shell News 18(4): 1, 3-7.
- Di Monterosato, T. di M. A. [Manquis]; see Monterosato, T. di M. A. [Marquis di]
- Dineen, Clarence Francis (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 252; 1987: 35-36.
- Dinshaw, Hormusji (****-****; ****/Aden)
Smith, 1906: 725.
- Dioscorides, Pedacius [Discoride, Pedacio] (c. 40-80)
Argenville, 1742: 8-9.
F. Dahl, 1926 ["1924"]. Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie). Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Dioscorides: pp. 85-88].
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Dioscorides: pp. 177-178].
K. J. Boss, 1969. The shells of Dioscorides of Anazarba. Annual Reports of the American Malacological Union for 1969: 54-55.
E. Caprotti, 1977. Pedacio Dioscoride. De Materia Medica. Pp. 138-140, in: Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C. Conchiglie 13(7-8): 137-144.
E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(5-8): 153-168.
- Di Paco, Giacomo (1946-2002; Italy)
W. Campani, 2002. In memoriam. Giacomo di Paco (1946-2002). Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 20(1-4): 42.
- Dippell, Martha Cutler (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 252-253; 1987: 36.
- Diquemare, _____ (****-****; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201.
- Dishoeck, Anthony van (1634-1728; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dishoeck, Anthony Pieter van (1709-1767; Netherlands) [son of E. van Dishoeck]
Engel, 1986: 71.
- Dishoeck, Ewout van (1678-1744; Netherlands) [son of A. van Dishoeck]
Engel, 1986: 72.
- Dittmar, Alphons Julievitch von (****-1903; Russia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 116.
Tozer, 1984: 14, 57, 81.
- Diver, Cyril [Captain] (1892-1969; U.K.)
A. J. Cain, 1971. Obituary. Capt. Cyril Diver. Journal of Conchology 27(4): 273-276, pl. 12 [portrait, bibliography].

- N. F. McMillan, 1971. Captain Cyril Diver – Addendum. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 422.
- Dixon, Frederic [M.D.] (1799-1849; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 116.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 103-104.
 Trew, 1990: 71.
- Dixon, George [Captain] (fl. 1776-1791; U.K.)
 Baily, 1988: 3-4.
 J. K. Laughton & B. M. Gough, 2004.
 Dixon, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 16: 316-317.
- Dixon, Ralph (1836-****; U.K.)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 23.
 Dixon & Watson's *Descriptive manual*.
 Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90.
 N. F. McMillan, 1957. Notes on Dixon and Watson's "Descriptive manual of British land and fresh-water shells". *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 209-210.
 J. W. Jackson, 1958. Dixon and Watson's *Descriptive manual of British and fresh-water shells*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(7): 216-217.
- Dixon, Ruth Stallings (1914-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 36.
- Dmitriev, Viktor Yurievich (1941-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dmitruk, Roman Yaroslavovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dobkin, Irving Bern (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Dodd, William Earle (1893-1975; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 512-513.
- Doderlein, Pietro (1810-1895; Italy)
 D. Pantanelli, 1895 ["1893"]. Pietro Doderlein. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 18: 414.
 H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 116.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Dodge, Henry (1884-1968; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1968. Henry Dodge, expert on shells and Jersey Standard aide, dies. *New York Times*, Aug. 3, 1968: 25.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Doe, Albion (****-****; U.S.A.)
 R. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten periodical of west American conchology. *The Nautilus* 84(1): 31-32.
- Doello-Jurado, Martín (1884-1948; Argentina)
 Homenaje de la Assoc. Argentina de Ciencias Naturales; with bibliography by Juan J. Parodiz, 1949. *Physis* 20(57): 195-205 [portrait].
 M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Doello-Jurado: pp. 19-20].
 Olazarri, 1975: 50, 69-70.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Doering, Adolfo (1848-1926; Germany/Argentina)
 M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Doering: p. 13].
 J. J. Parodiz, 1963. Observaciones anatómicas sobre *Omalonyx patera* Doer., con una nota biográfica acerca de Adolfo Doering (1848-1926). *Sterkiana* 12: 1-7 [list of taxa].
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Doering: p. 135].
 Olazarri, 1975: 69.
- Does, Arnoldus de (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 72.
- Doflein, Franz Theodor (1873-1924; Germany)
 Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Dogliotti, José Maria (****-1973; Uruguay)
 E. Duarte, 1973. Jose Maria Dogliotti. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(25): 257.
 Olazarri, 1975: 101.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Dogterom, Arie Johannes (1923-2002; Netherlands)

- A. Janse, 2003. In memoriam Arie Johannes Dogterom, 15 april 1923 – 3 november 2002. Afzettingen Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 24(1): 5.
- Doguzhaeva, Larissa Aslambekovna (1947-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Doh, C. A. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Doherty, William H. (1857-1901; U.S.A.)
E. Hartert, 1901. William Doherty. Obituary. *Novitates Zoologicae* 8(4): 494-506.
Smith, 1906: 722.
C. W. Johnson, 1916. [Concerning "Publications of the O. G. B. III. Mollusca of Cincinnati"]. *The Nautilus* 30(5): 57.
C. Goodrich, 1940. Regarding O. G. B. *The Nautilus* 53(3): 106.
H. E. Wheeler, 1955. Life and work of William H. Doherty. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 122.
B. Verdcourt, 1992, 2001. Collectors in East Africa No. 16. W. Doherty. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 122: 60-65 (1992); 159: 109 (2001) [bibliography].
Trew, 1993: 78.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Doherty: p. 118-119, 124].
- Dohrn, Felix Anton (1840-1909; Germany/Italy) [brother of H. Dohrn]
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 116.
P. Werner, 1992. Anton Dohrn und die Gründung der Biologischen Anstalt Helgoland. *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 1: 45-54.
C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909): Correspondence. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 1-156 [portraits].
- E. Florey, 1995. Highlights and sidelights of early biology on Helgoland. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen* 49: 77-101 [Dohrn: pp. 94-96].
- D. Zissler, 1995. Five scientists on excursion – a picture of marine biology on Helgoland before 1892. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen* 49: 103-112 [portrait].
- M. Ghiselin, 2003. Carl Gegenbaur versus Anton Dohrn. *Theory in Bioscience* 122(2-3): 142-147.
- C. Groeben, 2004. Impact of travels on scientific knowledge: Ralum (New Britain): a research station (1894-1897) sponsored by the Naples Zoological Station. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(5): 57-76.
- Dohrn, Heinrich (1838-1913; Germany) [brother of F. A. Dohrn]
W. Kobelt, 1913. Heinrich Dohrn. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 45(4): 199.
Dance, 1986: 158, 210, pl. 30c [portrait].
C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909). *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. *British Journal for the History of Science* 38(1): 35-52 [Dohrn: p. 41].
- Dokitch, _____ [Docteur] (****-1893; Serbia)
H. Crosse, 1894. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 87.
- Dolganov, Sergei Mikhailovich (1959-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dolgolenko, Marina Anatolievna (1937-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dolin, Eric Jay (1961-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 36.
- Dollfus, Adrien (1858-1921; France) [cousin of G. F. Dollfus]

- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Dollfus, Gustave Frédéric (1850-1931; France)
[cousin of A. Dollfus; father of R. P. F. Dollfus]
Anonymous, 1906. Dollfus (Gustave-Frédéric). Paris, Dictionnaire National des Contemporains 5: 220.
G. F. Dollfus, 1912. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. Gustave F. Dollfus. Paris: Dumoulin, 119 pp. [annotated bibliography].
E. Lamy, 1932. Nécrologie. Gustave-F. Dollfus. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(2): 199-206 [portrait].
H. Douvillé, 1935 ["1933"]. Gustave F. Dollfus (1850-1931). Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 5) 3(9): 677-690 [portrait].
R. P. Dollfus, 1935 ["1933"]. Répertoire bibliographique des publications. Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 5) 3(9): 691-726.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 117.
Cleevely, 1983: 104.
Dance, 1986: 210.
Trew, 1990: 72.
Duchamps, 1999: 8, fig. 40 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
- Dollfus, Robert Philippe F. (1887-1976; France) [son of G. F. Dollfus]
P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Nécrologie: Robert Ph. Dollfus. Journal de Conchyliologie 114(3-4): 131.
- Domaneschi, Osmar (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Dombey, Joseph [José de] [M.D.] (1742-1794; France)
Lamy, 1931: 52.
C. Deschamps-Lang, 1995. Joseph Dombey au Pérou et au Chili, 1778-1784. Pp. 157-166, in: Y. Laissus, ed., Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Domínguez Rodríguez, Nicolás (1891-1952; Cuba)
M. L. Jaume, 1952. Nicolás Domínguez Rodríguez (1891-1952). Circulares del Museo y Biblioteca de Malacología de la Habana 1952(May): 552-553 [bibliography, list of taxa named after him].
- Domp, Menard (****-1710; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 73.
- Donati, Vitaliano (1717-1762; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 118.
Franchini et al., 1975: 74.
- Doncieux, L. (****-****; France)
Cleevely, 1983: 104.
- Donder, Fernand de (1954-****; Belgium)
- Doño, Leonardo (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Donohue, Jerry (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 253; 1987: 36.
- Donovan, Desmond T. (****-****; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 104.
- Donovan [O'Donovan], Edward (1768-1837; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 212.
Swainson, 1840: 169.
A. Reynell, 1917. Notes on Donovan's *Naturalist's repository*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(4): 309-311.
Sherborn, 1940: 45.
Salisbury, 1945: 144.
Barnard, 1965: 12.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Donovan: p. 36].
Kohn, 1992: 204-205, 211-212.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 99.
P. Gilbert, 2004. Donovan, Edward. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 16: 552.
- Donovan, Florence Virginia (1894-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 36.
- Donovan, James William (1898-1966; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1966. James W. Donovan dies. Hawaiian Shell News 14(13): 7.

- Anonymous, 1966. James W. Donovan. New York Shell Club Notes 124: 7 [two sentence notice].
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966: 83 [1967].
- Abbott, 1975: 513.
- Don [Dom] Pedro V., S. M. [King of Portugal and Algarves] (1837-1861; Portugal)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 10(1): 99-100.
- M. Telles Antunes & P. Taquet, 2002. Le roi Dom Pedro V et le paléontologue Alcide d'Orbigny: un épisode des relations scientifiques entre le Portugal et la France. Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris) 1(7): 639-647 [portrait].
- Doop, Johannes Elizius Alphonsus den (1889-1954; Netherlands/Dutch East Indies)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 188, 191.
- Engel, 1986: 74.
- Doorne, M. J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 74.
- d'Orbigny, A. C. V. D.; see Orbigny, A. C. V. D. d'
- Dore, Henry [Harry] E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Smith, 1974: 2.
- Dorfeuille, J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 94.
- Doria, Giacomo [Marquis] (1840-1913; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Döring, Adolf; see Doering, Adolfo
- Dorr, Emile (1857-1907; France/Africa)
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Dorsman, Leendert (1875-1949; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1949. In memoriam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 33: 269.
- Engel, 1986: 74.
- Douglas, Jessie H., Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 36.
- Douglas, K.; see Wigram, K.
- Douglass, David Bates (1790-1849; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 94-95.
- Doûmet, E. (1796-1869; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Doûmet-Adanson, Paul Napoleon (1834-1897; France)
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 46.
- Douté, Harald (19**-****; Germany)
- Doutt, Richard J. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 36.
- Douvillé, Joseph Henri Ferdinand (1846-1937; France)
- Anonymous, 1937. [death of Professor J. H. F. Douvillé]. Science 85(2207): 377.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 119.
- J. Piveteau, 1938. Nécrologie. Henri Douvillé. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(2): 163-165 [portrait].
- C. Jacob, 1940 [“1939”]. La vie et l'oeuvre de Henri Douvillé (1846-1937). Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (sér. 5) 9(6-7): 321-591, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India 2: 9-20 [notes, portrait: p. 18].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 104.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Anonymous, 1998. Bref aperçu sur la vie et l'oeuvre d'Henri Douvillé. Proceedings of the Fourth International Congress on Rudists, Marseille, 9-15 Sept. 1996. Geobios, Memoire Special (Lyon) 22: 13-14, frontispiece [portrait].
- Dow, Doris C. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 254.
- Dow, Nellie Almira (1904-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 254; 1987: 154.
- Dow, Robert L. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 536; 1987: 36.
- Dracott, Walter MacKay (****-****; U.K./Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 8.
- Drake, Robert J. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Drake, 1963: 10.

- Dranga, Theodore Thomas (1901-1956; U.S.A.)
 J. Q. Burch, 1956. Ted Dranga. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 164: 4.
 J. S. Schwengel, 1957. Theodore Thomas Dranga, 1901-1956. The Nautilus 70(4): 138-140.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover [1957].
 Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Draparnaud, Jacques Philippe Raymond (1772-1804; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 170-171.
 Porro, 1841: 52-55 [death date mistakenly given as 1805].
 Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 87-105, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
 A. Locard. 1895. Ipsa Draparnaudi Conchylia; étude sur la collection conchyliologique de Draparnaud au Musée Impérial et Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Vienne. Paris: J.-B. Baillière et fils. 190 pp. [reprinted, 1897. Annales de la Société d'Agriculture, Sciences et Industries de Lyon 7(4)].
 Barnard, 1965: 40.
 Kiss, 1980: 82.
 Dance, 1986: 210.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
 Note: *Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la France* (1805) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
 Note: *Complément de l'histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la France* (1831) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Draper, Bertram Compton [Bert] (1904-2000; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 255; 1987: 36.
 Fouché, 1995: 18.
 Anonymous, 2000. In memoriam. Bertram (Bert) C. Draper, April 30, 1904-August 7, 2000. The Festivus 32(9): 136 [partial bibliography].
- L. T. Groves & J. H. McLean, 2001. Bertram C. Draper, 1904-2000. The Festivus 33(6): 63-65 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Drayton, Joseph (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Drennan, Lucile (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 255; 1987: 36-37.
- Dressler, S. (****-****; Australia/Germany)
 S. Dressler, 1972. A bibliography [sic, biography]. Of Sea and Shore 3(3): 116.
- Drew, Gilman Arthur (1868-1934; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Dreyer, T. F. (1886-1954; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 12.
- Drez, Paul Edward (1947-2004; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 2004. Paid Death/Funeral Notices. Drez. Albuquerque Journal [Albuquerque, New Mexico], March 25, 2004: page unknown.
- Drieling, Jacob Arnold (1781-1837; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 75-76.
- Drier, E. Newton (****-****; Canada)
 Drake, 1963: 8.
- Driessen, Louis A. (1890-1954; Netherlands)
 C. Lammens & A. Verhecken, 1985. Louis A. Driessen, Nederlandse purpuroloog (Leiden 1890 – Hengelo 1954). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 222: 3-4.
- Driscoll, Egbert Gotzian (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 37.
- Drivas, Jean (19**-****; Reunion Island/Greece)
 Fouché, 1995: 18.
- Drouët, Henri (1829-1900; France)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. Henri Drouët. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 71-73.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1969. Schetsen uit de malacologische geschiedenis van Frankrijk. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 133: 1427-1474.
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie. V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Drouët: p. 135].

- Duchamps, 1999: 8.
- Drozdv, Anatoly Leonidovich (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Drummond, James Lawson (1783-1853; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Drummond: p. 198].
H. C. G. Chesney, 2004. Drummond, James Lawson. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 16: 968.
- Duarte Strambi, Eliseo (1896-1987; Uruguay)
Abbott, 1973: 255-256.
Olazarri, 1975: 4, 90, 96, 98.
Abbott, 1987: 37.
D. Raeihle, 1987. Eliseo Duarte 1896-1987. *New York Shell Club Notes* 304: 2.
O. E. Sicardi, 1989 ["1987"]. Obituario: Eliseo Duarte Strambi. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 7(52-53): 1-2.
Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Dubar, Gonzague [Canon] (1896?-1977; France)
R. Mouterde, et al., 1979 ["1978"]. Le Chanoine Gonzague Dubar (1896-1977). *Annales, Société Géologique du Nord* 98: 97-104 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1980. Canon Gonzague Dubar. *Cephalopod Newsletter* 4: 6.
- DuBar, Jules Ramon (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 256; 1987: 37.
- Dubois, Charles Frédéric (1804-1867; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 172.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 11. Dubois's *Epitome*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 141-142.
Desmond, 1985.
Dance, 1986: 85, 104-109.
Trew, 1990: 72.
- Dubois, Raphaël Horace (1849-1929; France)
Anonymous, 1924. Dubois (Raphaël-Horace). *Que êtes-vous?* *Annuaire des Contemporains* 4 [not seen] [reprinted: T. Nappo (1993), *Archives Biographiques Françaises, Deuxième Série* [microfiches], fiche 227, frames 231-232].
- Dubois de Montpéreux, Frédéric (1798-1850; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 120.
- Duch, Thomas Michael (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Duchesne, Antoine Nicolas (1747-1827; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188-189.
- Duclos, P. L. (****-1853; France)
C. D. Sherborn & E. A. Smith, 1911. A collation of J. C. Chenu's *Illustrations conchyliologiques*, and a note on P. L. Duclos' *Hist. nat. gén. et part. coquilles*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 1(4): 264-267.
Tomlin, 1942b: 29.
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
Dance, 1986: 161.
Trew, 1990: 72.
Kohn, 1992: 250-251.
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Duda, Ladislaus (1854-1895; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 395.
- Duffy, Mathilde (19**-****; U.S.A.)
N. Gilfillan, 1991. Spotlight on ... Mathilde Duffy. *American Conchologist* 19(3): 16-17 [biography, portrait].
- Dufour, Michael Charles Édouard (?1828-1882; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91 [one sentence obituary].
- Dufresne, Louis (1752-1832; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213.
Ewan, 1955: 48.
J. M. Sweet, 1970. The collection of Louis Dufresne (1752-1832). *Annals of Science* 26(1): 33-71, 3 pls.
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
Cleevely, 1983: 106.
Dance, 1986: 210.
Trew, 1990: 72.

- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Dugast, Louis (****-1893; France)
H. Crosse, 1894. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 85.
- Dugdale, Horace Kirkus (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 37.
- Duge, John Frederick (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Dugès, Alfred (1826-1910; France/Mexico)
- Duhamel du Monceau, Henri Louis (1700-1782; France)
Argenville, 1742: 207; 1757: 127.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162.
E. Lamy, 1931 ["1930"]. Un collectionneur naturaliste du XVIII^e siècle. Le Chevalier Turgot. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris) (sér. 2)* 2(6): 657-659.
Lamy, 1931: 31.
Dance, 1986: 186.
Damkaer, 2002: 61-62 [portrait].
- Dujardin, Félix (1801-1860; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 121.
Kohn, 1992: 267-268.
- Dumbault, Carl Mathews (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257; 1987: 37.
- Duméril, André Marie Constant (1774-1860; France)
Swainson, 1840: 173.
Anonymous, 1862. [Obituary: Andre-Marie-Constant Duméril]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1859-60*: xlv-xlvi.
T. Iredale, 1916. On two editions of Duméril's *Zoologie analytique*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(2): 79-84.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 122.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 77.
Damkaer, 2002: 140-141 [portrait].
- Dumont d'Urville, Jules Sébastien César (1790-1842; France)
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 145-146, fig.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 78.
- M. J. A. Simpson, 1990. Dumont d'Urville, Jules Sébastien César 1790-1842. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 1: 113-114.
- Dumortier, Vincent-Eugène (1801-1876; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 94-95.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 122.
Cleavelly, 1983: 106.
- Dundee, Dolores [Dee] Saunders (1927-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 257-258.
D. Ræihle, 1985. Dolores (Dee) Dundee. *New York Shell Club Notes* 296: 2.
O. E. Sicardi, 1985. Dolores (Dee) S. Dundee. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(48): 295.
Abbott, 1987: 154.
- Dunker, Wilhelm Rudolph Bernard Rudolf Hadrian (1809-1885; Germany)
Anonymous, 1885. Verzeichniss der Arbeiten von W. Dunker. *Palaeontographica* 31(5-6): 331-338 [biography, bibliography].
Anonymous, 1885. Professor Rudolf Wilhelm Dunker. *Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 3)* 2(6): 288.
W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(3-4) [Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Dunker: pp. 2-4].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 117-118.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 122.
K. Andrée, 1955. Wilhelm Dunker (1809-1885); Mineraloge, Geologe und Konchyliologe. *Lebensbilder aus Kurhessen und Waldeck (Marburg)* 5: 50-61, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 12, 40.
R. I. Johnson, 1969. Pfeiffer's *Novitates Conchologicae*, Series I, Land Mollusca, 1854-1979, and Dunker's *Novitates Conchologicae*, Series II, Marine Mollusca, 1862-1882. A complete collation. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(3): 236-239.

- W. Schmidt, 1973. Marburg und die Paläontologie. *Geologica et Paleontologica* 7: 1-25.
- Cleevely, 1983: 106.
- Kiss, 1984: 35.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- R. Janssen, 1993. Die Typen und Typoide des Natur-Museums Senckenberg, 81. Die Typen der von Dunker 1860/1861 beschriebenen japanischen Meeresmollusken. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 122: 403-435.
- Fouché, 1995: 19.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
- Dunlap, Edward Amberson (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 37.
- Dunn, George Washington (1814-1905; U.S.A.)
Ewan, 1955: 48.
Smith, 1974: 2.
- Dunn, V. Roger (1902-1974; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 258; 1987: 154.
- Dupetit-Thouars, Abel Aubert (1793-1864; France)
Ewan, 1955: 60 [under Thouars].
Dance, 1986: 134.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 78-79.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 100.
- Dupetit-Thouars, Louis Marie Aubert (1758-1831; France)
- Dupont, Edouard (1841-1911; Belgium)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 123.
Cleevely, 1983: 107.
Duchamps, 1999: 8-9, fig. 28.
- DuPont, John Eleuthère (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 258; 1987: 37-38.
C. A. Turkington, 1996. No holds barred. The strange life of John E. DuPont. Atlanta, Georgia: Turner, 213 pp., 8 pls. [portraits].
B. Ordine & R. Vigoda, 1998. Fatal match: inside the mind of killer millionaire John du Pont. New York: Avon Books, iv + 357 pp.
Fouché, 1995: 19.
- DuPont, Louis Emile Eugène (1847-1933; Mauritius)
E. H. Madge, 1949. The conchological manuscripts of the late E. Dupont (Jr.) (1847-1933). *The Mauritius Institute Bulletin* 3(1): 83-125 [biography, bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 210.
- DuPont, Samuel Francis (1803-1865; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 95.
- Dupontailier, Jules Alexandre (1850-1882; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 91 [bibliography].
- Duprey, Constance K. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 38.
- Dupuis, Henri (1819-1889; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 88-89.
Dance, 1986: 210.
Duchamps, 1999: 9, fig. 29.
- Dupuis, Paul (1869-1931; Belgium/Congo)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
P. Dautzenberg, 1932. *Nécrologie. Major Paul Dupuis. Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(2): 136-138. [bibliography]
V. van Straelen, 1932. Paul Dupuis (1869-1931); note biographique avec liste bibliographique. *Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België* 8(8): 1-7, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Dance, 1986: 210.
Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Dupuy, Dominique [Abbé] (1812-1885; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 113.
G. Andrei & I. Păunescu, 1982. De la correspondance de D. Dupuy avec A. L. Montandon. *Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa" (Bucharest)* 24: 321-323.
Kiss, 1985: 36.
Dance, 1986: 210.

- D'Urban, Benjamin [Sir] (1777-1849; South Africa/Canada)
 La Rocque, 1962: 31-32.
- D'Urban, William Stewart Mitchell (1837-1934; U.K.)
 Cleavelly, 1983: 107.
 Trew, 1990: 87 [listed under Urban].
- Durham, John Wyatt (1907-1996; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 258-259; 1987: 38.
 R. L. Langenheim, Jr., 1997. J. Wyatt Durham: August 22, 1907 – July 10, 1996. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 746-747 [portrait].
 R. L. Langenheim, 2000. Memorial to J. Wyatt Durham 1907-1996. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 30: 5-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lipps, 2004: 233-234 [portrait].
- Duro, John E. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 38.
- Durouchoux, Paul (1847-1928; Belgium)
 Anonymous, 1928. Nécrologie. Paul Durouchoux. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 75 [bibliography].
 Duchamps, 1999: 5-6, fig. 21 [portrait].
- Dury, Ralph (1899-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 38.
- DuShane, Helen (1907-2002; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 259; 1987: 38.
 D. & H. Yoshimoto, 2002. Helen Dushane. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 33(1): 8.
 D. Yoshimoto & H. Yoshimoto, 2002. Helen DuShane. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 19.
 L. T. Groves, 2003. Helen DuShane: wentletrap aficionado, 1907-2002. *The Festivus* 35(4): 38-42 [with separate tributes by K. L. Kaiser and D. & H. Yoshimoto; portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 D. & H. Yoshimoto, 2003. Helen DuShane. *American Conchologists* 30(3): 3.
- Dussumier, Jean-Jacques (1792-1883; France)
 W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 79.
- Dutemple, _____ (****; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 20(1): 122 [one sentence obituary].
- Dutertre, A.-P. (****-1940)
 P.-H. Fischer, 1941. Nécrologie. A.-P. Dutertre. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 84(1): 104 [short obituary].
- Duuren, L. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Duval, _____ (****-?1865; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 100 [short obituary; first name, initials unknown].
- Duverney, G.-J. (1648-1730; France)
 Lamy, 1931: 49.
- Duvernoy, Georges Louis (1777-1855; France)
- Duymaer van Twist, Albertus Jacobus (1809-1887; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 183; 1950: 149.
 Dance, 1986: 210.
 Engel, 1986: 78.
- Dvorak, Stanley Joseph (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 259-260; 1987: 38.
- Dvoryadkin, Viktor Antonovich (1939-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dwivedy, Ramesh Chandra (1943-****; India/Canada/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 260; 1987: 38.
- Dyakonova, Varvara Evgenievna (1969-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Dybowski, Benedikt Ivan (1834-1930; Russia) [brother of W. Dygowski]
 Anonymous, 1930. Dr. Benedikt Dybowski. *The Nautilus* 42(4): 139.
 K. Kowalska & A. Miklaszewska-Mroczkowska, 1960. Benedykt Dybowski. *Materiały biograficzno-bibliograficzne. Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia Zoologica* 5: 1-99 [portrait].

- V. I. Zdun, 1969. [The collection of Baikal mollusks of B. Dybowski in the Zoological Museum of the University of Lvov]. Pp. 68-70, in: B. G. Ioganzen, ed., *Voprosy Malakologii Sibiri* [Malacological Problems in Siberia]. Tomsk, 202 pp.
- K. J. Boss. 1973. *Ancylodoris*, its well deserved oblivion. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union, Inc.*, March 1973: 11-13.
- Kiss, 1980: 82.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 281.
- I. V. Shydlovskii, R. S. Pavluk, K. I. Romanova & M. N. Voznuk, 2000. Baikal collections of B. I. Dybowski at the Zoological Museum of Lvov State University. *Molluscs: taxonomy, ecology and phylogeny. Fourth (Thirteenth) Conference on the Study of Molluscs, St. Petersburg, Russia, 27-29 October 1998*: 150-152.
- Dybowski, Wladyslaw (1838-1910; Russia) [brother of B. Dybowski]
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 281.
- A. V. Kornushin, 2004. [Revision of the type collection of W. Dybowski and notes on the fauna and taxonomy of small bivalves (*Bivalvia*, *Sphaeriidae*) from Lake Baikal]. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 83(3): 274-287.
- Dyson, David (1823-1856; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1912-1914. Links with the past: letters to and from David Dyson. *The Lancashire Naturalist* 5: 224-226, 249-251, 330-331, 365-367, 402-404, 432-435; 6: 16-18, 60-62, 100-102, 148-152.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 22. Dyson's shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 89-90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1908. Lancashire naturalists of note. David Dyson: a biographical sketch. *Lancashire Naturalist* 1: 167-170 [biography, portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Dzhurtubaev, Mikhail Magometovich (1945-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Eagar, Richard Michael Cardwell (1919-2003; U.K.)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 107.
- M. J. Bishop, 1987 ["1986"]. Michael Eagar: a one man institution. *The Geological Curator* 4(9): 560-562 [bibliography, portrait].
- J. Nudds, 2003. Richard Michael Cardwell Eagar 1919-2003. *The Geological Curator* 7(9): 341-342 [portrait].
- Eager, Grace (1900-1947; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1948. Grace Eagar, 1900-1947. *Museum of Zoology artist 1927-1947. University of Michigan, Museum of Zoology Annual Report for 1947*: 9-15, frontispiece [portrait].
- Eakin, Richard M. (1910-1999; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Honan, 1999. Richard Eakin dies at 89; did his lectures in costume. *The New York Times*, Dec. 5, 1999: 46 [portrait].
- Eales, Nellie Barbara (1899-1989; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1951]
- [Special meeting to honour Dr. N. B. Eales and Sir Maurice Yonge]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 41(1): 65-76, 1974 [bibliographies]
- J. E. Rigby, 1990. Nellie B. Eales, D.Sc., 1889-1989. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 56(4): 601.
- Eames, Frank Evelyn (1906-1978; U.K.)
- C. P. Nuttall, 1979. Obituary. Frank Evelyn Eames, 1906-1978. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 45(1): 148-149 [bibliography].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 107.
- Eastlake, Frank Warrington (1858-1905; U.K./Japan)
- T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (57) Frank Warrington Eastlake.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(2-3): 81-82 [in Japanese].
- Eastwood, Kathleen Dennison (****-****; Rhodesia/South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 19.
- Eaton, Alfred Edwin [Reverend] (1845-1929; U.K.)
- F. W. E., 1929. The Rev. A. E. Eaton *The Entomologist* 62(794): 167-168.
- Trew, 1993: 78.
- Ebersbach, A. (18**-19**; Germany?)
- Ebert, Early Ernest (1931-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 260; 1987: 38.
- Ebert, Theodor (1857-1899; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1900. Theodor Ebert. Jahrbuch der Königlich Preussischen geologischen Landesanstalt und Bergakademie zu Berlin 20: cxvii-cxx, pl. [bibliography, portrait].
- Eberzin, Anatolii Georgievich (1904-1970; Russia)
 L. B. Il'ina & L. A. Nevevskaya, 1970. Anatolii Georgievich Eberszin (1904-1970). Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal 1970(3): 163-164 [translated: Paleontological Journal 4(3): 451-452 (1970)].
- Ebreo, Claudio (1928-1996; Libya/Italy)
 R. G. Savelli, et al., 1996. Claudio Ebreo remembered. La Conchiglia 28(280): 53 [portrait].
- Eckert, Ranier (1934-1986; Germany)
- Eckles, Willa Fairfield (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 260-261; 1987: 38.
- Ecklon, C. F. (1795-1868; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 40.
- Ecluse, Charles de l' (1526-1609; France)
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1932. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. 2nd partie. Charles de l'Ecluse. Journal de Conchyliologie, 76(3): 252.
- Eddison, Grace G. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261; 1987: 38-39.
- Eder, Leo (1886-1965; Switzerland)
 A. Zilch, 1965. Leo Eder (1886-1965). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(7): 107 [bibliography].
 Turner, 1998: 16.
- Edghill, Maurine (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 537; 1987: 39.
- Edlauer, Aemilian [Ämilian] (1881-1960; Austria)
 W. Klemm, 1960. Aemilian Edlauer (1881-1960). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 89(1-3): 113-115 [biography, portrait].
 O. E. Paget, 1961. Aemilian Edlauer. Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien 64: 39-41, pl. 2.
 Kiss, 1983: 114.
- Edlinger, ___ (****-****; Germany)
 Barnard, 1965: 40.
- Edmonds, Everett V. (****-1958; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1958. E. V. Edmonds. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 182: 27.
 Smith, 1974: 2.
- Edmondson, Charles Howard (1876-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Dr. Charles Howard Edmondson. Hawaiian Shell News 1(5): 13.
 E. R. Cross, 1970. Dr. Charles E. Edmondson – collector, scientist, patriarch. Hawaiian Shell News 18(5): 8 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Edmunds, Malcolm (19**-****; U.K.)
- Edson, Henry M. (****-1912; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1912. Henry M. Edson. The Nautilus 25(11): 132.
 Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Edstrom, John Frederick (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261; 1987: 39.
- Edwards, [Lieutenant Colonel] Corinne Elizabeth (1905-1989; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 261-262.
 E. Crovo. 1978. She could get attached to an honor like this. Of Sea and Shore 9(2): 75 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 39.
 Anonymous, 1989. Lt. Col. Corinne E. Edwards. Hawaiian Shell News 37(11): 2
 D. Raeihle, 1989. Corinne E. Edwards. New York Shell Club Notes 313: 6.
- Edwards, Dallas Craig (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 262; 1987: 39.
- Edwards, Frederick Erasmus (1799-1875; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 125.
 Cleevely, 1983: 109.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Edwards, George (1694-1773; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 174.
 A. S. Mason, 2004. Edwards, George. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 17: 923-924.

- Edwards, H. Arden (****- 1953?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover [1954].
- Edwards, Milne; see Milne-Edwards
- Edwards, T. (c. 1860-1944)
 W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. North Western Naturalist (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Edwards, T. (****-****; U.K.)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 16. *Interrogatory juvenile introduction to the study of conchology*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 142.
- Edzoev, Zaour M. (1957-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 12.
- Eeden, J. A. van (1920-1995; South Africa)
 D. S. Brown, 1996. Obituary: J. A. van Eeden (1920-1995) and his contribution to studies of freshwater Mollusca in Africa. Journal of African Zoology 110(4): 243-249 [biography, bibliography of malacological publications, portrait].
- Eernisse, Douglas John (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eggleston, Harla Ray (1890-1965; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Egorov, Roman Viktorovich (1972-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 12-13.
- Egorova, Emma Nikolaevna (1936-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Ehrenberg, Christian Gottfried (1795-1876; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 126.
 R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 290.
 Cleevely, 1983: 110.
 Dance, 1986: 210.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 80.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- E. Florey, 1995. Highlights and sidelights of early biology on Helgoland. Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen 49: 77-101 [Ehrenberg: pp. 86-87].
- D. M. Williams & R. Huxley, 1998. Christian Gottfried Ehrenberg (1795-1876): the man and his legacy. The Linnean, Special Issue 1: 88 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Ehrenberg: p. 368-369, portrait].
- Ehrhart, Balthasar (1700-1756; Germany)
 W. Quenstedt, 1964. Die Bedeutung von Balthasar Ehrhart (1700-1756) in Rahmen der Belemnitenkunde und als Vorläufer geologischer Kartierung. Jahreshefte des Vereins für Vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg (Stuttgart) 118/119: 167-186 [biography, bibliography].
 Fischer, 1973: 67-68.
- Ehrmann, Hermann Felix Paul (1868-1937; Germany)
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1938. In memoriam Paul Ehrmann, 21 Dez. 1868 – 6 Okt. 1937. Basteria 3(1): 1-4 [bibliography].
 K. Büttner, 1938. Paul Ehrmann, Dr. phil. h.c. (Univ. Leipzig, 1934), Studienrat i.R., korresp. Mitglied der Isis seit 10 Juni 1934. Sitzungsberichte und Abhandlungen der naturwissenschaftlichen Gesellschaft Isis (Dresden) 1936/37: 27-29 [partial bibliography].
 H. Schlesch, 1938. Nécrologie. Paul Ehrmann. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(2): 166-167.
 H. Schlesch, 1938. Hermann Felix Paul Ehrmann, 1868-1937. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 12-13.
 Iw. Taki, 1938. Obituary of Paul Ehrmann. Venus 8(3): 189-191 [portrait] [in Japanese].
 W. Wächtler, 1938. Dr. phil. h.c. Paul Ehrmann. Nachruf! Archiv für

- Molluskenkunde 70(1): 1-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1939. In memoriam Dr. Paul Ehrmann. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica (Riga) 9(2): 359-361 [bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 20, 32.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, X. Zur Konchylien-Sammlung von P. Ehrmann. Mitteilungen der Deutschen malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(22): 327-329 [list of new taxa].
- A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, XIII. Aus den Tagebüchern von P. Ehrmann, Reise 1911 in den Südalpen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(26): 66-90.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- H. Zeissler, 1988. Paul Ehrmann (21.12.1868 – 6.10.1937) zur fünfzigsten Wiederkehr seines Todestages. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 13: 83-84 [biography, bibliography].
- Ehrmann, Lizzie (1891/1892-1970; Germany) [spouse of H. F. P. Ehrmann]
- Anonymous, 1970. Verstorben. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(16): 190.
- Eichwald, Karl Eduard Ivanovich von (1795-1876; Latvia/Russia)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 127.
- Cleevely, 1983: 110.
- Tozer, 1984: 33, 35, 36.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Eichwald: pp. 56-57].
- Kohn, 1992: 223-224.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Eichwald: p. 368].
- Note: *Lethaea Rossica* (1852-1869) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Eights, James (1798-1882; U.S.A.)
- W. T. Calman, 1937. James Eights, a pioneer Antarctic naturalist. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 149(4): 171-184, pl. 4.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 127.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1971. James Eights of the Antarctic (1798-1882). Pp. 3-45, in: L. Q. Quam & H. D. Porter, eds., Research in the Antarctic. A symposium presented at the Dallas meeting of the American Association for the Advancement of Science – December 1968. Washington, D.C.: American Association for the Advancement of Science, xv + 768 pp. [biography, bibliography; reprints of several articles].
- Abbott, 1973: 96.
- Eijk, Pieter (1879-1969; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 83-84.
- Eijnden, Jan M. A. van den (1901-1984; Netherlands)
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1985. In memoriam J. M. A. van den Eijnden (1901-1984). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 223: 19-20.
- Einsohn, Bruce L. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eisen, Gustaf August (1847-1950; Sweden/U.S.A.)
- Eker, Helene (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 262; 1987: 39.
- Elford, Ed (1907-2000; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2001. In memoriam. Ed Elford. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 41(2): 9.
- Eliano, Caludio; see Aelianus
- Eliaison, Phillis Underhill (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Eliot, Charles Norton Edgcumbe [Sir] (1862-1931; U.K.)
- Is. Taki, 1931. Sir Charles Norton Edgcumbe Eliot. Venus 2(5): 264-265 [in Japanese].

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Obituary notice: Sir Charles Eliot. *Journal of Conchology* 19(5): 145 [birth year given as 1864 and middle name as "Edgecombe"].
- R. Winckworth, 1931. Obituary. Sir Charles Eliot, 1862-1931. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(5): 224-226 [bibliography].
- A. Vayssière, 1932. Nécrologie. Sir Charles Eliot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(2): 139-142.
- Dance, 1986: 210.
- G. B. Sansom & J. M. Hussey, 2004. Eliot, Sir Charles Norton Edgcumbe. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 49-50.
- Ellifrit, Nancy Jane (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 262-263; 1987: 39.
- Elliot, George Francis Scott (1862-1934; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Elliott, Barbara Jean (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Elliott, Stephen (1771-1830; U.S.A.) [father of S. Elliott, Jr.]
H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8 portrait].
H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts – three generations of American conchologists. *New York Shell Club Notes* 231: 5-6 [stated to be from *Shell-O-Gram* 18(3), March, 1977].
G. A. Rogers, 1997. Elliott, Stephen. Pp. 247-249, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Elliott, Stephen, Jr. [Bishop] (1806-1866; U.S.A.) [father of S. Elliott, III]
Goodrich, 1931: 42.
H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8 [portrait].
H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts – three generations of American conchologists. *New York Shell Club Notes* 231: 5-6 [stated to be from *Shell-O-Gram* 18(3), March, 1977].
- Elliott, Stephen, III (1832-1906; U.S.A.)
H. G. Lee, 1977. The Stephen Elliotts – three generations of American conchologists. *New York Shell Club Notes* 231: 5-6 [stated to be from *Shell-O-Gram* 18(3), March, 1977].
- Ellis, Arthur Erskine (1902-1983; U.K.)
A. E. Ellis, 1962. Biographical note. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 4: 16.
S. M. Turk, 1982. Short biographical note [A. E. Ellis]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 83: 58.
T. E. Crowley, 1983. Obituary. Arthur Erskine Ellis (1902-1983). *Journal of Conchology* 31(4): 193-199, pl. 15 [portrait, bibliography].
P. B. Mordan, 1984. Concerning A. E. Ellis. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 89: 186-187.
Dance, 1986: 210.
I. J. Killeen, 1998: 378-379 [portrait].
- Ellis, Derek Victor (1930-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 39.
- Ellis, Max Mapes (1887-1953; U.S.A.)
N. E. Brandauer, 1981. Biographical sketch and malacological publications of Max Mapes Ellis, 1887-1953. *Malacological Review* 13(1-2): 93-94 [bibliography].
- Ellis, Richard (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 263; 1987: 39-40.
- Ellul, Joseph Anthony (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 537-538; 1987: 40.
- Elmer, Jean Finnigan (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 263; 1987: 40.
- Elrod, Morton John (1863-1953; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 96-97.
Smith, 1974: 7.
- Elsley, Joseph Ravenscroft (1834-1958; Australia)
Trew, 1993: 78.
- Elston, Percy (****-1969; South Africa)
D. H. Kennelly, 1970. Obituary. Percy Elston (?-1969). *Journal of Conchology* 27(2): 130.

- Elston, Ralph A. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 40.
 Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Elwes, John William (1850-1918; U.K.)
 T. A. Getty & M. D. Crane, 1975.
 Geological collections and collectors of note. 7. Some bibliographic notes on J. W. Elwes (1850?-1890?). Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(4): 165-169 [bibliography].
 H. S. Torrens, et al., 1978. Geological collections and collectors of note. 7. John William Elwes. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(3): 117-120.
- Emanuels, B. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
 H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Emanuels: p. 122].
- Embleton, Robert Castles (1806-1877; U.K.)
 P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 349-369.
- Emerson, George Barrell (1797-1881; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emerson, Joseph Swift (1843-1930; U.S.A.)
 E. M. Cooke, 1931. Joseph Swift Emerson. The Nautilus 44(3): 94-95.
 Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emerson, Oliver P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Clench, 1939. The Oliver P. Emerson collection of Achatinellidae. The Nautilus 52(3): 107-108.
- Emerson, William Keith [Bill] (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 H. S. Gordon, 1960. Conchological Interviews – Part I. William K. Emerson at the American Museum of Natural History. New York Shell Club Notes 64: 4-6.
 Abbott, 1973: 263-264; 1987: 40.
 Anonymous, 1988. Honors to Dr. William K. Emerson. New York Shell Club Notes 306: 2.
 Rehder, 1997: 128-129.
- Anonymous, 2001. Retirement, Emerson style. New York Shell Club Notes 360: 4.
- Emerton, James Henry (1847-1930; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1931. James Henry Emerton. The Nautilus 44(3): 97-98.
 Abbott, 1973: 97.
 Smith, 1974: 8.
 Remington, 1977: 35.
- Emery, Daniel Littlefield (1861-1950; U.S.A.)
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1950. [Daniel L. Emery]. The Nautilus 64(1): 36.
 W. G. Fargo, 1950. Daniel Littlefield Emery. The Nautilus 64(2): 61-62.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950: [39], 1951.
 Abbott, 1973: 97.
- Emmanuel, Ruth (****-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Emmel, Irmgard (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 40.
- Emmerich, Karl (1903-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 40.
- Emmons, Ebenezer (1799-1863; U.S.A.)
 Youmans, 1896: 347-353, 1 pl. [portrait].
 Merrill, 1906: 608-609, 696, pl. 8 [portrait].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 128.
 Abbott, 1973: 97-98.
 Cleevely, 1983: 111.
 K. B. Sterling, 1997. Emmons, Ebenezer. Pp. 249-251, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Emmrich, Hermann Friedrich (1815-1879; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 128.
 Cleevely, 1983: 111.
- Emura, Shigeo (1901-1981; Japan)
 Y. Honma et al., 1982. [Memories of the late Prof. Shigeo Emura.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 13(2): 42-49 [in Japanese].

- Encelius, Christophorus [Christopher Entzelt] (1520-1586; Germany)
 S. J. Gould, 2002. Both neonate and elder: the first fossil of 1557. *Paleobiology* 28(1): 1-8.
 S. J. Gould, 2002. Conceptual index fossils: number 2. Drawing a gloriously false inference. *Paleobiology* 28(2): 179-183.
- Ende, Willem Pieters van den (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 80-81.
- Endres, Theodore F. (****-1967?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967*: 100 [1968].
- Eng, Larry Lee (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 40.
- Engel, H. (1899-1966; Germany)
 Fechter, 1992: 47.
- Engel, Hendrik (1898-1981; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189.
 W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1968. Dr. Hendrik Engel. Zoologist and historian, curator and professor. *Beaufortia* 15(179): 1-5 [portrait].
 B. van der Veen, 1968. List of scientific publications by Professor Dr. H. Engel. *Beaufortia* 15(180): 7-14.
 H. E. Coomans, 1981. Prof. Dr. Hendrik Engel (1898-1981) als malacoloog. *Basteria* 45(4-5): 91-96 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
 Engel, 1986: frontispiece [portrait].
- Engelbronner, Carel Clemens Elias d' (1736-1802; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 81.
- Engl, Winfried (19**-****; Germany)
- Engle, James Bennett (1900-1981; U.S.A.)
 A. Rosenfield & E. W. Cake, Jr., 1982. James Bennett Engle. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 2(1): 1 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 154.
 Carriker, 2004: 96-97 [portrait].
- Engler, Catharyne Mae (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 264; 1987: 40.
- Eno, Frank Harvey (1865-1943; U.S.A.)
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1944. [mention of death]. *The Nautilus* 57(4): 141.
- Enschede, Jan [Johannes] (1706-1775; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 81-82.
- Entrecasteaux, Joseph-Antoine-Raymond, Chevalier de Bruny d' (1737-1793; France)
 Dance, 1986: 98.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 80-81.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 107.
- Entrop, Christiaan Johannes J. [Bob] (1917-1987; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
 W. Faber, 1987. In memoriam Bob Entrop. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 239: 364-365.
- Epp, _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Trew, 1987: 77.
- Epstein, Leopold Jakob Hermann (1868-****; United Kingdom/Germany)
 Mayer, 1976: 66.
- Erasmus, Desiderius (1467-1536; Netherlands/Switzerland)
 P. S. Allen, 1921. Erasmus (Desiderius). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 159-171.
 Dance, 1986: 11.
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erben, Heinrich Karl (****-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Erbrink, D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Erdman, D. A. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 82.
- Eremenko, Vitaliy Ivanovoch (1950-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Erickson, Carl William (1901-1990; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 40.
 L. Clampit, 1990. Carl Eirckson. *American Conchologist* 18(4): 13 [portrait].
- Erickson, John Mark (1943-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 40.
- Erickson, Richard Jon (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 264; 1987: 41.
- Erjavec, Franz (1834-1887; Austria/Slovenia)
Sturany, 1901: 395.
- Erlanger, Carlo von [Freiherr] (1872-1904; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1905. Carlo von Erlanger. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1905: 43*-55* [biography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Ermakova, Svetlana Petrovna (1947-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Ernest, Isabell Seibert (1904-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Ernest, James (19**-****; Panama)
- Ernst, Joan Friedrich (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 82.
- Ershov, Viktor Evgenievich (1952-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Erwin, Grace C. (1904-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Escher, _____ (****-****; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 220; 1757: 159.
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Eshnaur, Nannie Milton [Mock] (1862-1943; U.S.A.)
E. M. Chace, 1943. Mrs. W. H. Eshnaur, 1862-1943. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 23: 1-2.
E. M. Chace, 1943. Mrs. W. H. Eshnaur, 1862-1943. The Nautilus 57(1): 35-36.
Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Eshnaur, Warren H. (1860-1935; U.S.A.)
C. M. Gay, 1935. Warren H. Eshnaur. The Nautilus 49(2): 64-64.
Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Eschricht, Daniel Frederik (1798-1863; Denmark)
- Eschscholtz, Johann Friederich von (1793-1831; Russia)
E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Eschscholtz: pp. 617-622, fig. 168].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 157.
- Ewan, 1955: 48.
- J. H. McLean, 1970. On the authorship of Part V of Eschscholtz's "Zoologischer Atlas," 1833. The Veliger 13(1): 112.
- Baily, 1988: 4-5.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Eschscholtz, Johann Friedrich. Pp. 256-259, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Escrigny, ____ d' [Comte] (****-****; France)
Duchamps, 1999: 17.
- Esing, P. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 83.
- Esmark, _____ (****-****; Norway)
Dance, 1986: 211.
- Essenberg, Christine Elizabeth Adamson (1881-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 98.
- Estabrook, Joseph [M.D.] (1794-1855; U.S.A.)
J. D. Wade, 1931. Estabrook, Joseph. Dictionary of American Biography 3(2): 186.
Goodrich, 1931: 42.
- Estefanía, [Señora] ____ (18**-****; Mexico)
Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Etang, ____ de l' (****-****; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
- Etheridge, Robert (1819-1903; U.K.) [father of R. Etheridge, Jr.]
H. Woodward, 1904. Robert Etheridge. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 1(1): 42-48 [biography, bibliography].
H. B. Woodward, 1904. Robert Etheridge 1819-1903. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 75(3): 258-261.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 131.
Cleevely, 1983: 113.
R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Etheridge, Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 18: 638-639.

- Etheridge, Robert, Jr. (1847-1920; U.K./Australia)
[son of the above]
Anonymous, 1920. Obituary. Robert Etheridge. *Geological Magazine* 57(5): 194, 239-240.
R. B. Newton, 1920. Obituary notice – Robert Etheridge, Jnr., 1847-1920. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(2-3): 49-51.
W. S. Dun & W. A. Rainbow, 1926. Obituary: Robert Etheridge, Junior. *Records of the Australian Museum* 15(1): 1-27, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 345; 1927b: 150.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 132.
Cleevely, 1983: 112.
Trew, 1990: 72; 1993: 79.
Black, 1998: 10 [portrait].
- Etherington, Thomas John (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Eubanks, Elizabeth Floyd (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 265.
- Eudel, Émile-Eugène-Alphonse [Captain] (1831-1892; France/Cambodia)
H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 82-83.
Dance, 1986: 211.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1993: 79.
Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Eudes-Deslongchamps, Eugène Guillaume François (1830-1889; France) [son of J. C. A. Eudes-Deslongchamps]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 88.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 113.
Cleevely, 1983: 113.
- Eudes-Deslongchamps, Jacques Charles Armand (1794-1867; France) [father of E. G. F. Eudes-Deslongchamps]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 121.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 113.
Cleevely, 1983: 113.
- Euthyme, _____ (****-****; France)
Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Evans, Caleb (1831-1886; U.K.)
Sherborn, 1940: 51
E. F. Freeman, 2004. Evans, Caleb. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 669.
- Evans, E. A.; see Witt, E. A.
- Evans, J. W. (1857-1930; U.K.)
- Evans, John [Sir] (1823-1908; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 132.
Cleevely, 1983: 113.
Y. Foote, 2004. Evans, Sir John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 719-722 [portrait].
- Evans, John (19**-1992; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam John Evans, amateur conchologist, author, artist and member of the COA. *American Conchologist* 20(2): 11.
- Evans, John Gwynne (1941-2005; U.K.)
J. R. Sharpe, 2005. John Evans (1941-2005). *The Archaeo+Malacology Group Newsletter* 8: 5-6.
- Evans, Mary Adele (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 265; 1987: 41.
- Evans, Robert (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Evans, W. H. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 72 [collection sold in 1889].
- Eveleigh, G. S. C. [Reverend] (****-****; Cape Verde Islands)
Trew, 1990: 72.
- Evelyn, John (1620-1706; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 12, 14, 16-17, 29.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 118.
D. D. C. Chambers, 2004. Evelyn, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 18: 770-775 [portrait].
- Everett, Alfred Hart (1848-1898; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
Smith, 1906: 718, 719-720, 721.
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Eversole, Arnold George (1941-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 41.
- Everson, Gene Dudley (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Evseev, George Alekseevich (1937-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Evseev George Alexeevich. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 1: 75-76 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Ewart, John W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 168 [portrait].
- Ewen, Genevieve Mae (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 538; 1987: 41.
- Eydoux, Joseph Fortuné Théodore (1802-1841; France)
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391 [Bonite].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333-334 [Favorite].
Smith, 1906: 707, 727.
Huard & Wong, 1965: 183-184.
Lamas, 1981a: 21.
Dance, 1986: 134, 211.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 81.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 120.
- Eyerdam, Dorothea C. (1896?-1953; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. J. Eyerdam]
Anonymous, 1953. Mrs. Dorothea C. Eyerdam. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 133: 8.
- Eyerdam, Walter Jakob (1892-1974; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1961. Chicago museum acquires the Eyerdam collection [land and freshwater taxa]. The Shelletter of Shells and their Neighbors [California] 6: 6.
Drake, 1963: 8-9.
A. Solem, 1962. Portrait of a collector. Chicago Natural History Museum, Bulletin 33(6): 6-7.
K. Raff, 1969. Sketch of a scientist – Walter Eyerdam. Pacific Search, Insert 21.
K. Raff, 1970. Sketch of a scientist – Walter Eyerdam. Of Sea & Shore 1(3): 119-126.
- Anonymous, 1970. Species named for Walter J. Eyerdam. Of Sea and Shore 1(4): 179-180.
Smith, 1974: 2-3.
E. Marshall, 1974. Remembering about Walter. The Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 15(2): 3.
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974: 93 [1975].
Abbott, 1975: 513.
T. Rice, 1975. Walter J. Eyerdam. Of Sea and Shore 6(1): 2 [portrait].
Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Eyster, Linda Sue (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Eyton, Thomas Campbell (1809-1880; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 242.
C. T. Fisher, 2004. Eyton, Thomas Campbell. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 18: 868-869.
- Faber, Willem (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Fabricius, Otho [Otto] (1744-1822; Denmark)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 196.
Swainson, 1834: 67; 1840: 179.
Porro, 1841: 4-5.
T. Iredale, 1921. Fabricius' 1823 names. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 205-206.
A. S. Jensen, 1932. Otto Fabricius (1744-1822). Pp. 72-75, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
Spärck, 1953: v-vi.
Fortegnelse over afgange Biskop Fabriciusses eferladte Naturalier, 1823 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 521 (1958).
Papavero, 1971: 25-31.
Franchini et al., 1975: 77.
Dance, 1986: 211.
Wolff, 1993: 209 [portrait].
Damkaer, 2002: 89-90 [portrait].
- Fackenthall, Nettie [Mrs. Charles W.] (1868-1943; U.S.A.)

- A. Sorensen, 1943. Mrs. Nettie Fackenthal. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 29: 2.
- Smith, 1974: 3.
- Fackert, Dorothy M. (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 41.
- Fackert, William Edward, III (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Fagel, Benjamin (1642-1705; Netherlands)
J. van Kuyk, 1914. Fagel (Benjamin). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 3: 382.
Engel, 1986: 85.
- Fagen, Donna Marie (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 41.
- Fagnier, _____ (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 61.
- Fagon, Guy (1638-1718; France)
Lamy, 1931: 39.
Dance, 1986: 30.
- Fagot, Jacques Sébastien François Léonce Marie Paul (1842-1908; France)
A. de Saint-Simon, 1885. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 1: 77-90, 1 pl. [portrait].
C. Caziot, 1908. Nécrologie. Paul Fagot. Journal de Conchyliologie 56(2): 162-168 [bibliography]
P. Hesse, 1910. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 42(2): 85-87.
Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Fahey, James (1804-1885; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 108.
Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fahy, Neil E. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2003. You say escargot, Neil says gastropod. California Academy of Sciences, Academy Member Newsletter Dec. 2003/Jan. 2004: 7 [portrait].
- Faille, de la (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 139-140.
- Faille, Cornelis de la (1674-1730; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 188.
Engel, 1986: 85.
- Faille, Johan Bernard de la (1672-1727; Netherlands)
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
Dance, 1986: 42.
Engel, 1986: 85.
- Fair, Ruth H. (****-1978; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1979. Ruth H. Fair. New York Shell Club Notes 238: 4.
[notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1978: 86 [1979].
- Fairbanks, Harold Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Falcon, William (1872-1956; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 40.
Trew, 1990: 72.
Fouché, 1995: 20.
- Falkner, Gerhard (1942-****; Germany)
O. Gargominy, 2002. Epilogue – le terroir de la passion. Pp. 545-546, 1 pl., in: M. Falkner, et al., eds., Collectanea Malacologica: Festschrift für Gerhard Falkner. Hackenheim: ConchBooks and Friedrich-Held-Gesellschaft, x + 547 pp., 48 pls. [portrait].
- Fallow, Wallace Craft (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 538-539; 1987: 42.
- Falter, Maria Luise (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 266; 1987: 42.
- Faniel, Robert Henri (****-1992; Belgium)
R. Duchamps, 1992. Nécrologie. Arion 17(2): 50-51.
- Faraud, Marcel (1900-1980; France)
J. Muller, 1982 [“1979-1981”]. Marcel Faraud (1900-1980). Notice nécrologique. Bulletin de la Société d’Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse (Avignon) 49-51: 15-16 [portrait; bibliography].
- Farmer, Wesley M. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 266-267; 1987: 42.
- Fargo, William Gilbert (1867-1957; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1957. William G. Fargo. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 12.

- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. William G. Fargo. *The Nautilus* 70(4): 140-141.
- A. A. Olsson, 1957. William Gilbert Fargo, 1867-1957. *The Nautilus* 71(2): 68-72, portrait.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 98.
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... William Gilbert Fargo. P. ii: in: Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Farinati, Ester Amanda (1945-****; Argentina)
- Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Farmer, Wesley M. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Farquhar, John (****-1930?; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 12.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 72; 1993: 79.
- Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Farragut, David Glasgow (1801-1870; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Farran, George Philip (1876-1949; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Farran: p. 203].
- Farrell, Lyle Harlan (1905-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 154.
- Farsan, Noor Mohammad (1940-2003; Afghanistan/Germany)
- P. Bengtson & J. M. Malinky, 2004. Memorial: Noor Mohammad Farsan (1940-2003). *Journal of Paleontology* 78(4): 623-624 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Fassett, Harry Clifford (****-1953; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1954. Harry Clifford Fassett. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 135: 3.
- Fassig, Margaret Louise (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 42.
- Fatu, John Haukaumotu (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 267; 1987: 42.
- Faujas de Saint Fond, Barthélémy (1741-1819; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 186-187.
- Lamy, 1931: 52.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 135.
- H. B. Stenzel, 1971. [biographical and bibliographical notes], pp. N1084, N1201, N1205-6, in: *Treatise on Invertebrate Paleontology Part N, Vol. 3, Mollusca 6, Bivalvia*. Boulder, Colorado: Geological Society of America, pp. i-iv, N953-N1224.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 115.
- Faure, Pieter Hendrick (1848-1914; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Faustino, Leopoldo A. (1892-1935; Philippines)
- W. J. Clench, 1936. Leopoldo A. Faustino. *The Nautilus* 49(4): 139.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Fauvel, A. (****-****; Seychelles)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Favanne, Jacques de (1716-1770; France) [father of J. G. de Favanne]
- Swainson, 1840: 187.
- Lamy, 1931: 30-31.
- Dance, 1986: 37.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fouché, 1995: 21.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46 [erroneously ascribes the Favannes' posthumous edition of Argenville's work to Argenville].
- Favanne de Montcervelle, Guillaume Jacques de (****-****; France) [son of J. de Favanne]
- Swainson, 1840: 187.
- Lamy, 1931: 30-31.
- Dance, 1986: 37, 61-62.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46 [erroneously

- ascribes the Favannes' posthumous edition of Argenville's work to Argenville].
- Favart d'Herbigny, Christophe-Elizabeth [Abbé] (1725-1793; France)
- E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235 [Herbigny: p. 229].
- Lamy, 1931: 18.
- Dance, 1986: 197-198.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Favier, Gertrude (****-****; USA)
- J. Hilton, 1945. She sells sea shells – on the desert. *The Desert Magazine* 8(12): 16-18 [portrait].
- Favre, Ernest (1845-1925; Switzerland)
- Favre, Jean Alphonse (1815-1890; Switzerland)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 135.
- Cleevely, 1983: 115.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Favre, Jules (1882-1959; Switzerland)
- Turner, 1998: 17-18, fig. [portrait].
- Faxon, Walter (1948-1920; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Fearnley, Jack (19**-****; Australia)
- Feather, W. (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1990: 72 [collected in Somalia].
- Fechter, Rosina (1930-****; Germany)
- Fechter, 1992: 48 [portrait].
- Fechtner, Frederick Robert (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 267-268; 1987: 42.
- Fedden, Francis (****-1894?; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 244-245.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Fedeyko, Constance Marie (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 268; 1987: 42.
- Fedkovich, Zoya Nikiforovna (1929-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Fedotov, Dimitri Michailovich (18**-19**, Russia)
- Fedyakov, Vyacheslav Viktorovich (1956-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Fehr, Johannes Michael (1601-1688; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Fehr-de Wal, Marie C. (1911-2002; Netherlands)
- J. J. van Aartsen, 2002. In memoriam Marie C. Fehr-deWal (1911-2002). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 328: 96 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Feilden, Henry Wemyss [Colonel] (1838-1921; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 714, 717.
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Feinberg, Harold S. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 268; 1987: 42.
- Feld, David R. (1955-****; U.K.)
- Feldegg, von [Freiherr] (****-1845; Germany)
- K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [von Feldegg]. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 3: 79-80.
- Feldman, Lawrence H. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Feliksiak, Stanislaw (1906-1992; Poland)
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277, 279.
- Felippone, Florentino Silvestre (1852-1939; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 59-62.
- Barattini, 1964: 142.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Felter, Lloyd W. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 42.
- Felton, Blanche H. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 269; 1987: 42-43.
- Feng, Sung Yen (1929-1989; China/Taiwan/U.S.A.)
- M. R. Tripp, 1990. In memoriam Sung Yen Feng (1929-1989). *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 55(3): 450-451 [portrait].
- R. B. Whitlatch, 1990. Sung Yen Feng (1929-1989). *Journal of Shellfish Research* 9(2): i-iii [portrait, bibliography].
- Fenwick, S. C. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Fenzan, William Joseph (1953-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1975: 59; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, David Wilson (1835-1909; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1909. David W. Ferguson. *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124.
 Abbott, 1973: 99.
 M. Hulswit, 1973. Note for a history of conchology in New York. *New York Shell Club Notes* 192: 7. [mostly excerpt from *The Nautilus* 22(11): 124, but a few additional comments].
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Ferguson, Emmett Bonlore, Jr. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 269; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, John Howard (1902-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 269-270; 1987: 43.
- Ferguson, Ralph Everett (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 270; 1987: 43.
- Fernandes, Caesar P. (****-****; Mozambique/Portugal)
 Fouché, 1995: 21.
- Fernandes, Liseta (****-****; Mozambique/Portugal)
 Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Fernandez, Adolfo de Jesus (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 539; 1987: 43.
- Fernández, Delicia (19**-****; Argentina)
 Olazarri, 1975: 74.
- Fernández, Fernando (1953-****; Venezuela)
 Abbott, 1973: 270; 1987: 43.
- Fernandez, Miguel (1882-1950; Uruguay)
- Fernández, Sergio Méndez (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 270-271; 1987: 43.
- Fernández-Garcès, Raúl (19**-****; Spain)
- Ferreira, Aída (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Ferreira, Antonio Jose Fernandes [Tony] [M.D.] (1923-1986; Portugal/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 271.
 A. Anderson, 1986. Antonio J. Ferreira, M.D. *Bulletin of the Santa Clara County Medical Society*, May/July 1986: 7 [biography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 154.
- H. Bertsch, 1987. In memoriam: Antonio J. Ferreira, M.D. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 19: 27.
- P. Kaas & R. A. Van Belle, 1987. Frontispiece dedication, in *Monograph of living chitons*, Vol. 3.
- Ferreira, C. S. (19**-****; Brazil)
 Simone, 2003: 142.
- Ferreira, Luiz Alonso (1946-****; Brasil)
 Abbott, 1987: 43.
- Ferriss, James Henry (1849-1926; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1915. Tributes clothed in loving words at dinner given to late editor; James H. Ferriss guest of honor at reception by old friends. *Joliet Evening Herald* (Illinois), May 8, 1915.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1926. James H. Ferriss. *The Nautilus* 40(1): 1-6, frontispiece [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 150.
 Abbott, 1973: 99.
 J. Lewis, 1985. James H. Ferriss (1849-1926). A local malacologist. *Thatcheria, Chicago Shell Club* 20(3): 5-7.
 Dance, 1986: 177-178, 211.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 123.
- Ferry, Henry Bernard Alfred de (1826-1869; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 159 [statement of his death].
- Férussac, André Étienne Justin Pascal Joseph François d'Audebard [Baron de] (1786-1836; France) [son of J. B. L. d'A. Férussac]
 Swainson, 1840: 187.
 Porro, 1841: 81-82 [life dates mistakenly given as 1791-1837].
 Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
 C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles" and the "Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques," by the Barons Férussac and G.

- P. Deshayes. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 8(43): 74-76.
- M. Connolly, 1912. Note on the existence of two editions of Férussac's *Tableaux systématiques*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(2): 53.
- J.-R. Bourguignat, 1925. Dates des livrisons d'histoire des mollusques de Férussac et Deshayes, vérifiées d'après le register de l'éditeur Baillière, de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 59(1): 15-18.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 137.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 12-17.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. Notes on the publication dates of Férussac and Orbigny's *Histoire des Céphalopodes*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(1): 34-36.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part II. Text of *Histoire*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 105-110.
- A. S. Kennard, 1942. The *Histoire* and *Prodrome* of Férussac. Part III. The divisional names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 111-118.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 2. Férussac collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 71.
- Barnard, 1965: 41.
- Dance, 1986: 91, 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des céphalopodes acétabulifères": dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- Dance, 1986: 63.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 123 [erroneously combines full name, life dates for J. L. B. d'A. Férussac].
- Note: *Tableau systématiques des animaux mollusques classés en familles naturelles ...* (1819-21 [posthumous]) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Férussac, Jean Baptiste Louis d'Audebard [Baron de] (1745-1815; France) [father of A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A. Férussac]
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. On the dates of publication of the "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles" and the "Tableau systématique des animaux mollusques," by the Barons Férussac and G. P. Deshayes. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 8(43): 74-76.
- M. Connolly, 1912. Note on the existence of two editions of Férussac's *Tableaux systématiques*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 10(2): 53.
- Note: *Tableau systématiques des animaux mollusques classés en familles naturelles ...* (1819-21 [posthumous]) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Fewkes, Jesse Walter (1850-1930; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 99.
- Fez Sánchez, Siro de (1887-1967; Spain)
- I. Docaro, 1969 ["1968"]. D. Siro de Fez Sánchez (1887-1967). *Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española da Historia Natural, Seccion Biológica* 66(3-4): 207-208 [portrait].
- Ffarington [sometimes written as ffarington, without initial capital], Mary Hannah (1815?-1888; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1888. Deaths. *The Times* (London), Oct. 31, 1888: 1.
- Anonymous, 1978. Collections and information sought. 49. Miss Mary Hannah Ffarington (c. 1815-1888). *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(2): 82.
- J. Blundell, 1978. Collections and information found. 49. Miss Mary Hannah Ffarington (1815-1888). *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(3): 127-128.
- H. S. Torrens, 1979. Collections and information found. 49. Miss Mary Hannah Ffarington (1815-1888). *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(4): 195-199.
- Cleevely, 1983: 116.
- S. Jusypiw, 1983. Lost and found. 49. Ffarington, Miss Mary Hannah (c. 1815-1888). *The Geological Curator* 3(8): 490.

- N. McMillan, 1994. Miss Ffarington's Pleistocene shells from Worden, Lancashire, England: an annotated list. *The Geological Curator* 6(2): 97-101.
- Fiala-Medioni, Aline (1941-****; France)
- Fichtel, Leopold von (1770-1810; Austria)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 210.
 Swainson, 1840: 187-188.
 Cleevely, 1983: 116.
- Fieberg, Kleinie (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 271.
- Field, Stanley C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 3.
- Fiene, Pauline (1961-****; U.S.A.)
- Fiera, Battista (1469-1538; Italy)
 Franchini et al., 1975: 56.
- Fiesel, Leopoldo (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Figueiras Alvarez, Alfredo (1915-1991; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 68, 101.
 O. E. Sicardi, 1993 ["1991"]. *Obituario. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 7(60-61): 243.
 D. W. Rovera, 1993 ["1991"]. *Obituario. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 7(60-61): 243-244.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
 F. Scarabino & S. Martínez, 2004 ["2002"]. *Alfredo Figuerias (1915-1991): notas biográficas, bibliografía y taxa descritos. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(82-83): 283-287.
- Figuiet, Guillaume Louis (1819-1894; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 138.
- Filatova, Zinaida Alekseyevna (1905-1984; Russia)
 R. T. Abbott, 1984. *Obituary. The Nautilus* 98(4): 166.
 Benthos Department, P. P. Shirshov Institute of Oceanology, 1985. *Zinaida Alekseyevna Filatova (8 October 1905 – 11 June 1984). Okeanologiya* 25(4): 717-718 [translated: *Oceanology* (1986), 25(4): 560-561].
- O. A. Scarlato, 1987. *Obituary – Zinaida Alexeyevna Filatova (1905-1984). Malacological Review* 19: 123-124, portrait.
- T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (69) Zinaida Alexeyevna Filatova.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(1): 23-24 [in Japanese].
- Filippova, Yuliya Arsenievna (1934-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 13.
 Anonymous, 2005. [Ruthenica congratulates Yuliya Arsenievna Filippova at 70 years!]. *Ruthenica* 14(2): 156 [portrait].
- Fillinham, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 78.
- Filmer, [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 12.
 Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Finch, John (1791-1854; U.K.)
 R. A. M. Dixon, 1932. *Priestley's daughter and her descendants. Transactions of the Unitarian Historical Society* 5(1): 43-68; 5(3): 289-298; 5(4): 411-416 [Finch: pp. 51, 61, 67, 291].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 138.
 Cleevely, 1983: 117.
 L. Ward & R. N. Germon, 1988. *Historical, paleontological and geological significance of the John Finch collection from Virginia, 1824. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 16 [abstract].*
 H. S. Torrens, 1990. *The transmission of ideas in the use of fossils in stratigraphic analysis from England to America 1800-1840. Earth Sciences History* 9(2): 108-117.
 Trew, 1990: 72.
- Finlay, C. John (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 271; 1987: 43.
- Finlay, Harold John (1901-1951; New Zealand)
 J. Marwick, 1951. *H. J. Finlay – Obituary. New Zealand Science Review* 9(4): 56 [portrait].
 H. A. Rehder, 1952. *Harold John Finlay, 1901-1951. The Nautilus* 63(1): 30-31.

- N. de B. Hornibrook, 1971. Finlay & Marwick. *New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics* 14(4): 640-654.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Cleevly, 1983: 117.
- N. Smith, 1995. H. J. Finlay, 1901-1951. *Poirieria* 17(3): 24.
- G. H. Scott, 1998. Finlay, Harold John 1901-1951. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 4: 173-174.
- Finlayson, Helen (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 271-272; 1987: 43-44.
- Finley, Ruth C. (****-1961?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 81 [1961].
- Fiorino, Joseph (****-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 5: 6.
- Fioroni, Pio (1933-2003; Switzerland)
- R. Barnich, F. Fiege, U. Schulte-Oehlmann & J. Oehlmann, 2004. Pio Fioroni 18 May 1933 – 5 October 2003. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 42: 3-4 [portrait].
- Firpi, ____ (18**-19**; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 38.
- Fischer, Frans Christian Johan (1902-1973; Netherlands)
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. F. C. J. Fischer overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 154: 186; 155: 200.
- Engel, 1986: 87.
- Fischer, Gustav Adolf (1848-1886; Germany)
- B. Verdcourt, 1992. Collectors in East Africa No. 17: G. A. Fischer (1848-1886). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 123: 93-97 [biography, bibliography].
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223 [G.A. Fischer: p. 223].
- Fischer family of France
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, Henri; see Fischer, Pierre Marie Henri
- Fischer, Henri Jean Louis (1936-****; France) [son of P.-H. Fischer; cousin of J.-C. Fischer]
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment s'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette? *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, Jean-Claude (1930-****; France) [son of E. Fischer-Piette; cousin of H. J. L. Fischer]
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment s'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette? *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- Fischer, Karl Gustav Adolf (1874-1952; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 32.
- Fischer, Louise [née Piette] (1871-1954; France) [daughter of Edouard Piette; spouse of Henri Fischer; mother of Paul-Henri Fischer & Edouard Fischer-Piette]
- Anonymous, 1955. Louise Fischer (1871-1954). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 95(1): 3-5.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaitre parmi nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Commemoration du centenaire de Louise Fischer. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 78.
- J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Fischer, Paul-Henri [generally indicated as just Paul] (1835-1893; France) [father of Henri Fischer]
- P. Fischer, 1876. Supplément a la notice sur les travaux zoologiques publiés par M. P. Fischer. Paris: Bouchard-Huzard, 6 pp.
- P. Fischer, 1880-1887. Manuel de conchyliologie et de paleontology conchyliologique ou histoire naturelle de mollusques vivants et fossiles Paris: Savy, xxiv + 1369 pp., 23 pls. [dates: in front of title p.].

- Anonymous, 1892. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. F. Fischer. Lille: Bigot Frères, 67 pp.
- M. Boule, 1893. Le Dr. Paul Fischer. Le Naturaliste, Revue Illustrée des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 15(163): 284-285.
- H. Crosse, 1894. Paul Fischer. Journal de Conchyliologie 42(1): 5-12
- E. A. Smith, 1894. Dr. Paul Fischer. Journal of Malacology 3(1): 3-4.
- H. Douvillé, 1895. Notice nécrologique de P.-H. Fischer. Bulletin de Société Géologique de France (3)23(13): 203-224.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1896 ["1894"]. Paul Fischer. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 29: xi-xii.
- W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 150.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 139.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7 [Fischer: p. 6].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Cleevely, 1983: 117.
- Dance, 1986: 142, 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- A. Crosnier & P. F. Clark, 1998. Publication dates of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amérique Centrale et du Mexique*. Archives of Natural History 25(1): 87-101.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9, fig. 41.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 124.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 86 [collation of *Recherches zoologiques pour servir à l'histoire de la faune de l'Amérique Centrale et du Mexique*].
- Fischer, Paul-Henri (1898-2003; France/Australia) [son of Henri & Louise Fischer; father of H. J. L. Fischer]
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Anonymous, 2004. Paul Fischer 1898-2003. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 42: 4.
- D. Marmont & J. M. Ponder, 2004. Dr Paul Fischer, 1898-2003. Molluscan Research 24(2): 131-133 [portraits].
- Fischer, Pierre Marie Henri (1865-1916; France) [father of Paul-Henri Fischer and Edouard Fischer-Piette; son of Paul-Henri Fischer; spouse of Louise Fischer]
- Anonymous, 1916. Dr. Pierre Marie Henri Fischer, Director of the Journal de Conchyliologie, member of the Malacological Society of London, etc. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 6) 3(9): 432.
- P. Dautzenberg & E. Lamy, 1917. Henri Fischer, 1865-1916. Journal de Conchyliologie 62(4): 179-196 [portraits, bibliography].
- M. Doello Juardo, 1917. Henri Fischer. Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales 3: 119-120.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 139.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1965. Commémoration du centenaire de Henri Fischer. Journal de Conchyliologie 105(1): 3.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
- Cleevely, 1983: 117.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Trew, 1990: 72.
- Duchamps, 1999: 9.
- Fischer-Piette, Edouard (1899-1988; France) [son of Henri & Louise Fischer; brother of Paul-Henri Fischer; father of J.-C. Fischer]

- Anonymous, 1950. L'accident de M. E. Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 148.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1935. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. E. Fischer-Piette. Rennes: Ouest-Eclair, 81 pp. [bibliography to date].
- Métivier, 1982: 18.
- C. Levi, 1988. Edouard Fischer (1899-1988). *Haliotis* 18: [2] pp.
- A. Bebbington, 1989. Professor Edouard Fischer (1899-1988). *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 12: 4.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(2): 93-94.
- J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8 [biography, portrait].
- W. Backhuys, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette (1899-1988). Biography, bibliography, new taxa. Oegstgeest, Netherlands: Universal Book Services, 48 pp.
- Fischer von [de] Waldheim, Johann Gottfried Friedrich (1771-1853; Russia)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
- Swainson, 1840: 188.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Fischer von Waldheim: pp. 631-632, fig. 192].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 140.
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1956. *Muséum Demidoff. The Nautilus* 70(1): 35.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Fischer: pp. 297-300].
- Cleevely, 1983: 117.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 83.
- Kohn, 1992: 151-153.
- D. L. Ivanov, Y. I. Kantor, A. V. Sysoev & R. V. Egorov, 1993. Type specimens of mollusks described by G. Fischer von Waldheim in 1807. *Apex* 8(3): 71-94, pls. 1-9.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 124; 295 [two entries].
- Fischer, Horst (19**-****; Germany)
- Fish, Robert B. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 44.
- Fisher, Albert Kenrick (1856-1948; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Fisher, Nora; see McMillan, Nora
- Fisher, Walter Kenrick (1878-1953; U.S.A.)
- Shasky, 1980: 30.
- Fisher, William S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 203, 242 [portraits].
- Fisher, Wordsworth Donisthorpe (1889-1950; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1951. W. D. Fisher, 1889-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 164.
- Fitch, John Edgar (1918-1982; U.S.A.)
- R. French, 1962. Biographical sketch. John E. Fitch. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(3): 47-48.
- Abbott, 1975: 539-540.
- Anonymous, 1983. John E. Fitch. *The Veliger* 25(3): 267.
- J. L. Baxter, 1983. In memoriam John E. Fitch. *California Fish and Game* 69(1): 4.
- Abbott, 1987: 154-155.
- Fitton, William Henry (1780-1861; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 141.
- Cleevely, 1983: 118.
- Fitzgerald, Henry Purefoy (1864-1948; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1949. [note about death]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 55.
- Fitzinger, Joseph Franz Johann (1802-1884)
- Kiss, 1984: 36.
- Flamand, G.-B.-M. (1861-1919; France/Algeria)
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Flamand: p. 126].
- Fleming, Charles Alexander (1916-1987; New Zealand)

- I. W. Keyes, 1972. Bibliography of Charles Alexander Fleming. New Zealand Geological Survey Report 95: 19 pp.
- C. Fleming, 1981. Boyhood recollections of shell collecting in the nineteen twenties. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 11(2): 8-10.
- Cleevely, 1983: 118.
- N. de B. Hornibrook, 1988. Charles Alexander Fleming 1916-1988. Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand 116: 22-43 [with reminiscences by other colleagues; biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- I. W. Keyes, 1988. Bibliography of Charles Alexander Fleming (Part II) 1981-1988. New Zealand Geological Survey Report G123, 19 pp.
- D. H. Baker, 1997. Dr Powell's schoolboys. Poirieria 21: 27-30.
- R. K. Dell, 2000. Fleming, Charles Alexander 1916-1987. Dictionary of New Zealand Biography 5: 172-174.
- Fleming, John (1785-1857; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 189.
- Melville, 1890: 211.
- W. Winckworth, 1929. Notes on nomenclature. 3. The genotypes selected by Fleming in 1818 and 1822. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 224-228.
- R. Winckworth, 1929. Genotypes selected by Fleming. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(6): 263 [corrections to the above].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 141.
- Salisbury, 1945: 150.
- L. E. Page, 1972. Fleming, John. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 5: 31-32.
- Cleevely, 1983: 118.
- Kiss, 1983: 115.
- P. F. Rehbock, 1985. John Fleming (1785-1857) and the economy of nature. Pp. 129-140, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., From Linnaeus to Darwin: commentaries on the history of biology and geology. Society for the History of Natural History, Special Publication 3: vi + 214 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- D. T. Moore, 2004. Fleming, John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 20: 61-62.
- Note: *Molluscos animals, including shell fish: exposition on their structure, systematical arrangement, physical distribution, and dietetical uses* (1837) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Fletcher, Mrs. Howard L. (****-1965?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 85 [1966].
- Fleury, J. de; see Joly de Fleury
- Flores, Celestino (1935-****; Venezuela)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Flower, Rousseau Hayner (1913-1988; U.S.A.)
- W. B. Saunders & P. N. Bond, 1988. [R.H. Flower]. Chambered Nautilus Newsletter 53: 1.
- C. Teichert, 1988. Rousseau Hayner Flower (1913-1988). Cephalopod Newsletter 10: 28-30.
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. Geology Today 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Flower, Stanley Smythe (1871-1946; Egypt)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Floyd, George Thomas, Sr. (1902-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 155.
- Fluck, William Henry [Reverend] (1870-1948; U.S.A.)
- R. D. Turner, 1948. William Henry Fluck. 1870-1948. The Nautilus 62(2): 69-70 [bibliography].
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948: 33 [1949].
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Dance, 1986: 211.
- Flyachinskaya, Lyudmila Pavlovna (1963-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Foehrenback, Jack (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 272; 1987: 44.
- Foerste, August Frederick (1862-1936; U.S.A.)

- R. S. Bassler, 1937. August Frederick Foerste. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1936: 143-158, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 100.
- C. Hepworth Holland, 2000. A quartet of cephalopodologists. *Geology Today* 16(6): 231-235 [portrait].
- Foglino, Henry (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Foglino, Mary Ruth (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Foin, Theodore C. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 540; 1987: 44.
- Foley, H. Theodore (****-1965?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 85 [1966].
- Folin, Alexandre Guillaume Leopold de [Marquise, Marquis, Marquess] (1817-1896; France)
H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 44-45.
T. Iredale, 1921. *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 202-203.
R. Winckworth, 1941. *Les fonds de la mer*: dates of publication. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(4): 149-151.
R. Winckworth, 1946. *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 179.
H. A. Rehder, 1946. Additional notes on the dates of publication of *Les fonds de la mer*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 74-75.
B. S. Kisch, 1956. L. de Folin (1817-1896). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 96(4): 138-152 [portrait].
B. S. Kisch, 1959. La collection de Caecidae du Marquis de Folin au Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle. Description de *Caecum fulvum* (ex Folin MSS). Catalogue des espèces publiées par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(1): 15-42.
B. S. Kisch, 1959. La collection de Chemnitzidae du Marquis de Folin au Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle. Description de *Turbonilla corpulens*. Catalogue des espèces publiées par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(2): 89-112.
B. S. Kisch, 1960. Les mollusques décrites par De Folin – a part les Caecidae et Chemnitzidae – avec catalogue. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 137-162.
D. R. Moore, 1966. The Marquis de Folin and his work on the Caecidae. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 35-36.
E. Gittenberger & A.P.W.M. Kosten, 1983. Bibliographical notes on de Folin & Bérillon's malacological papers concerning "La région extrême s.-o. de la France" and related publications by de Folin and Barrois. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 57(24): 321-324.
Dance, 1986: 148-149.
Trew, 1990: 72-73.
Duchamps, 1999: 8.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 126.
- Fologne, E. (****-****; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 24.
- Fontaine, _____ (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 133.
- Fontana, Felicio (1729-1805; Italy)
- Fontana Company, Mario A. (1888-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 47-48, 67.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Fontanier, Charles Eugene (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Fontannes, Charles-François (1839-1886; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 88-89.
H. Douvillé, 1887. Notice nécrologique sur François Fontannes. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 3) 15: 470-489 [bibliography].
W. Kobelt, 1887. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(5-6): 92.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 143.
Cleevely, 1983: 119-120.
- Foord, Arthur Humphreys (1845-1933; U.K./Canada/Ireland)

- K. Histon & E. Vacari, 1994. Lost & found. 234. Arthur Humphreys Foord (1845-1933). *The Geological Curator* 6(2); 82.
- K. Histon & E. Vaccari, 2004. Foord, Arthur Humphreys. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 239-240.
- Foos, Laurie Ann (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Foote, Albert E. [M.D.] (1846-1895; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 143.
Abbott, 1975: 513-514.
Cleevely, 1983: 120.
- Foote, Mary Katherine (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 272-273; 1987: 44.
- Foote, Robert Bruce (1834-1912; India)
R. B. Newton, 1914. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(2): 98.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 143.
- Forbes, _____ (****-c. 1760; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184.
- Forbes, Edward, Jr. (1815-1854; U.K.)
L. Pfeiffer, 1855. Nekrolog. *Malakozoologische Blätter* 2: 15-16 [biography].
L. Reeve, 1855. [Preface and biographical sketch]. Pp. iii-xiv, in: *Literary papers by the late Professor Edward Forbes*. London: Reeve, xiv + 300 pp., portrait.
Anonymous, 1856. Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 7: 263-270.
G. Wilson & A. Geikie, 1861. *Memoir of Edward Forbes, F.R.S.* Cambridge and London: Macmillan & Co., x + 589 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
Melvill, 1890: 212-213.
B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes & Hanley's "History of British Mollusca." *Journal of Conchology* 10(2): 47.
B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. *Journal of Malacology* 8(1): 21.
Smith, 1906: 706-707, 727.
- A. Reynell, 1918. On the dates of issue of the parts of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 25-27.
- W. Herdman, 1923. *Founders of oceanography and their work*. New York: Longmans, Green & Co., x + 340 pp. [Forbes: pp. 12-36].
- N. Fisher & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. The dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *Hist. Brit. Moll.* *Journal of Conchology* 20(5): 150-151.
- Dean, 1936: 238.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 143.
- Salisbury, 1945: 162-163.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1947. Fishers of the Murex (Notes for a bibliography of marine natural history). *Isis* 37(1-2): 26-32.
- J. Ritchie, 1956. A double centenary – two notable naturalists, Robert Jameson and Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (B – Biology)* 66[I](3): 29-58, 4 pls. [portraits].
- D. Merriman, 1965. Edward Forbes – Manxman. *Progress in Oceanography* 3: 191-206 [biography, portrait].
- F. N. Egerton, III, 1972. Forbes, Edward, Jr. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 5: 66-68.
- J. F. Denzel, 1976. Edward Forbes and the birth of marine ecology. *Sea Frontiers* 22(1): 16-23 [portrait].
- E. L. Mills, 1978. Edward Forbes, John Gwyn Jeffreys, and British dredging before the *Challenger* Expedition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 507-536.
- P. F. Rehbock, 1979. Edward Forbes (1815-1854) – an annotated list of published and unpublished works. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(1): 171-218.
- E. J. Browne, 1981. The making of the *Memoir* of Edward Forbes. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 205-219.
- Cleevely, 1983: 120.
- Laverack, 1983: 365-366.

- E. L. Mills, 1984. A view of Edward Forbes, naturalist. *Archives of Natural History* 11(3): 365-393.
- Dance, 1986: 151, 211.
- Anonymous, 1989. Biografie: Forbes. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(1-2): 11-13.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- R. C. Preece & I. J. Killeen, 1995. Edward Forbes (1815-1854) and Clement Reid (1853-1916): two generations of pioneering polymaths. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 419-435.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 126.
- E. L. Mills, 2004. Forbes, Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 273-275 [portrait].
- Concerning: <http://www.isle-of-man.com/manxnotebook/manxnb/v11p125.htm> & <http://www.isle-of-man.com/manxnotebook/manxnb/v12p167.htm>; viewed April 28, 2004
- Note: *Malacologia monensis: a catalogue of the Mollusca inhabiting the Isla of Man* (1838) and *A history of British Mollusca, and their shells* (1848-1853) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Forbes, Henry Ogg (1851-1932; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 723.
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Forbes, Robert Bennet (1804-1889; U.S.A.)
- R. B. Forbes, 1876. *Personal reminiscences*. Boston: J. Wilson & Son, vii + 382 + [v] pp. [Second edition, 1878, vii + 382 + [v] pp.; Third edition, 1892, xxxi + 412 + [vii] pp., 3 pls.] [autobiography; portraits (third ed. only)].
- R. G. Albion, 1931. Forbes, Robert Bennet. *Dictionary of American Biography* 3: 508-509.
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- Forbush, Richard Walter (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 44.
- Forcart, Lothar (1902-1990; Switzerland)
- L. Forcart, 1972. L. Forcart – papers on African non-marine Mollusca [comments by A. C. van Bruggen]. *Achatina* 3: 43.
- B. Verdcourt, 1991. Lothar Forcart 1902-1990. *Journal of Conchology* 34(1): 37-38.
- M. Wütrich, A. Zilch & H. Turner, 1993. Lothar Forcart (1902-1990). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 121(1-6): 1-13 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Turner, 1998: 16-17, fig. [portrait].
- Ford, Edward Flynn (1909-1974; U.S.A.)
- W. Old, 1974. E. Flynn Ford. *New York Shell Club Notes* 206: 7.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1974: 93 [1975].
- Abbott, 1975: 514.
- Ford, Harry (****-1997; Australia)
- D. Tarrant, 1997. The late Harry Ford. *Australian Shell News* 95: 3 [portrait].
- Ford, John (1827-1910; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1910. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1910. John Ford. *The Nautilus* 23(10): 126-129, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 100.
- Rehder, 1997: 96.
- Ford, Paul Dean (1893-1969; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 100-101.
- Ford, Susan E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 163 [portrait].
- J. N. Kraeuter, 2004. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, August 2004: 3, 6.
- Fordyce, George [Dr.] (1736-1802; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 70, 79, 103.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- N. G. Coley, 2004. Fordyce, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 358-360.
- Foreman, Edward R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Foresti, Lodovico (1839-1913; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 144.
- Fórmica Corsi, Antonio [M.D.] (1852-1939; Spain/Uruguay)

- L. P. Barattini, 1961. A la memoria del Dr. Antonio Fórmica Corsi. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 1(1): 2-3.
- Barattini, 1964: 141-142.
- Olazarri, 1975: 41.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 53-54.
- Forrer, A. (18**-****; ****)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- Forrest, S. S., Jr. (1917-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Forshey, Caleb Goldsmith (1812-1881; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 101.
- Forsskål [Forskahl, Forskael, Forskål], Peter [Pehr, Petrus, Petter] (1732-1763; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Swainson, 1834: 49.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 189-191.
- T. Hansen, 1962. *Det Lykkelige Arabien. En dansk ekspedition 1761-67.* Copenhagen: Gyldendal, 381 pp.
- T. Hansen [translated by J. McFarlane & K. McFarlane], 1964. *Arabia Felix. The Danish Expedition of 1761-1767.* New York: Harper, 381 pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 41.
- T. Wolff, 1968. The Danish Expedition to "Arabia Felix" (1761-1767). *Bulletin de l'Institut Océanographique, Monaco, Numéro Spécial 2*: 581-601.
- I. Friis & M. Thulin, 1984. The spelling of Pehr Forsskål's family name. *Taxon* 33(4): 668-672.
- I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- T. Schiøtte, 1992. Forsskål and Niebuhr: their expedition and collections. *Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh*, 31 August – 6 September 1986: 353-356.
- Wolff, 1993: 207 [portrait].
- Damkaer, 2002: 49-50.
- Forsten, Eltio Alegondus (1811-1843; Netherlands)
- P. C. Molhuysen, 1918. Forsten (Eltio Alegondus). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 613.
- Engel, 1986: 87-88.
- Forster, Johann Georg Adam (1754-1794; U.K.) [son of J. R. Forster]
- P. J. P. Whitehead, 1978. The Forster collection of zoological drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(2): 25-47.
- G. Jefcoate, 2004. Forster, (Johann) Georg Adam. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 407-408 [portrait].
- Forti, Ronald Richard (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 273; 1987: 44.
- Fortis, Giovanni Battista Alberto (1741-1803; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 194.
- Porro, 1841: 95-96.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 145.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 76.
- Fosalba, Rafael (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Fossemale, Ernesto José Leborgne (****-1986; Uruguay)
- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. *Obituario: Ernesto José Leborgne Fossemale.* *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(51): 431.
- Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Foster, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
- Dance, 1986: 69.
- Foster, Edmund R. (1943-****; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 273; 1973: 273; 1987: 44-45.
- Foster, Emma; see Hadfield, James & Emma
- Foster, Greg Robert (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Foster, Helen (****-1979?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].

- Foster, Richard Winslow (1920-1964; U.S.A./d. Italy)
 Anonymous, 1964. Richard Winslow Foster. *The Nautilus* 78(2): 70.
 W. K. Emerson & D. Raeihle, 1964. Richard Winslow Foster. *New York Shell Club Notes* 105: 2-3.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
 R. D. Turner, 1970. Richard Winslow Foster, June 20, 1920-September 3, 1964. *Johnsonia* 4: ii-v, portraits [bibliography].
 Abbott, 1973: 101.
 Walzer, 1981: 43-44.
- Foster, Robert & Debbi (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Fouché, 1995: 22.
- Foster, Thural Dale (1897-1936; U.S.A.)
 H. J. Van Cleave, 1938. Thural Dale Foster. *The Nautilus* 52(1): 62-63.
 Abbott, 1973: 101.
- Foster, Walter Sturtevant (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fothergill, John (1712-1780; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 79, 211.
 M. DeLacy, 2004. Fothergill, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 535-536 [portrait].
- Fotheringham, Nick (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fougeroux de Bondaroy, Auguste Denis (1732-1789; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188.
- Fowler, Bruce Hansen (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Fowler, Henry Weed (1878-1965; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 101-102.
- Fowler, Katherine W. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fowler, Thomas George William (1880-1967; U.K.)
 N. F. McMillan, 1968. Obituary. Thomas George William Fowler, 1880-1967. *Journal of Conchology* 26(5): 333, pl. 15 [portrait].
- Fox, Arnold (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 274; 1987: 45.
- Fox, Ralph Olen (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 274-275; 1987: 45.
- Fox, William Joseph (1872-1947; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 102.
- Fracastro, Girolamo (1483-1553; Italy)
 Edwards, 1967: 19-21.
- Fraas, Christoph Friedrich (1791-1861; Germany) [father of Oskar Fraas]
 Mayer, 1976: 67.
- Fraas, Eberhard (1862-1915; Germany)
 Lambrecht, et al., 1938: 146.
 K. Staesche, 1964. Zum 100. Geburtstag von Eberhard Fraas. *Jahreshefte des Vereins für Vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg (Stuttgart)* 118/119: 53-56.
- Fraas, Oskar (1824-1897; Germany) [son of C. F. Fraas]
 Lambrecht, et al., 1938: 146.
- Fraipont, Julien Jean Joseph (1857-1910; Belgium)
- Frames, P. R. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 41.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
- Frampton, Henry G. (1902-1966; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Clench, 1967. Henry G. Frampton. *The Nautilus* 81(1): 31-32.
 W. J. Clench & K. J. Boss, 1967. The Henry G. Frampton collection of Florida *Liguus*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(36): 37-43, pl. 14.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83 [1967].
 Abbott, 1973: 102.
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Frampton: p. 12].
 Dance, 1986: 211.
- Franceschi, Gustavo (18**-19**; Argentina)
 Olazarri, 1975: 70.
- Franchi, Fabrizio (19**-****; Italy)
- Francillon, John (1744?-1816; U.K.)

- C. F. Cowan, 1986. John Francillon, F.L.S., a few facts. *The Entomologist's Record and Journal of Variation* 98(7-8): 139-143.
- Francis, Iris Lenore (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 275; 1987: 45.
- François, Philippe (1859-1908; France)
H. Fischer, 1909. Nécrologie. Philippe François. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(4): 302-303.
Duchamps, 1999: 9-10.
- Franco van Berkhey, Johannes Franco [Jan] (1729-1812; Netherlands)
J. C. de Lint, 1918. Franc van Berkhey (Johannes). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 614-618.
Engel, 1986: 88.
- Francus de Frankenau, Georg Frederic (1644-1704; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157.
- Frank, Adolf (1849-1921; Germany)
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146.
- Frank, Adolf (1879-****; Germany) [son of Adolf Frank, 1849-1921]
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146.
- Frank, Myra Lee (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Frank, S. V. A. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Frankenberger, Zdeněk (1892-1966; Czechoslovakia)
I. Flasar, 1966. Zdeněk Frankenberger (1892-1966). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(5-6): 337-340 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Franz, Craig Joseph (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 45.
- Franz, David R. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 45.
- Franz, Viktor (1883-1950; Germany)
H. Schlesch, 1950. Viktor Franz (1883-1950). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 79(1-3): 89-90 [bibliography].
- Franzen, Dorothea Susanna (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 275; 1987: 45.
- D. Franzen, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 27(2): 4.
- Anonymous, 2003. Retired professor donates snail collection to museum. *The Kansan*, Aug. 26, 2003.
- Fraser, Charles McLean (1872-1946; Canada)
Drake, 1963: 8.
- Frater, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 89.
- Frauenfeld, George Ritter von (1807-1873; Austria)
Anonymous, 1873. [Obituary]. *Verhandlungen der kaiserlich-königlichen zoologisch-botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 23: 43-45, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
Sturany, 1901: 395-396, pl. (facing p. 4) [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 148.
Sherborn, 1940: 55
Papavero, 1973: 286-288.
Olazarri, 1975: 26.
Kiss, 1983: 115.
Dance, 1986: 136, 211.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 128.
- Frazer, C. (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Frazier, Wesley Dean (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 45-46.
- Frederic III [King] (1609-1670; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 34.
- Frédol, Alfred; see: Moquin-Tandon, C. H. B. A.
- Freed, Sam David (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 275-276; 1987: 46.
- Freeman, David (1929?-2001; South Africa)
V. Millard, 2001. David Freeman. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 264: 9 [portrait].
- Freitag, Thomas Michael (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Frembly, J. [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 111.

- French, Mead (****-1967?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 100 [1968].
- Frenguelli, Joaquin (1883-1958; Italy/Argentina)
 M. E. Teruggi, 1981. Joaquin Frenguelli: vida y obra de un naturalista completo. Grandes Italo Argentinos. Buenos Aires: Asociación Dante Alighieri. 70 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Frentrop, Jan (19**-1999; Netherlands)
 F. B. G. Bours, 2001. In memoriam Jan Frentrop. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 318: 14.
- Fresco-Corbu, Roger (1912-1999; Romania/U.K.)
 P. Mason, 2000. Obituary – Roger Fresco-Corbu (1912-1999). Journal of Conchology 37(1): 99-100.
- Fretter, Vera (1905-1992; U.K.)
 A. Graham, 1992. Vera Fretter. The Independent (London), Nov. 12, 1992: 19.
 A. Graham, 1993. Vera Fretter, 1905-1992. Journal of Molluscan Studies 59(2): 267-268.
 J. Chatfield, 1993. Vera Fretter (1905-1992). Journal of Conchology 34(5): 337-338 [portrait].
 S. M. Baker & D. K. Padilla, 2004. New frontiers in functional morphology of molluscs: a tribute to Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth Turner. American Malacological Bulletin 18(1-2): 121-127 [partial bibliography].
 M. P. Morse, 2004. In celebration of two outstanding molluscan functional morphologists: Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth D. Turner. American Malacological Bulletin 18(1-2): 115-120 [portrait].
- Freycinet, Louis Claude Desaulces de [Captain] (1779-1842; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 192-193.
 Papavero, 1971: 124-126.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 85.
- Freyer, Heinrich (1802-1866; Slovenia)
 Sturany, 1901: 396.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 149.
- Fric, Antonin Jan (1832-1913; Czechoslovakia)
 Sturany, 1901: 396.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 149.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 123.
- Frick, Dominique (****-****; France)
 Trew, 1993: 79.
- Fridrici, M. C. (****-****; France)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 19. Metz museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.
- Friedberg, Wilhelm (1873-1941; Poland)
- Friedländer, Julius (?1826-1882; Germany)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 31(1): 95.
- Friedman, Myrna (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Friedrich Carl von Schwarzburg-Rudolstadt [Prince] (1736-1766; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 69.
- Friele, Herman (1838-1921; Norway)
 H. Broch, 1954. Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [Friele: pp. 92-94; portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 212.
 Trew, 1987: 77.
- Frierson, Lorraine Screven (1861-1933; U.S.A.)
 J. K. Strecker, 1929. Lorraine Screven Frierson, a southern conchologist. Contributions from Baylor University Museum 21: 1-12, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
 R. I. Johnson, 1972. Illustrations of all of the mollusks described by Lorraine Screven Frierson. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3(41): 137-173, incl. pls. 22-32.
 Abbott, 1973: 102.
 M. V. Vidrine & K. B. Schwartz, 1978. Lorraine Screven Frierson – naturalist. Louisiana Renaissance 1(2): 8-9, 35-36 [biography, portrait].
 Norwood, 1997: 396 [erroneously states that he was a woman].
 Dance, 1986: 212.

- Frimpuhl, Carl H. (****-****; Denmark)
Trew, 1990: 73 [collection sold in 1860].
- Fritsch, A; see Fric, A.
- Fritsch, Gustav Theodor (1838-****; Germany)
Barnard, 1965: 13.
Fouché, 1995: 23.
- Fritsch, Karl von (1874-1906; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1906. Gestorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(2): 120.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 150.
Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Frizzell, Don Leslie (1906-1972; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 102.
J. W. Koenig, 1975. Memorial to Don L. Frizzell 1906-1972. Geological Society of America Memorials 4: 58-71 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Lamas, 1981b: 26.
- Frolenko, Ludmila N. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Frolov, Andrey Viktorovich (1960-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Frömming, Ewald (1899-1960; Germany)
W. Reichmuth, 1961. Ewald Frömming (11.8.1899 – 19.9.1960). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 90(1-3): 121-130 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 32.
Kiss, 1985: 36.
Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 184-185, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Frost, Eugenia M. (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
- Frost, Faye Hibbard (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 541; 1987: 46.
- Frost, Ian Gordon (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Frühstorfer, Hans (1866-1922; Germany/China)
Zilch, 1967: 32.
- T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (56) Hans Frühstorfer.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(1): 19-20 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 183.
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Fry, Elisabeth [née Gurney] (1779-1845; U.K.)
K. T. Menke, 1846. Nekrolog [E. G. Fry]. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 3: 80.
F. DeHaan, 2004. Fry (née Gurney), Elizabeth. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 21: 92-95 [portrait].
- Fry, J. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 41.
- Fryer, Joseph Harrison (1777-1855; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 238.
Trew, 1990: 73.
H. S. Torrens, 1995. Joseph Harrison Fryer (1777-1855): geologist and mining engineer, in England 1803-1825 and South America 1826-1828. A study in 'failure'. Pp. 29-46, in: M. M. Lopes & S. F. Figueirôa, eds., Geological sciences in Latin America: scientific relations and exchanges. INHIGEO, iv + 402 pp. [reprinted as pp. XI: 29-46; in H. S. Torrens, 2002, The practice of British geology, 1750-1850. Aldershot, Hampshire, Great Britain: Ashgate, various pagination].
- Fuchs, Anton (1878-1942; Austria)
Ä. Edlauer, 1943. Anton Fuchs. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(2-3): 130-131 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Fuchs, Lorenz (****-1899; Austria/China)
V. Gredler, 1900. Nekrolog. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 32(3-4): 62.
- Fuchs, Theodor (1842-1925; Hungary/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 396.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 151.
Trew, 1990: 73.
- Fucini, Alberto (1864-1941; Italy)
G. M. Patané, 1942 ["1941"]. Prof. Alberto Fucini. Bollettino della Sedute della Accademia Gioenia di Scienze Naturali in

- Catania (ser. 3) 18: 41-54 [bibliography, portrait].
- Fuente y Sell, Luis Sánchez de (1901-****; Cuba)
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 339-340 [portrait].
- Fuess, Thomas (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 46.
- Fujita, Tsunenobu (19**-2000; Japan)
T. Okutani, 2001. [Words of condolence to the late Mr. T. Fujita.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(1-2): 1 [in Japanese].
T. Okutani, 2001. [Biography and scientific contributions of the late Mr. T. Fujita.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(1-2): 1-5 [in Japanese] [biography, bibliography].
- Fuldner, Celia Redmond (1900-1988; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1988. Celia Redmond Fuldner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 308: 2.
- Fuldner, Mansfield Charles (1901-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
- Fulginiti, William G. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 542.
- Fuligny-Rochechouart, de [Comtesse] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 136-137.
- Fülleborn, Friedrich (1866-1933; Germany)
B. Verdcourt, 1990. Collectors in East Africa – 14. F. Fülleborn. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 113: 275-276 [biography].
- Fuller, Charles B. (****-1893; U.S.A.)
H. W. Winkley, 1893. Charles B. Fuller. *The Nautilus* 7(5): 58.
Martin, 1995: 30.
- Fuller, Samuel Liberty Harvey (1942-2001; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 276; 1987: 46.
A.M. Hamilton, 2001. Fascination with mollusks led to brilliant career. *Hartford Courant* (Connecticut), Oct. 7, 2001: H2 [portrait].
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Samuel Liberty Harvey Fuller (1942-2001): a biographical sketch and his works on malacology. *The Nautilus* 116(4): 132-137 [biblio., list of taxa, portrait].
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Samuel Liberty Harvey Fuller (1942-2001). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(82): 212.
- Fullington, Richard Wayne (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 46.
- Fulton, Hugh Coomber (1861-1942; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 719, 721, 726.
Cleevely, 1983: 123.
R. Winckworth, 1942. Hugh Coomber Fulton. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 126.
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [Hugh C. Fulton]. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 68.
A. E. Salisbury, 1943. H. C. Fulton (1861-1942). *Journal of Conchology* 22(1): 2-3.
W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
Barnard, 1965: 13.
Dance, 1986: 212, pl. 31d [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
Fouché, 1995: 23.
Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Funato, Kiyomatsu [also known as Sekihara, K.] (fl. 1900s; Japan)
T. Kuroda, translated and with an introduction by P. Callomon, 2003. Yoichiro Hirase, the great collector of Japanese land mollusks, and the collectors who helped him. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 7-14 [portrait].
- Furtado, Francisco d'Arruda (1854-1887; Portugal-Azores)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 120-121.
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 111-113, pl. [2].
A. M. de Frias Martins, 1989. Arruda Furtado na malacologia acoriana. *Açoreana* 7(1): 9-16 [bibliography, portrait].
L. M. Arruda, 1994. *Comentários e notas à obra científica de Arruda Furtado*. Pp. 353-

- 376, in: Anonymous, ed., Professor Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão (1914-1992). Lisbon: Museu Nacional de História Natural, Museu e Laboratório Zoológico e Antropológico (Museu Bocage), 383 pp. [annotated bibliography, portrait].
- Furtwangler, Mary Lee (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 46-47.
- Fuselier, Gary Dwayne (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Fuss, Karl (1817-1874; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 396.
- Gabaev, D. D. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 13.
- Gabb, William More (1839-1878; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1878. Scientific news [Gabb obituary]. *American Naturalist* 12(7): 494-495.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 95 [short obituary].
Merrill, 1906: 515, 697 [portrait].
W. H. Dall, 1909. Biographical memoir of William More Gabb, 1839-1878. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 6: 345-361, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
R. B. Stewart, 1926. Gabb's California fossil type collection. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 78: 287-447, pls. 20-32.
R. B. Stewart, 1930. Gabb's California Cretaceous and Tertiary type lamellibranchs. *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Special Publication* 3: 314 pp., 17 pls.
E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Gabb: p. 639].
Harris, 1937: 449-450.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 152.
Chardon, 1949: 208.
Ewan, 1955: 49.
Abbott, 1973: 102-103.
Cleevely, 1983: 123-124.
Tozer, 1984: 44, 46 [portrait]
- D. K. Wetherbee, 1987. History of the early Hispaniolan malacology. Pp. 71-89, in: D. K. Wetherbee & W. J. Clench, *Catalog of the terrestrial and fluviatile mollusk fauna of Hispaniola*, and an history of early Hispaniolan malacology. Shelburne, Massachusetts: priv. publ., v + 89 pp. [Gabb: pp. 86-88].
- E. V. Coan & A. E. Bogan, 1988. The Recent invertebrate taxa described by William More Gabb, 1839-1878. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 140(1): 273-284.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 56, portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 19, 42.
- E. N. Shor, 1999. Gabb, William More. *American National Biography* 8: 593-594.
- R. L. Squires, 1999. William More Gabb: first paleontologist of the California Geological Survey. *California Geology* 52(4): 11-14.
- D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Gabb: pp. 256-257, portrait].
- Gabelish, Tony (1931-****; Australia)
E. G. Leehman, 1980. Tony Gabelish of Western Australia. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Gabriel, Charles John (1879-1963; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346, pl. 47; 1927b: 151, pl. 19 [portrait].
F. S. Colliver, 1947. Bibliography of Charles J. Gabriel. *The Victorian Naturalist* (Melbourne) 63(9): 199-201.
J. H. MacPherson, 1957. Pioneering in conchology. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 12(6): 173-175.
Anonymous, 1963. Obituary. Charles John Gabriel, 1879-1963. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 11(42): 8.
J. H. MacPherson, 1963. Charles Joseph [sic] Gabriel, 1879-1963. *Journal of the*

- Malacological Society of Australia 1(7): 3-6 [bibliography, portrait].
- D. Heppell, 1966. Obituary. Charles John Gabriel, 1879-1963. *Journal of Conchology* 26(1): 75-76, pl. 5 [portrait].
- B. J. Smith & J. H. Black, 1969. Biographies, combined bibliography and new names list of John Henry Gatliff (1848-1935) and Charles John Gabriel (1879-1963). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 12: 32-47.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Gabrielli, Ludwig (19**-****; Germany)
- Gage, Evelyn (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(10): 5 [portrait] [reprinted HMS Bulletin, November 2001: 5-6].
- Gage, John D. (1940-****; U.K.)
- Gage, Reginald Percy (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 277; 1987: 47.
- Gagliani, Angelina Pastorello (1943-1994; Italy)
- F. Ghisotti, 1994. In Memoriam, Angelina Pastorello Gagliani. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 12(10-12): 113.
- F. Ghisotti, 1994. Numero dedicato alla memoria di Angelina Pastorello Gagliani. *Bollettino Malacologico* 30(5-9): i-iii (portrait, bibliography)
- I. Nofroni, 1995 ["1994"]. Angela Gagliani, Bologna 19.5.1943 – Roma 27.7.1994. *Notiziario C.I.S.Ma., Bollettino del Centro Italiano di Studi Malacologici* 16: 1-4 [bibliography].
- S. Palazzi, 1995. In memoria di Angelina Pastorello Gagliani (1943-1994), malacologia. *Il Naturalista Siciliano* (ser. 4) 19(1-2): 133-138 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Gagnebin, Abraham (1707-1800; Switzerland)
- M. S. Jacquat, 2002. Une page régionale d'histoire des sciences relue récemment. 3. Abraham Gagnebin (1707-1800) et son cabinet de curiosités à La Ferrière. *Bulletin de la Société Neuchâteloise des Sciences Naturelles* (Neuchâtel) 123: 23-26 [portrait].
- Gaillard, Jean Maurice (19**-****; France)
- Gaillardot, Charles [M.D.] (1814-1883; France/Egypt)
- Gaimard, Joseph Paul (1793-1858; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 193-194.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333 [*Astrolabe*].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346 [as "C. J. Gabriel"]; 1927b: 151.
- A. Pruvot-Fol, 1934. Les opisthobranches de Quoy et Gaimard. *Archives de Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris* (ser. 6) 11: 13-92, pl.1.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 184.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 185-187.
- B. Wilson, 1977. Quoy and Gaimard; two early malacologists in southern Australia 150 years ago. *Australian Shell News* 17: 1-2.
- Dance, 1986: 134, 212.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 85.
- Trew, 1990: 82 [under Quoy].
- Kohn, 1992: 253-254.
- R. M. Emberson, 1992. Tentative dates of publication of the Zoology plates of Dumont d'Urville's *Voyage au Pol Sud*, with particular reference to the Coleoptera. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 251-260.
- Fouché, 1995: 48.
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 131.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Gaimard: p. 368].
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 94 [collation of *Uranie et Physicienne*].

- Gaines, Marshall R. [Reverend] (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
 P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 153: 1-6 [Gaines: p. 3].
- Gainey, Louis F. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gale, Hoyt Rodney (1904-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gale, William Francis (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 278; 1987: 47.
- Galkin, Yuri Ivanovich (1923-2001; Russia)
 A. P. Alekseeva et al., 2003. Yuri I. Galkin (1923-2001). Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 7: 162-167 [portrait; bibliography; in Russian].
 Egorov, 2004: 13-14.
- Gallegos, José Maria (18**-19**; Mexico)
- Gallenstein, Hans Taurer Ritter von (1846-1927; Austria) [nephew of M. v. Gallenstein]
 Sturany, 1901: 396-397.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 153.
- Gallenstein, Meinrad von (1811-1872; Austria) [uncle of H. Gallenstein]
 Sturany, 1901: 397.
- Gallienne, John Taylor (1814-1868; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 73.
- Galtsoff, Paul Simon (1887-1979; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1966. Honored guests. Proceedings, National Shellfisheries Association 56: iii, portrait.
 Abbott, 1973: 278-279; 1987: 155.
 Carriker, 2004: 18, 48-51, 77, 86-87 [portraits].
 M. Lyons, 2004. Pioneering shellfish biologists series. Paul S. Galtsoff. National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter August 2004: 10-12 [portrait].
- Ganelin, Viktor Gdal'evich (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Ganong, William Francis (1864-1941; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 103.
 E. Cittadino, 1997. Ganong, William Francis. Pp. 299-301, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Garat, Rafael (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Garbar, Aleksandr Vassilievich (1973-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Garbar, Diana Anatolievna (1978-****; Ukraine) [spouse of A. V. Gabar]
 Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Garcia, Emilio Fabian (1939-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 279; 1987: 47.
- García Caballero, Rodrigo (1970/1971-2002; Spain)
 Anonymous, 2002. Necrológica de Rodrigo García Caballero. Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología 38: 38 [bibliography, portrait].
- García-Cubas y Gutiérrez, Antonio Salvador (1929-2001; Mexico)
 M. Reguero, 2004. Dr. Antonio García-Cubas: semblanza de vida y homenaje a su memoria. Resúmenes, IX Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Mérida, Yucatán, México: 131-133.
- García-Gómez, José Carlos (19**-****; Spain)
- García San Nicolás, Emilia (1915-1999; Spain)
 B. Fernandez Ruiz, 2000. Emilia García San Nicolás 1915-1999. Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural, Actas 97: 127-129.
- García Talavera, Francisco (19**-****; Spain)
- Gardiner, Alan Poole (1871-1951; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Obituary. A. P. Gardiner, 1871-1951. Journal of Conchology 23(8): 285-286.
 Killeen, 1998: 384.
- Gardiner, Anna Stratton (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gardiner, John Stanley (1872-1946; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 722, 725, 726.

- Anonymous, 1946. Obituary: Prof J. S. Gardiner. *The Times* (London), March 2, 1946.
- Anonymous, 1946. Dr J. S. Gardiner, F.R.S. *The Times* (London), March 16, 1946.
- Cleevely, 1983: 124.
- Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
- Gardner, Julia Anna (1882-1960; U.S.A.)
- J. Gardner, 1940. Notes on travel and life. *The Johns Hopkins Alumni Magazine* 28(2): 37-42.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 81 [1961].
- H. S. Ladd, 1962. Memorial to Julia Anna Gardner (1882-1960). *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1960*: 87-92, pl. 6 [portrait, bibliography].
- D. Wilson, 1962. Julia Anna Gardner, 1882-1960. *The Nautilus* 75(3): 122-123.
- Abbott, 1973: 103.
- J. H. Wallace, 1979. Women in the Survey. *Geotimes, News of the Earth Sciences* 24(3): 34.
- C. M. Nelson & M. E. Williams, 1980. Julia Anna Gardner. Pp. 260-262, in: B. Sicherman & C. H. Green, eds., *Notable American women*, vol. 4. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, xxiv + 773 pp.
- M. L. Aldrich, 1982. Women in paleontology in the United States 1840-1862. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 14-22.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- Cleevely, 1983: 125.
- Anonymous, 1988. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. *Julia Anna Gardner (1882-1960). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 21(3): 120 [portrait].
- D. Lipscomb, 1995. Women in systematics. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 26: 323-341 [Gardner: p. 335].
- Dutro, 2004: 179 [portrait].
- Gardner, Sandra M. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Gargotta, Antonio M. & Teresa (****-****; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Garlick, [Mrs.] D. L. (****-1894; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1894. Mrs. D. L. Garlick *The Nautilus* 8(1): 12.
- Garlinghouse, Helen Matilda (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 47.
- Garney, William (1832-1881; U.K.)
- A. D. Davis, 1951. Garney's *Flora and fauna of Repton*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(1): 34-35.
- Garnot, Prosper (1794-1838; France)
- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 86.
- Fouché, 1995: 23.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Garrard, Tom A. (19**-****; Australia)
- I. Loch [undated]. T. A. Garrard – Publications; T. A. Garrard – New Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 2 + 3 pp.
- Garrett, Andrew (1823-1887; U.S.A./Society Islands)
- Anonymous, 1888. Obituary. – Mr. Andrew Garrett. *Journal of Conchology* 5(10): 317-318.
- Anonymous, 1887. [death of]. *The Conchologists' Exchange* 2(6): 81.
- E. V. Cooper, 1888. Andrew Garrett. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(7): 92-93.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122-124.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 58.
- W. S. Thomas, 1952. Hawaii's pioneer naturalist of the sea: Andrew Garrett. *Paradise of the Pacific (Honolulu)* 64(1): 18-20 [portrait].
- W. S. Thomas, 1954. King of shell collections – Pacific Ocean style. *Hawaiian Shell News* 2(12): 69-71 [reprinted *HMS Bulletin*, March 1998: 4-7; *Xerophora [Philadelphia, Pennsylvania]* 18(8), April 1999].
- F. M. Spoehr, 1963. White falcon: the house of Godeffroy and its commercial and scientific role in the Pacific. Palo Alto,

- California: Pacific Books, xiv + 120 + [10] pp. [Garrett: pp. 101-120].
Abbott, 1973: 103-104.
- W. S. Thomas, 1979. A biography of Andrew Garrett, early naturalist in Polynesia: part 1. *The Nautilus* 93(1): 15-28.
- W. J. Clench, 1979. A biography of Andrew Garrett, early naturalist in Polynesia: part 2. Catalogue of molluscan species and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 93(2-3): 96-102.
- Dance, 1986: 181-182, 212.
- Rehder, 1997: 68.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Garrison, Stephen Gilbert (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 279; 1987: 47.
- Garstang, Walter (1868-1949; U.K.)
A. C. Hardy, 1950. Walter Garstang. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 162(1): 99-105.
A. C. Hardy, 1950. Walter Garstang 1868-1949. *Journal du Conseil* 17(1): 7-12, 1 pl. [portrait].
A. C. Hardy, 1951. Walter Garstang, 1868-1949. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom* 29(3): 561-566, 1 pl. [portrait].
R. A. Baker & R. A. Bayliss, 1984. Walter Garstang (1868-1949): zoological pioneer and poet. *The Naturalist, Quarterly Journal of Natural History for the North of England* 109(969): 41-53 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Garton, David W. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 47-48.
- Gary, Nawona Adelle (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 279-280; 1987: 48.
- Gary, Roland Thacher (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 542.
- Garzón, Fernando Mañé (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 91.
- Gaschott, Otto (1899-1931; Germany)
Anonymous, 1931. Personalnotizen: Dr. Gaschott. *Allgemeine Fischerei-Zeitung* (Augsburg) 56 [“57”](20): 332.
H. N. Maier, 1931. Dem Gedenken an Regierungsrat Dr. O. Gaschott. *Allgemeine Fischerei-Zeitung* (Augsburg) 56 [“57”](22): 360-362 [partial bibliography, portrait].
K. Heinz, 1980. Kurze Biographie für die Pfalz. Pp. 543-685, in: O. Bischoff, et al., eds., *Das Grosse Pfalzbuch* [6th ed.]. Neustadt an der Weinstrasse: Pfälzische Verlagsanstalt. 728 pp. [Gaschott: p. 604].
Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 339-340, fig. 5 [portrait].
Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 507-508.
- Gascoigne, Thomas (****-****; U.K.)
D. Seaward, 2001. Tom Gascoigne – an appreciation. *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 157: 28.
- Gaskell, Roger (1846-1912; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 169.
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Gaskin, J. Calcott (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Gaskoin, John Samuel [M.D.] (1790-1858; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: John Samuel Gaskoin]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xxxi-xxxii.
Melvill, 1890: 215-216.
Dean, 1936: 242.
P. F. Lingwood & N. F. McMillan, 1981. The conchologist John Samuel Gaskoin (1790-1858) – his life, work and collections. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 347-258 [portrait, bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 212.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 132.
- Gassies, Jean Baptiste (1816-1883; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 101-102.
Smith, 1906: 716, 727.
A. W. Stelfox, 1922. Report on the Gassies collection of *Pisidia* in the Musée d’Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(1): 54-57.
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse *Pisidium*collecties.

- Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 210: 1325-1331.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gasull Martínez, Luis [Lluís] (1917-1982; Spain)
- Anonymous, 1982. Luis Gasull Martínez (1918-1982). *Bolletí de la Societat d'Història Natural de les Balears (Palma de Mallorca)* 26: 7-12 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163-164.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gates, Kally Callen (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 48.
- Gatliff, John Henry (1848-1935; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346, pl. 48; 1927b: 151, pl. 20 [portrait].
- C. J. Gabriel, 1935. John Henry Gatliff. *The Victorian Naturalist* 52: 117-118 [portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1936. John Henry Gatliff. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 28.
- F. S. Colliver, 1948. Bibliography of J. H. Gatliff. *The Victorian Naturalist (Melbourne)* 64(12): 247-250.
- J. H. MacPherson, 1957. Pioneering in conchology. *The Australian Museum Magazine* 12(6): 173-175 [portrait].
- B. J. Smith & J. H. Black, 1969. Biographies, combined bibliography and new names list of John Henry Gatliff (1848-1935) and Charles John Gabriel (1879-1963). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 12: 32-47.
- Trew, 1990: 73.
- Black, 1998: 11.
- Gatti, José Francisco (****-****; Uruguay)
- Anonymous, ["1998"] 2000. José Francisco Gatti. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(74-75): 90.
- Gaudichaud-Beaupré, Charles (1789-1854; France)
- Smith, 1906: 707.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 187-190.
- Papavero, 1971: 124-127.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Lamas, 1981a: 21.
- Dance, 1986: 98, 134, 212.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 87.
- Gaudion, Henri (1828-1902; France)
- H. Fischer, (1903). Nécrologie. H. Gaudion. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 91-92.
- A. Vayssière, 1904 ["1903"]. Notice biographique sur Henri Gaudion (1828-1902). *Annales du Musée de Marseille* 8: 11-16, pl. [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gaudry, Albert (1827-1908; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1909. Nécrologie. Albert Gaudry. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 57(3): 274-278.
- Gaumer, George F. (18**-****; ****)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Gaumer, Thomas Frederick (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48.
- Gaunt, Lois M. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48, 155.
- Gaussoin, Eugene (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- Gavrilova, Vera Alexandrovna (1943-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Gay, Claudio [Claude] (1800-1873; France/Chile)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131 [one sentence obituary].
- J. Arechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Gay: pp. 497-498, portrait].
- Porter, 1926: 28-29, 31-32.
- C. Stuardo Ortiz, 1960. Historia física y política de Chile de Don Claudio Gay: índices alfabéticos de la botánica y de la zoología. *Publicaciones del Centro de Estudios Entomológicos (Universidad de Chile)* 3: 298-359.
- Papavero, 1971: 148-149.
- G. M. Glaser, 1974. En el centenario del fallecimiento de don Claudio Gay. *Museo Nacional de Historia Natural (Chile), Bulletin* 33: 7-8, 1 pl. [portrait].

- Lamas, 1981a: 21.
- Gaylord, Joseph S. (****-1956?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover [1957].
- Geale, Robert Furley (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 73; 1993: 79.
- Gebauer, Johann Jacob (****-1819; Germany)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 35. Gebauer's *Verzeichniss*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 174.
A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Gebauer: pp. 284-285].
Kohn, 1992: 144-145.
- Gebhardt, Antal (1887-1972; Hungary)
A. Vass, 1973. Dr. Gebhardt Antal 1887-1972. Soosiana 1: 9-10.
- Geczy, Barnabas (1925-****; Hungary)
M. Kazmer, 1995. Professor Barnabas Geczy: a bibliography of his works from 1951 to 1995. Hantkeniana, Contributions of the Department of Palaeontology, Eötvös University (Budapest) 1: 3-11.
- Geer, G. de (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 212.
- Geerts, Sipke Johannes (1916-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 91.
- Gegenbaur, Carl (1826-1903; Germany)
C. Gegenbaur, 1901. Erlebtes und Erstrebtes [autobiography]. Leipzig: Wilhelm Engelmann, 114 pp.
H. F. G., 1904. Carl Gegenbaur. 1826-1903. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 75(3): 309-312.
Ad. Kemna, 1904 [“1903”]. La vie et l’oeuvre de Carl Gegenbaur, notice biographique. Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique et Malacologique de Belgique 38: iii-xxiv.
Goldschmidt, 1956: 40-48; 1960: 42-43.
L. K. Nyhart, 2002. Learning from history: morphology’s challenges in Germany ca. 1900. Journal of Morphology 252(1): 2-14 [portrait].
- R. Fröber, 2003. The anatomical collection in Jena and the influence of Carl Gegenbaur. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 148-161.
- M. Ghiselin, 2003. Carl Gegenbaur versus Anton Dohrn. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 142-147.
- U. Hoßfeld & L. Olsson, 2003. The history of comparative anatomy in Jena – an overview. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 109-126.
- U. Hoßfeld, et al., 2003. Carl Gegenbaur (1826-1903) and his influence on the development of evolutionary morphology. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 105-108 [portrait].
- M. D. Laubichler, 2003. Carl Gegenbaur (1826-1903): integrating comparative anatomy and embryology. Journal of Experimental Zoology, Series B, Molecular Development & Evolution 302: 23-31 [biography, portrait].
- M. Laubichler & J. Maienschein, 2003. Ontogeny, anatomy, and the problem of homology: Carl Gegenbaur and the American tradition of cell lineage studies. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 194-203.
- L. Nyhart, 2003. The importance of the “Gegenbaur School” for German morphology. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 162-173.
- Geinitz, Hans Bruno (1814-1900; Germany)
Anonymous, 1900. Professor Hans Bruno Geinitz. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 7(10): 447-478.
G. J. Hinde, 1900. Obituary. Geheimrath Professor Dr. Geinitz. Geological Magazine (ser. 4) 7(3): 143-144.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 157.
H. Prescher, 1969. Das Elbthalgebirge in Sachsen (1871-1875) von Hanns Bruno Geinitz und seine Entstehungsgeschichte. Abhandlungen des Staatlichen Museums für Mineralogie und Geologie zu Dresden 13: 139-150.
Cleevely, 1983: 126.
H. Prescher, 1983. Der Briefwechsel von Hanns Bruno Geinitz und die Problematik seiner Erschließung. Zeitschrift für

- geologische Wissenschaften, Berlin 11(12): 1491-1500. [portrait].
- Geis, Harold (****-1989; U.S.A.)
H. Odé, 1989. In memoriam: Harold Geis. *Texas Conchologist* 26(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
- Geisel, Kurt (1918/19-1980; Israel)
S. Tsuriel, 1980. In memoriam Kurt Geisel. *Levantina* 27: 318 [biography, list of publications].
D. Peled, 1980. [In memoriam Kurt Geisel]. *Levantina* 27: 319 [in Hebrew].
- Gemmellaro, Carlo (1787-1866; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 157-158.
P. Piani, 1975. Malacologi Italiani illustri: Carlo Gemmellaro. *Conchiglie* 11(11-12): 252-253 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Gemmellaro, Gaetano Giorgio (1832-1904; Italy)
C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Elogio accademico del professor cavalier Giorgio Gemellaro, letto all'Accademia Gioenia di Scienze naturali, nella seduta straordinaria del di 2 December 1868, dal dottore Andrea Aradas. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(4): 142-143.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 158.
Cleevely, 1983: 126.
- Genegen, Sara Aletta van (c. 1750-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 92.
- Genes, Fraser de (1852-1938; France)
- Gentil de la Galaisière, Guillaume Joseph Hyacinthe Jean Baptiste le (1725-1792; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 205.
- Geoffroy, Claude-Joseph (1685-1752; France) [uncle of E.-L. Geoffroy]
Argenville, 1742: 207-208.
E. Lamy, 1929. Deux conchyliologistes française du XVIII^e Siècle: les Geoffroy oncle et neveu. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 129-132.
Lamy, 1931: 24.
- Geoffroy, Etienne-Louis (1725-1810; France) [nephew of C.-J. Geoffroy]
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 188-189.
- Swainson, 1840: 197.
- Porro, 1841: 71 [as "Stefano Luigi"].
- E. Lamy, 1929. Deux conchyliologistes française du XVIII^e Siècle: les Geoffroy oncle et neveu. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 73(2): 129-132.
- Lamy, 1931: 25.
Traité sommaire des coquilles, tant fluviatiles que terrestres, qui se trouvent aux environs de Paris, 1767 – Rejected by ICZN *Opinion* 362 (1955).
Damkaer, 2002: 54-55 [portrait].
- Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, Étienne (1772-1844; France)
Swainson, 1834: 87; 1840: 197-199.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 159.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 87-88.
- George, Edward Sanderson (1801-1830; U.K.)
Jackson, 1945: 5.
- George, Patricia Anne (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 542; 1987: 48.
- Gerasimov, Petr Alexandrovich (1906-1998; Russia)
Egorov, 1998: 15.
- Gerasimova, Aleksandra Vladimirovna (1966-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Gerberich, Andrew George (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 48.
- Géret, Paul (1863-1925; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1925. Nécrologie. Paul Géret (1863-1925). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(1): 76-77.
Dance, 1986: 183.
Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Gerhardt, Mia Irene (1918-1988; Netherlands)
J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1988. In memoriam Mevr. Dr. M. I. Gerhardt (1918-1988). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 479-481.
- Gerlach, Carl (1843-1913; Germany)
A. Knoblauch, 1914. Carl Gerlach. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 44(4): 278-282, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 32.

- Gerlache de Gomery, Adrien de (1866-1934; Belgium)
- Germain, Louis (1878-1942; France)
 E. Fischer-Piette, 1947. Nécrologie. Louis Germain. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 87(3): 85-95 [list of taxa].
 C. Levêque, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Louis Germain. *Achatina* 4: 69-77.
 Métivier, 1982: 18.
 Duchamps, 1999: 10, fig. 42 [portrait].
- Germer, Dorothy Stephanie (1921-1999; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 280; 1987: 48.
 M. Werner, 1999. Dorothy Germer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 352: 2.
- Germer, John R. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 542; 1987: 48.
- Germon, Raye N. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 174, 178, 185.
 Anonymous, 1999. Raye Germon, life after IZ. *No Bones Newsletter*, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution 13(9): 1, 4 [portrait].
- Gersaint, Edme François (****-1750; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162.
 E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235 [Gersaint: pp. 228-229].
 Lamy, 1931: 34-35.
 Dance, 1976: 45; 1986: 39.
 E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Gersch, Manfred (1909-1981; Germany)
 P. Karlson, 1983. Manfred Gersch (12.8.1909 bis 4.2.1981). *Verhandlungen der deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft* 76: 339-340 [portrait].
- Gervais, Paul François Louis (1816-1879; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 28(1): 105-106.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 160.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 127.
 Damkaer, 2002: 249-251 [portrait].
- Gesner, Jean (1709-1790; Switzerland)
 Argenville, 1742: 220-221; 1757: 160.
 Dance, 1986: 185
- Gessner [Gesner], Konrad [Conrad] (1516-1565; Switzerland)
 Argenville, 1742: 13-14; 1757: 160.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 125-126.
 Swainson, 1834: 14; 1840: 199-200.
 Capellini, 1902: 92.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 161.
 Edwards, 1967: 21.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 60-61.
 C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., *Malacologische Opstellen*. Rotterdam. 48 pp., 30 pls.
 E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(5-8): 153-168.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 127.
 E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. VI. Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni. Nota bibliografica. *Bollettino Malacologico* 20(5-8): 175-186.
 Dance, 1986: 12-13, 18.
 S. Schmitz, 1987. Conrad Gesner. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 19(1-2): 44-48.
 Turner, 1998: 9.
 S. J. Gould, 1999. Bacon, brought home. *Natural History* 108(5): 28-33, 72-78.
 C. M. Pyle, 2000. Conrad Gessner on the spelling of his name. *Archives of Natural History* 27(2): 175-185.
 Damkaer, 2002: 15-16 [portrait].
 J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenswissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Gessner: p. 173].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 134.

- Note: *Historiae animalium lib. IV qui est de piscium & aquatiliu animantium natura* (1553) available on-line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=x533721635
- Note: *De omni rerum fossilium genere, gemmis, lapidibus, metallis, et huiusmodi* (1566) available on-line at:
http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/colсутa_libro.asp?ref=x532239260
- Gestro, Raffaello (1845-1936; Italy)
- Gettleman, Jacob Joseph (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 280-281; 1987: 48.
- Getz, Dorothy (1896?-1987; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1987. Dr. Dorothy Getz. Hawaiian Shell News 35(7): 2.
- Geve, Nicolaus Georg (****-****; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
 Dance, 1986: 49-50
- Gevers, Aarnout Pauluszoon (1714-1788; Netherlands) [brother of Abraham Pauluszoon Gevers]
 Engel, 1976: 94.
- Gevers, Abraham Pauluszoon (1712-1780; Netherlands)
 H. C. H. Moquette, 1911. Gevers (Abraham Pauluszoon). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 934.
 Dance, 1986: 57.
 Engel, 1986: 94.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 135.
- Geyer, David (1855-1932; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1925. David Geyer zum 70. Geburtstag! Archiv für Molluskenkunde 57(5-6): 161.
 D. Geyer, 1925. [autobiography]. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 57(5-6): 162-170, pl. 4 [biography, portrait].
 H. Schwenkel, 1932. Nachrufe. Dr. h.c. David Geyer. Jahreshefte des Vereins für vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg 88: xxix-xxxiii [biography, portrait].
 H. Wägele, 1932. Verzeichnis der wissenschaftlichen Arbeiten von Dr. rer. nat. h.c. David Geyer. Jahreshefte des Vereins für vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg 88: xxxiii-xxxvii [bibliography].
- H. Wägele, 1933. David Geyer. Geb. 6. Nov. 1855, gest. 6. Nov. 1932. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 65(2): 70-84, pl. 2 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. Wagner, 1933. Dr. h.c. David Geyer. Aus der Heimat, Naturwissenschaftliche Monatsschrift 46(1): 1-3, pls. 1-2 [portraits].
- W. Wenz, 1933. David Geyer. Paläontologische Zeitschrift 15(2-3): 196-200 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 161.
- Kiss, 1980: 82.
 Cleevely, 1983: 128.
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 270, 272, pl. 1 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 212.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gheijn, Jacob (Jacques) de (1596-1644; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 95.
- Ghiesbreght, August B. (1810-1893; Belgium)
 Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
 Papavero, 1971: 176-178.
- Ghijssels, Johannes (****-1785?; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 95.
- Ghiselin, Michael Tenant (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 281; 1987: 48.
 R. Stein, 1986. How the geniuses spent the money – Michael Ghiselin, marine biologist. San Francisco Chronicle, August 6, 1986: 13, 15.
- Ghisotti, Fernando (19**-****; Italy)
 E. R. Cross, 1968. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 16(2): 7 [portraits].
 L. Raybaudi Massilia, 1992. Dr. Fernando Ghisotti. World Shells 2: 67 [portrait].
 P. Piani, 2001. [dedication of volume]. Bollettino Malacologico 37(2): [i-iii] [portrait].
 G. Buzzurro, 2004. L'angolo delle interviste. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società

- Italiana di Malacologia] 22(5-8): 52-57 [portrait].
- Gianni, Fulvo (19**-****; Italy)
- Giannuzzi-Savelli, Riccardo (1945-****; Italy)
- Giard, Alfred (1846-1908; France)
H. Fischer, 1909. Nécrologie. Alfred Giard. Journal de Conchyliologie 56(4): 294-301 [portrait, bibliography].
Duchamps, 1999: 10, fig. 43 [portrait].
- Giart, Alfred Matieu (1846-1908; France)
Duchamps, 1982: 38-39.
- Gibbes, Lewis Reeve (1810-1894; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 104.
- Gibbons, John Stephen (1851-1936/1937; U.K./South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 41-42.
B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 5. J. S. Gibbons. The Conchologists' Newsletter 79: 344-348 [biography].
Dance, 1986: 212.
Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73.
- Gibbons, Mary C. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Gary Gerard (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 281; 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Richard Charles (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gibson, Thomas (1795-****; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 24. Thomas Gibson. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90 [On the land and freshwater shells of Great Britain].
- Gibson, Thomas George (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 281-282; 1987: 49.
- Gibsone, George (1762-****; U.K.)
R. Welford, 1895. George Gibsone, painter of "Gibsone's Conches." Men of mark 'twixt Tyne and Tweed. London: Walter Scott, 3 vols. [Gibsone: vol. 2].
C. Pettitt, 1990. Gibsone's conches. The Conchologists' Newsletter 114: 317.
- L. Jessop, 1996. George Gibsone and his conches. Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumbria, Hancock Museum (Newcastle upon Tyne) 57(1): 5-12, including 3 pls.
- Gibson-Smith, Jack (19**-****; Venezuela/U.K.)
- Gifford, Edward Winslow (1887-1959; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 104.
Smith, 1974: 8.
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 430, portrait].
- Gilbert, Laura (1885-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Gilbert, Mary Ann [née Beecher] (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilbert, William Henry (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilchrist, John Dow Fischer (1866-1924; South Africa)
K. H. Barnard, 1927. [Obituary: John Dow Fischer Gilchrist]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 83-85.
Barnard, 1965: 13.
Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Giles, Callum (1909-1983; South Africa)
- Giles, Elizabeth C. [Betty] (1907-1988; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1988. Deceased. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 223: 12.
Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Gill, E. L. (1877-1956; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 42.
- Gill, Edmund Dwen (1908-1986; Australia)
Anonymous, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. Edmund D. Gill, B.A., B.D., F.G.S. Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] 12(46): [VI] [portrait].
S. Boyd, 1986. Edmund D. Gill 1908-1986. Australian Shell News 56: 6.
- Gill, Martin H. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gill, Theodore Nicholas (1837-1914; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 179.

- Anonymous, 1904. Gill, Theodore Nicholas. National Cyclopaedia of American Biography 12: 376-377.
- W. H. Dall, 1916. Biographical memoir of Theodore Nicholas Gill 1837-1914. National Academy of Sciences 8: 313-343, portrait.
- W. H. Dall, 1917. Theodore Nicholas Gill. Smithsonian Report for 1916: 579-586, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 163.
- E. N. Shor, 1972. Gill, Theodore Thomas. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 5: 406-407.
- Abbott, 1973: 104.
- W. A. Deiss, 1997. Gill, Theodore Nicholas. Pp. 304-305, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 32, 96, pl. [13].
- E. N. Shor, 1999. Gill, Theodore Nicholas. American National Biography 9: 34-35.
- Gillard, Colin (1935-2003; U.K.)
- T. Smith, 2004. Obituary: Colin Gillard, BA, Cert Ed., 1935-2003. Journal of Conchology 38(2): 192-193 [portrait].
- Gille, A. (1846-1919; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1920. Nécrologie. M. A. Gille. Journal de Conchyliologie 64(4): 344.
- Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Gilles d'Albi, Pierre [Gyllius Petrus Albiensis] (1489-1555; France/Italy)
- E.-T. Hamy, 1900. Le père de la zoologie française. Pierre Gilles, d'Albi. Nouvelles Archives du Muséum, Paris (ser. 4) 2: 1-24.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Gilles: pp. 168-170].
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento. Bollettino Malacologico 19(1-4): 99-103.
- Gillet, Suzette (1893-1988; France)
- J.-C. Gall, 1988. Suzette Gillet 1893-1988. Géochronique (Paris) 27: 24.
- Gillies, Thomas Bannatyne [Justice] (1828-1889; New Zealand)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Gillinger, Donna Marie [Nikki] (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 49.
- Gillis, Harriette (****-1958; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1958. Mrs. A. W. Gillis. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 180: 5.
- Gilmore, Howard (****-1953?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover [1954].
- Gilmore, Ralph John (1885-1947; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 104-105.
- Gilmour, Thomas Henry Johnstone (1936-****; U.K./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 282; 1987: 49.
- Gilpin-Brown, John Bernard (1928-1987; U.K.)
- M. Nixon, 1988. Obituaries. John Bernard Gilpin-Brown (1923-1987). Cephalopod Newsletter 9: 31-32.
- Gilson, Gustave (1859-1944; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Gilson, Vital (****-****; Belgium)
- Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Ginanni, Francesco [Count] (1716-1765; Italy)
- Porro, 1841: 93-94 [death date mistakenly given as 1766].
- Ginanni, Giuseppe [Count] (1692-1753; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 171-172.
- Porro, 1841: 92-93.
- Note: *Testacei marittimi, paludosi e terrestri dell'Adriatico e del territorio di Ravenna* (1757) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Gingerich, Owen (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- C. Reed, 2003. The Copernicus Quest. Harvard Magazine 106(2): 44-47, 102-103 [portraits].
- Gioeni, Giuseppe [Chevalier] (1747-1822; Italy)

- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 202.
Dance, 1986: 67.
- Giordano, Ángel Antonio (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 100.
- Giorgi, G. (****-****; Italy)
Swainson, 1840: 200.
Dance, 1986: 212.
- Giovio, Paolo [Bishop of Nocera] (1483-1552; Italy)
E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(1-4): 99-103.
- Giraldes, Albino (****-1888; Portugal)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 99.
- Girard, Albert Arthur Alexandre (1860-1914; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 113-116.
- Girard, Charles Frédéric (1822-1895; France/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 105.
- Girardi, Elizabeth-Louise (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 542-543; 1987: 49.
- Girty, George Herbert (1869-1939; U.S.A.)
Cleevely, 1983: 129.
- Gislén, T. (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 212.
- Gistel, Johannes von Nepomuk Franz Xavier (1809-****; Germany)
T. Iredale, 1918. Gistel's molluscan generic names, 1848. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 35-37
- Gittenberger, Adriaan (1976-****; Netherlands) [son of E. Gittenberger]
- Gittenberger, Edmund [Eddie] (1943-****; Netherlands)
- Gitzels, W. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Giusti, Folco (19**-****; Italy)
F. Giusti, et al., 2004. The date of publication of "The Non-Marine Molluscs of the Maltese Islands." *Journal of Conchology* 38(4): 457-458.
- Glancy, Fred Francis (1895-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283-284; 1987: 49.
- Glancy, Joseph B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 79 [portrait].
- Gladenkov, Yuriy Borisovich (1933-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Glanville, [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 42.
Trew, 1987: 77.
- Glass, Charles Edward (1934-1998; U.S.A.)
L. Scheu, 1998. Charles Edward Glass. 1934-1998. *American Conchologist* 26(2): 3-4 [portrait].
- Glass, Leola Corey (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 49.
- Glauert, Ludwig (1879-1963; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 151.
- Glauser, Maurice (****-****; Switzerland)
Anonymous, 1990. Décès de Maurice Glauser. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 12(4): 2.
- Glazebrook, Sandra Ruth (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 50.
- Gleich, Hildegard (1912-2004; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60-61.
- Gleich, John George (****-****; U.S.A.)
S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Gleich: p. 64].
- Glenister, Brian Frederick (1928-****; Australia/ U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 543; 1987: 50.
J. T. Dutro, Jr., 2000. Presentation of the 2000 Gilbert Harris Award to Brian F. Glenister. *American Paleontologist* 8(4): 13.
- Glenn, Leonidas Chambers (1871-1951; U.S.A.)
- Glenn, Richard Dean (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 283; 1987: 50.
- Glennie, Edward Aubrey (1889-1980; U.K.)
P. E. Negus, 1980. Obituary [E. A. Glennie]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 258-259.

- Glibert, Maxime (1905-1984; Belgium)
 Cleevely, 1983: 130.
 A. V. Dhondt, 1985. Maxime Glibert (1905-1984). *Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde* 115 (Suppl. 1): 255-258 [bibliography].
- Glover, Thomas (1795-1887; U.K.)
 T. Rogers, 1887. Obituary. – Thomas Glover. *Journal of Conchology* 5(8): 231-233.
 Jackson, 1945: 9.
- Gloyne, Charles Papps (18**-1919; Jamaica)
 Trew, 1987: 77; 1990: 73 [collection sold in 1884].
- Glude, John Bryce [née Glud] (1918-2004; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 283-284; 1987: 50.
 K. Chew, 2002. Honored Life Member. John B. Glude. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(1): 1-2 [portrait].
 M. R. Carriker, 2005. In memoriam. John B. Glude, 1918-2004. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 24(1): 1-4 [portrait, bibliography].
- Glukhovskiy, Mikhail Abramovich (1946-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Glushankova, Maiya Alexeyevna (1936-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Gmelin, Johann Frederich (1748-1804; Germany) [nephew of J. G. Gmelin]
 Swainson, 1834: 73-74; 1840: 200-201.
 J. Hopkinson, 1907. Dates of publication of the separate parts of Gmelin's Edition (13th) of the 'Systema Naturae' of Linnaeus. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1907(49): 1035-1037.
 C. Apstein, 1916. Erscheinungsjahre von Gmelin (Linné), *Systema Naturae*, ed. 13. *Zoologischer Anzeiger* 47(1): 32.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 165.
 A. J. Kohn, 1966. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. III. The species described by Gmelin and Blumenbach in 1791. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 46(308): 73-102, pls. 1-3.
- St. Jean, 1972: 12.
 Dance, 1986: 212.
 A. M. Vollrath, 1987. Wer war Gmelin. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 19(3-4): 21-26 [portrait].
 A. R. Kabat & R. E. Petit, 1988. The two printings of J. F. Gmelin's *Systema Naturae*, 13th edition (1788-96). *The Nautilus* 102(4): 164-166.
 A.-M. Vollrath, 1988. Qui etait Gmelin? *Bulletin de la Societe Internationale de Conchyliologie (SIC)* 10(2): 5-9.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
 Kohn, 1992: 39-56.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Gmelin, Johann Georg (1709-1755; Germany) [uncle of J. F. Gmelin]
 A. M. Vollrath, 1987. Wer war Gmelin. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 19(3-4): 21-26.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Godeffroy, Johann Caesar (****-1885; Germany)
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- Godet, Paul (1836-1911; Switzerland)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. D^r P. Godet. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 358-360.
 H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101 [Godet: p. 101].
 Dance, 1986: 212.
 Trew, 1990: 73.
 Turner, 1998: 15-16.
 Duchamps, 1999: 10.
- Godfrey, _____ [Reverend] (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 42.
- Godfrey, Frank Kempson (****-****; Australia)
- Godfrey, K. (****-****; France)
- Godman, Frederick du Cane (1834-****; ****)
 Smith, 1906: 724, 728, 729.
 Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Godts, José Edouard (1923-****; Belgium/U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 284; 1987: 50.
- Godwin-Austen, Henry Haversham [Lieut. Col.] (1834-1923; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 715, 725, 728 [as "Goodwin"].
 Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 1(5): frontispiece [portrait; 1913].
 J. C. Melvill, 1924. Obituary notice: Lieut.-Col. H. H. Godwin-Austen, F.R.S. Journal of Conchology 17(5): 141-146 [bibliography].
 B. B. Woodward, 1924. Obituary. Lieut.-Col. Henry Haversham Godwin-Austen, F.R.S., etc., 1834-1923. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(2): 82-83; 16(3): addendum.
 Anonymous, 1924. Henry Haversham Godwin-Austen. The Nautilus 38(1): 30-31.
 Cleevely, 1983: 130-131.
 Kiss, 1984: 36.
 Dance, 1986: 176, 212, pl. 32 [portrait].
 Trew, 1987: 77-78.
 B. Verdcourt, 1995. The reprint mailing list of Lt. Col. H.H. Godwin-Austen. The Conchologists' Newsletter 133: 501-504.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Goës, Axel Theodor von (1835-1897; Sweden)
 Dance, 1986: 212.
- Goethal, Bessie Gertrude (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 284-285; 1987: 50.
- Goethel, Louis N. (****-1980?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: i [1982].
- Goethem, Jackie L. van (1943-****; Belgium)
 J. van Goethem, 1972. Publications sur des mollusques africains par J. van Goethem. Achatina 3: 45.
- Gofas, Serge (1954-****; France/Spain)
- Gogel, ____ (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Goldberg, Lawrence (1950-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Goldberg, Richard Lee (1955-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Golden, Joseph (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1969. Joseph Golden. New York Shell Club Notes 157: 2 [two sentence notice; brother of Mrs. Bella Kudatsky].
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970: 90 [1971].
- Golden, Myrna (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Goldfuss, Georg August (1782-1848; Germany)
 Swainson, 1840: 203.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346. ; 1927b: 151.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 167.
 W. Quenstedt, 1963. G. A. Goldfuss: Petrefacta Germaniae. 1826-1844. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 9-18.
 W. Langer, 1970 ["1969"]. Der Naturhistoriker Georg August Goldfuss (1782-1848). Kurzbiographie und Verzeichniss seiner wissenschaftlichen Schriften. Decheniana, Verhandlungen des Naturhistorischen Vereins der Rheinlande und Westfalens (Bonn) 122: 177-180.
 Cleevely, 1983: 131.
- Goldfuss, Otto Gottfried (1831-1905; Germany)
 O. Taschenberg, 1906. Otto Goldfuss. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(4): 207-218 [biography].
 E. Wüst, 1906. Otto Goldfuss. Nachruf. Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaften, Organ des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Sachsen und Thüringen 78(3): 160-165, pl. 2 [biography, portrait].
 H. L. Honigmann, 1909. Verzeichniss der im Zoologischen Museum der Universität Halle befindlichen Goldfußschen Mollusken-Lokalsammlung. Zeitschrift für Naturwissenschaften, Organ des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Sachsen und Thüringen 81(4): 287-300 [partial bibliography].
 A. Hahne, 1941. Zur Geschichte der Versteinerungsforschung im Rheinlande. Rheinische Heimatpflege (Dusseldorf) 13(1-2): 169-180 [portrait].
 Zeissler, 1984: 50.
 Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 300, 302-303.
 Trew, 1990: 73.

- Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 340, 342.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2000. Otto Goldfuss, Conchyliologe und Malakozoologe aus Passion – Sammler von Gottes Gnaden; Zur Erinnerung an die Veröffentlichung “Die Binnenmollusken Mittel-Deutschlands” vor 100 Jahren. Mit Anmerkungen aus der Sicht eines Zeitgenossen und heutiger Fachkollegen. Malakologisches Abhandlungen, Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde Dresden 20(14): 119-135.
- Damkaer, 2002: 200-201 [portrait].
- Goldman, Gigi [Miss] (****-1958; U.S.A.)
J. Wichern, 1958. Obituary. New York Shell Club Notes 46: 2.
- Goldsmith, Merton John (1915-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 543; 1987: 51.
D. Hemmes, 1995. Merton J. Goldsmith. Hawaiian Shell News 43(4): 2 [portrait].
- Goldwaite, Margaret Temple (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Golightly, Charles Grady, Jr. (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 50.
- Golikov, Aleksandr Nikolaevich (1931-****; Russia)
R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. Of Sea and Shore 8(3): 139-140.
A. F. Alimov, et al., 2003. Malacologist, biocenologist and diver (on the 70th birthday of A. N. Golikov). Russian Journal of Marine Biology 29(1): 60-61 [translated from Biologiya Moria 29(1): 67-68] [portrait].
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Golisch, William H. (1871-1924; U.S.A.)
Southwest Museum Conchological Club, 1924. W. H. Golisch. The Nautilus 38(1): 31.
Abbott, 1973: 105.
Smith, 1974: 8.
- Golovinova, Margarita Aleksandrovna (1925-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Golub, Aleksandr Nikolaewich (1957-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Golubev, Alexander Petrovich (1950-****; Byelorussia)
Egorov, 2004: 14.
- Gomes, Cesar Menna-Barreto (1942-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1973: 285; 1987: 51.
- Goncharova, Irina Alexandrovna (1941-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 15.
- González, Julio C. (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 91.
- González Hidalgo, Joaquín [frequently cited under Hidalgo] (1843-1923; Spain)
F. Azpeitia Moros, 1923. El Doctor Hidalgo y sus publicaciones malacológicas. Revista de la Real Academia de Ciencias Exactas, Físicas y Naturales de Madrid 21(1): 58-120, 1 pl. [bibliography, portrait, partial list of species named for and by him] [reprinted and repaginated: Madrid: Clásica Española, 63 pp., 1 pl.].
P. Dautzenberg, 1924. Nécrologie. J.-G. Hidalgo. Journal de Conchyliologie 68(2): 167-170 [bibliography; list of taxa].
F. Haas, 1924. Dr. Joaquin Gonzalez Hidalgo. Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 56(1): 54-55 [biography, portrait].
F. Azpeitia Moros, 1925. Estudio de algunas especies de moluscos dedicados al Dr. Hidalgo por diversos autores, y de otras publicadas por dicho Doctor. Revista de la Real Academia de Ciencias Exactas, Físicas y Naturales de Madrid 22(2): 153-186 [not seen].
Olazarri, 1975: 28.
Dance, 1986: 160-161, 214.
Trew, 1990: 75.
R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 2: 625-628 [portrait].
Duchamps, 1999: 11, fig. 45.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 148.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 24 [portrait].
- Good, Barbara Jeanne (1922-1988; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 285; 1987: 51.
- Anonymous, 1989. In memoriam. Barbara Good. *The Festivus* 21(2): 19.
- Goodall, Joseph [Reverend] (1760-1840; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 108, 212.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Goodall: p. 78].
Trew, 1990: 73.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
L. Stephen & M. C. Curthoys, 2004.
Goodall, Joseph. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 22: 753.
- Goodfriend, Glenn Allan (1951-2002; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 285-286; 1987: 51.
Anonymous, 2002. Glenn Allan Goodfriend, research professor. *Washington Post*, November 1, 2002: B6.
- Goodrich, Calvin (1874-1954; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1955. [Calvin Goodrich]. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1954: memoriam list inside back cover* [1955].
H. van der Schalie, 1955. Calvin Goodrich, 1874-1954. *Museum of Zoology (University of Michigan), Report of the Director 1953-1954: 9-13, 1 pl.* [biography, portrait] [reprinted in *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955: 1-4, with different portrait, 1956*].
H. van der Schalie, 1955. Calvin Goodrich, 1874-1954; partial bibliography of Calvin Goodrich. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 135-142.
J. Rosewater, 1959. Calvin Goodrich; a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(24): 189-208.
Abbott, 1973: 105-106.
Dance, 1986: 212.
Murray, 1999: 7/11-12, 8/1.
- Goodrich, Samuel Griswold (1793-1860; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 106.
- Goodwin, Charles Wycliffe (1817-1878; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 79.
F. Espinasse & J. L. Altholz, 2004.
Goodwin, Charles Wycliffe. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 22: 814-815.
- Goodwin, Chester Lynn (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
- Goodwin, Daniel R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Goold, J. E. C. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 42-43.
- Goold, Kathy T. (1946-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Gorbunov, Grigorii Petrovich (1894-1942; Russia)
A. V. Smirnov, 1994. Grigorii Petrovich Gorbunov. *Issledovania Fauny Morei* 49(57): 4-15 [bibliography].
- Gorbushin, Alexander Mikhailovich (1964-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Gordon, Edna G. (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946: 22* [1947].
- Gordon, Edward Cyril [Reverend] (1858-1926; U.K.)
B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 4. E. C. Gordon (1858-1926). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 77: 318-319.
Trew, 1993: 79.
B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223.
- Gordon, Gary Dave (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
- Gordon, Harold M. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 51.
- Gordon, Henry S. (1926-2004; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 286; 1987: 51.
Anonymous, 2004. Henry S. Gordon. *New York Shell Club Notes* 370: 2.
- Gordon, Mackenzie, Jr. (1913-1992; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 51.
J. T. Dutro, Jr., 1993. Memorial to Mackenzie Gordon, Jr., 1913-1992. *Geological Society of America Memorials*

- 23: 115-119 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- T. W. Henry & J. T. Dutro, Jr., 1993. Memorial: Mackenzie Gordon, Jr. (1913-1992). *Journal of Paleontology* 67(3): 494-496 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Dutro, 2004: 179 [portrait].
- Gore, Charles Herbert (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 73-74.
- Goreau, Thomas Fritz (1924-1970; U.S.A.)
C. M. Yonge, 1971. Thomas F. Goreau: a tribute. Pp. xxi-xxxv, in: D. R. Stoddart & C. M. Yonge, eds., *Regional variation in Indian Ocean coral reefs. Symposia of the Zoological Society of London* 28: xxxvi + 584 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
J. W. Wells, 1973. Memorial to Thomas Fritz Goreau (1924-1970). *Geological Society of America, Memorials* 2: 28-32. [portrait, bibliography].
- Görge, Julius (1891-1955; Germany)
H. Udluft, 1957. Nachruf aus Julius Görge. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 491-494, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 29, 32.
- Gori, Sandro (1953-****; Italy)
- Gortani, Michele (1883-1966; Italy)
H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. The Griesbach (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Goryachev, Viktor Nikolaevich (1951-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Goske [Gotske], Johan (****-1704?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 98.
- Gosliner, Terrence [Terry] Milton (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 51.
Rehder, 1997: 181.
- Gosling, Francis Goodwin (1873-19**; Bermuda)
- Gosse, Philip Henry (1810-1888; U.K.)
H. B. B., 1888. Philip Henry Gosse. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 44: xxvii-xxviii.
- Melville, 1890: 219.
- Salisbury, 1945: 164.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1947. Fishers of the Murex (Notes for a bibliography of marine natural history). *Isis* 37(1-2): 26-32.
- Papavero, 1973: 246-247.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1978. Gosse on Tenby, South Wales. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 66: 92-93.
- D. B. Steward, 1997. Gosse, Philip Henry. Pp. 316-318, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- A. Thwaite, 2002. Glimpses of the wonderful: the life of Philip Henry Gosse, 1810-1888. London: Faber & Faber, xx + 387 pp.
- A. Lingard, 2003. Seaside pleasures: Philip Henry Gosse and the bathing-women. *The Linnean* 19(4): 27-30.
- L. R. Croft, 2004. Gosse, Philip Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 7-9 [portrait].
- Gosselin, Joshua (1739-1813; U.K.)
- Goto, Yoshihiro (19**-****; Japan)
- Goto, Sentaro (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Gottschick, Franz (1865-1927; Germany)
W. Wenz, 1928. Franz Gottschick. 14. Aug. 1865 – 18. Sept. 1927. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 60(1): 20-24 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Goud, Jeroen (1957-****; Netherlands)
- Gougaud, Aimé Jacques Alexandre; see Bonpland, A.
- Gougerot, Louis (1915-1985; France)
Anonymous, 1985. Obituary notice. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(5-6): 95-96.
Anonymous, 1985. Louis Gougerot overleden. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 22(2): 72.

- G. Ruggieri, 1985. Louis Gougerot (1915-1985). *Bollettino Malacologico* 21(10-12): 327-328.
- C. Dupuis, 1990. Hommage de la redaction des Cahiers des Naturalistes au Docteur Louis Gougerot. *Cahiers des Naturalistes, Bulletin des Naturalistes Parisiens* (n.s.) 46(1): 11-12.
- J. Le Renard, 1990. Louis Gougerot (11 octobre 1915 – 16 mars 1985) et son oeuvre paléo-conchyliologie. *Cahiers des Naturalistes, Bulletin des Naturalistes Parisiens* (n.s.) 46(1): 1-10 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Gouin, Henri-Léon-Marie (1843-1930; France/Algeria)
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128.
- Dance, 1986: 212.
- Goulard, Eugène (?1802-1880; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102 [very short obituary].
- Gould, Augustus Addison [M.D.] (1805-1866; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 171-172.
- American Journal of Conchology* 1(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1865].
- Anonymous, 1866. Obituary. A.A. Gould. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 2) 42(126): 434-435.
- Anonymous, 1866. [Obituary: A.A. Gould]. *Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History* 11: 25-27.
- Anonymous, 1867. Dr. Augustus Addison Gould. *Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences* 7: 300-304.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1867. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 15(1): 96.
- S. H. Scudder, 1867. [Bibliography of A.A. Gould]. *Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History* 11: 197-208.
- G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1867. Augustus Addison Gould, M.D. *American Journal of Conchology* 3(1): 106-107.
- J. Wyman, et al., 1867. [Account of the life and scientific career of A.A. Gould]. *Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History* 11: 188-197.
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. – III. Augustus A. Gould, M.D. *West American Scientist* 3(20): 6-8.
- Dall, 1888: 120-122.
- W. B. Marshall, 1892. Gould's types of *Nassa* and *Columbella*. *The Nautilus* 64): 47-48.
- W. H. Dall, 1892. Gould's 'North Pacific Exploring Expedition' types. *The Nautilus* 6(7): 84.
- J. Wyman, with additions by W. H. Dall, 1903. Biographical memoir of Augustus Addison Gould 1805-1866. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoir* 8: 91-113, 1 pl. [portrait; list of obituary notices].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 346; 1927b: 151.
- F. C. Baker, 1931. Gould, Augustus Addison. *Dictionary of American Biography* 4(1): 446-447.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 169.
- H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].
- T. C. Yen, 1944. Notes on some unfigured type-specimens of Chinese mollusks from the North Pacific Expedition. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 23(38): 561-586, pls. 50-51.
- Turner, 1952: 4-6.
- R. I. Johnson, 1955. Augustus Addison Gould. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: 12-13
- R. I. Johnson, 1960. Unearthing Gould's types. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1959*: 12-13.
- R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca of Augustus Addison Gould. *Illustrations of the types described by Gould, with a bibliography and catalog of his species*. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, Bulletin 239: 182 pp., 45 pls. [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore*, 15(3): 159-166, 16(1): 27-30, 16(2): 91-94].

- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. *The Wilkes Expedition*. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp. [see Index].
- S. Kosuge, 1969. On some remarks on "The Recent Mollusca of A. A. Gould" by Johnson. *Venus* 28(2): 112-114.
- E. V. Coan, 1970. The date of publication of Gould's "Descriptions of shells from the Gulf of California". *The Veliger* 13(1): 109.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 106.
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- W. Stanton, 1975. *The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842*. Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp. [see Index].
- Dance, 1986: 136, 213.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Martin, 1995: 3, fig. 3 [portrait].
- T. A. Appel, 1997. Gould, Augustus Addison. Pp. 318-321, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 7, 20, 137-138, pl. [7].
- C. A. Elliott, 1999. Gould, Augustus Addison. *American National Biography* 9: 334-336.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 138.
- Johnson, 2004: 87-88, 90-92, fig. 7 [portrait].
- U. S. Exploring Expedition volumes available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/usexex/>
- Gould, John (1804-1881; U.K.)
- Reeve, 1864: 59-64 [portrait].
- G. T. Bellamy, 1890. Gould, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 287-288.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1972. Gould, John. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 5: 480-481.
- G. C. Sauer, 2004. Gould, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 72-74 [portrait].
- Gould, Stephen Jay (1941-2002; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 286-287; 1987: 52.
- M. L. Ferbert, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: opening remarks. *Kirtlandia* 48: 23-24.
- N. D. Newell, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: a salute to Stephen J. Gould. *Kirtlandia* 48: 25-28.
- S. J. Gould, 1994. Presentation of David S. Ingalls, Jr. Award for excellence: reply. *Kirtlandia* 48: 29-30 [portrait].
- S. Stephens, 1997. Making it new in Soho. *Architectural Digest*, Feb. 1997: 108-115, 190.
- E. Barber, et al., 1999. This view of Stephen Jay Gould; A celebration of a quarter century of Natural History columns by America's evolutionist laureate. *Natural History* 108(9): 48-57.
- C. Dreifus, 1999. A conversation with Stephen Jay Gould; primordial beasts, creationists and the mighty Yankees. *The New York Times*, Dec. 21, 1999: D3.
- R. Wright, 1999. The accidental creationist. *The New Yorker*, Dec. 13, 1999: 56-65.
- J. Achenbach, 2002. The scientist who wrote rings around the Earth. *Washington Post*, May 21, 2002: C-1, C9.
- W. D. Allmon, 2002. Stephen J. Gould (1941-2002): a personal reflection on his life and work. *Journal of Paleontology* 76(6): 937-939 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 2002. Death of a Paleontologist [editorial]. *The New York Times*, May 21, 2002: A26.
- A. Barnard & S. Smith, 2002. Evolution popularizer Stephen Jay Gould dies. *Boston Globe*, May 21, 2002: A-1.
- J. Catalani, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould – champion for evolution. *American Paleontologist* 10(3): 11-13.
- P. Dodson, 2002. Bully for Steve: Stephen Jay Gould (1941-2002). *American Paleontologist* 10(3): 6-10.
- R. A. Fortey, 2002. Retrospective [S. J. Gould]. *Science* 296: 1984 [portrait].

- G. A. Garcia, 2002. Obituario: Stephen J. Gould in memoriam (1941-2002). *Cocuyo, Carta Informativa de los Zoólogos de Invertebrados de Cuba (Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Habana)* 12: 30-31 [portrait].
- C. L. Herzenberg, 2002. On Stephen Jay Gould. *Science* 297: 1120 [portrait].
- T. I. Hsieh, 2002. A history of life. *The Harvard Crimson*, April 5, 2002.
- D. R. Lindberg, 2002. The century's finest. *The Veliger* 45(4): 356-360.
- T. McLaughlin, 2002. Harvard paleontologist Stephen Jay Gould dies. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 33(1): 8.
- H. A. Orr, 2002. The descent of Gould: how a paleontologist sought to revolutionize evolution. *The New Yorker*, Sept. 30, 2002: 132-138.
- K. Padian et al., 2002. [memorials, quotes, selected bibliography]. *Reports of the National Center for Science Education* 22(6): 12-21.
- R. Pearson, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould, evolution scientist, author, dies at 60. *Washington Post*, May 21, 2002: B-6.
- J. L. Steinhardt, 2002. Legendary biologist dies. *The Harvard Crimson*, May 21, 2002.
- C. K. Yoon, 2002. Stephen Jay Gould, 60, is dead; enlivened evolutionary theory. *The New York Times*, May 21, 2002: A1, A24 [portraits].
- M. Blanc, 2003. Un portrait de Stephen Jay Gould. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 2(6-7): 329-334 [portrait].
- U. B. Marvin, 2003. Éloge. Stephen Jay Gould (1941-2002). *Earth Sciences History* 22(1): 6-9 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- F. H. T. Rhodes, 2003. Stephen Jay Gould, 1941-2002. *Isis* 94(2): 315-316 [portrait].
- S. Tillier, 2003. Du microcosme évolutif à la théorie générale: les escargots, Steve Gould et l'évolution. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 2(6-7): 435-453 [partial bibliography].
- N. Eldredge & E. Vrba, 2005. Stephen Jay Gould (1941-2002). Pp. iv-v, in: *Macroevolution: Diversity, Disparity, Contingency. Essays in Honor of Stephen Jay Gould*. *Paleobiology* 31(2), Supplement, vi + 210 pp.
- Goulstone, James Frederick (1932-1999; New Zealand)
- N. Smith, et al., 2000. James Frederick (Jim) Goulstone, 14.6.32 – 4.10.99. *Poirieria* 25: 1-10.
- Anonymous, 2000. J. F. Goulstone – bibliography. *Poirieria* 25: 39-40.
- Goubout, [Abbé] (****-****; France)
- Argenville, 1757: 127-128.
- Govertsen, Jan (1545?-1617; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 11.
- Engel, 1986: 98.
- Graag, Arie de (1922/1923-1989; Netherlands)
- R. H. de Bruyne & D. F. Hoeksema, 1989. In memoriam Arie de Graaf. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 247: 510.
- Graag, Maria Johanna de (1889-1972; Netherlands); Graag, Anna Julia de (1877-1924; Netherlands) [sisters]
- Engel, 1986: 99.
- K. J. Mienis, 2001. De Gezusters M. J. en A. J. de Graag: een schelpen verzamelaarster en een kunstenaar. *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 323: 107-108.
- Grab, Robert McKay (1904-1981; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
- Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Grabau, Amadeus William (1870-1946; U.S.A./China)
- W. A. Grabau, 1929. *Die Geschichte der Familie Grabau*. Leipzig: Buchdruckerei Sturm & Koppe, 240 pp. [A. W. Grabau: p. 188].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 169.
- H. W. Shimer, 1946. Obituary. Amadeus William Grabau, an appreciation. *American Journal of Science* 244(10): 735-736 [biography].
- H. D. Thomas, 1946. Prof. Amadeus W. Grabau. *Nature* 158(4003): 89-90.

- H. T. Chang, 1947. [In memoriam]. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: i-iii.
- W. K. Gregory, 1947. Minute on the life and scientific labors of Amadeus William Grabau. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 31-34.
- S. Hedin, 1947. Amadeus Grabau, in memoriam. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 27-30.
- H. W. Shimer, 1947. Memorial to Amadeus William Grabau. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1946*: 155-166, pl. 6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Y. C. Sun, 1947. Biographical note. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of China* 27: 1-26 [biography, bibliography].
- I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- M. Kay, 1972. Grabau, Amadeus William. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 5: 486-488 [partial bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 106.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 133.
- M. E. Johnson, 1985. A. W. Grabau and the fruition of a new life in China. *Journal of Geological Education* 33(2): 106-111.
- G. Michel & W. Genyuan, 1991. Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) als Geologe in China. *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Geologischen Gesellschaft* 142(1): 1-12 [partial bibliography, portraits of Grabau and his tombstone].
- T.-X. An, 1997. [In commemoration of the 50th anniversary of the death of Prof. A. W. Grabau, master of geosciences of our time, and a foreign friend through the ages]. *Acta Palaeontologica Sinica* 36(4): 403-404, frontispiece [Chinese only] [portraits].
- G. M. Friedman, 1997. In memory of Professor Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) on the semi-centennial of his death. Pp. 157-164, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp. [biography, portrait].
- U. B. Marvin, 1997. The global theories of Amadeus W. Grabau (1870-1946): a retrospective view. Pp. 165-175, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp.
- H. Wang, 1997. Professor Amadeus William Grabau (1870-1946) – respected teacher and beloved friend of Chinese geologists. Pp. 147-156, in: H. Wang, et al., eds., *Proceedings of the 30th International Geological Congress, Beijing, China, 4-14 August 1996, Volume 26 (Comparative Planetology, Geological Education, History of Geology)*. VSP: Utrecht, xii + 306 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- H.-Z. Wang, 1997. In memory A. W. Grabau, a good teacher and helpful friend of the Chinese geologists, on the 50th anniversary of his death. *Acta Palaeontologica Sinica* 36(4): 405-410 [Chinese with English abstract] [partial bibliography].
- A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [portraits, partial bibliography].
- Grabham, Dr. M. (1840-1935; U.K./Madeira)
- Anonymous, 1935. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 20(5): 154-155.
- Gradovsky, Vladimir Mikhailovich (1958-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Graells y de la Agüera, Martino de la Paz (1809-1898; Spain)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 26. Graells' catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales

- (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 139.
- Graeve, Frederik (****-****; South Africa/France)
Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Graf, Daniel Laurids (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Graff, Robert A. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 543-544; 1987: 52.
- Gräffe, Eduard (1834-****; Switzerland/Samoa/Italy)
Sturany, 1901: 397.
- Gragg, Sharron Louise (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Graham, Alastair (1906-2000; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 32(4): frontispiece [portrait; 1957].
E. Andrews & R. Holloway, 2001. Professor Alastair Graham F.R.S. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 37: 3-4 [portrait].
Anonymous, 2001. Alastair Graham (1906-2000; U.K.). *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 17: 9.
A. Barrie, 2001. Professor Alastair Graham. *The Independent* (London), Jan. 19, 2001.
E. B. Andrews & J. A. Allen, 2002. Alastair Graham, 6 November 1906 – 12 December 2000. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London*, 48: 129-150 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- Graive, Jacques-Hippolyte (1852-?1900; d. New Caledonia)
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. *Nécrologie*. M. Jacques-Hippolyte Graive. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 74.
- Granata-Grillo, G. (18**-****; Malta)
- Grandia-Smits, Joukje (1917-1985; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1985. Mevr. J. Grandia-Smits overleden. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 22(2): 72.
J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1985. *In memoriam Mevr. J. Grandia-Smits (1917-1985)*. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 227: 103-104.
- Grandidier, Alfred (1836-1921; France)
Dance, 1986: 213.
- Granger, Albert (1838-1911; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1913. *Nécrologie*. A. Granger. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 360.
Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Granite, Edwin Lionel (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 287; 1987: 52.
- Granovich, Andrey Igorevitch (1959-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Grant, Robert Edmond (1793-1874; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 170.
Cleevely, 1983: 133.
Desmond, 1985.
Damkaer, 2002: 230-233 [portrait].
P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Grant: p. 368].
A. Desmond, 2004. Grant, Robert Edmond. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 337-340 [portrait].
- Grant, Ulysses Sherman (1867-1932; U.S.A.) [no relation to President U. S. Grant]
H. F. Bain, 1933. Memorial of Ulysses Sherman Grant. *Bulletin of the Geological Society of America* 44(2): 328-337, pl. 6 [bibliography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 106-107.
- Grant, Ulysses Simpson, IV (1893-1977; U.S.A.) [grandson of President Grant]
Abbott, 1973: 287
Anonymous, 1977. U.S. Grant IV Dies; General's grandson. *Los Angeles Times*, March 13, 1977, Section II: 2 [biography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1977. Ulysses S. Grant 4th, Professor, grandson of former President. *The New York Times*, March 15, 1977: 40.
Abbott, 1987: 52.

- Grantier, Bruce J. (19**;1975?; U.S.A.)
 Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1975: 92 [1976].
- Grantier, Leona Langdon (1919-1975; U.S.A./Saudi Arabia/Canada)
 Abbott, 1975: 544.
 P. E. Negus, 1976. Obituary. The Conchologists' Newsletter 59: 554.
 Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Grasset, J. P. Arthur (****-1886; ****/Canary Islands/d. Algeria)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 35(1): 90.
- Grassle, J. Frederick (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Gratacap, Louis Pope (1851-1917; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1918. Louis Pope Gratacap. The Nautilus 31(4): 135-136, portrait.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 170.
 M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. The Nautilus 69(2): 48-53 [Gratacap: pp. 50-51].
 Abbott, 1973: 107.
 M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. New York Shell Club Notes 212: 2-3 [revised from Nautilus 69(2): 48-53].
 Cleavelly, 1983: 133.
- Grateloup, Jean Pierre A. Sylvestre de (1782-1861; France)
 P. Fischer, 1862. Notice nécrologique sur la vie et les travaux du docteur de Grateloup. Journal de Conchyliologie 10(1): 102-105.
 H. C. Fulton, 1908. A list of species of shells described by Dr. Grateloup, with critical notes. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(1): 43-44.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 170.
 Kiss, 1983: 115.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Kohn, 1992: 260-263.
 Note: *Conchyliologie fossile du bassin de l'Adour* (1837) and *Mémoire sur plusieurs espèces de coquilles nouvelles or peu connues* (1840) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Gratiolet, Louis Pierre (1815-1865; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 98-99.
- Grau, Gilbert (1906-1969; U.S.A.)
 J. Q. Burch, 1969. Gilbert Grau. The Nautilus 83(2): 66.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1969: 77 [1969].
 Smith, 1974: 3.
- Gravensande, Cornelis (1631?-1691; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 100.
- Gravier, Charles (1865-1937; France)
- Gray, Arthur Fairfield (1855-1944; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. Arthur Fairfield Gray (1855-1944), his malacological contributions. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(80): 135-147.
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Gray: p. 118].
- Gray, Edward Whitaker (1748-1806; U.K.) [great-uncle of J. E. Gray]
 A. E. Gunther, 1976. Edward Whitaker Gray (1748-1806), Keeper of natural curiosities at the British Museum. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 5(2): 191-210, pls. 1-5 [biography, portrait].
 A. McConnell, 2004. Gray, Edward Whitaker. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 23: 419-420 [portrait].
- Gray, Elizabeth [née Anderson] (1831-1924; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 171.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 134.
 R. J. Cleavelly, et al., 1989. Mrs Elizabeth Gray (1831-1924): a passion for fossils. Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 17(2): 167-258 [biography, portrait].
 R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Gray (née Anderson), Elizabeth. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 23: 421.
- Gray, Francis Calley (1790-1856; U.S.A.)

- M. B. Cohn, 1986. Francis Calley Gray and art collecting for America. Cambridge: Harvard University Art Museums, xii + 344 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Gray, John Edward (1800-1875; U.K.) [son of S. F. Gray]
- Swainson, 1840: 204.
- G. Johnston, 1850. [reprint of Gray's 1851 "Natural arrangement of *Mollusca* according to their internal structure"]. Pp. 560-571, in: An introduction to conchology. London: John Van Voorst, xvi + 614 pp.
- Reeve, 1863: 113-118 [portrait].
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 7(5-6): 47-48.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 132-133.
- Melvill, 1890: 202-203.
- B. B. Woodward, 1903. Note on the dates of publication of J. E. Gray's "Catalogue of Pulmonata ... in the ... British Museum. Pt. I," 12mo, 1855; and of A. Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France," 2 vols. 8vo, 1855. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 5(4): 261.
- Smith, 1906: 705, 712-713, 728.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(6): 331-332.
- T. Iredale, 1913. A collation of the molluscan parts of the *Synopsis of the contents of the British Museum, 1838-1845*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 10(4): 294-309.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Dates of publication of early catalogues of natural history issued by the British Museum. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 9) 17(100): 271-272.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1926. Note on the 42nd edition of the *Synopsis of the Contents of the British Museum, 1849*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(2-3): 99.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 151-152.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 171.
- A. C. Townsend, 1938. A note on Gray (Maria Emma) Mrs.: "Figures of molluscous animals," etc. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 1(5): 129.
- Salisbury, 1945: 159-160.
- Barnard, 1965: 13.
- A. G. Kluge, 1971. John Edward Gray and "The Zoological Miscellany." Pp. iii-iv, in: J. E. Gray's The Zoological Miscellany with an introduction by Arnold C. Kluge. Lawrence, Kansas: Society for the Study of Amphibians and Reptiles, viii + 86 pp.; frontispiece [portrait], 4 pls. [reprint of entire journal].
- St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- I. B. Common & M. S. Moulds, 1973. The date of publication of Captain Phillip King's *Narrative of a survey of the intertopical and western coasts of Australia*. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(4): 257-259.
- A. E. Gunther, 1974. A note on the autobiographical manuscripts of John Edward Gray (1800-1875). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 7(1): 35-76.
- A. E. Gunther, 1980. The miscellaneous autobiographical manuscripts of John Edward Gray (1800-1875). Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 6(6): 199-244.
- Cleevely, 1983: 134.
- Dance, 1986: 128-129, 135, 149-150, 213.
- Trew, 1987: 78.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Gray: p. 40].

- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Kohn, 1992: 214, 273-274.
- Fouché, 1995: 24.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 24 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.
- S. J. M. Alberti, 2004. Gray, John Edward. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 2: 828-830.
- R. C. Cleavelly, 2004. Gray, John Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 437-439 [portrait].
- Gray, Maria Emma (1787-1876; U.K.) [spouse of J. E. Gray]
- M. E. Gray, 1842-1857. Figures of molluscous animals selected from various authors. Etched for the use of students, London: Longman, Brown, Green and Logmans, 4 vols. [portrait on frontispiece of vol. 4].
- A. C. Townsend, 1938. A note on Gray (Maria Emma) Mrs.: "Figures of molluscous animals," etc. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(5): 129.
- Dance, 1986: 130-131.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1987. Rehabilitation for Mrs Gray. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 221: 5.
- G. S. Boulger & P. E. Kell, 2004. Gray, Maria Emma. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 442 [portrait].
- C. M. C. Haines, 2004. Gray, Maria Emma. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 2: 831-832.
- Gray, Russell (18**-1948; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1949. Russell Gray. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948*: 25, 33 [memorial list].
- Gray, Sally J. (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 52.
- Gray, Samuel Frederick. (1766-1828; U.K.) [father of J. E. Gray]
- J. Browne, 2004. Gray, Samuel Frederick. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 455.
- Gray, Susan (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Gray, Thomas (1820-1910; U.K.)
- P. Dance & F. Woodward, 1986. Thomas Gray. Glasgow's shell artist. Glasgow Museums and Art Galleries, Natural History Department, 4 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- S. P. Dance & M. Reilly, 1998. The cautionary tale of Lister's stromb. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(3): 9-15, pl. 3.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.
- Grebennikov, Maxim (1971-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Gredler, Vincenz Maria [Ignaz] [Father] (1823-1912; Austria/Italy)
- Sturany, 1901: 397-398.
- R. Schröder, 1912. Vincenz Gredler. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(4): 153-160 [biography].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. Gredler's "Zur Conchylien-Fauna von China, I-XX." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(1): 15-16, pl. 3 [portrait, bibliography].
- V. Welponer, 1962. P. Vincenz Maria Gredler zum 50. Todestag. *Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen)* 36(5-6): 131-134, frontispiece [biography, portraits].
- G. Fussnegger, 1962. Verzeichnis der Veröffentlichungen des P. Vincenz M. Gredler. *Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen)* 36(5-6): 135-141 [bibliography].
- P. F. Schrott, 1962. P. Vincenz Maria Gredler, der eifrige Molluskenforscher (* 30.9.1823 in Telfs, † 4.5.1912 in Bozen). *Der Schlern, Zeitschrift für Heimat- und Volkskunde (Bozen)* 36(5-6): 156-158 [partial bibliography].
- Zilch, 1967: 32.
- A. Zilch, 1968. Zur Geschichte der deutschen malakozoologischen Gesellschaft,

- III. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft, 1(12): 267-268.
- A. Zilch, 1969. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, IV. Briefe von H.C. Küster an V. M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(14): 45-94.
- A. Zilch, 1970. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VI. Briefe von O. Boettger an V. M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(15): 156-187.
- A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, VII. Briefe von O.F. von Moellendorff an V.M. Gredler (mit Nachträgen zu Küster und O. Boettger). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(19): 260-271.
- A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XII. Briefe von W. Kobelt an V.M. Gredler. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(25): 17-37.
- A. Zilch, 1974. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XIV. Vinzenz Gredler und die Erforschung der Weichtiere Chinas durch Franziskaner aus Tirol. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 104(4-6): 171-228 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Kiss, 1987: 59-60.
- Greigor, Isaiah (****-1894; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1894. Isaiah Greigor. The Nautilus 8(6): 56-57.
- Green, Barbara S. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 287-288; 1987: 52.
- Green, David B. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Green, Edward Ernest (1861-1949; U.K./Ceylon)
F. Laing, 1949. Edward Ernest Green. Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 85(8): 215-216.
Trew, 1990: 74.
- Green, Jacob (1790-1841; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 163.
- Dall, 1888: 104-105.
- Merrill, 1906: 305, 698 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 171.
- G. K. MacMillan, 1948. Jacob Green – conchologist 1790-1841. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 75-84 [biography, bibliography] [reprinted in Of Sea and Shore 14(1): 29-32, 34].
- Abbott, 1973: 107.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Green: pp. 57-60].
- Kohn, 1992: 224-226.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. First colored illustrations of shells in the United States. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(81): 174.
- Greenberg, Bayle Anne (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 52.
- Greenberg, Janice F. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 52.
- Greenberg, Michael John (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 52-53.
- Greenberg, Ruth Cooperman (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 53.
- Greene, Joel Alexander (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 544; 1987: 53.
- Greene, Karl Wallace (1880-1966; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Personality spotlight. Hawaiian Shell News 11(3): 3 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1966. Karl Wallace Greene, Nov. 11, 1880-June 11, 1966. Hawaiian Shell News 14(9): 3 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 107.
- Greenhall, Paul Rusk (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53.
Rehder, 1997: 170, 175, 185.
- Greer, Dupuy (****-1977; U.S.A.)
D. Ræihle, 1977. Dupuy Greer. New York Shell Club Notes 231: 2.
- Gregg, Wendell Oliver [M.D.] (1898-1979; U.S.A.)
V. McClure, 1961. Biographical sketch. Wendell Oliver Gregg. News of the

- Associated Shell Clubs of California 2(1): 1-2.
Abbott, 1973: 288.
W. B. Miller, 1980. Obituary. Wendell Oliver Gregg, 1898-1979. *The Nautilus* 94(2): 92 [portrait].
Abbott, 1987: 155.
Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Gregorio, A. de; see de Gregorio, A.
- Gregory, John Walter (1864-1932; U.K./Australia)
J. V. Harrison, 1949. Gregory, John Walter. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1931-1940*: 363-364.
B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 8. J. W. Gregory. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 86: 112-114.
Trew, 1993: 79
D. F. Branagan, 2004. Gray, John Walter. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 677-678.
- Greim, _____ (****-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 32.
- Greke, Kristine (1975-****; Latvia)
Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 15.
- Gremblich, Julius (1851-****; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Grensted, Laurence William (1884-1964; U.K.)
A. E. Ellis, 1964. L. W. Grensted, 1884-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 291-293, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Greville, Robert Kaye (1794-1866; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 246.
G. S. Boulger & Y. Foote, 2004. Greville, Robert Kaye. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 795-797 [portrait].
- Grew, Nehemiah (1641-1712; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135.
Swainson, 1834: 31; 1840: 205.
Melvill, 1890: 193.
Edwards, 1967: 50.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140 [erroneously gives birth year as 1628].
- M. Hunter, 2004. Grew, Nehemiah. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 797-799 [portrait].
Note: *Musæum Regalis Societatis* (1686) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Gribbons, Gordon H. (1914-****; Canada/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53.
- Gribenyuk, O. Yu.; see: Anistratenko, O. Yu.
- Grieg, James Alexanderson (1861-1936; Norway)
H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge till annen verdenskrig*. Oslo, Akademisk Forlag. 158 pp., 8 pls.
Dance, 1986: 213.
- Grier, Norman MacDowell (1890-1951; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 108.
R. I. Johnson, 1977. Norman MacDowell Grier, a bibliography of his work on mollusks, with a catalogue of his unionid taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(57): 226-227.
- Griesbach, Karl Ludlof [Ludwig] (1847-1907; Austria/India)
Anonymous, 1903. Miscellaneous: Mr. C. L. Griesbach, C.I.E., F.G.S., Director of the Geological Survey of India [retirement]. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 10(6): 287-288 [biography, bibliography].
Anonymous, 1907. Carl Ludolf [sic] Griesbach, C.I.E., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(5): 240.
P. Tietze, 1907. Todesanzeige Karl Ludwig Griesbach. *Verhandlungen der kaiserlich-königlichen geologischen Reichsanstalt*, Wien 1907(8): 203-205.
Anonymous, 1908. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 64: lxiii.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 175.
Cleevely, 1983: 137.
Tozer, 1984: 7, 54, 70, 71 [portrait].
H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. The Griesbach (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Griffith, Edward (1790-1858; U.K.)

- C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 137-140.
- J. W. Gruber, 2004. Griffith, Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 23: 955.
- Griffiths, R. John (****-****; U.K./Australia)
- J. Zidek & J. H. Black, 1994. Lt.-Col. R. J. Griffiths and his cowry journal. *The Cowry* (n.s.) 1(1): 1-4. [portraits, bibliography].
- Grigoryeva, N. I. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Grimaldi, Albert; see Albert [Prince]
- Grimm, Frank Wayne (1941-2005; U.S.A./Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 288-289; 1987: 53.
- Grimmer, Yvone (19**-2003; Germany)
- Wiese, 2004. 45, 60-61.
- Grimpe, Georg (1889-1936; Germany)
- H. Hoffmann, 1936. Nachruf für Professor Dr. Georg Grimpe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 68(4-5): 137-142, pl. 6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- F. P. Koumans, 1936. Gemengd nieuws. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 6: 36.
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Grimpe: pp. 95-96; in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Grintsov, Vladimir Andreevich (1964-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Gripp, Charles William (1832-1913; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1913. Charles W. Gripp. *The Nautilus* 26(11): 132.
- Abbott, 1973: 108.
- Grischkowsky, Roger S. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 53.
- Grobben, Karl (1854-1945; Germany)
- Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Groen, Warnar (****-1729; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 102.
- Groenewegen, Juliaanz., Salomon van (1715-1757; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 102.
- Groh, Klaus (1936-****; Germany)
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gronow, Laurens Theodore [Gronovius, Laurentius Theodorus] (1730-1777; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Swainson, 1834: 43; 1840: 205-206.
- Porro, 1841: 54 [with death date mistakenly given as 1778].
- W. H. Dall, 1923. F. C. Meuschen in the *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*. *The Nautilus* 37(2): 44-52.
- L. G. Higgins, 1949. The "Zoophylacium Gronovianum," 1781, and Meuschen's Index. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(2): 185-186.
- Museum Gronovianum*, 1778, and *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*, 1781 – Rejected by ICZN Opinions 260 and 261 (1954) [see also Opinions 20 (1855) and 89 (1958)].
- A. C. Wheeler, 1956. The *Zoophylacium* of Laurens Theodore Gronovius. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(3): 152-157.
- A. C. Wheeler, 1958. The Gronovius fish collection: a catalogue and historical account. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 1(5): 185-249, pls. 26-34 [biography, portrait].
- Engel, 1986: 104-105.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- Groom, Charles Ottley [Prince of Mantua and Montferrat] (1840-1894; U.K.)
- Sherborn, 1940: 61-63.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 138.
- S. P. Dance, 1986. God, man and the eye of innocence. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 96: 327-331 [biography].
- R. Davenport-Hines, 2004. Groom, Charles Ottley. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 24: 64-65.
- Groos, Emil August (1804-1858; Germany)
- Mayer, 1974: 481.
- Grosch, Kurt Joachim (1912-1992; Mozambique)

- Anonymous, 1958. K. J. Grosch. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 180: 5. [This and the following article were based on incorrect information; Grosch lived until 1991].
- Anonymous, 1958. K. J. Grosch drowned. Hawaiian Shell News 6(9): 92.
- Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Gross, Helen Shimota (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 53.
- Gross, James B. (****-1968?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968: 79 [1968].
- Grossu, Alexandru Vasile (1910-****; Romania)
H. Zeissler, 1979. Alexandru V. Grossu – 70 Jahre. Malakologisches Abhandlungen 6: v-xiv [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
R. Duchamps, 1981. Alexandru Vasile Grossu. Arion 6(1-2): 3-5.
G. Andrei, 1992. Professor Alexandru V. Grossu, 80 years old. Travaux du Museum d’Histoire Naturelle “Grigore Antipa” (Bucharest) 32: 519-523 [portrait] [excerpted in Of Sea and Shore 23(3): 135, 2000].
A. V. Grossu, 1995. Viața unui naturalist. Amintiri. Bucharest, Romania: Editura Fastprint, 366 + 30 pp. [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa, list of species named for him].
- Grove, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1851].
- Groves, Lindsey Tobin (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53.
- Grube, Adolphe-Edouard (1812-1880; Germany/Poland)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 84.
- Gruber, Anton (1908-1944; Germany)
Mayer, 1974: 481, fig. 8 [portrait].
- Gruber, Gregory Lee (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 53-54.
- Gruel, _____ [Abbé] (****-****; fl. 1792; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 11.
- Dance, 1986: 63.
- Grüll, Dieter (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Gruner, _____ [Counsel] (****-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 32.
Dance, 1986: 157.
- Gruner, _____ [Lieutenant General] (****-****; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 186.
Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1857].
- Grunzig, B. Frank (****-1965; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. B. Frank Grunzig. New York Shell Club Notes 110: 8.
W. E. Old, 1966. The Grunzig collection. New York Shell Club Notes 120: 7.
- Gruvel, Jean Abel (1870-19**; France)
Trew, 1990: 74.
Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- Gruzov, Eugeniy Nikolaevich (1933-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 15.
- Grzimek, Bernhard (1909-1987; Germany)
- Gua, [Abbé] de; see Malves, de Gua de [Abbé]
- Gualtieri, Niccolò (1688-1747; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 163-164.
Swainson, 1840: 206.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 176.
Franchini et al., 1975: 73.
Dance, 1986: 36-37, 213.
Fouché, 1995: 25.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 140.
Note: *Index testarvm conchyliorvm qvae adservantvr in mvseo Nicolai Gvaltieri* (1742) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Gubanov, Alexander Petrovich (1957-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Gubba, A. L. (****-1850?; U.K.?)
Dance, 1976: 46 [collection sold in 1851]; 1986: 213.
Trew, 1990: 74.
- Gubbioli, Franco (1942-****; Italy)

- Gude, Gerard Pierre Laurent Kalshoven (1858-1924; U.K.)
 B. B. Woodward, 1925. Gerard Pierre Laurent Kalshoven Gude, F.Z.S., etc., 1858-1924. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(5): 205-206, pl. 9A [portrait, bibliography].
 Barnard, 1965: 43.
 Kiss, 1983: 122.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
- Guðnason, Kay Linsley (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 289; 1987: 54.
- Guérin-Méneville, Félix-Édouard (1799-1874; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 206-207.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 23(1): 95-96 [short obituary].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 176.
 Barnard, 1965: 14.
 C. F. Cowan, 1971. On Guérin's *Iconographie*, particularly the insects. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 6(1): 18-29 [mollusk pls. possibly 1838; text 1844].
 Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Guerra Sierra, Ángel (19**-****; Spain)
- Guest, Arthur Tucker (1907-199*; Bermuda)
 Abbott, 1973: 289-290; 1987: 54.
- Guest, Richard Robert (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 290; 1987: 54.
- Guest, Robert Cyril (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 290; 1987: 54.
- Guestier, Daniel (1820-1900; France)
 H. Crosse, 1879. [Cabrit collection acquired by Daniel Guestier]. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 96.
 P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 74.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
- Guettard, Jean-Etienne (1715-1786; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170-171.
 Porro, 1841: 67-68.
- A. de Soland, 1873. Étude sur Guettard. Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Maine et Loire 13-15: 32-88.
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Guettard: p. 88].
- Gugler, Carl Wesley (1920-1984; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 290-291.
 T. Bargar, 1985. In memoriam. Dr. Carl W. Gugler, 6 September 1920 – 16 February 1984. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 83-84, portrait [bibliography], 132 [memorial list].
 Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Guglieri, Antonio (****-1979; Italy)
 G. Spada, 1980. [obituary notice]. Bollettino Malacologico 16(1-2): iii.
- Guiart, Jules (1870-1965; France)
- Guilding, Lansdown [Reverend] (1797-1831; St. Vincent)
 Swainson, 1840: 207.
 Smith, 1906: 704, 728.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347.
 Dean, 1936: 234-235.
 Papavero, 1973: 219.
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Trew, 1990: 74.
- Guillard, Robert R. L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 G. H. Wikfors, 1996. Robert R. L. Guillard, Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 15(3): 533-534 [portrait].
- Guillaume, Louis (1895-1952; France)
 Anonymous, 1952. Louis Guillaume, 1894-1952: a biographical note and a list of his published papers. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 2(9): 396-399 [biography, bibliography].
 Cleevely, 1983: 138.
- Guillemé, ____ (****-****; Belgium/Congo)
 Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Guillier, Albert (1839-1885; France)

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 177.
Cleevely, 1983: 138.
- Guionnet, Pierre (****-2001; France)
Anonymous, 2001. Un ami nous a quitté. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 23(3): 2.
A. Delsaert, 2001. Memorial: Pierre Guionnet. *Gloria Maris* 40(1): 25-26 [portrait].
- Gukasyan, Evelina Khechoevna (1959-****; Armenia)
Egorov, 2004: 16,
- Gukov, Aleksander Yurievich (1957-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Gulbin, Vladimir Vasilievich (1949-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Gulbin Valdimir Vasilievich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 77-79 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Gulia, Gavino (1835-1889; Malta)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 92.
- Gulick, Addison T. [Reverend] (1882-1967; U.S.A./Japan)
P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6 [Gulick: p. 3].
- Gulick, John Thomas (1832-1923; U.S.A.)
W. J. Clench, 1959. John T. Gulick's Hawaiian land shells. *The Nautilus* 72(3): 95-98.
E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.
Abbott, 1973: 108.
Dance, 1986: 213.
W.-E. Reif, 1985. The work of John Th. Gulick (1832-1923): Hawaiian snails and a concept of population genetics. *Zeitschrift für Zoologisches Systematik und Evolutionsforschung* 23(3): 161-171.
- H. L. Carson, 1987. The process whereby species originate; current theory combines views of the little-known biologist John Gulick with those of Charles Darwin. *BioScience*, November 1987: 715-720 [portrait].
Trew, 1993: 79.
- R. Amundson, 1994. John T. Gulick and the active organism; adaptation, isolation, and the politics of evolution. Pp. 110-139, in R. MacLeod & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Darwin's laboratory; evolutionary theory and natural history in the Pacific*. Honolulu, Hawai'i: University of Hawai'i Press, x + 540 pp.
- T. Y. Steen, 1999. Gulick, John Thomas. *American National Biography* 9: 718-719.
- Gulliver, George (1804-1882; U.K.)
G. T. Bellamy, 1890. Gulliver, George. *Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 777-778.
Trew, 1993: 79.
G. T. Bettany & M. Bevan, 2004. Gulliver, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 24: 226.
- Gümbel, Carl Wilhelm [Ritter von] (1823-1898; Germany)
L. von Ammon, 1898. Wilhelm von Gumbel. *Geognostische Jahreshefte* 11: 1-37, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portraits].
Anonymous, 1898. Nachruf. *Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien)* 1898(11-12): 261-268 [bibliography].
W. Branco, 1898. Wilhelm von Gumbel. Nachruf. *Naturwissenschaftliche Rundschau* 13(33): 426-427.
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 55: liii-liv.
K. Zittel, 1899. Nachruf. *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Geologischen Gesellschaft, Verhandlungen* 51: 78-82.
- Gundaker, George G. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 291; 1987: 54.

- Gundlach, Johannes Cristopher [Juan Cristobal] (1810-1896; Germany/Cuba)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie [Gundlach]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85-88.
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
- F. Torralbas, 1913. El Doctor Juan Gundlach. Apuntes biograficos; Trabajo presentado en la Academia de Ciencias de la Habana, en su sesión del 14 de marzo de 1913. *Cuba Contemporanea* (May 1913), pp. 1-19 [biography, bibliography].
- C. T. Ramsden, 1915. Juan Gundlach. *Entomological News* 26: 241-260, pls. 8-9 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- C. T. Ramsden, 1918. Vida y exploraciones zoológicas del Dr. Juan Gundlach in Cuba (1839-1896). *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey"* 3(4-6): 146-167, 2 pls. [bibliography, portraits].
- Chardon, 1949: 242-246, pl. 18 [portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 251-261 [portrait].
- I. C. Rodiles, 1960. Juan Cristóbal Gundlach. *Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey," [Publications]* 1: 1-11 [biography, portrait].
- O. J. Hernández, 1972. La Zoología en Cuba (desde 1868 a 1968). *Academia de Ciencias de Cuba, Instituto de Zoología, Serie Biológica* 44: 1-77.
- Papavero, 1971: 181-193.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- R. Piechocki, 1997. Johannes Gundlach (1810-1896) als Malakologe in Kuba. Zur Erinnerung an seinen 100. Todestag. *Philippia, Abhandlungen und Berichte aus dem Naturkunde Museum in Ottoneum zu Kassel* 8(1): 13-34 [biography, portraits, list of taxa].
- Abbott, 1973: 108.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- W. Dathe & R. M. González López, eds., 2002. *Johann Christoph Gundlach (1810-1896). Un naturalista en Cuba*. Marburg an der Lahn: Basilisken-Press, 245 pp. [biography, portraits].
- J. F. Milera, et al., 2002. Contribución de Gundlach a la malacofauna de Cuba [Gundlachs Beitrag zur Malakofauna Kubas]. Pp. 171-180, in: W. Dathe & R. M. González López, eds., *Johann Christoph Gundlach (1810-1896). Un naturalista en Cuba*. Marburg an der Lahn: Basilisken-Press. 245 pp. [list of taxa, including manuscript names described by others].
- Gunn, Ronald Campbell (1808-1881; South Africa/Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347, pl. 48; 1927b: 152, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Gunnérus, Johann Ernest [Johan Ernst] [Bishop] (1718-1773; Norway)
- Porro, 1841: 9 [life dates given as 1713-1775].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 178.
- H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge till annen verdenskrig*. Oslo, Akademisk Forlag, 158 pp., 8 pls. [portrait].
- Damkaer, 2002: 62-65 [portrait].
- Gunter, Gordon (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 291-292; 1987: 54.
- Günthe [Gunther], Albert Charles Lewis Gotthilf (1830-1914; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 180.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Günther (Gunther), Albert Charles Lewis Gotthilf. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 24: 258-260.
- Guppy, Henry Brougham [M.D.] (1854-1926; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 79.
- Guppy, Robert John Lechmere (1836-1916; Trinidad)
- Smith, 1906: 713, 720.
- R. B. Newton, 1916. Robert John Lechmere Guppy, corresponding member of the Zoological Society of London and of the New York and Philadelphia Academies of Science. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 6) 3(10): 476-480.
- R. B. Newton, 1917. Robert John Lechmere Guppy, 1836-1916. *Proceedings of the*

- Malacological Society of London 12(3): 218-219.
- G. D. Harris, 1921. A reprint of the more inaccessible paleontological writings of Robert John Lechmere Guppy. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 8(35): iv, 1-198 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
- Harris, 1937: 450-451.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 178.
- Abbott, 1973: 108.
- Cleevely, 1983: 139.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- Kiss, 1986: 17.
- Gural, Roman Ivanovych (1979-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Gurley, William F. E. (****-1943?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: [24] [1944].
- Gurskas, Albertas (19**-****; Lithuania)
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Gustier, Daniel (1820-1900; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. *Nécrologie*. M. Daniel Gustier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 74-75.
- Gutiérrez, Nicolás José (1800-1890; Cuba)
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 248-249 [portrait].
- Gutsche, I. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 106.
- Gwatkin, Henry Melvill [Reverend] (1844-1916; U.S.A.)
T. D. A. Cockerell, 1916. Henry Melvill Gwatkin. *The Nautilus* 30(10): 119-120.
Dance, 1986: 213.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- Gwynnell, Wintour Frederick (1846-1921, U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 139.
- Gyllius, P. [see: Gilles, P.]
- Gyngell, Walter John (****-****; U.K.)
W. S. Clarke & E. A. Wallis, 1933. Walter John Gyngell. *Naturalist (London)* 918: 159-161 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1927, 1930, 1932].
- Gysser, Karl August (1836-1921; Germany)
F. Haas, 1921. *Nekrologe*. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 257-258.
F. Haas, 1929. *Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. Beiträge zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens* 2(4): 62-72 [Gysser: pp. 63-65, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 33.
Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Haan, ___ de (c. 1710; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 107.
- Haan, Guilielmo [=Wilhelm] de (1801-1853; Netherlands)
Tozer, 1984: 20.
- Haan, Jacobus Henricus Hubertus de (1902-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 107.
- Haan, Piet de (1957-1995; Netherlands)
T. C. M. Kemperman, 1995. In memoriam Piet de Haan (9 oktober 1957 – 22 maart 1995). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 284: 84.
- Haandrikman, Anton (1910-1983; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1983. Anton Haandrikman. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 20(3): 94.
H. Gunst & C. Gunst, 1983. In memoriam A. Haandrikman. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 215: 1426.
- Haas, Arthur [Captain] (1876-1950; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1950. Capt. A. Haas. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 106: 14.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950*: [39], 1951.
Abbott, 1973: 109.

- Haas, F. de (****-****; Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 188.
 Engel, 1986: 109.
- Haas, Fritz (1886-1969; Germany/U.S.A.)
 A. Zilch, 1954. Verleihung der Cretzchmar-Medaille an Dr. F. Haas. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 83(1-3): 111.
 R. Mertens, 1956. Zum 70. Geburtstag von Fritz Haas am 4. Januar 1956. *Natur und Volk, Bericht der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft* 86(1): 26-28 [portrait].
 A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. *Natur und Museum* 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
 H. Janus, 1965. [Fritz Haas, upcoming 80th birthday]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(7): 106.
 A. Zilch & A. Solem, 1966. Zum 80. Geburtstag von Fritz Haas. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 95(1-2): 1-2.
 A. Zilch, 1967. [Dr. Fritz Haas, 60 Jahre wissenschaftlicher Publikation]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(10): 218.
 Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 18, 33.
 A. Solem, 1967. New molluscan taxa and scientific writings of Fritz Haas. *Fieldiana: Zoology* 58(2): 69-144, portrait.
 A. Solem, 1967. The two careers of Fritz Haas. *Bulletin of the Field Museum of Natural History* 38(11): 2-5 [portraits].
 Anonymous, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(12): 8 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1970. Fritz Haas. *New York Shell Club Notes* 158: 2 [in part a condensation of an article by A. Solem, 1967, in *Chicago Shell Club Newsletter*].
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1970. In memoriam Dr. Fritz Haas. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 136: 1499.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: Fritz Haas. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 78.
 A. Solem, 1970. Dr. Fritz Haas, former curator, dies. *Bulletin, Field Museum of Natural History* 41(2): 12. [portrait].
 A. Solem, 1970. Fritz Haas, 1886-1969. *The Nautilus* 83(4): 117-120.
 A. Solem, 1970. Obituary. Fritz Haas. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 182.
 A. Solem, 1970. Obituary. Fritz Haas. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 39(2-3): 93.
 A. Zilch, 1970. Fritz Haas (1886-1969). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 100(1-2): 1-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 109.
 J.-J. van Mol, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Fritz Haas. *Achatina* 4: 78-79.
 Olazarri, 1975: 55.
 Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161-162.
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 287-288, pl. 2 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 213.
 Kiss, 1986: 17-18.
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. Taxa omitted from "Unionacea" by Fritz Haas, 1969. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(77): 66.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 143.
- Haas, Georg (1905-1981; Austria/Israel)
 L. Forcart & H. K. Mienis, 1982. The importance of Georg Haas (1905-1981) for the malacology in Israel. *Levantina* 40: 467-470 [biography, malacological bibliography, list of taxon].
 J. Heller & H. K. Mienis, 1995. Recent molluscs named after the late Prof. Georg Haas. *Haasiana, Hebrew University of Jerusalem* 1: 19-22.
- Haas, John William (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 292; 1987: 54.
- Haas, Otto (1887-1976; Austria/U.S.A.)
 V. Petters, 1978 ["1975"]. Otto Haas, 26.3.1887 – 21.2.1976. *Mitteilungen der Österreichischen Geologischen Gesellschaft* 68: 177-182 [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- Haas, Walter Russell (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 292; 1987: 54.
- Habe, Tadashige (1916-2001; Japan)
T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
T. Inaba & K. Oyama, 1977. Catalogue of molluscan taxa described by Tadashige Habe during 1939-1975, with illustrations of hitherto unfigured species. Tokyo, Japan, 185 pp., incl. 7 pls.
T. Habe, 1980. Bibliography of Tadashige Habe (1935-1980). Tokyo, Japan, 47 pp.
W. K. Emerson & W. E. Sage, III, 1987. On the availability of names proposed in *Pacific Shell News*, Tokyo, 1970-72. *The Nautilus* 101(4): 194-199.
R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. *Malacologia* 38(1-2): 35-46 [summarized in Japanese by K. Hasegawa, *Venus*, Supplement 3: 82-83, 2004].
M. Okamoto, ed., 2001. Molluscan taxa described by Tadashige Habe. Vol. 1, Gastropoda (excl. Heterobranchia). xviii + 891 pp. Vol. 2, Gastropoda (Heterobranchia), Cephalopoda, Bivalvia & Scaphopoda. pp. 892-1630 + xix-xxxix.
P. Callomon, 2002. Tadashige Habe (1916-2001). *The Nautilus* 116(2): 67-68.
T. Fujita, 2002. [Memories of Dr. Tadashige Habe, during his stay at Shinano District]. *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 6-7 [in Japanese] [portrait].
A. Inaba, 2002. [Sixty years' friendship to Dr. Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 3-4 [in Japanese].
H. Minato, 2002. [Recollection of the late of Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 8-9 [in Japanese].
T. Okutani, 2002. [The president of the Malacological Society of Japan: An oration at the funeral of the late Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 1-2 [in Japanese] [portrait].
T. Okutani, 2002. [Recollections of the late Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 2-3 [in Japanese].
T. Okutani, 2002. Obituary. *Tadashige Habe (1916-2001)*. *Venus* 61(1-2): 95 [portrait].
S. Shirai, 2002. [My memories of Dr. Tadashige Habe.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 33(1-4): 4-6 [in Japanese].
P. Callomon & R. E. Petit, 2004. Tadashige Habe's 'Colored Illustrations of the Shells of Japan (II)' and 'Shells of the Western Pacific in Color vol. 2': comparison of printings and treatments of included taxa. *Venus*, Supplement 3: 1-59 [Japanese translation by K. Hasegawa, pp. 61-74].
R. E. Petit, 2004. Two (or three or four?) little known popular shell books by the late Dr. Tadashige Habe. *American Conchologist* 32(4): 25-27.
- Habu, Shingo (19**-****; Japan)
Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Hacker, Rose Ann (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 54.
- Hadar, Arieh (1913-1968; Israel)
- Haddon, Alfred Cort (1855-1940; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 723.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
Dance, 1986: 213.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 2: 625-628.
H. J. Fleure & S. Rouse, 2004. Haddon, Alfred Cort. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 24: 411-413.
Note: *Challenger* chiton work available on-line at:
<http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Hadfield, James [Reverend] (****-****) & Emma [née Foster] (****-****; U.K./Loyalty Islands)

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Shells from the Loyalty Islands. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(3): 145-152 [about the Hadfield collection].
- Tomlin, 1941: 160.
- Dance, 1986: 182-183.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- C. Pettitt, 1991. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 2: 625-628.
- Hadfield, Michael Gale (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 292-293; 1987: 54-55.
- Hadley, Ester Brooks (1889-1976; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1977. Ester Brooks Hadley. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 118 [1978].
- Hadley, Frank Knight (?1890-1965; U.S.A.)
R. A. Craine, 1965. F. Knight Hadley. *New York Shell Club Notes* 114: 6.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965*: 85 [1966].
- Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich Philipp August (1834-1919; Germany)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 182
Goldschmidt, 1956: 31-38 [portrait]; 1960: 14, 25, 29, 69, 85.
C. Kockerbeck, 1986. Ernst Haeckel's "Kunstformen der Natur." *Philosophia Naturalis, Archiv für Naturphilosophie und die philosophischen Grenzgebiete der exakten Wissenschaften und Wissenschaftsgeschichte* 23(3): 337-348.
C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909). *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
E. Florey, 1995. Highlights and sidelights of early biology on Helgoland. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen* 49: 77-101 [Haeckel: pp. 90-92].
D. Zissler, 1995. Five scientists on excursion – a picture of marine biology on Helgoland before 1892. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen* 49: 103-112 [portrait].
- O. Breidbach, 1998. Ernst Haeckel – biographical notes. Pp. 133-135, in: R. P. Hartmann, ed., *Art forms in nature: the prints of Ernst Haeckel*. Munich: Prestel. 139 pp. [biography, portraits].
- I. Eibl-Eibesfeldt, 1998. Ernst Haeckel – the artist in the scientist. Pp. 19-30, in: R. P. Hartmann, ed., *Art forms in nature: the prints of Ernst Haeckel*. Munich: Prestel, 139 pp.
- J. Hanken, 1998. Beauty beyond belief; the art of Ernst Haeckel transcends his controversial scientific ideas. *Natural History* 107(10): 56-59.
- H. Reiling, 1998. The Blaschkas' glass animal models: origins of design. *Journal of Glass Studies, Corning Museum of Glass* (Corning, New York) 40: 105-126 [Haeckel: pp. 110-115].
- S. J. Gould, 2000. Abscheulich! (Atrocious!); Haeckel's distortions did not help Darwin. *Natural History* 109(2): 42-49.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 143.
- L. K. Nyhart, 2002. Learning from history: morphology's challenges in Germany ca. 1900. *Journal of Morphology* 252(1): 2-14 [portrait].
- U. Hoßfeld & L. Olsson, 2003. The history of comparative anatomy in Jena – an overview. *Theory in Bioscience* 122(2-3): 109-126.
- M. D. Laubichler, 2003. Carl Gegenbaur (1826-1903): integrating comparative anatomy and embryology. *Journal of Experimental Zoology, Series B, Molecular Development & Evolution* 302: 23-31 [biography, portrait].
- M. T. Ghiselin, 2004. Ernst Haeckel and the genealogy of scientific travel mystique. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(5): 42-56 [portraits].
- U. Hoßfeld, 2004. The travels of Jena zoologists in the Indo-Malayan region. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(7): 77-105 [Haeckel: pp. 81-84] [portrait].
- Hagenmüller, Paul (1852-1900; France/Algeria)

- M. Couturier, 1903. Catalogue des coquilles paléarctiques de la collection Hagenmüller. Annales du Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Marseille, Zoologie 8(2): 21-67.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 17. Hagenmüller collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Hagenmüller: pp. 121-122].
- Dance, 1986: 213
- Hagenow, Friedrich von (1797-1865; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 182.
- Cleevely, 1983: 140.
- Hagemeyer, Richard (1924?-2001; U.S.A.)
- W. Thorsson, 2002. Richard Hagemeyer Obituary. HMS Bulletin, January 2002: 8-9.
- Hagger, John (****-1895; U.K.)
- A. D. Davis, 1951. Garney's *Flora and fauna of Repton*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 29(1): 34-35.
- Hahn, Morton Joel (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Haigh, Ernest S. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293; 1987: 55.
- Haime, Jules (1824-1856; France)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 183.
- Cleevely, 1983: 140.
- Haines, William A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 178.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 38. *Catalogue of the terrestrial shells in the collection of William A. Haines*. New York, 1868. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 254.
- Dance, 1986: 176-177, 213.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- W. Sage, 1991. Compendium of Landshells solves a malacological mystery. American Conchologist 19(1): 23.
- Haldeman, Samuel Stehman (1812-1880; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 172-173.
- American Journal of Conchology 2(3): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 103.
- C. H. Hart, 1881. Samuel Stehman Haldeman. The Penn Monthly (Philadelphia) 12(140): 584-601 [biography].
- C. H. Hart, 1881. Memoir of Samuel Stehman Haldeman LL.D., Professor of Comparative Philology in the University of Pennsylvania. Philadelphia: 26 pp. [biography, bibliography] [reprinted from previous entry, with an Appendix, "List of the scientific publications of Professor Haldeman, prepared by his daughter Mrs. Eliza Figyelmerly].
- Dall, 1888: 112-113.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Haldeman: pp. 646-647, fig. 199].
- J. P. E. Morrison, 1940. Haldeman's 1840 Supplement. The Nautilus 54(3): 64-66.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Samuel Stehman Haldeman 1812-1880. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 86 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
- Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 213.
- S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. Northeastern Naturalist 6(1): 39-88 [Haldeman: p. 44].
- W. C. Sorensen, 1999. Haldeman, Samuel Stehman. American National Biography 9: 807-809
- Hale, T. J. [Reverend] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 140.
- Halgass, Alexxandro (19**-****; Italy)
- Hall, Clarence Albert (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293; 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Hall, Edwin Spurr, Jr. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 293-294; 1987: 55.
- Hall, James (1811-1898; U.S.A.) [son of J. Hall, Sr.]

J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Hall: pp. 231-236; bibliography, lists of taxa].

R. P. Whitfield, 1895. Republication of descriptions of fossils from the Hall Collection in the American Museum of Natural History, from the Report of Progress for 1861 of the Geological Survey of Wisconsin, by James Hall, with illustrations from the original type specimens not heretofore figured. Memoirs of the American Museum of Natural History 1(2): 39-74, pls. 4-12.

Merrill, 1906: 379-381, 698, pl. 20 [portrait].

J. M. Clarke, 1923. James Hall of Albany, geologist and palaeontologist, 1811-1898. Albany (New York), priv. publ., 565 pp., frontispiece, 13 pls. [biography, portraits] [reprinted, 1975, Arno Press, New York].

G. A. Cooper, 1931. Concerning the authorship of the "Preliminary notice of the lamellibranch shells of the Upper Helderberg, Hamilton and Chemung groups, etc., Pt. 2." Journal of the Washington Academy of Science 21(18): 459-467 [concludes that this anonymous publication was co-authored by J. Hall and R. P. Whitfield].

Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 184-185.

Sherborn, 1940: 63.

Abbott, 1973: 109.

Cleevly, 1983: 141.

R. H. Fakundiny & E. L. Yochelson, eds., 1987. Special James Hall issue. Earth Sciences History 6(1): 1-133 [biography, bibliography, portraits].

P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Hall: p. 369].

Note: *Palaeontology of New York*, vols. 1-2 (1847-1852) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Hall, Lucy F. (1908-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.

Hall, S. Ralph (1904-1986; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 155.

Hall, Starston (****-****; U.K.)

Hall, Stephen Austin (1942-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1973: 294; 1987: 55.

Hall, Thomas Sargent (1858-1915; Australia)

Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.

Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 185.

Cleevly, 1983: 141.

Black, 1998: 11.

Hallam, Anthony (1933-****; U.K.)

Cleevly, 1983: 141

Hallez, Paul (1850-1881; Belgium)

E. van den Broeck, 1881. Notice biographique sur P. Hallez. Bulletins de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 16: cxvii-cxx.

Hamann, Jeff (19**-****; U.S.A.)

Hamatani, Iwao (1930-****; Japan)

H. Bertsch, 1993. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research, with special reference to Takeo Abe, Iwao Hamatani, and Kikutaro Baba. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 25: 15-24 [bibliography].

Hamby, Althea Lorene (1933-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 55.

Hamel de Fougeroux de Denainvilliers, Hippolyte-Henri-Marie du (?1802-1885; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 114 [two sentence obituary].

Franchini et al., 1975: 70.

Hamille, Victor (?1812-1885; France)

H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 113 [short obituary].

Hamilton, Augustus (****-****; U.K.)

Trew, 1993: 79.

- Hamilton, Betty Ellen (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Nellie R. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 545; 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Paul V. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 55.
- Hamilton, Suzanne Bear (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 55-56.
- Hamilton, William Edward (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 56.
- Hamilton, William John (1805-1867; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 185.
Tomlin, 1941: 158.
Cleevely, 1983: 142.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1870].
- Hamlin, Charles Edward (1825-1886; U.S.A.)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 92 [very short obituary].
Abbott, 1973: 109.
- Hamling, Joseph Green (****-1935; U.K.)
Sherborn, 1940: 65.
Cleevely, 1983: 142.
- Hammer, Inez Martin (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 294; 1987: 56.
- Hammerschlag, Max G. (1872-1954; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1954. Max Hammerschlag. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 142: 14.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1954: memoriam list inside back cover* [1955].
Abbott, 1973: 110.
- Hamonville, Jean Charles Louis Tardif d' [Baron] (1830-1899; France)
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. *Nécrologie*. *Le baron d'Hamonville*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 100-101.
Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- Hancock, Albany (1806-1873; U.K.)
H. B. Brady, 1874. *Albany Hancock*. *Nature* 9(212): 43-44.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132-134.
E. L. Gill, 1908. *The Hancock Museum and its history*. *Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumberland, Durham, and Newcastle-upon-Tyne* (ser. 2) 3(3), Appendix: i-xxvii, 2 pls. [portrait].
P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 349-369 [Hancock: pp. 361-362].
Dance, 1986: 213.
G. S. Boulger & E. A. Rees, 2004. Hancock, Albany. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 25: 10-11.
- Hancock, George Allan [Captain] (1875-****; U.S.A.)
D. W. Meredith, 1939. *Biography*. Pp. 5-14, incl. 8 pp. of pls., in: D. W. Meredith, *Voyages of the Velero III. A pictorial history with historical background of scientific expeditions through tropical seas to equatorial lands aboard M/V Velero III*. Los Angeles, California: Bookhaven Press, 286 + [8] pp.
R. B. von KleinSmid, 1955. An appreciation. Pp. vii-viii, in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., *Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955*. Los Angeles: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp. [portrait].
G. A. Hancock, 1955. Response of Captain Allan Hancock to the presentation of the commemorative volume. Pp. [ix]-[x], in: Allan Hancock Foundation, ed., *Essays in the natural sciences in honor of Captain Allan Hancock on the occasion of his birthday July 26, 1955*. Los Angeles: University of Southern California Press, xii + 345 pp.
A. A. Aleem, 2002. *The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology*. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.

- Hand, Cadet Hammond, Jr. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Hand, Edwin E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 F. Haas, 1957. Tribute to E. E. Hand, shell collector. Chicago Natural History Museum Bulletin 28(1): 3, 7 [biography, portrait].
 Smith, 1974: 3.
- Hanham, Abdiel William (1857-1944; Canada)
 Anonymous, 1944. A. W. Hanham of Duncan. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 33: 1.
 Drake, 1963: 6-7, 12.
 La Rocque, 1962: 32.
- Hanitsch, Richard (1860-1940; Germany/Singapore/U.K.)
 A. D. Imms, 1940. Dr. R. Hanitsch. Nature 146(3698): 360.
 G. D. Hale Carpenter, 1940. Dr. R. Hanitsch. Nature 146(3698): 360.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hanley, John Herbert (1946-1986; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 546; 1987: 56.
 D. W. Boyd & T. M. Bown, 1987. Obituaries. News and Bulletin, Society of Vertebrate Paleontology 140: 50-52 [portrait].
 J. H. Hartman, 1987. The North American Mesozoic nonmarine molluscan record. Occasional Paper of the Tyrrell Museum of Palaeontology (Drumheller, Alberta) 3: 111-124 [Hanley: pp. 119-120, 123-124] [biography, bibliography].
- Hanley, Robert William (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 56.
- Hanley, Sylvanus Charles Thorpe (1819-1899; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 215.
 E. A. Smith, 1900. Sylvanus Hanley. Journal of Conchology 9(9): 269-270.
 B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes & Hanley's "History of British Mollusca." Journal of Conchology 10(2): 47.
 B. B. Woodward, 1901. Dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's History of British Mollusca. Journal of Malacology 8(1): 21.
- Smith, 1906: 723, 728.
 E. A. Smith, 1909. Note on "Photographic conchology" of Sylvanus Hanley. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 8(4): 196-197.
 A. Reynell, 1918. On the dates of issue of the parts of Forbes and Hanley's *History of British Mollusca*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(1-2): 25-27.
 A. Reynell, 1918. The *Index Testaceologicus* of W. Wood and S. P. Hanley. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(1-2): 26-27.
 N. Fisher & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1935. The dates of publication of Forbes and Hanley's *Hist. Brit. Moll.* Journal of Conchology 20(5): 150-151.
 B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of Hanley and Theobald's "Conchologia Indica." Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal (n.s.) 22(3): 129-130.
 Sherborn, 1940: 65.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 25. Margate and Ramsgate shells. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90 [probably by Hanley].
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 29. *The young conchologist's book of species*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 91.
 Salisbury, 1945: 162-163.
 Barnard, 1965: 29.
 Dance, 1986: 140-141, 174, 214.
 Trew, 1990: 74; 1993: 80.
 Fouché, 1995: 57.
 Norris, 2000: 18-19, 22.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 144.
 A. Norris & S. P. Dance, 2002. *Sylvanus [sic] Charles Thorpe Hanley (1819-1899) a Nineteenth-Century dilettante of the shell world*. Journal of Conchology 37(4): 363-382 [but see also next paper].
 E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2002. Notice and comments on a paper about S. C. T. Hanley. *The Festivus* 34(8): 101-103.

- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by Hanley on *Tellina* (1846), *Nuculidae* (1860), and *Solarium* (1863), and *A history of British Mollusca, and their shells* (1848-1853), available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Hanlon, Roger Thomas (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 56.
 N. Shea, 2003. At large on the blue frontier; Woods Hole scientists make astounding discoveries in the deep. *Harvard Magazine* 105(6): 32-39 [portrait].
- Hanna, G Dallas (1887-1970; U.S.A.) [first name only "G", hence no period; brother of M. A. Hanna]
 Ewan, 1955: 51.
 R. C. Miller, 1962. G Dallas Hanna. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 32(1): 1-44, frontispiece [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1970. Science Adademy Curator Dr. G. Dallas Hanna dies. *San Francisco Chronicle*, November 24, 1970: [page not noted].
 Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.
 J. T. Carlton, 1971. [personal notes]. *Molluscan Digest* 1(1): 1. [reprinted in *New York Shell Club Notes* 167: 7, as "Dec. 1970"].
 C. C. Church, 1971. Memorial to G Dallas Hanna (1887-1925). *Journal of Paleontology* 45(6): 1053-1054.
 Abbott, 1973: 110.
 Shasky, 1980: 37-38.
 Kiss, 1987: 60.
- Hanna, Marcus Albert (1898-1978; U.S.A.) [brother of G D. Hanna]
- Hanneman, Johannes Ludovicus (1640-1724; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 152.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 186.
- Hannibal, Harold Briggs (1889-1965; U.S.A.)
 Drake, 1963: 5-6.
 A. G. Smith, 1966. Harold Hannibal, 1889-1965. *The Nautilus* 80(1): 29.
 A. G. Smith, 1966. Harold Hannibal (1889-1965). *Sterkiana* 21: 1.
 D. W. Taylor & A. G. Smith, 1971. Harold Hannibal (1889-1965) with a review of his molluscan research. *The Veliger* 13(4): 303-315, 5 pls. [bibliography, list of taxa].
 Abbott, 1973: 110.
 Addicott, 1981: 8-9 [portrait].
- Hannington, James [Bishop] (1847-1885; U.K.)
 T. Hamilton, 1890. Hannington, James. *Dictionary of National Biography* 8: 1191-1192.
 B. Verdcourt, 1981. Collectors in East Africa – 3. James Hannington (1847-1885). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 77: 317-318. [biography].
 Trew, 1993: 80.
 B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223.
 T. Hamilton & M. Twaddle, 2004. Hannington, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 25: 82-84 [portrait].
- Hano, Philip (1889-1969; U.S.A.)
 W. Old, 1969. Philip Hano. *New York Shell Club Notes* 156: 1-2 [reprinted, *New York Shell Club Notes* 328: 9 (1993)].
 Anonymous, 1970. Philip Hano. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 10(1): [3].
- Hanselman, George A. [Colonel] (1910-2001; U.S.A.)
 C. M. Hertz, 2002. In memoriam. 1910 – George A. Hanselman – 2001. *The Festivus* 34(1): 11.
- Hanselman, Virginia (19**-1994; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. A. Hanselman]
 Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Virginia Hanselman. *The Festivus* 27(1): 19.
- Hansen, G. M. (19**-****; Australia)
- Hansen, Karolyn Mueller (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 180 [portrait].
- Hapsis, George E. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 56.
- Harasewych, Julia Helena (1953-2000; U.K./U.S.A.) [spouse of M. G. Harasewych]

- Fouché, 1995: 29.
- Harasewych, Myrosław George [Jerry] (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
 Rehder, 1997: 184-185.
- Harbison, Anne (1898-1980; U.S.A.)
 R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Anne Harbison. P. ii: in: Pliocene Mollusks of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Harcourt, Eileen Renee (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Harder, Johann Jacob [Harderus, Johannes Jacobus] (1656-1711; Switzerland)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 135.
 M. Schiavone, 1970. Raro volumetto sull'anatomia della chiocciola di J. J. Harderus (1679) con epistola anatomica di J. C. Peyer, nella Biblioteca del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. *Natura, Rivista di Scienze Naturali* (Milano) 61(3-4): 319-324.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 69.
- Hardman, Walter E., II (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 295; 1987: 56.
- Hardy, Cecil Ross (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 296; 1987: 56-57.
- Hardy, John Ray (1844-1921; U.K.)
 R. Standen, 1921. The late John Ray Hardy. *Lancashire & Cheshire Naturalist* 13(11): 219-223, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
 Cleevely, 1983: 143
 Trew, 1987: 78.
- Haren, Hans van (19**-1989; Netherlands)
 M. C. Fehr-De Wel & J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Hans van Haren. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 478-479 [portrait]; 248: 524 [portrait].
- Harford, _____ (18**-18**); U.K.)
 Dance, 1976: 49-50 [collection auctioned in 1884].
- Harford, William George Willoughby (1825-1911; U.S.A.)
 William H. Dall, 1911. W. G. W. Harford. *The Nautilus* 25(1): 8.
 Ewan, 1955: 51.
 Smith, 1974: 3.
 Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Harger, R. L. (****-****; U.K.?)
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hargreave, David (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Hargreaves, John Ashworth (1856-1929; U.K.)
 W. Gyngell, 1929. Obituary notice: J. A. Hargreaves. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 325-326 [bibliography].
- Hargreaves, William Herbert (1839-1925; Australia)
 T. Iredale, 1925. W. H. Hargreaves. *The Nautilus* 39(2): 68-69.
 Dance, 1986: 214.
- Harland, Wayne M. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Harman, Ann Worischek (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 296; 1987: 57.
- Harman, Willard Nelson (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 296-297; 1987: 57.
- Harmer, Frederic William (1835-1923; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1923. F. W. Harmer, M.A., F.G.S. *Transactions of the Norfolk and Norwich Naturalists' Society* 11(4): 477-483, 1 pl. [portrait].
 A. Bell, 1923. In memoriam: Frederic William Harmer. *The Naturalist*, July 1923: 240-242 [portrait].
 P. F. Kendall, 1923. Obituary. Mr. F. W. Harmer. *Nature* 111(2797): 779-780.
 J. E. Marr, 1923. Obituary. Frederic William Harmer. *Geological Magazine* 60(6): 285.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 187.
 Cleevely, 1983: 144.

- Harmon, Francis Stuart (1895?-1977; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1977. Francis S. Harmon. New York Shell Club Notes 232: 2.
- Harmon, Waverley Harwood (1896-1992; U.S.A.) [spouse of F. S. Harmon]
 Abbott, 1973: 297; 1987: 57.
 W. Sage, 1992. In memoriam – Waverley H. Harmon, September 26, 1896 – June 15, 1992. New York Shell Club Notes 324: 5 [biography].
- Harn, Levenia L. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 297; 1987: 57.
- Harper, Donald Ernest, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Harper, Frederick Douglas (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 297-298; 1987: 57.
- Harper, George W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133.
- Harper, John Andrew (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 57.
- Harries, C. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Harris, Albert Wray (1894-1953; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Wray Harris. Hawaiian Shell News 1(5): 13.
 Anonymous, 1954. Albert Wray Harris. Hawaiian Shell News 2(3): 12.
 Anonymous, 1954. Albert Wray Harris. Bishop Museum, Annual Report 1953: 55-56 [portrait].
 Y. Kondo, 1956. Albert Wray Harris. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955: 40-41], inside back cover [memorial list].
 Abbott, 1973: 110-111.
- Harris, Beatrice Roberts (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57.
- Harris, Bessie B. (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57.
- Harris, Don Victor (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 298; 1987: 57-58.
- Harris, George Frederick (1862-1906; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1906. George Frederick Harris, F.G.S. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 3(9): 431-432.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938:187.
 Sherborn, 1940: 65.
 Cleevely, 1983: 144.
- Harris, Gilbert Dennison (1864-1952; U.S.A.)
 K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Memorial (1864-1952) Gilbert Dennison Harris. Bulletins of American Paleontology 35(146): 1-23, frontispiece [portrait].
 K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists 37(11): 2620-2626.
 A. A. Olsson, 1954. Memorial to Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Proceedings of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1953: 125-130.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memorial list inside back cover [1954].
 Abbott, 1973: 111.
 Anonymous, 1979. Gilbert Dennison Harris (1864-1952). Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology 15(1-4): 54 [portrait].
 Cleevely, 1983:144.
 W. R. Brice, 1996. Gilbert Dennison Harris: a life with fossils. Bulletins of American Paleontology 109(350): 1-154.
- Harris, John (****-****; Australia)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948. Catalogues and collections. 32. *Catalogue of the birds and shells exhibited in the Queensland Annex by Mr. J. Harris, 1872*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(5): 198.
 Trew, 1990: 74.
- Harris, Larry Garland (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 546; 1987: 58.
- Harrison, Carlotta C. (1902-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.
- Harrison, Dorothy Perkins (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.

- Harrison, Elizabeth [Ibby] (1920-1986; U.S.A.)
 S. Lillico, 1986. Elizabeth Harrison. Hawaiian Shell News 34(3): 12.
 Abbott, 1987: 58.
- Harrison, S. N. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
 L. S. Garrad, 1979. Collections and collectors of note: the Manx Museum. Shells from "The Manxland Drift." Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(5): cover, inside front cover, 231-232.
- Harry, Harold William (1921-1995; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 299; 1987: 58.
 C. Boone, 1995. In memoriam – Harold W. Harry. Texas Conchologist 32(1): 5-6 [reprinted in Of Sea and Shore 18(4): 201].
 D. W. Taylor, 2002. Harold William Harry, 1921-1995. Malacological Review 31/32(2): 159-163.
- Hart, J. C. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 112.
- Hart, Henry Chichester (1847-1908; Ireland)
 R. M. Barrington, 1908. Henry Chichester Hart. Irish Naturalist 17(12): 249-254, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Hart: p. 201].
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hart, Michael Robert (****-****; South Africa/New Zealand)
 Fouché, 1995: 41.
- Harte, Mary Ellen [Mel] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 58.
- Hartert, Ernest Johann Otto (1859-1933; Germany/U.K.)
 N. B. K., 1934. Ernst Johann Otto Hartert. Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society 37(2): 474-475.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Harting, Pieter (1812-1885; Netherlands)
 C. H. D. Buys Ballot, 1887. Levensbericht van Pieter Harting. Levensberichten der Afgestorvene Medeleden van de Maatschappij der Nederlandsche Letterkunde (Leiden) 1887: 149-187 [biography, bibliography].
 A. A. W. Hubrecht, 1888. P. Harting Herdacht. Jaarboek van de Koninklijke Akademie van Wetenschappen Gevestigd te Amsterdam voor 1888: 1-60 [biography, bibliography].
 J. C. Ramaer, 1933. Harting (Dr. Pieter). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 9: 322-325 [bibliography].
 P. Harting, 1961. Mijne Herinneringen. Een Autobiografie door P. Harting [J. G. van Cittert-Eymens & P. J. Kipp, eds.]. Uitgave van het Utrechts Universiteits Museum, 228 pp., frontispiece [autobiography prepared in 1873, portrait].
 A. M. Voûte, 1987. Professor Pieter Harting en de paalworm (*Teredo navalis* L. 1758). Het Zeepaard 47: 64-69 [portrait].
 Coomans, 1989: 31.
 P. Cleveringa, et al., 1994. Pieter Harting (1813-1885) arts en geoloog. Grondboor en Hamer, Nederlandse Geologische Vereniging 48(6): 117-121 [biography, portrait].
 L. Coffeng, 1994. Het Album der Natuur; Popularisering van de natuurwetenschappen in een tijdschrift uit de eerste [tweede] helft van de negentiende eeuw. Groniek, Historisch Tydschrift (Groningen) 27(123): 52-66 [portrait].
 B. Theunissen, 2000. "Nut en nog eens nut," Wetenschapsbeelden van Nederlandse natuuronderzoekers, 1800-1900. Hilversum: Verloren. 220 pp. [Harting: pp. 57-79] [biography, portraits].
- Hartley, Denzil I. (****-1964; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1965. In memoriam. Denzil I. Hartley, President of the Malacological Society of Australia, 1956-1964. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 13(48): 1 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1965. Mr. Denzil Hartley dies. Hawaiian Shell News 13(4): 2.
- Hartley, T. W. (19**-****; Australia)
- Hartman, Willard Daniel (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 299-300; 1987: 58.
- Hartman, William Dell [M.D.] (1817-1899; U.S.A.)

- W. H. Pilsbry, 1899. Wm. D. Hartman, M.D. *The Nautilus* 13(6): 61-63, pl. 1.
- G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to conchology by Chester County, Pennsylvania. *Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science* 22: 81-86 [Hartman: pp. 82-84, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 111.
- A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hartmann, Georg Leonhard (1764-1828; Switzerland) [father of J. D. W. Hartmann]
- Porro, 1841: 48-49.
- Turner, 1998: 10.
- Hartmann, Jens (19**-****; Germany)
- Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Hartmann, Johann Daniel Wilhelm (1793-1862; Germany) [son of G. L. Hartmann]
- Porro, 1841: 49-50.
- B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of J. D. Wilhelm Hartmann's "Erd- und Süßwasser-Gastropoden." 8vo, St. Gallen, 1840. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(1): 3.
- D. Heppell, 1966. The dates of publication of J. D. W. Hartmann's 'Erd- und Süßwasser-Gasteropoden'. *Journal of Conchology* 26(2): 84-88.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Turner, 1998: 10-13, fig. [portrait].
- Hartmeyer, Richard (****-****; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
- Hartshorne, Anna C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Hart-Smith, W. (19**-****; Australia)
- Hartung, Bernd (19**-****; Germany)
- Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Hartwig, Georg L. (1813-1880; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 14, 43.
- Harvey, H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 723.
- Harvey, Lady [widow of Admiral Sir John Harvey] (****-****; U.K.)
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Harvey, Moses (1820-1901; Ireland/Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 111.
- F. A. Aldrich, 1987. Moses and the living waters: Victorian science in Newfoundland. Pp. 86-120, in: D. H. Steele, ed., *Early science in Newfoundland and Labrador*. St. John's, Newfoundland: Avalon Chapter of Sigma Xi, vi + 199 pp.
- F. A. Aldrich, 1994. Harvey, Moses. *Dictionary of Canadian Biography* 13: 455-457.
- Harvey, William Henry (1811-1866; Ireland)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 347; 1927b: 152.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Harvey: p. 200].
- E. C. Nelson, 2004. Harvey, William Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 25: 684-686.
- Haseman, John D. (1887-19**; U.S.A.)
- Olazarri, 1975: 57.
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#haseman>
- Hashagen, Karl (****-1915; Germany)
- H. L. Honigmann, 1915. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 47(2): 94.
- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Haskell, John Farley (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 300; 1987: 58.
- Haskin, Harold [Hal] Haley (1915-2002; U.S.A.)
- S. Ford, J. N. Kraeuter & W. Canzonier, 2003. In memoriam. Harold Haley Haskin, 1915-2002. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 21(2): 441-444 [portrait, bibliography: as "2002"].
- Carriker, 2004: 136 [portrait].
- Hasselquist, Frederik (1722-1752; Netherlands)
- Note: *Iter Palæstinum eller resa til heliga landet* (1757) and *Reise nach Palästina* (1762) available on-line at:

- <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html> [the latter is an unavailable work: ICZN Opinion 57, 1956.]
- Hässlein, Ludwig (1906-1979; Germany)
 W. Bolling, 1967. Ehrendoktor für Ludwig Hässlein. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(9): 175.
 L. J. M. Butot, 1967. Ludwig Hässlein benoemd tot Eredoktor. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 121: 1290.
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
 Anonymous, 1986. Ludwig Hasslein (4.11.1906 – 29.9.1979). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38: 45-49 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Fechter, 1992: 48 [portrait].
 G. Falkner, 1998. Bibliographische Ergänzungen. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 43: 41 [supplemental bibliography].
- Hassler, Ferdinand Augustus (1844-1919; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 111-112.
- Hassler, Ferdinand Rudolph (1770-1843; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 112.
- Hatai, Katora M. (1909-1977; Japan)
 T. Kotaka, 1973. Dedication to Professor Katora Hatai; Scientific achievements of Professor Katora Hatai. Tohoku University, Science Report, 2nd ser. (Geol.), Special Vol. 6 (Hatai Memorial Vol.): i-xvi, frontispiece [portrait].
 T. Kotaka, 1977. Memorial to Katora M. Hatai (1909-1977). Saito Ho-on Kai Museum of Natural History, Research Bulletin (Sendai) 45: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].
- Hatai, Sahei (****-****; Japan)
 Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Hatakeda, Waichi (1897-1965; Japan)
 T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (60) Waichi Hatakeda.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 16(2): 64-65 [in Japanese].
- Hatchett, Charles (1765-1847; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 212.
- N. C. Coley, 2004. Hatchett, Charles. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 25: 804.
- Hathaway, Luther W. (1907-1982; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 58, 155.
- Hattenberger, Paul Henri (19**-****; Congo)
- Hauer, Franz Ritter von (1822-1899; Austria)
 E. Tietze, 1900. Franz v. Hauer. Sein Lebensgang und seine wissenschaftliche Thätigkeit. Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien) 49: 679-827, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 189.
 Cleevely, 1983: 146.
 Tozer, 1984: 7, 13, 14, 25, 25, 31, 35-37, 45, 55, 57, 59, 64 [portrait].
- Hauffen, Heinrich (1836-1866; Slovenia)
 Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Haug, Emile (1861-1927; France)
 Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 190.
 Cleevely, 1983: 146.
- Haughton, Sidney Henry (1888-1982; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Hausman, Frank Henri (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 300; 1987: 58.
- Haussknecht, Carl (1838-1903; Germany)
 F. K. Meyer, 1984. 100 Jahre Thüringische Botanische Gesellschaft. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 1: 3-16.
 Trew, 1987: 78.
 F. K. Meyer, 1990. Carl Haussknecht, ein Leben für die Botanik. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 5: 5-20, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
 D. von Knorre, 1990. Haussknecht's malakologische Aufsammlungen. Haussknechtia, Mitteilungen der Thüringischen Botanischen Gesellschaft (Jena) 5: 59-61.

- Haven, Dexter Stearns (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 300-301; 1987: 58.
W. J. Hargis, Jr., 2004. Dexter Stearns Haven. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 22(3): 619-620 [as "December 2003"].
- Haverkamp, D., Jr. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 113.
- Haverkamp, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 113.
- Haviland, Edgar Clark (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 58-59.
- Havlik, Marian Elizabeth Glasheen (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 59.
- Hawell, John [Reverend] (1855-1904; U.K.)
B. Hudson, 1905. The Rev. John Hawell, M.A., F.G.S., &c. *Journal of Conchology* 11(6): 164.
Cleevely, 1983: 147.
- Hawkins, Herbert Leader (1887-1968; U.K.)
P. Allen, 1970. Herbert Leader Hawkins 1889-1968. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 16: 315-329 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
N. E. Butcher, 1971. Herbert Leader Hawkins, F.R.S., 1887-1968. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 418-421.
F. Hodson, 2004. Hawkins, Herbert Leader. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 25: 918-919.
- Hawkins, Russell, Jr. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 121-122.
- Hawn, Frederick (1810-1898; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 191.
Abbott, 1973: 112.
- Hayashi, Isao (19**-****; Japan)
- Hayashi, Shoichiro (1912-1989; Japan)
H. Munakata, 1990. [Memories of late Mr. Shoichiro Hayashi.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(1-2): 34-37 [in Japanese] [portrait, list of taxa].
- Hayden, Ferdinand Vandiveer (1829-1887; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1887. *Necrology. Conchologists' Exchange* 2(6): 81.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 122.
Merrill, 1906: 589, 604, 699 [portrait].
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 192.
Abbott, 1973: 112.
Smith, 1974: 8.
Cleevely, 1983: 147-148.
M. Foster, 1986. Ferdinand Vandiveer Hayden as naturalist. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 343-349.
C. M. Nelson & F. M. Fryxell, 1997. Hayden, Ferdinand Vandiveer. Pp. 355-358, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Moore, 1989: 196-197.
J. G. Cassidy, 2000. Ferdinand V. Hayden: entrepreneur of science. Lincoln, Nebraska: University of Nebraska, xxv + 389 pp. [portraits].
Moring, 2002: 204-206.
- Haydon, Virgil C. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 59.
- Hayes, Ada Dorothy (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301; 1987: 59.
- Hayes, Brian (1956-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 25.
- Hayes, Helen L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 154.
- Hayes, Joseph C. (1909-1989; U.S.A.)
D. Ræihle, 1989. Joseph C. Hayes. *New York Shell Club Notes* 311: 4 [biography].
- Hayes, Sharon (****-****; South Africa) [spouse of Brian Hayes]
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Haygarth, W. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 43.
- Hays, Isaac (1796-1879; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 112.

- Hazay, Gyula (1842-1887, Hungary)
Kiss, 1987: 61.
- Healy, John M. (19**-****; Australia)
Heard, William Herman (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 546-547; 1987: 59.
- Heath, Harold (1868-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. Rites conducted for Doctor Health [sic] in Pacific Grove. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 110: 2.
E. G. Conklin, 1951. Harold Heath, naturalist: 1868-51. Science 114(2965): 433-434.
G D. Hanna, 1951. Harold Heath, 1868-1951. The Nautilus 65(1): 28-30.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951: 39 [1952].
Ewan, 1955: 51.
Abbott, 1973: 113.
- Heathcoat, William Henry (1861-1926; U.K.)
J. W. Jackson, 1926. William Henry Heathcote (1861-1926). North Western Naturalist 1(2): 85-88, pl. 4 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
- Hebard, Morgan (1887-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 113.
- Hebenstreit, Johann Ernst (1703-1757; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 159.
- Hebert, Clyde Hamilton (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 59.
- Hébert, Edmond (1812-1890; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 39(1): 64-65.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 193-194.
Cleevely, 1983: 148.
- Hecht, Marguerite Louise (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 59.
- Hector, James [Sir] (1834-1907; U.K./New Zealand)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 194.
Cleevely, 1983: 148.
- Hedges, Arlene Janice (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 301-302; 1987: 59.
- Hedke, Betty Joanne
Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.
- Hedley, Charles (1862-1926; U.K./Australia)
Anonymous, 1926. Obituary. Australian Zoologist 4(5): 289-290 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1926. Charles Hedley. The Nautilus 40(3): 94-96.
Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. Journal of Conchology 18(5): 148-149.
C. Lord, 1927. [Obituary: Charles Hedley]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 139: 87-88.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1927. Charles Hedley, F.L.S., 1862-1926. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 17(5-6): 178-182.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348, pl. 48; 1927b: 152-153, pl. 20 [portrait].
P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Charles Hedley. Journal de Conchyliologie 72(1): 73-74.
B. C. Cotton, ed., 1935. Combing the southern seas by Sir Joseph Verco. Adelaide: Rigby Ltd. 174 + 24 pp., 18 pls., frontispiece [Hedley: pp. 112-113].
C. Anderson, 1936. Charles Hedley, 1862-1926. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 61(3-4): 209-220, frontispiece [portrait; bibliography compiled by Tom Iredale].
T. Iredale, 1958. Charles Hedley's papers indexed. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1956-57: 118-139 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
T. Iredale, 1969. Charles Hedley. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales, 1967-68: 26-31.
Dance, 1986: 124-125, 178, 214.
K. A. Rodgers & C. Cantrell, 1988. Charles Hedley and the 1896 Royal Society Expedition to Funafuti. Archives of Natural History 15(3): 269-280 [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 74.
Rehder, 1997: 88.
Black, 1998: 10.

- Duchamps, 1999: 11, fig. 30 [portrait].
- P. Middlefart, 2000. Charles Hedley, 1862-1926. Australasian Shell News 107: 6.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 144.
- Hedgpeth, Joel Walker (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits.
- P. Golis, 1999. County no-nukes pioneer. Santa Rosa [California] Press Democrat, September 12, 1999: G1.
- M. Callahan, 2001. Attic fire destroys home. Santa Rosa [California] Press Democrat, December 14, 2001: B3 [portrait].
- M. Callahan, 2002. Living legend. Santa Rosa [California] Press Democrat, August 11, 2002: D1 [portraits].
- Heeze, I. de (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 114.
- Hegewisch, ____ (18**-****; Germany?)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Heginbothom, Charles David (1874-1950; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 462-463.
- Anonymous, 1951. C. D. Heginbothom, 1874-1950. Journal of Conchology 23(5): 162-163.
- Hegner, Carl Davis (1886-1948; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1948. Carl Davis Hegner. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 77: 11.
- E. M. Chace, 1948. Carl Hegner. The Nautilus 61(4): 143.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948: 33 [1949].
- Abbott, 1973: 113.
- Heidan, Carel (Carolus Heydanus) (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 115.
- Heide, Antonius de (1646-c. 1693; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
- E. Mortreux, 1912. Heide (Antonius). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 6: 745-747.
- Heilman, Wesley Marvin (1904-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.
- Heilprin, Angelo (1853-1907; Hungary/U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Heilprin: pp. 237-283; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Anonymous, 1904. Heilprin, Angelo. National Cyclopaedia of American Biography 12: 381.
- Anonymous, 1907. Angelo Heilprin. The Nautilus 21(5): 60.
- Anonymous, 1907. Angelo Heilprin. Bulletin of the American Geographical Society 39(11): 666-668.
- L. E. Levy, 1907. In memoriam: Angelo Heilprin. Journal of the Franklin Institute (Philadelphia) 164(5): 313-326, frontispiece [portrait].
- H. G. Gregory, 1909. Memoir of Angelo Heilprin. Geological Society of America, Bulletin 19: 527-536, pl. 34 [bibliography, portrait].
- Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- G. Pollak, 1912. Michael Heilprin and his sons: a biography. New York: Dodd, Mead & Co., xviii + 540 pp., 8 pls. [Angelo Heilprin: pp. 233-457].
- Harris, 1937: 452-453.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 196.
- Abbott, 1973: 113.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 149.
- R. E. Petit & D. Wilson, 1986. Publication date of Heilprin's Explorations on the west coast of Florida. Tulane Studies in Geology and Paleontology 19(1-2): 95-96.
- Trew, 1990: 74.
- S. W. Crompton, 1999. Heilprin, Angelo. American National Biography 10: 510.

- Heiman, Eduard Leib (1936-****; Israel)
- Heimburg, H. von [Oberhofmarschall] (****-1901?; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1901. Verstorbene Mitglieder. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 33(9-10): 160.
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Heise, [Regierungsrath] (****-1901?; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1902. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(1-2): 32.
- Hekking, W., Jr. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 115.
- Held, Friedrich (1812-1872; Germany)
 S. Clessin, 1872. Dr. Friedrich Held. Necrolog. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 4(2): 20-22.
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
 Kiss, 1987: 61.
- Heldreich, Theodor von (****-1902; Greece)
 W. Kobelt, 1902. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 34(11-12): 215.
- Hele, Jessie & Fanny M. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 74 [collection sold in 1926].
- Heller, Camill (1823-****; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Hellings, C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Hellings, H. T. C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Hellingwerff, Cornelis Johannes (1796-1857; Netherlands)
 C. W. Bruinvis, 1911. Hellingwerff (Cornelis Johannes). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 1062-1063.
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Helm, Johann Friedrich Andon (1757-1828; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Helmolt, ____ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 116.
- Helms, Richard (1842-1914; Germany/Australia/New Zealand)
 C. Hedley, 1915. Mr. Richard Helms. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of New South Wales 49(1): 11-14.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hemmen, Christa (19**-****; Germany) [spouse of J. Hemmen]
 Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Hemmen, Jens (19**-****; Germany) [spouse of C. Hemmen]
 Janssen, 1992: 83.
 Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Hemphill, Henry (1830-1914; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1914. In memoriam – Henry Hemphill. Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History 2(1): 58-60 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 W. H. Dall, 1914. Henry Hemphill. The Nautilus 28(5): 58-59.
 W. J. Clench, 1944. Hemphill's Catalogue of the land and freshwater shells of Utah. The Nautilus 57(3): 108.
 H. A. Pilsbry, 1944. Hemphill's "Catalogue of the land and freshwater shells of Utah". The Nautilus 57(4): 144.
 Ewan, 1955: 51.
 Baily, 1962: 15.
 Drake, 1963: 5.
 F. B. Howard, 1972. Henry Hemphill. The Tabulata 5(1): 3-4.
 Abbott, 1973: 113-114.
 Smith, 1974: 8.
 Shasky, 1980: 8, 32.
 E. V. Coan, 1986. The malacological contributions of Josiah Keep and Henry Hemphill. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 18: 10-12.
 E. V. Coan & B. Roth, 1987. The malacological taxa of Henry Hemphill. The Veliger 29(3): 322-339.
 Baily, 1988: 9-10.
 Coan, 1988: 97 [portrait].

- Trew, 1990: 74.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits [Hemphill: pp. 23, 72-73, 83, 102-103].
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Hemprich, Wilhelm Friedrich (1796-1825; Germany)
Trew, 1990: 74-75.
- Henderson, George Charles (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 59.
- Henderson, J. R. (****-****; U.K./India)
Trew, 1987: 78,
- Henderson, John Brooks, Jr. (1870-1923; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1923. John B. Henderson dies; Washington lawyer and author was son of late Senator. The New York Times, January 5, 1923: 11.
Anonymous, 1923. Rites for Henderson, sea scientist, Sunday; millionaire noted for biological research – dies after two-day illness. Washington Post, January 5, 1923: 2.
J. B. Henderson, M. W. Poole & W. H. Dall, 1927. Index to The Nautilus vols. 3 to 34, 1889-1921. [place of publication not indicated]: Clapp & Walker, 434 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 114.
Dance, 1986: 214.
Trew, 1987: 78.
Martin, 1995: 30.
Rehder, 1997: 62-63, 71, 79, 89, 95-97, 101, pls. [20, 21].
R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003 [“2002”]. The cruises of the *Eolis*: John B. Henderson’s mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. American Malacological Bulletin 17(1-2): 125-140.
R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003[?]. Supplement to: The cruises of the *Eolis* – John B. Henderson’s mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. Chicago, Illinois: Field Museum of Natural History, 22 pp.
- Henderson, Junius (1865-1937; U.S.A.)
T. D. A. Cockerell, 1938. Junius Henderson. The Nautilus 51(3): 97-99 [portrait].
H. A. Pilsbry, 1938. [added note]. The Nautilus 51(3): 99.
T. D. A. Cockerell, 1938. The work of Junius Henderson on Recent Mollusca. University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 143-146.
H. G. Rodeck, 1938. Junius Henderson (1865-1937). University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 117-132 [portrait, list of species].
H. G. Rodeck, 1938. The published writings of Junius Henderson. University of Colorado Studies 25(2): 155-160.
Baily, 1962: 16.
Abbott, 1973: 114.
Coan, 1983: 15.
Kiss, 1987: 62.
- Hendrickson, Esther G. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 59-60.
- Hendrickson, Lisa C. (1960-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hendrix, Sherman S. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hennah, William P. [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
Cleavelly, 1983: 149
Trew, 1990: 75 [collection sold in 1885].
- Hennequin, F. (19**-****; France)
- Henrard, Jan Theodoor (1881-1974; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1975. Jan Theodoor Henrard (1881-1974). Basteria 39(3-6): 69-74 [portrait, partial bibliography].
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1975. Persoonlijke herinneringen aan Dr. Henrard. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 162: 333-338.
Kiss, 1981: 34.
Engel, 1986: 117.
- Henrich, Ludo (****-****; Germany) [nephew of O. Boettger]

- Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Henslow, John Stevens [Reverend] (1796-1861; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 197.
 Sherborn, 1940: 67.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 149.
 S. M. Walters & E. A. Stow, 2001. Darwin's mentor. John Stevens Henslow, 1796-1861. Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press, xx + 338 pp., 8 pls.
 S. M. Walters, 2004. Henslow, John Stevens. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 26: 605-607 [portrait].
- Hepburn, James (18**-19**; Canada)
- Hepler, Neil M. (?1911-1983; U.S.A.)
 D. Raeihle, 1984. Neil M. Hepler. New York Shell Club Notes 290: 9.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Heppell, David (1937-2004; U.K./Canada)
 Anonymous, 2004. Mr David Heppell (1937-2004). Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature 61(2): 78.
 P. Dance, 2004. Obituary: David Heppell (1937-2004). Journal of Conchology 38(4): 466-473 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Herbert, David [Dai] Guy (1957-****; U.K./South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 26.
- Herborn, Max (1857-1942; Germany/Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 63-64, 98.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Herbst, R. (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 33.
- Herdam, Volker (1941-2000; Germany)
 E. Hackenberg, 2002. Zum Gedenken an den Berliner Malakologen Volker Herdam (02.07.1941 – 04.08.2000). Malakologische Abhandlungen 20(41): 371-376 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Herdman, William Abbott [Sir] (1858-1924; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1924. Obituary. Sir William Herdman FRS. Lancashire & Cheshire Naturalist 17(1): 34.
 S. J. Hickson, 1925. Sir William A. Herdman – 1858-1924. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 98: x-xiv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
 J. Marsden, 2004. Picture quiz. Sir William Abbott Herdman (1858-1924). The Linnean 20(4): 12-15 [biographical notes, portrait].
 R. N. Rudmose Brown & M. Deacon, 2004. Herdman, Sir William Abbott. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 26: 761-762.
- Herissant, ____ (****-****; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 187.
- Herklots, Jan Adrianus (1820-1872; Netherlands)
 W. Kobelt, 1873. Dr. Jan. Adrianus Herklots. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 5(6): 89-90.
 Engel, 1986: 118.
 T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (70) Jan Adrianus Herklots and Hermann Schlegel.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].
- Herman, G. (1867-****; Netherlands/Indonesia)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 185.
- Hermann, J. (17**-1***; Germany)
 Note: *Zusatz zu des seel. Martini Abhandlung über die zwoschalichten Konchylien mit viel gekerbtem Schloße* (1781) available on-line at: <http://www.ub.uni-bielefeld.de/diglib/aufkl/browse/schriftberlg/esnaturfreunde/11781.html> [plate at end of volume]
- Hermann, Scott Joseph (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hermite, Jean-Ferdinand-Henri (?1848-1880; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 101.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 82.
- Herold, Johannes Harry (1887-1984; Germany)
 H. Janus, 1972. [Zum 85. Geburtstag von H. Herold]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(24): 416.

- A. Zilch, 1977. [90th birthday, H. Herold]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(31): 351.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272, pl. 2 [portrait].
- H. Schütt, 1987. Johannes Harry Herold (28.10.1887 – 4.2.1984). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 40: 33-35 [biography, bibliography].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 185.
- G. Falkner, 1998. Bibliographische Ergänzungen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 43: 41 [supplemental bibliography].
- Haldemann, 1998: 198.
- Heron, Gilbert Clifford (1853-1910; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 114.
- Héros, Virginie (1955-****; France)
- Herrick, Clarence Luther (1858-1904; U.S.A.)
W. G. Tight, 1905. Clarence Luther Herrick. *American Geologist* 36(1): 1-26, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 115.
- Herrington, Harry Biggar [Reverend] (1888-1973?; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. H. B. Herrington honored for his sphaeriid work. *Malacological Review* 4: 211-212.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1973: 69 [1974].
S. M. Martin, 1998. Freshwater fingernail and pea clams (Bivalvia: Veneroida: Sphaeriidae) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 5(1): 29-60 [Herrington: pp. 31-32, portrait].
- Herrmannsen, August Nicolaus (1807-1854; Germany)
A. N. Herrmannsen, 1846-1852. *Indicis generum malacozoorum primordial. Casell: Fischer*, Vol. 1: xxvii + 637 pp.; 2: xxix-xlii + 717 pp.; *Supplementa et corrigenda*: v + 140 pp. [collation on p. iv of Supplementa].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348; 1927b: 153.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 199.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 87 [collation of Vol. 1 of *Indicis generum malacozoorum primordia*].
- Hershler, Robert (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 60.
Rehder, 1997: 184.
- Hertlein, Leo George (1898-1972; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Biographical sketch. Leo G. Hertlein. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(5): S17-19.
W. O. Addicott, 1970. Biographical sketch of Leo Hertlein. *The Nautilus* 84(2): 37-41.
B. Roth, 1970. Taxa proposed in honor of Leo G. Hertlein. *The Nautilus* 84(2): 42.
W. O. Addicott, 1970. Bibliography of Leo George Hertlein for the period of 1925-1970. *The Nautilus* 84(2): 43-52.
B. Roth, 1970. Names proposed by Leo George Hertlein from 1925 to 1970. *The Nautilus* 84(2): 52-69.
Anonymous, 1972. Dr. Leo George Hertlein *The Nautilus* 85(4): iii.
Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – Leo George Hertlein, 1898-1972. *Malacological Review* 5(1): 42-43, portrait.
G. Lindsay, 1972. Leo George Hertlein, 1898-1972. *Tabulata* 5(2): 11, cover [portrait].
R. C. Miller, 1972. Leo George Hertlein 1898-1972. *Of Sea and Shore* 3(1): 40.
A. La Rocque, 1972. Leo George Hertlein (1898-1972). *Sterkiana* 45: 32.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1972: 64 [1973].
W. K. Emerson, 1973. Leo George Hertlein (1898-1972), an obituary and final bibliography. *The Nautilus* 87(1): 22-23.
Abbott, 1973: 114.
- Hertweck, Charles J. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 302; 1987: 60.
- Hertz, Carole Meisner (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303; 1987: 60.
- Hervier, Jean [Abbé] (1847-1900; France)
H. Fischer, 1901. Nécrologie. R. P. Jean Hervier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 69-71.

- Dance, 1986: 214.
Trew, 1990: 75.
Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Herzog, Richard Dennis (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 60.
- Hesse, Paul (1857-1938; Germany)
Anonymous, 1927. Zum 70. Geburtstag von Paul Hesse! *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 59(2): 89-90.
R. Hesse, 1927. Paul Hesse. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 59(2): 90-94, pl. 5 [biography, portrait].
W. Wenz & A. Zilch, 1937. Zum 80. Geburtstag von Paul Hesse! *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 69(3): 65.
W. Wächtler, 1939. Paul Hesse zum Gedächtnis. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 71(1): 50-52 [biography].
A. Zilch, 1939. Paul Hesse's Schriften. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 71(1): 52-55 [bibliography].
Zilch, 1967: 33.
Kiss, 1983: 115-116.
Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hesse, Stanley Hall (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303; 1987: 60.
- Hester, Thomas Roy (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 547; 1987: 60.
- Hettick, Lilburn Schaffner [De Moss] (1915-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 2: [127] [1984].
Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Heude, Pierre Marie (1836-1902; France/China)
W. Kobelt, 1902. Nécrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 34(11-12): 215.
Anonymous, 1903. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 16(8): 96.
H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. Le R. P. Heude. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(4): 372-376.
B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of P. M. Heude's memoirs on the molluscs of China. *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* (n.s.) 22(3): 127.
R. I. Johnson, 1973. Heude's molluscan types of Asian land and fresh water mollusks, mostly from the People's Republic of China, described by P. M. Heude. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Special Occasional Publications, Mollusk Department, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University 1: 1-111.
Dance, 1986: 179-180, 214.
R. I. Johnson, 1999. Addenda to be included with: Heude's molluscan types (1973). Cambridge (Massachusetts): Museum of Comparative Zoology, Mollusk Department, 1 pp.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 147-148.
- Heuer, Richard John, Jr. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 303-304; 1987: 60.
- Heukelom, Franck [Frans] van (1811-1872; Netherlands)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 100.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 175; 1950: 149.
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Heukelom: p. 135].
Dance, 1986: 214.
Engel, 1986: 119-120.
Trew, 1990: 75.
A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after van Heukelom].
- Heurn, Frans Cornelis van [Jonkheer] (1888-1974; Netherlands) [brother of W. C. v. Heurn]
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 190; 1950: 141.
Engel, 1986: 120.
- Heurn, Willem Cornelis van (1887-1972; Netherlands/Java) [brother of F. c. v. Heurn]
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 187-188; 1950: 141.

- Engel, 1986: 120-121.
Voous, 1995: 270-272 [portrait].
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Heuvel, Pieter van den (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 121.
- Hewitt, John (1880-1961; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 14.
Cleevely, 1983: 150.
Fouché, 1995: 26.
- Hewston, George (1826-1891; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1891. Dr. George Hewston.
The Nautilus 5(6): 71-72.
W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie.
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(1-2):
30.
Abbott, 1975: 514.
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 59,
portrait].
- Heyden, Carl Heinrich Gerog von (1793-1866;
Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 33-34.
- Heynemann, David Friedrich (1829-1904; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1904. Nachrichtsblatt der
Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
36(4): frontispiece [portrait].
W. Kobelt, 1905. D. F. Heynemann.
Bericht der Senckenbergische
Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1905: 57*-
61* [biography, portrait].
W. Kobelt, 1905. Zwei Nachrufe.
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 37(1): 1-
10, plate [biography, portrait].
Barnard, 1965: 14.
Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 34.
Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 1
[portrait].
Dance, 1986: 214.
Fouché, 1995: 26.
- Hiatt, Robert W. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 135-136.
- Hibbard, Claude William (1905-1973; U.S.A.)
A. La Rocque, 1973. Claude W. Hibbard
(1905-1973). Sterkiana 52: 56.
Abbott, 1975: 514.
G. R. Smith & N. E. Friedland, eds., 1975.
Studies on Cenozoic paleontology and
stratigraphy in honor of Claude W. Hibbard.
Museum of Paleontology, University of
Michigan, Papers on Paleontology 12: viii +
143 pp., frontispiece [biography,
bibliography, portrait].
J. A. Wilson, 1977. Memorial to Claude
William Hibbard, 1905-1973. Geological
Society of America Memorials 5: 8 pp.
[biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Hickey, [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 44.
Trew, 1987: 78.
- Hickman, Carole Jean [née Stentz] (1942-****;
U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 304; 1987: 61.
C. S. Hickman, 1999. Up close and personal
with AMU's presidents. American
Malacological Union News 29(2): 3.
- Hickman, Harriette Louise (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 547-548; 1987: 61.
- Hicks, Miriam Kelley (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 304; 1987: 61.
- Hidalgo, J. Gonzáles; see Gonzáles Hidalgo, J.
- Hidu, Herbert (1931-****; U.S.A.)
R. A. Lutz, 2003 [as "2002"]. Herbert Hidu.
Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish
Research 21(2): 451-452 [portrait].
- Higgins, Edmund Thomas (****-****; U.K.)
- Higgins, Henry C. (1865-1939; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1940. Henry
C. Higgins. The Nautilus 54(3): 106.
Abbott, 1973: 115.
- Higgins, Henry Hugh [Reverend] (1814-1893; U.K.)
A. Lee, 1922. The Rev. Henry Hugh
Higgins, a Liverpool naturalist. Lancashire
& Cheshire Naturalist 14(4): 159-165.
Dean, 1936: 247.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 201.
W. K. Ford, 1952. The Rev. Henry Hugh
Higgins, M.A., a Liverpool biologist.

- Liverpool Bulletin 2(1-2): 67-76 [portrait, bibliography].
- W. K. Ford, 1955. Notes on the earlier history of the City of Liverpool Public Museum. Liverpool Bulletin 5(1-2): 3-15.
- Dance, 1976: 50; 1986: 214.
- Cleevely, 1983: 151.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.
- A. J. Bowden & W. Simkiss, 2003. Henry Hugh Higgins and Frederick Price Marrat: the reluctant palaeobotanists and the Ravenhead collection. Proceedings of the Geologists' Association 114(4): 327-338 [portrait].
- Hilber, Vincenz (1853-1931; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 201.
- Hildebrandt, Hugo (1866-1946; Germany)
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 146-147.
- Hildebrandt, Johan Maria (1847-1881; Germany/ Madagascar)
- W. Kobelt, 1881. Kleinere Mittheilungen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 13(9): 132.
- H. Crosse, 1882. [obituary notice] Hildebrandt. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(4): 276 [one sentence obituary].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 84 [one sentence obituary].
- B. Verdcourt, 1984. Collectors in East Africa – 10. J. M. Hildebrandt. The Conchologists' Newsletter 88: 141-145 [biography, bibliography].
- B. Verdcourt, 2001. [Addenda]. The Conchologists' Newsletter 159: 109.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hildegarde, [Saint] (1098-1179; Germany)
- E. Caprotti, 1979. Hildegarda di Bingen, in: Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Hildreth, Samuel Prescott (1783-1863; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 165.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 201.
- Abbott, 1973: 115.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. The Conchologists' Newsletter 125: 175-182.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Hildreth: p. 113, 115].
- Hilgendorf, Franz Martin (1839-1904; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 201.
- S. Hackethal, 1985. Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Hilgendorf: p. 387, fig. 12; portrait].
- A. Gorthner, 1992. Evolutionary conchology in Tübingen in the 19th Century. Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 159-161.
- H. Janz, 1999. Hilgendorf's planorbid tree – the first introduction of Darwin's theory of transmutation into palaeontology. Paleontological Research 3(4): 287-293.
- Hill, Gary W. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 548; 1987: 61.
- Hill, Howard Rice (1889-1961; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Howard R. Hill dead. Hawaiian Shell News 9(8): 3.
- Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Howard R. Hill. News of the Associated Shell Clubs of California 2(1): 9.
- E. M. Fletcher, 1961. Howard Rice Hill, 1889-1961. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 64-65, portrait, 81 [memorial list].
- H. Howard, 1961. Howard Rice Hill, 1889-1961. Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences 69(3): 193-195 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 115.
- Hill, John [Sir] (1714-1775; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.

- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 201.
- J. R. Laundon, 1981. The date of birth of Sir John Hill (1714-1775). *Archives of Natural History* 10(1): 65-66.
- B. O'Connor, 2004. Hill, Sir John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 27: 144-147 [portrait].
- Hill, Katherine Love (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hill, Leonard [Len] C., III (1950-1997; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 304-305; 1987: 61.
Fouché, 1995: 35.
M. A. F. Angioy, 1997. Leonard C. Hill. *La Conchiglia* 29(285): 42.
M. & J. Coltro, 1997. Leonard C. Hill. *La Conchiglia* 29(285): 42.
A. Markowitz, 1997. Leonard C. Hill, Jr., 1950-1997. *Of Sea and Shore* 21(2): 76-76 [portrait] [copy of an article from the November 15, 1997, *Miami Herald*].
- Hill, Thomas Comer, Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 548; 1987: 61.
- Hill, William (1849-1914; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 202.
Anonymous, 1956. The Hill collection. *Journal of Conchology* 24(3): 80.
Cleevely, 1983: 151.
- Hillegas, Richard Douglas (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hiller, ___ (1843-****; Germany/Japan?)
T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (65) Hiller.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 17(3-4): 101 [in Japanese].
- Hillier, H. J. (****-****; Australia?)
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hilligas, Richard Douglas (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 305.
- Hillis, David Mark (1958-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hillman, Eleanor Glynn (1925-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. H. Hillman]
Abbott, 1987: 61.
- Hillman, J. M. (****-1962?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
- Hillman, Richard H. (1922-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 155.
- Hillman, Robert Edward (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 305; 1987: 61-62.
Carriker, 2004: 166 [portrait].
- Hilton, William Atwood (1878-1970; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1970. Former professor dies in Claremont. *Inland Valley Progress Bulletin [Pomona, California]*, Aug. 11, 1970: B-1 [portrait].
E. W. Lyon, 1977. The history of Pomona College, 1887-1969. Claremont, California: Pomona College, xviii + 614 pp. [Hilton: pp. 211, 576].
E. E. Tamm, 2004. Beyond the outer shores. New York, New York: Four Walls Eight Windows, xvi + 365 pp. [Hilton: pp. 218, 232].
- Himmelman, John Henry (1945-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hind, Wheelton (1860-1920; U.K.)
A. S., 1920. Wheelton Hind, M.D., F.R.C.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* 57(10): 476-480 [bibliography].
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 202.
Jackson, 1945: 6.
Cleevely, 1983: 151-152.
- Hinde, Sidney Langford (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hinds, Richard Brinsley (1811-1846; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 207.
Smith, 1906: 705, 728.
Dean, 1936: 236.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 232-233.
Ewan, 1955: 52.
A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types in the British Museum (*Natural History*) II. Species described by R. B. Hinds. *The Veliger* 8(4): 265-275, pls. 46, 47.

- E. A. Kay, ed., 1968. The Sandwich Islands; from Richard Brinsley Hinds' Journal of the Voyage of the 'Sulphur' (1836-1842). *Hawaiian Journal of History* 2: 102-135.
- St. Jean, 1972: 69-70.
- Dance, 1986: 135, 214.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1986. 'Still as they work they look to Hinds': the contribution of Richard Brinsley Hinds (1812?-47) to the development of conchology [abstract]. P. 45, in: D. Heppell, ed., Abstracts. *Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
- Baily, 1988: 6.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 148.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Hinds on *Terebra* (1845), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Hindson, Isaac (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 75 [collection sold in 1882].
- Hinkle, Fred Rollo (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hinkley, Anson A. (1857-1920; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1920. Anson A. Hinkley. *The Nautilus* 34(2): 55-57, portrait.
- C. W. Johnson, 1921. The Hinkley and Nason collections. *The Nautilus* 35(2): 62.
- Abbott, 1973: 116.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie. V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Hinkley: p. 135].
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hinsch, Winfried (1928-2004; Germany)
- Hinton, Alan G. (19**-****; Australia)
- Hinz, Werner (1943-1999; Germany)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 2000. Werner Hinz en de zoetwatermossels. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 314: 75-78 [portrait].
- A. Hinz, 2001. Veröffentlichungen von Prof. Dr. Werner Hinz. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 66: 47-49 [bibliography].
- Hirase, Shintaro (1884-1939; Japan) [son of Y. Hirase]
- Editor et al., 1940. [Memorials to the late Dr. Shintaro Hirase]. *Venus* 10(1): 1-40, frontispiece [portrait] [in Japanese].
- Anonymous, 1946. Shintaro Hirase, 1884-1939. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1.
- W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.
- I. Taki, 1961. A sketch of author's life. List of works by Shintaro Hirase. Pp. i-iv, in: S. Hirase, *An illustrated handbook of shells in natural colors from the Japanese Islands and adjacent territory*. Tokyo: Maruzen. xxiv + 124 pp., 134 pls. [portrait, short biography in English and Japanese, bibliography].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 1-2; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Kiss, 1984: 36-37.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- H. Bertsch, 1994. Japanese contributions to opisthobranch research: Part II: the works of Shintaro Hirase. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 26: 12 [bibliography].
- T. Tada, 2005. Various editions of Shintaro Hirase's "An illustrated handbook of shells in natural colors." *The Chiribotan* 35(4): 132-137 [portrait; in Japanese].
- J. Gallichan, 2005. Documenting the past: further insights into the Tomlin archive. *Mollusc World* 7: 12-13.
- Hirase, Yoichiro (1895-1925; Japan) [father of S. Hirase]
- Y. Hirase, 1908. Corresponding member no 2006 of the Agassiz Association, at Kyoto, Japan. *The autobiography of Yoichiro Hirase*. *The Guide to Nature* 1(5): 186-188 [portrait].
- T. Iredale, 1925. Yoichiro Hirase. *The Nautilus* 39(2): 67-68.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1926. Nécrologie. Yoichiro Hirase. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 69(3): 190-192.

- J. Schedel, 1926. Yoichiro Hirase. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(2): 81-82.
- W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.
- T. Kuroda, 1953. Nihon riku-san kai-rui no idai naru saishusha Hirasi Yoichiro-sensei narabi ni Hirase-shi o tasuketa saishusha-tachi. *Yume-hamaguri* 71: 19-26 [translated by Callomon, below as Kuroda (2003); entries for collectors under this translation].
- A. D'Attilio, 1965. Yoichiro Hirase, 1959-1925, Japan's first conchologist. *New York Shell Club Notes* 108: 4-5.
- Iw. Taki, 1970. Forty-fifth anniversary of the death of Mr. Toichiro Hirase. *Venus* 29(4): 140-141 [in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 1; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- W. J. Clench, 1948. The Hirase collections of mollusks. *The Nautilus* 62(1): 34-35.
- Dance, 1986: 180.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 26.
- Duchamps, 1999: 18, fig. 46 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 150.
- P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6.
- T. Kuroda, translated and with an introduction by P. Callomon, 2003. Yoichiro Hirase, the great collector of Japanese land mollusks, and the collectors who helped him. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 7-14 [portrait].
- P. Callomon, 2004. Dates of publication of Yoichiro Hirase's *Kai Chigusa*. *The Nautilus* 118(4): 175-176.
- J. Gallichan, 2005. Documenting the past: further insights into the Tomlin archive. *Mollusc World* 7: 12-13.
- Hirohito, Michinomiya [Emperor] (1901-1989; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- A. M. Keen, 1985. Myra Keen and the Emperor of Japan. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(1): 1, 8.
- E. J. H. Corner, 1990. His Majesty Emperor Hirohito of Japan, K.G. 29 April 1901 – 7 January 1989. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 36: 241-272 [biography, list of publications by Hirohito and list of monographs on the marine fauna of Sagami Bay; portraits].
- Hirschmann, Samuel (****-1961; ****)
- Anonymous, 1961. Samuel Hirschmann dies in Tokyo. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(10): 2.
- Hisinger, Wilhelm von (1766-1852; Sweden)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 202.
- Cleevely, 1983: 152.
- Hislop, Codman (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 548-549; 1987: 62.
- Hixon, Raymond R. (1947-1984; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- R. Hanlon, 1987. Dedication to Dr. Raymond R. Hixon, 1947-1984. Pp. v-vi, in: P. R. Boyle, ed., *Cephalopod life cycles. Volume 2. Comparative Reviews*. London: Academic Press, xxi + 441 pp.
- Hjalmarson, Justus Adalrik (1823-1876; Sweden)
- Chardon, 1949: 207-208.
- Ho, Tong-Yun (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 305-306; 1987: 62.
- Hoagland, Karen Elaine (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hoare, Sarah (1767-1855; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 14. *Poems on conchology and botany* by Sarah Hoare, 1831. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 142.
- Hoarau, Guy (****-****; Reunion Island)
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Hoberg, Max Karl (1951-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hochberg, Frederick George, Jr. [Eric] (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 306.
 Anonymous, 1973. F. G. Hochberg, Jr., PhD, Curator of Invertebrate Zoology. Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, Museum Talk 47(4): 68 [portrait].
 N. Lawler, 1974. Museum has a new curator. *Tabulata* 7(2): 51-52, portrait.
 Abbott, 1987: 62.
- Hochstetter, Ferdinand von (1829-1884; Germany/Austria)
 Anonymous, 1884. [Obituary]. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 2) 1(11): 526-528.
 Barnard, 1965: 14.
 Tozer, 1984: 46.
 Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Hocker, Franz (1845-1929; Germany)
 Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Hockin, William (1804-1874; U.K.)
 S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 68: 121-122.
- Hodgkinson, Kenneth Allred (1930-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 62.
- Hodgson, Alan (1953-****; U.K./South Africa)
- Hodson, Floyd (1893-1971; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. K. Hodson]
 Abbott, 1973: 116.
- Hodson, Helen K. (****-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of F. Hodson]
- Hoeblich, Pierre Aurelio (1929-****; France/Venezuela)
 Abbott, 1987: 62-63.
- Hoefsleger, Cornelis (1656-1719; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 123.
- Hoeksema, Bert W. (1957-****; Netherlands)
- Hoeninghaus, Friedrich Wilhelm (1771-1854; Germany)
 K. Rembert, 1929. Ein Brief von August von Goethe an F. W. Hoeninghaus in Krefeld. *Die Heimat, Mitteilungen der Vereine für Heimatkunde in Krefeld und Uerdingen* (Krefeld) 8(1): 42-45.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 205.
 A. Hahne, 1941. Zur Geschichte der Versteinerungsforschung im Rheinlande. *Rheinische Heimatpflege* (Dusseldorf) 13(1-2): 169-180.
 W. Langer, 1965. Friedrich Wilhelm Hoeninghaus (1771-1854). *Die Heimat, Zeitschrift für Niederrheinische Heimatpflege* (Krefeld) 36: 98-109 [biography, portrait].
 W. Lange, 1967. Friedrich Wilhelm Hoeninghaus. Ein rheinischer Paläontologe des frühen 19. Jahrhunderts. *Decheniana* (Bonn) 118(2): 135-138, 1 pl. [bibliography, list of taxa].
 Cleavelly, 1983: 153.
- Hoenselaar, H. J. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Hoenselaar, Jos (19**-****; Netherlands) [spouse of H. J. Hoenslaar]
- Hoerle, Shirley (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Cleavelly, 1983: 153.
- Hoernes, Rudolf (1850-1912; Austria) [son of M. Hörnes]
 Sturany, 1901: 398.
 F. Heritsch, 1913. Zur Erinnerung an Rudolf Hoernes. *Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereines für Steiermark* 49: 3-58, plate [portrait; biography, bibliography].
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 204.
 W. Quenstedt, 1963. Rudolf Hoernes & Mathias Auinger: Die Gasteropoden der Meeres-Ablagerungen der ersten und zweiten miocänen Mediterran-Stufe in der österreichisch-ungarischen Monarchie 1879 [-1891]. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 104-111.
 Tozer, 1984: 65.
- Hoese, Hinton Dickson (1935-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 306; 1987: 63.
- Hoeven, Jan van der (1801-1868; Netherlands)
 Anonymous, 1869. Jan van der Hoeven. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1867-68*: cx-cxi.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 204.

- Engel, 1986: 124.
- Hoey, William K. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 306; 1987: 63.
- Hofer, Johann (****-****; Switzerland?)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186.
- Hoffman, Allen A. (****-1969; U.S.A.)
- Hoffman, Mrs. Fred St. John (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963: 83 [1964].
- Hoffman, Sigurd (19**-19**; Sweden)
- Hoffmann, Hans (1896-19**; Germany)
- Hoffmann, Heinrich (1885-1957; Germany)
- Hoffmann, John Frederic (****-****; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 171.
- Hoffmann, Karl (1897-1988; Germany)
W. Knauff, 1987. Karl Hoffman – ein Leben für den Jura Rückblick und Würdigung anlässlich seines 90. Geburtstages. Stuttgarter Beiträge zur Naturkunde, Serie B (Geologie und Paläontologie) 137: 1-10 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
R. Jordan, 1988. Karl Hoffman (1897-1988). Cephalopod Newsletter 10: 30-31.
- Hoffmann, W. Frits (1928-1982; Netherlands)
R. G. Moolenbeek, 1984. In memoriam W. F. Hoffmann, 1928-1982. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 216: 1448-1449.
- Hofman, James Ellis (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 63.
- Hofstee, A. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 125.
- Hofstetter, Robert Patrick (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 306-307; 1987: 63.
- Hogdahl, J. (****-1906?; Sweden)
W. Kobelt, 1906. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(3): 176.
- Höge, H. (18**-****; Mexico)
Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Hoggarth, Michael Alan (1955-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 63.
- Hohorst, Wilhelm (1912-1997; Germany)
J. H. Jungbluth, 1998. In memoriam Wilhelm Hohorst 17. Oktober 1912 – 01. Mai 1997. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 61: 1-6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Hoisæter, Tore (1938-****; Norway)
- Holandre, Jean Joseph Jacques (1778-1857; France)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 19. Metz museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.
Dance, 1986: 214.
- Holbøll, Carl Peter (1795-1856; Denmark)
- Holiman, Audrey Brown (1908-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 63.
- Holiman, Bonnie Gene (1935-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
H. G. Lee, 1993. In memoriam. Bonnie G. Lee. American Conchologist 21(1): 18 [portrait].
- Holland, Charles Hepworth (****-****; U.K.)
P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. A. Parker, 2002. Charles Hepworth Holland – palaeontologist and biostratigrapher. Special Papers in Palaeontology 67: 3-13 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Holland, F. R. (****-****; ?)
- Holland, Friedrich Georg Ludwig (1860-1939; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 74.
- Hollanders, F. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holle, Paul August (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
- Holleman, John Joseph (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 307; 1987: 63.
- Hollingsworth, Caleb (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964: 86 [1964].
- Hollingsworth, Herman Wesley (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 549; 1987: 63.
- Hollman, Samuel Christian (1696-1787; Germany)

- Dance, 1986: 65.
- Holm, Åke (1909-1989; Sweden)
 B. Verdcourt, 1998. Collectors in East Africa No. 26, Åke Holm (1909-1989). The Conchologists' Newsletter 145: 12-1. [biography].
- Holme, Norman Alexander (1926-1989; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1989. Obituary. Porcupine Newsletter 4(4): 76.
 S. M. Turk, 1989. Obituary. Norman Alexander Holme, 1926-1989. Journal of Conchology 33(4): 259-261 [bibliography].
- Holmer, Matthew Raymond (1947-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 549-550; 1987: 63.
- Holmes, Bayard Taylor (1852-1924; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 116.
- Holmes, Francis Simmons (1815-1882; U.S.A.)
 Harris, 1937: 448-449.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 207.
 Abbott, 1973: 116.
 L. D. Stephens, 1988. Ancient animals and other wondrous things. The story of Francis Simmons Holmes, paleontologist and curator of the Charleston Museum. Contributions from the Charleston Museum 17: xi + 67 pp., frontispiece.
 Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 66-70, 75-76, also see Index.
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell (1809-1894; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 1998. On "The Chambered Nautilus" by Oliver Wendell Holmes. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(76): 458-464.
 Editors, 1999. Holmes, Oliver Wendell. American National Biography 11: 85-87.
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. On "The Chambered Nautilus" by Oliver Wendell Holmes: redux. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 92-95.
- Holst, G. P. van (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holst, P. W. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 126.
- Holt, Sidney S. (1869?-1954; U.S.A.)
 P. M. Morris, 1955. The S. S. Holt collection of *Liguus*. The Nautilus 68(3): 104.
- Holten, Hans Severin (1770-1805; Denmark) [nephew of P. C. Abildgaard]
 R. Winckworth, 1943. Holten's systematic list of the shells of Chemnitz. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 146-150, pl. 5.
 A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Holten: pp. 285-287].
 Kohn, 1992: 145-146.
 Damkaer, 2002: 112-113 [portrait].
- Holthuis, Lipke Bijdeley (1921-****; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 275.
- Holz, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Holzappel, Eduard (1853-1913; Germany)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 207.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 154.
- Hombron, Jacques Bernard (1798-1852; France)
 Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 240.
 Huard & Wong, 1965: 193-194.
 Dance, 1986: 214.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 91.
 P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée execute par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. Archives of Natural History 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot predates text by Rousseau].
 Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes in: Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ... (1854)* [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

- Homoet, Albertus (1665-1756; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 127.
- Homsey, Sophie Pyle (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 63.
- Honigmann, H. L. (****-****; Germany)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 12. Halle University Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 175.
- Honker, John Thomas (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 63-64.
- Hoogeveen Beijerman, G. W. F. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 128.
- Hooke, Robert (1635-1703; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 208.
Edwards, 1967: 28-32, 48.
Fischer, 1973: 48.
E. T. Tozer, 1990. Discovery of an ammonoid specimen described by Robert Hooke. Notes and Records of the Royal Society of London 44(1): 3-12.
K. S. Thomson, 2003. Hooke, fossils, and the anti-evolutionists. American Scientist 91(3): 210-212.
P. J. Pugliese, 2004. Hooke, Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 27: 951-958.
- Hoorn, Petronella Wilhelmina van (1698-1763/64; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 129.
- Hooven, Phillipus van (1911/1912-1979; Netherlands)
W. Vervoort, 1979. In memoriam Ph. van Hooven. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 189: 909.
- Hope, John (1737-1784; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 129.
- Hopkins, David M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
J. Bradley, 1968. Peninsula portrait. Menlo Park geologist to receive award for Bering Sea study. Palo Alto Times [California], October 18, 1968: 9 [portrait].
- Hopkins, Sewell Hepburn (1906-1984; U.S.A.)
H. W. Harry, 1985. In memoriam, Sewell H. Hopkins (1906-1984). Texas Conchologist 21(2): 76.
Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 155-156.
Carriker, 2004: 122 [portrait].
- Hopman, H. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
S. van der Spoel, 1969. Promotie: Dr. H. J. Hopman. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 134: 1475.
- Hopper, Carol Norine (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 64.
- Hopwood, Arthur Tindell (1897-1969; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1944]
- Hora, Quirino (19**-****; Philippines)
- Hore, Edward Coode [Reverend] (1848-1912; U.K.) [brother of J. C. Hore]
Trew, 1993: 80.
B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 18: E. C. Hore (1848-1912). The Conchologists' Newsletter 124: 126-137 [biography, bibliography].
- Hore, John Coode (****-****; U.K.) [brother of E. C. Coode]
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Horikoshi, Masuoki (1925-2003; Japan)
T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
Anonymous, 2003. Obituary. Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 34(1): 14-15 [biography, portrait].
- Horn, George Henry (1840-1897; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 209.
Abbott, 1973: 116-117.
D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Horn: pp. 257-258].

- Horn, William Austin (1841-1922; Australia)
Smith, 1906: 720.
S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., 1996. Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons, x + 398 pp.
- Hornbach, Daniel James (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Horne, Francis R. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Hornell, James (1865-1949; U.K.)
I. H. Burkill, 1949. James Hornell (1865-1949). *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 161(2): 244-247.
S. T. Moses, 1949. James Hornell (1865-1949). *Journal of the Bombay Natural History Society* 48(2): 348-351 [biography, bibliography].
R. S. Wimpenny, 1949. Mr. J. Hornell. *Nature* 163(4149): 714.
R. Winckworth, 1949. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 53.
Trew, 1987: 78.
D. Heppell & F. M. West, 1989. Sinel, Hornell, and the Jersey Biological Station. *Société Jersiaise, Annual Bulletin* 25(1): 69-102.
Trew, 1990: 75.
D. Heppell, 2000. A tribute to James Hornell (1865-1949). *Bulletin of the International String Figure Association* 7: 1-56 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Hörner, _____ (****-****; Austria)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [very short obituary].
- Hörnes, Moriz (1815-1868; Austria) [father of R. Hoernes; brother-in-law of E. Suess]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [very short obituary].
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 204.
W. Quenstedt, 1963. Moriz Hörnes: Die fossilen Mollusken des Tertiär-Beckens von Wien, I. Univalven [1851]-1856, II. Bivalven [1859]-1870. *Fossilium Catalogus* I: Animalia, Pars 102, *Clavis bibliographica*: 90-103.
Tozer, 1984: 36, 59, 65.
I. Franz, 2004. Eduard Suess im ideengeschichtlichen Kontext seiner Zeit. *Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt* 144(1): 53-65.
- Hörnes, R.; see Hoernes, R.
- Hornstein, Leon (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 308; 1987: 64.
- Horný, Radvan (1937-****; Czech Republic)
Cleevely, 1983: 155.
M. Cermak & N. Zdobnicka, 2002. Radvan Horný sedmdesátiletý [Radvan Horný, 70 years old]. *Časopis Národního Muzea Řada Přírodovědná (Prague)* 171(1-4): 68-80 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Horowitz, Eli (1934-1999; U.S.A.)
M. Werner, 2000. Eli Horowitz. *New York Shell Club Notes* 354: 4.
- Horsley, John William [Reverend Canon] (1845-1921; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1922. Obituary notice: Rev. Canon J. W. Horsley, M.A. *Journal of Conchology* 16(8): 247.
Trew, 1990: 75.
H. B. Chapman & C. A. Creffield, 2004. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 198-199.
- Horst, Cornelis Johannes van der (1889-1951; Netherlands/South Africa)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 188, 191; 1950: 141.
- Horst, Dietrich von der [Freiherr] (1902-1982; Germany)
H. Schütt, 1986. Dietrich Freiherr von der Horst (4.7.1902 – 4.1.1982). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 38: 51-52 [biography, bibliography].
- Horst, Thomas J. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 550; 1987: 64.
- Hortzschansky, Adalbert (1857-****; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Horváth, Andor (1913-1972; Hungary)

- Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – Andor Horváth, 1913-1972. *Malacological Review* 5(1): 44-45, portrait.
- F. Biczók, 1972 [“1971”]. Dr. Andor Horváth (1913-1972). *Acta Biologica (Szeged)* (n.s.) 17(1-4): 3-6 [bibliography].
- D. Gál, 1972. Dr. Andor Horváth (1913-1972). *Tiscia (Szeged)* 7: 3-4 [partial bibliography].
- K. Bába, 1973. Dr. Horváth Andor 1913-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 7-8.
- K. Bába, 1973. Andor Horváth (5.11.1913 – 8.2.1972). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 4(5): 47-51 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. Szónoky, 1984. Emlékezés Dr. Horváth Andor (1913-1972). *Soosiana* 12: 50.
- G. Kovács, 1992. Dr. A. Horváth der Pädagoge / Dr. Horváth Andor a pedagógus. *Soosiana* 20: 7-10 [biography].
- Anonymous, 1992. Dr. Horváth Andor emlékülés halálak 20 évfordulóján [Session in memory of the 20th anniversary of Dr. Andor Horváth's death]. *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 11: 69.
- Hose, Charles (1863-1929; U.K.)
- H. Balfour, 1937. Hose, Charles. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1922-1930*: 431-433.
- Trew, 1993: 80.
- A. Pimlott Baker, 2004. Hose, Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 225-228.
- Hoskens, Cécil (19**-****; ****)
- Hoskins, Cortez William (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Coan, 1983: 17.
- Hosoya, Kakujiro (1880-1956; Japan)
- Is. Taki, 1958. Obituary: Kakujiro Hosoya (1880-1956). *Venus* 19(3-4): 294-295 [portrait; in Japanese].
- T. Saito, 1958. One year passed since Mr. Hosoya died. *Venus* 19(3-4): 295-297 [in Japanese].
- Hotessier, Saint-Cyr (****-****; ?)
- Dance, 1986: 133.
- Houart, Roland (1947-****; Belgium)
- A. Richards, 1988. A tribute to Roland Houart. *Hawaiian Shell News* 36(6): 4-5 [portrait].
- Houbrick, Richard Steven [Joe] (1937-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 64.
- Anonymous, 1993. Richard S. “Joe” Houbrick, Smithsonian curator. *Washington Post*, September 2, 1993: C6.
- Anonymous, 1993. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 329: 5.
- I. A. de V. Félix Alves, 1993. In memoriam. Dr. Richard S. Houbrick. *Halia* (4)3: 9-11.
- D. Minton, 1993. Joe Houbrick (1937-1993). *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(11): 10.
- W. K. Emerson & H. W. Chaney, 1995. Richard (Joe) Stephen Houbrick (1937-1993). *The Veliger* 38(1): 9 [portrait].
- M. G. Harasewych & A. R. Kabat, 1995. Richard S. Houbrick (1937-1993): biographical sketch and malacological contributions. *The Nautilus* 108(3): 61-66.
- Rehder, 1997: 157-158, 171-186 [passim], pl. [48].
- Houck, Becky A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 64.
- Hough, Walter (1859-1935; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Houghton, E. O. (****-1955?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1955*: inside back cover [1956].
- House, Michael Robert (1930-2002; United Kingdom)
- J. M. Hancock, 2003. Michael Robert House (1930-2002) and the start of Devonian cyclostratigraphy. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(3): 271-274 [bibliography, portraits].
- Houston, Roy S. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 550; 1987: 64.
- Hout, Anthonie van der (1782?-1859; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 130.
- Houttuyn, Martin [Martinus] (1720-1798; Netherlands)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 210-211.

- Dance, 1986: 57.
- Engel, 1986: 130-131.
- Damkaer, 2002: 60-61.
- M. Boeseman & W. de Ligny, 2004. Martinus Houuttuyn (1720-1798) and his contributions to the natural sciences, with emphasis on zoology. *Zoologische Verhandelingen* 349: 1-221 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Howard, Arthur Day (1874-1960?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Howard, Faye Ballou [later: de Montañó] (1907-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 570.
- F. G. Hochberg, 1985. Faye B. Howard, 1907-1984. *The Nautilus* 99(2-3): iv.
- Abbott, 1987: 156, 158.
- Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
- Howell, Benjamin Franklin (1890-1976; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 550-551; 1987: 156.
- Howes, Thomas George Bond (1853-1905; U.K.)
- E. A. Smith, 1905. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(5): 250-251.
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1906].
- T. R. R. Stebbing, 1907. Thomas George Bond Howes, 1853-1905. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B)* 79: xxxi-xxxiv.
- F. W. Gamble & V. M. Quirke, 2004. Howes, Thomas George Bond. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 519.
- Howlett, David (19**-****; South Africa)
- Howorth, Peter C. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 64.
- Howse, Richard (1821-1901; U.K.)
- Hoyle, William Evans [M.D.] (1855-1926; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 717.
- W. M. Tattersall, 1926. Dr William Evans Hoyle (1855-1926). *North Western Naturalist* 1(2): 89-90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1927. Obituary notice: William Evans Hoyle. *Journal of Conchology* 18(2): 33-34.
- J. C. Melvill, 1927. List of molluscan papers (mostly dealing with the order Cephalopoda) by the late Dr. W. Evans Hoyle, D.Sc., F.R.S.E. *Journal of Conchology* 18(3): 71-74.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1987: 78; 1990: 75.
- Concerning his collection:
<http://www.nmgw.ac.uk/biosyb/mollusca/collections/hovle.en.shtml>
- Note: *Challenger* cephalopod work available on-line at:
<http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Hoyt, Philip C. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 64-65.
- Hrdlicka, Albert J. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 65.
- Hubbard, Bela (1890-1959; U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 212.
- Abbott, 1973: 117.
- Hubbard, Eber Ward (1797-1872; U.S.A.)
- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Hubbard: pp. 51-52].
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [Hubbard co-authored paper with Sanderson Smith on which name is incorrectly given as J. W. Hubbard; revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53]
- N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
- Hubbard, Marian Schroth (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 309; 1987: 65.
- Hubendick, Bengt (****-****; Sweden)
- B. Hubendick, 1974. Bibliography of the papers of Bengt Hubendick relating to non-marine Mollusca of tropical Africa. *Achatina* 5: 104.
- Rehder, 1997: 140.
- Huber, Franz (1948-****; Austria)

- Hubert, Alex (1938-1999; Germany)
 F. Lorenz, 1999. In memoriam. Prof. Dr. Alex Hubert. *La Conchiglia* 30(290): 9.
 F. Lorenz, 2000. In memoriam: Prof. Dr. Alex Hubert, 14.5.1938 – 16.2.1999. Pg. 1, in: F. Lorenz & A. Hubert, *A guide to worldwide cowries*, 2nd ed. Hackenheim, Germany: ConchBooks, 584 pp. [portrait].
 Groves & Weil, 2003: 31 [portrait].
- Hübner, Jacob (1761-1837; Germany)
 Porro, 1841: 46-47 [with death date mistakenly given as 1837].
- Hubricht, Leslie Raymond (1908-2005; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
 A. Solem, 1986. A collector's tale. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 57(6): 22-25. [portrait].
- Hucht, G. L. J. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 211 [collection sold in 1858].
 Dance, 1986: 154.
 Engel, 1986: 131-132.
 Trew, 1990: 75.
- Hudak, Eleanor M. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 65.
- Huddesford, William (1732-1772; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 25, 73.
 M. St John Parker, 2004. Huddesford, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 560-561.
 Note: *Historiae sive synopsis methodicae conchyliorum* (1770) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Hudleston, Wilfrid Hudleston (1828-1909; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1904. Eminent living geologists: William Henry [sic] Hudleston. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 1(9): 431-438, pl. 14 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 H. W., 1909. Wilfrid Hudleston Hudleston, 1828-1909. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 81: vi-x [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1909. Wilfrid H. Hudleston. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 6(3): 143-144.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 212.
- Sherborn, 1940: 71
 H. S. Torrens, 1980. Collections and information lost and found. 95. Hudleston, Wilfrid Hudleston (1828-1909). *The Geological Curator* 2(7): 510, 515.
 B. Pyrah, 1981. Collections and information found. 95. Hudleston, Wilfrid (1828-1909). *The Geological Curator* 3(1): 24.
 Cleevely, 1983: 157.
 A. Berrie, 1994. The inaugural chairman: W. H. Hudleston. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 23: 10-11.
 R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Hudleston (*formerly* Simpson), Wilfrid Hudleston. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 569-570.
- Hudson, [Mrs.] (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Hudson, Paul R. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
- Hudson, Roy Leigh (1906-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310; 1987: 65.
- Hudson, William Henry (1841-1922; Argentina/ U.K.)
 J. Chatfield, 1988. W. H. Hudson on snails. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 106: 120-121.
 D. Shrubbsall, 2004. Hudson, William Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 594-596 [portrait].
- Hueber, Leopold von (1819-1878; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 398.
- Hughes, Karen Woodbury (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 310-311; 1987: 65.
- Hughes, Mari H. (1920-1998; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 551; 1987: 65.
 T. Rice, 1999. Mari Hughes. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(3): 168.
- Hughes, Mary (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 311; 1987: 65.
- Hughes, Thomas McKinney [Mrs.] (****-1916; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 213.

- Cleevely, 1983: 158.
- Huie, June W. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 65.
- Hukuda, Masugi (1913-1943; Japan)
H. Kobayashi, 1944. Memories of the late Mr. Masugi Hukuda. *Venus* 13(5-8): 317-320 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Hull, Arthur Francis Basset (1862-1945; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 348-349, pl. 48; 1927b: 153, pl. 20 [portrait, bibliography].
I. Loch, 1989. A. F. B. Hull – malacological bibliography and described taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 8 pp.
- Hulley, Connie (19**-1988; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1988. Deceased. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 223: 12.
- Hulse, George (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 239.
- Hulswit, Marius Jan [Mart] (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 311.
- Human, Vernon Lloyd (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 311.
- Humboldt, Alexander von (1769-1859; Germany)
Swainson, 1840: 219.
Anonymous, 1860. A. von Humboldt. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 10: xxxix-xlii.
Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Alexander von Humboldt]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xlvii-xlviii.
Brightwell, 1872: 139-156.
C. D. Sherborn, 1899. A note on the date of publication of the parts of 'Humboldt and Bonpland's Voyage: Observations de Zoologie.' *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 3(17): 428.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. The dates of Humboldt and Bonpland's "Voyage." *Journal of Botany* 39: 202-206.
N. Y. Sandwith, 1926. Humboldt and Bonpland's itinerary in Ecuador and Peru. *Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Bulletin of Miscellaneous Information* 1926(4): 181-190.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 214.
- Chardon, 1947: 201-202; 1949: 117-140, pl. 9 [portrait].
G. Furlong, 1948. *Naturalistas argentinos durante la dominacion hispanica. Cultura Colonial Argentina*, no. 7. Buenos Aires: Ed. Huarpes, 440 pp. [Humboldt: p. 44].
H. de Terra, 1955. Humboldt. *The life and times of Alexander von Humboldt, 1769-1859*. New York: Knopf, xiii + 386 + ix pp., 8 pls. [portraits]
Papavero, 1971: 33-43.
Lamas, 1981a: 20.
Cleevely, 1983: 158.
Dance, 1986: 132.
Moore, 1989: 134-135.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 92-93.
A. Castrillon, 1995. Alexandre de Humboldt (1769-1859), un voyageur révolutionnaire. Pp. 217-225, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
G. Helferich, 2004. Humboldt's cosmos: Alexander von Humboldt and the Latin American journey that changed the way we see the world. New York: Gotham Books, xxii + 360 pp.
- Humes, Ralph Hamilton (1902-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 312.
Anonymous, 1981. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 95(3): ii.
Abbott, 1987: 154.
- Humfrey, Michael (1936-****; Jamaica)
- Hummelinck, Pieter Wagenaar (1907-2003; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 193; 1950: 141.
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Hummelinck: p. 123].
L. J. van der Steen, 1988. Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck, some biographical notes. Pp. 1-13, in L. J. van der Steen, ed.,

- Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. *Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen* 123: vi + 295 pp.
- S. R. Criens, 1988. Bibliography [of] Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Pp. 15-28, in: L. J. van der Steen, ed., *Studies in Honour of Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck. Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen* 123: vi + 295 pp.
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 2003. Neerlands oudste malacoloog overleden, Dr. Pieter Wagenaar Hummelinck (13.1.1907 – 30.3.2003). *Spirula* 332: 56 [biography, malacological bibliography].
- Humphrey, Barbara Jean (1951-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 312.
- Humphrey, Edward Goss (1855-1934; U.S.A.)
J. H. Blake, 1935. Edward Goss Humphrey. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 103.
Abbott, 1973: 117-118.
- Humphrey, George (1739-1826; U.K.) [life dates often wrongly given; see McMillan (1997)]
Swainson, 1840: 219-221.
P. Fischer, 1862. *Museum Calonnianum*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(3): 276-279.
Melvill, 1890: 196-197.
C. D. Sherborn, 1905. Note on the '*Museum Humfredianum*,' 1779. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 16(92): 262-264.
C. D. Sherborn, 1905. The *Museum Humfredianum*, 1779. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 2(8): 379-381.
T. Iredale, 1915. On Humphrey's Conchology. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 307-309 [actually probably by E. Da Costa].
J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 332-337.
Sherborn, 1940: 73.
Salisbury, 1945: 138-139.
Museum Calonnianum, 1797 – Rejected by ICZN Direction 4 (1954).
T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1954-44: 81-83.
Cleevely, 1983: 158.
Dance, 1986: 64.
Trew, 1990: 75.
N. McMillan, 1997. George Humphrey's dates. *Archives of Natural History* 24(1): 153.
S. P. Dance & M. Reilly, 1998. The cautionary tale of Lister's stromb. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(3): 9-15, pl. 3.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
- Humphrey, Helena Clay (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 312.
- Humphreys, John D. (1775-1864; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Humphreys: p. 198-199].
- Humphries, Margaret B. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 312; 1987: 65.
- Hungerford, Richard [M.D.] (18**-****; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 718.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1993: 80.
- Hunkins, Ruth E. (1904-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 551; 1987: 156.
- Hunt, Daniel A. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313.
- Hunter, Blaine (?1894-1983; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1983. Blaine Hunter. *New York Shell Club Notes* 287: 3.
- Hunter, Elizabeth Mary (1925-1996; U.S.A.)
H. G. Lee, 1997. Elizabeth Mary Hunter 1925-1996. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 27 [portrait].
- Hunter, Elwood B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
A. G. Smith, 1962. The W. Mack chiton collection. *The Veliger* 4(4): 214-215.
- Hunter, Robert [Reverend] (1823-1897; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 214.
Cleevely, 1983: 159.
- Hunter, Robert Douglas (1944-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 313; 1987: 65.
- Hunter, Sandra Keef (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313; 1987: 65.
- Hunter, William (1718-1783; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 215.
W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Hunter: p. 46].
Cleevely, 1983: 159.
Dance, 1986: 79.
H. Brock, 2004. Hunter, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 28: 922-926 [portrait].
- Hunton, Louis (1814-1838; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 215.
Cleevely, 1983: 159.
H. S. Torrens & T. A. Getty, 1984. Louis Hunton (1814-1838), English pioneer in ammonite biostratigraphy. *Earth Sciences History* 3(1): 58-68.
- Hupé, Louis Hippolyte [sometimes written Huppé] (****-1867; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 121 [very short obituary].
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 164 [*Amerique du Sud*].
Porter, 1926: 28-29, 31-32.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 215.
Dance, 1986: 214.
- Hurd, Charles Buell (1894-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 551-552; 1987: 156.
- Hurgronje, Adriaan Isaac (1739-1779; Netherlands); Hurgronje, Steven Matthijs Snouck (1741-1788; Netherlands) [brothers]
C. de Waal, 1914. Hurgronje (Steven Matthijs Snouck). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 3: 625.
Engel, 1986: 132.
- Hurley, William Heal, III (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 313.
- Hurst, Cecil Prescott (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 461-462.
- Hutchings, William Henry Bradfield (1896-1961; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 514-515.
- Hutchinson, Alger Coburn (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 65-66.
- Hutson, George S. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 4.
- Hutton, Fredrick Wollaston [Captain] (1836-1905; New Zealand)
Anonymous, 1905. Obituary. Capt. Frederick Wollaston Hutton. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 2(12): 575-576.
Anonymous, 1906. Captain F. W. Hutton. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(2): 66-67.
W. Kobelt, 1906. *Necrologie*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 38(2): 111.
C. Chilton, 1907. Frederick Wollaston Hutton, 1836-1905. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 79: xli-xliv.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349; 1927b: 154.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 215.
T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N.Z. conchology. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 8(4): 70-73.
Cleevely, 1983: 159.
Kiss, 1986: 18-19.
H. N. Parton, 1993. Hutton, Frederick Wollaston 1836-1905. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 2: 238-239.
E. W. Dawson, 1994. F.W. Hutton (1836-1905), pioneer New Zealand naturalist: a bibliography and taxonomic analysis. *Occasional Papers of the Hutton Foundation, New Zealand* 5: vi + 149 pp. [portraits].
B. A. Marshall, 1996. Molluscan and brachiopod taxa introduced by F. W. Hutton in *The New Zealand Journal of Science*. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 25(4): 495-500 [list of taxa].
P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E.

- Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Hutton: p. 373].
- Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825-1895; U.K.)
- Reeve, 1863: 127-134 [portrait].
- G. B. Howes, 1895. The Right Hon. Thomas Henry Huxley. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 1(7): 289-290 [bibliography].
- H. Crosse, 1896. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 111.
- M. F., 1896. Thomas Henry Huxley. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 59: xlv-lxvi.
- H. F. Osborn, 1896. Memorial tribute to Professor Thomas H. Huxley. *Science (n.s.)* 3(57): 147-154 [biography].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 216.
- Sherborn, 1940: 73.
- W. R. Dawson, 1946. *The Huxley Papers. A descriptive catalogue of the correspondence, manuscripts and miscellaneous papers of the Rt. Hon. Thomas Henry Huxley, P.C., D.C.L., F.R.S. preserved in the Imperial College of Science and Technology, London*. London: MacMillan and Co., xii + 201 pp.
- C. S. Blinderman, 1957. Thomas Henry Huxley. *The Scientific Monthly* 84(4): cover, 171-182 [biography, portrait].
- J. Pingree, 1968. *Thomas Henry Huxley: a list of his scientific notebooks, drawings and other papers, preserved in the College Archives*. London: Imperial College of Science and Technology, Univ. of London, x + 94 pp., frontispiece.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 160.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- C. Groeben, ed., 1993. *Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909)*. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
- Duchamps, 1999: 11.
- A. Desmond, 2004. Huxley, Thomas Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 29: 99-111 [portrait].
- Hwass, Christian Hee (1731-1803; Denmark/France)
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1893(3): 582-584.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1899(3): 595.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7)* 17(102): 577-582.
- C. A. Gosch, 1906. Christian Hee Hwass: 1731-1803. *Journal of Conchology* 11(11): 331-332.
- E. Lamy, 1915. Note sur une collection collection conchyliologique du commencement du XIX^e siècle. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* 21(3): 101-104.
- E. Lamy, 1930. Les conchyliologistes Bruguière et Hwass. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 74(1): 42-59.
- Lamy, 1931: 28.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101.
- A. J. Kohn, 1957. Hwass or Bruguiere? Now we know, or do we. *Hawaiian Shell News* 5(6): 60.
- A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
- Cailliez, 1983: 4-5, 11.
- Dance, 1986: 63, 66, 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Kohn, 1992: 61-104.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 152.
- Hyatt, Alpheus (1838-1902; U.S.A.)

- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Hyatt: 239; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Anonymous, 1902. Prof. Alpheus Hyatt, dead. Distinguished as scientist and naturalist and a native of Washington. Washington Post, January 17, 1902: 10.
- W. O. Crosby, 1902. Memoir of Alpheus Hyatt. Bulletin of the Geological Society of America 14: 502-512, pl. 64 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. H. Dall, 1902. Alpheus Hyatt. Popular Science Monthly, February, 1902: 439-441, 1 pl. [portrait].
- C. W. Johnson, 1902. Alpheus Hyatt. The Nautilus 15(12): 142-144.
- E. S. Morse, 1902. A young naturalist: Alpheus Hyatt at Cambridge. Boston Evening Transcript, April 30, 1902: 15.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. A. Hyatt. Journal de Conchyliologie 51(1): 94.
- W. D. Crosby, 1904. Memoir of Alpheus Hyatt. Bulletin of the Geological Society of America 14: 504-512, pl. 64 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. K. Brooks, 1909. Biographical memoir of Alpheus Hyatt, 1838-1902. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 6: 311-325, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. G. Mayer, 1911. Alpheus Hyatt, 1838-1902. Popular Science Monthly, February 1911: 129-146.
- Coe, 1918: 374.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 217.
- R. R. Shrock, 1940. Publication dates of some of Hyatt's cephalopod genera. American Journal of Science 238(9): 676-678.
- R. W. Dexter, 1952. The Annisquam sea-side laboratory of Alpheus Hyatt. Scientific Monthly 74(2): 1-4.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. Three young naturalists afield: the first expedition of Hyatt, Shaler, and Verrill. Scientific Monthly 79(1): 45-51 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1957. Views of Alpheus Hyatt's sea-side laboratory and excerpts from his expeditionary correspondence. The Biologist 39(1-4): 1-11, figs. 1, 2.
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- R. W. Dexter, 1974. Historical aspects of Alpheus Hyatt's work on fossil cephalopods. Malacologia 14(1-2): 441 [abst.].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History) 16(1): 10-19.
- Cleevely, 1983: 160.
- Tozer, 1984: 3, 25, 73, 74, 76, 89, 131 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1986. Contributions of Alpheus Hyatt to malacology. American Malacological Bulletin 4(1): 112-113.
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Hyatt, Alpheus. Pp. 389-391, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- E. C. Minkoff, 1999. Hyatt, Alpheus. American National Biography 11: 607-608.
- Johnson, 2004: 96, fig. 12 [portrait].
- A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Hyatt: pp. 56-62].
- Hyde, Eber (****-****; U.S.A.)
- J. L. Murphy, 1972. The Eber Hyde collection. Sterkiana 48: 1-3.
- Hyde, Kaye (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Hyett, Marvin Ronald (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 314.
- Hylleberg, Jørgen (1935-****; Denmark)
- Hylton Scott, María Isabel Sofia [Mrs. Hylton Scott-Birabén] (1889-1990; Argentina)
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, IV. De Kreukel

- 9(9): 113-122 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Olazarri, 1975: 72-73.
- N. J. Cazzaniga, 1992. Dr. Maria Isabel Hylton Scott (1889-1990). A brief biography and bibliography. *Walkerana* 6(16): 295-313 [portrait].
- Hyman, Libbie Henrietta (1888-1967; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1970. Obituaries: Dr Libbie Henrietta Hyman. *Nature* 225(5230): 393-394 [portrait].
- R. E. Blackwelder, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her life. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 3-12 [portrait].
- W. K. Emerson, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her works. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 16-23.
- T. Komai & M. Kawakatsu, 1970. Libbie Henrietta Hyman memorial: her colleagues. *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 13-15.
- J. V. McConnell, 1970. Worms (and things). *Journal of Biological Psychiatry* 12(1): 1.
- W. K. Emerson, 1974. Bibliography of Libbie H. Hyman. Pp. xv-xxv, in: N. W. Riser & M. P. Morse, eds., *Libbie H. Hyman Memorial Volume: Biology of the Turbellaria*. New York: McGraw Hill, xxv + 530 pp.
- H. W. Stunkard, 1974. In memoriam. Libbie Henrietta Hyman, 1888-1969. Pp. ix-xiii, in: N. W. Riser & M. P. Morse, eds., *Libbie H. Hyman Memorial Volume: Biology of the Turbellaria*. New York: McGraw Hill, xxv + 530 pp. [biography].
- L. H. Hyman, 1991. [Autobiography]. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 60: 103-108 [portrait].
- G. E. Hutchinson, 1991. Libbie Henrietta Hyman, December 6, 1888 – August 3, 1969. The Scientific work of Libbie Henrietta Hyman. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 60: 108-114 [bibliography].
- F. R. Schram, 1993. A correspondence between Martin Burkenroad and Libbie Hyman: or, whatever did happen to Libbie Hyman's lingerie. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 119-142.
- D. Lipscomb, 1995. Women in systematics. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 26: 323-341 [Hyman: pp. 338-339].
- D. Barbuto, 1997. Hyman, Libbie Henrietta. Pp. 391-393, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- S. Ghayourmanesh-Svoronos, 1997. Libbie Henrietta Hyman (1888-1969). Pp. 254-260, in: L. S. Grinstein, et al., eds., *Women in the biological sciences: a biobibliographic sourcebook*. Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood Press, xxii + 609 pp. [erroneously states that: "After her death, the publisher of *The Invertebrates* proceeded with four more volumes, which were completed by a group of scientists headed by Dr. Joel W. Hedgepeth [sic]." In fact, this treatise was never completed.].
- M. D. Reynolds, 1999. American women scientists: 23 inspiring biographies, 1900-2000. Jefferson (North Carolina): McFarland & Co., x + 149 pp. [Hyman: pp. 54-57] [portrait].
- E. N. Sher, 1999. Hyman, Libbie Henrietta. *American National Biography* 11: 618-619.
- J. E. Winston, ed., 1999. Libbie Henrietta Hyman: life and contributions. *American Museum Novitates* 3277: 1-66 [portraits].
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- R. A. Jenner, 2004. Libbie Henrietta Hyman (1888-1969): from developmental mechanics to the evolution of animal body plans. *Journal of Experimental Zoology, Series B, Molecular Development & Evolution* 302: 413-423 [biography, portrait].
- Hyndman, George Crawford (1796-1867; Ireland)
- N. Fisher, 1931. Note on mss. of G. C. Hyndman. *Journal of Conchology* 19(6): 164.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Hyndman: p. 199].
- N. McMillan, 1999. George Crawford Hyndman (1796-1867) and his papers. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 150: 225.

- Ibarborou, Juana de (1895-19**; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 50.
- Ignacykról, Zegota (1846-1881; Poland)
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 276.
- Ignatiev, Sergey Mikhailovich (1958-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Ihering, Hermann von (1850-1930; Germany/Brazil)
H. von Ihering, 1911. Bibliographia dos trabalhos científicos do Dr. Hermann von Ihering (1872-1911). Museu Paulista, Notas Preliminares, 1(2): 5-39 [partial bibliography].
H. A. Pilsbry & C. W. Johnson, 1917. [News about Dr. Hermann von Ihering]. The Nautilus 31(2): 72.
F. Haas, 1921. Hermann von Ihering. Zu seinem 70. Geburtstage. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 53(1-2): 1-6, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1927. Festschrift für Prof. Dr. Hermann von Ihering. Phoenix, Zeitschrift des Deutschen Wissenschaftlichen Vereins, ____: 1-60 [partial bibliography; portrait].
H. von Ihering, 1929. Bibliographie der vom Verfasser in den Jahren 1872-1929 herausgegebenen Schriften. Abhandlungen des Archiv für Molluskenkunde 2(2): 203-226 [bibliography].
Anonymous, 1930. Prof. Herman [sic] von Ihering. Nature 125(3157): 678-679.
Anonymous, 1930. Editorial notes [obituary]. Journal of Conchology 19(1): 52.
Anonymous [F. Haas], 1930. Hermann v. Ihering. Natur und Museum 60(7): 340 [portrait].
F. Haas, 1930. Nachruf. Hermann von Ihering. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 62(3): 136.
H. Schlesch, 1930. Nécrologie. Hermann von Ihering. Journal de Conchyliologie 74(1): 81-88 [bibliography].
C. Schuchert, 1930. Obituary. Hermann von Ihering 1851-1930. American Journal of Science 219: 482.
A. Chairelli, 1931. Profesor doctor Hermann von Ihering (29-X-1850 – 25-II-1930). Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales (Buenos Aires) 10(36): 339-342 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1931. Prof. Dr. Hermann von Ihering, Director do Museu Paulista. Revista do Museu Paulista 17(1): 553-566, pl. [portrait].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 217.
- Chardon, 1947: 203-204 [portrait].
- E. H. Cordero, 1951. Hermann Friedrich Albrecht von Ihering. Physis (Buenos Aires) 20(58): 353-363 [portrait].
- P. Sawaya, 1951. O primeiro centenário do nascimento de Herman von Ihering (1850-1950). Ciência e Cultura 3(1): 52-61 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 12 [portrait], 20, 34.
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Ihering: p. 136].
- G. Uschmann, 1974. Ihering, Hermann v. Neue Deutsche Biographie 10: 123.
- Olazarri, 1975: 53-54.
- F. da Rocha, 1977. Hermann von Ihering: sua vida, suas obras. Natureza em Revista, Fundação Zoobotânica do Rio Grande do Sul, Brasil 2: 6-10 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Dance, 1986: 214.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1996. The taxa of fossil Mollusca introduced by Hermann von Ihering. Annals of the Carnegie Museum 65(3): 183-296 [biography, portrait, list of taxa].
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 49-50.
- Iida, Kuro (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Iizaka, Goro (****-****; Japan)
Y. Otuka, 1935. The late Goro Iizaka. Venus 5(5): 299 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Ijspeert, Christina (1916-1998; Netherlands)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Dr. Christina Ijspeert overleden. Correspondentieblad

- van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 309: 96.
- Ikeda, Hitoshi (****-****; Japan)
- Ikeno, Kunikazu (1897-1987; Japan)
- H. Minato, 1991. [Memories of the late Mr. Ikeno.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(4): 97-98 [in Japanese].
- N. Akashi, 1991. [My recollections of the late Mr. Ikeno.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(4): 98-99 [in Japanese].
- Il'ina, Lyubov Borisovna (1926-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Ilyukhin, Alexey Rostislavovich (1968-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 16.
- Imlay, Marc James (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 314
- C. Holden, 1977. Mollusc expert resists transfer. *Science* 196(4297): 1427.
- S. van der Spoel, 1977. Voor u gelezen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 178: 709.
- Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Imlay, Ralph Willard (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
- E. G. Kauffman & N. F. Sohl, 1990. Memorial. Ralph Willard Imlay. *Journal of Paleontology* 64(2): 329-330 [portrait].
- Immelman, Willie (19**-****; South Africa)
- Imperati, Ferdinando (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 16.
- Note: *Musaeum historicum et physicum* (1640 Venice edition) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Imperato, Ferrante (1550-1625; Italy) [father of Francisco Imperato]
- Argenville, 1742: 20-21; 1757: 166.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 126.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 218.
- Edwards, 1967: 21-22.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 62.
- B. Accordi, 1982 ("1981"). Ferrante Imperato (Napoli, 1550-1625) e il suo contributo alla storia della geologia. *Geologica Romana* 20: 43-56.
- Dance, 1986: 15-16.
- Morello, 1988: 258-259.
- E. Stendardo, 2001. Ferrante Imperato: collezionismo e studio della natura à Napoli tra cinque e seicento. *Quaderni dell'accademia pontaniana*, 157 pp. [list of publications].
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Imperato: p. 364].
- C. Preti, 2004. Imperato, Ferrante. *Dizionario Biografico degli Italiani* 62: 286-290.
- Note: *Dell'istoria natvrale. Libri XXVIII* (1599) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Imperato, Francesco (1570-1629?; Italy) [son of Ferrante Imperato]
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 218.
- Dance, 1986: 15-16.
- Morello, 1988: 259-260.
- D. Busolini, 2004. Imperato, Francesco. *Dizionario Biografico degli Italiani* 62: 290-291.
- Inaba, Akihiko (19**-****; Japan)
- Inaba, Toru (****-****; Japan)
- A. Inaba et al., 1983. [Memories of Mr. Toru Inaba.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(3): 69-76 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portraits].
- Ince, _____ [Captain] (18**-****; U.K.) [nephew of J. E. Gray]
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349; 1927b: 154.
- Inchaustegui, Joaquin Marino (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Ing, May Chan (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.
- Ingersoll, Ernest (1852-1946; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1946. Ernest Ingersoll, naturalist, dead. Author, explorer, and

- lecturer, friend of John Burroughs, Louis Agassiz, was 94. *The New York Times*, Nov. 14, 1946: 29 [portrait].
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- C. L. MacKenzie, Jr., 1991. Biographical memoir of Ernest Ingersoll: naturalist, shellfish scientist, and author. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration)* 53(3): 23-29 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Carriker, 2004: 6-7 [portrait].
- Ingram, William Marcus (1913-1967; U.S.A.)
- E. A. Kay, 1968. William Marcus Ingram – in memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(6): 8 [bibliography].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Abbott, 1973: 118.
- In het Panhuis-Coppe, Joseph, Lisette & Patrick (****-****; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(10): 5 [portraits].
- Ino, Takasi (1915-1984; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1984. [Memory of the late Dr. T. Ino.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(1): 21-27 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].
- Iredale, Tom (1880-1972; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 349-350, pl. 48; 1927b: 154, pl. 20 [portrait, bibliography].
- D. F. McMichael & G. P. Whitley, 1956. The published writings of Tom Iredale with an index of his new scientific names. *American Zoologist* 12(3): 211-250.
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Anonymous, 1970. Tom Iredale [90th birthday]. *Australian Newsletter (n.s.)* 9: 7 [portrait].
- P. H. Colman, 1972. Tom Iredale, F.R.Z.S., 1880-1972. *Australian Newsletter (n.s.)* 17: 7 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1972. Tom Iredale – 1880 - 1972. *New York Shell Club Notes* 184: 2 [very short].
- W. F. Ponder & G. P. Whitley, 1972. Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *The Nautilus* 86(2-4): 60-61.
- G. P. Whitley, 1972. The life and work of Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *The Australian Zoologist* 17(2): 65-125, pl. 5 [portraits].
- P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Tom Iredale. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 69.
- W. F. Ponder, 1973. Obituary, Tom Iredale, 1880-1972. *Malacological Review* 6: 70.
- G. P. Whitley & W. F. Ponder, 1973. Obituary, Tom Iredale (1880-1972). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 2(4): 361-364, incl. pl. 34.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Trew, 1987: 78-79; 1990: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Black, 1998: 10 [portrait].
- N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. *Australian Shell News*, 103: 7 [portrait].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 25 [portrait].
- Irvine, J. F. (18**-****; Australia)
- Isabelle, Louis-Frédéric Arsène (1807-1888; France/Uruguay)
- A. Guillot Muñoz, 1929. Arsène Isabelle. Montevideo: Comité France-Amérique à Montevideo, 75 pp., 2 pls. [biography, portraits].
- A. Isabelle, 1953 [1878 manuscript]. Documentos para la historia de la Biblioteca y del Museo Nacional de Montevideo. [Exposición de M. Arsène Isabelle con noticias relativas a los trabajos realizados en 1837 para organizar la Biblioteca y el Museo]. *Revista Historica, Publicación del Museo Histórico Nacional, Montevideo* (ser. 2) 28(82-84): 345-379.
- Olazarri, 1975: 34-36.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 51-52.
- Isaeva, V. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Isely, Dwight (1887-1974; U.S.A.) [brother of F. B. Isley]
- F. Miner, 1976. Obituary. Dwight Isely 1887-1974. *Journal of Economic Entomology* 69(2): 298-299 [portrait].

- A. L. Metcalf & D. A. Distler, 1984. Gastropods collected from eastern Oklahoma by Dwight Isely in 1911. *The Nautilus* 98(4): 134-137.
- Isely, Frederick Benjamin (1873-1947; U.S.A.) [brother of D. Isley]
- G. Alexander, 1949. Frederick B. Isley (1873-1947). *Entomological News* 60(2): 29-30.
- W. D. Shepard, 1982. Rediscovery of a portion of the Isely unionid collections. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 8.
- M. E. Gordon, 1988. Frederick Benjamin Isely: biographical sketch and malacological contributions. *The Veliger* 102(3): 123-124.
- Ishibashi, Chien (1875-1960; Japan)
- K. Nakamigawa, 1960. Memorial of the late Chien Ishibashi, Esq. *Venus* 21(1): 101-105 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Ishimori, Masataka (1895-1969; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (75) Masataka Ishimori.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(1-2): 38.
- Ishino, Hiranojo (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Isodore [Bishop of Seville, Saint] (c. 570-636; Spain)
- Franchini et al., 1975: 55.
- Isom, Billy G. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Israel, Wilhelm (1872-1928; Germany).
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 147-148 [portrait].
- Issel, Arturo (1842-1922; Italy)
- F. Sacco, 1923. Arturo Issel. *Bollettino del R. Ufficio geologico d'Italia* 49(1): 1-25, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- P. Principi, 1924. Commemorazioni Arturo Issel. *Bollettino della Società geologica italiana (Roma)* 42: xx-xxiv [biography, portrait].
- M. Canavari, 1924. Commemorazione di Arturo Issel. *Memorie della R. Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali (ser. 5)* 14(15): 679-697 [biography, bibliography].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 219.
- Cleevely, 1983: 161.
- Dance, 1986: 160, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 27.
- R. Poggi, 1996. Use of archives for nomenclatural purposes: clarifications and corrections of the dates of issue of volumes 1-8 (1870-1876) of the *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*. *Annals of Natural History* 23(1): 99-105.
- Isshiki, Ryuzo (1863-1923; Japan)
- T. Esaki, 1936. Ryûzô Isshiki, a collector in Ryûkû. *Venus* 6(1): 56-59 [portraits; in Japanese].
- Isupov, V. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 16.
- Ito, Kiyoshi (****-****; Japan)
- R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. *Malacologia* 38(1-2): 35-46 [summarized in Japanese by K. Hazegawa, *Venus, Supplement* 3: 82-83, 2004].
- Ito, Kodo (1905-1961; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1961. Memorial of the late Kodo Ito. *Venus* 21(3): 325-327 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Ivanoff, Serge (****-****; Russia)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Ivanov, Alexey Viktorovich (1974-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 16-17.
- Ivanov, Artemii Vasil'evich (1906-1992; Russia).
- Yu. V. Mamkaev, 1997. [Artemii Vasilyevich Ivanov (1906-1992), zoologist-evolutionist]. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 76(11): 1235-1243 [bibliography].
- Ivanov, Dimitri [Dima] Lumbergovitsch (1955-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 17.
- Ives, Charles (****-****; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Iwakawa, Tomotaro (1854-1933; Japan)

- Is. Taki, 1933. The life of Prof. Iwakawa and a list of his papers on conchology. *Venus* 4(2): 63-69 [biography, bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- M. Tsuchiya et al, 1933. [Memorials to Prof. Iwakawa]. *Venus* 4(2): 70-86 [in Japanese].
- Izzatullaev, Zuvaidullo Izzatullaevich (1943-****; Uzbekistan)
Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Jachno, Jan (1840-1895; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 399.
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 276.
- Jack, Flint (1812-1870s; U.K.)
P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 1. Flint Jack (1812-1870's). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 90: 213.
P. Thornton, 2002. Edward Simpson, or, a search for "Flint Jack." *The Geological Curator* 7(8): 309-317 [portrait].
- Jackson, Charles Thomas (1805-1880; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 118.
Martin, 1995: 3, fig. 2 [portrait].
S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels (Bivalvia: Unionoida) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(1): 1-34 [Jackson: p. 7].
S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Jackson: p. 61].
Johnson, 2004: 95-96, fig. 3 [portrait].
- Jackson, Henry, Jr. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Martin, 1995: 30.
- Jackson, James Frederick (1894-1966; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 162.
S. R. Howe, 1994. James Frederick Jackson 1894-1966. *The Geological Curator* 5(9): 343-366 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Jackson, Jeremy Bradford Cook (1942-****; U.S.A.)
C. Dean, 2005. Scientist at work: Jeremy Jackson. *The New York Times*, April 26, 2005: D2 [portrait].
- Jackson, John Wilfrid (1880-1978; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1936. Editorial Notes. *Journal of Conchology* 20(9): 286 [acquisition of collection by Public Museums, Liverpool]
N. F. McMillan, 1970 [J. Wilfrid Jackson, 90th birthday]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 34: 166-167.
R. M. C. E., 1980. Obituary. John Wilfrid Jackson (1880-1978). *Journal of Conchology* 30(3): 222 [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 75-76.
- Jackson, June Eileen (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Karen Anita (1956-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Ralph W. (1894-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 156.
- Jackson, Robert Tracy (1861-1948; U.S.A.)
Cleevely, 1983: 162.
E. Deichmann, 1952. Memorial to Robert Tracy Jackson. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America* for 1951: 117-120, pl. 11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Turner, 1952: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 119.
A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Jackson: pp. 57, 63-64].
- Jackson, Rudolph H. (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 315; 1987: 66.
- Jackson, Sydney (****-****; Australia)
Black, 1998: 11.
- Jacobaeus, Oligerus (1650-1701; Denmark)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 144.
- Jacobs, George E. (****-1972; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1973. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 188: 2.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Jacobs, Walter Henry (1903-1992; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1959. [note that the Nov. 20, 1959 *The New York Times* had a story and photo of Jacobs, not on shells but on his

- business of making tooth-guards for fighters]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 56: 3.
- Anonymous, 1992. Walter Jacobs, 88. Ex-Dentist perfected boxing mouthpieces. *The New York Times*, August 23, 1992, I-46.
- W. Sage, 1992. In memoriam – Dr. Walter H. Jacobs, November 7, 1903 – August 20, 1992. *New York Shell Club Notes* 324: 6 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 316; 1987: 66.
- Jacobson, Edward Richard (1870-1944; Netherlands/Java)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 191-192; 1950: 141.
- Engel, 1986: 133.
- Jacobson, Morris Karl (1906-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 316.
- R. T. Abbott, 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson (1906-1980). *The Nautilus* 94(4): 129, portrait.
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam Morris K. Jacobson. *Levantina* 29: 350.
- W. K. Emerson, 1981. Morris Karl Jacobson, 1906-1980. *American Malacological Bulletin* for 1980: iii-v [portrait, bibliography].
- W. K. Emerson, A. D'Attilio, W. E. Old, et al., 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 265: 1-9. portrait. [biography, bibliography].
- D. Ræihle, 1980. Morris Karl Jacobson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 264: 1-2.
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1980: i [1981].
- Abbott, 1987: 156.
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 34 [portrait].
- Jacobson, Ursula Mercedes (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.
- Jacot, Arthur Paul (1890-1939; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 119.
- Jacquinet, Charles Hector (1796-1879; France) [step brother of H. Jacquinet]
- Dance, 1986: 134, 215.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. *Archives of Natural History* 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & H. Jacquinet predates text by Rousseau].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161.
- Jacquinet, Honoré (1814-post 1861) [step brother of C. H. Jacquinet]
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 258.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 194.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 93-94.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée exécuté par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. *Archives of Natural History* 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & H. Jacquinet predates text by Rousseau].
- Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes* in: *Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ... (1854)* [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & H. Jacquinet] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Jaeckel, Ilse (1897-1978; Germany) [spouse of S. H. F. Jaeckel]
- A. Zilch, 1978. [Ilse Jaeckel]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(32): 377.
- Jaeckel, Siegfried Gustav Anton (1907-1986; Germany) [nephew of S. H. F. Jaeckel]
- V. Wiese, 1988. Siegfried Gustav Anton Jaeckel (1907-1986). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 119(1-3): 1-7 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1989: 59-60 [portrait].
- Wiese, 2004: 43-44 [portrait], 60.
- Jaeckel, Siegfried Heinrich Ferdinand (1892-1970; Germany) [uncle of S. G. A. Jaeckel]

- A. Zilch, 1967. [Siegfried H. Jaeckel zum Ehrenmitglied ernannt]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(10): 218.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: Siegfried Jaeckel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 78.
- H. P. Plate, 1970. Siegfried H. Jaeckel (1892-1970). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 100(3-4): 235-241 [portrait, bibliography].
- A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, VIII. Die Conchylien-Sammlung von Siegfried H. Jaeckel. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(21): 308-312 [list of taxa].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 185-186, fig. 4 [portrait].
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Jaeger, Edmund Carroll (1887-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 119; 1975: 552; 1987: 156.
- Jaehnig, Manfred Emil Wilhelm (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 316-317; 1987: 66.
- Jagt, Johannes Wilhemus Maria (1960-****; Netherlands)
J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. *NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden)* 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Jagt: p. 2].
- James, Uriah Pierson (1811-1889; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 220.
Cleevely, 1983: 162.
Abbott, 1973: 119.
- Jameson, H. L. (****-****; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jameson, Robert (1774-1854; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 220.
J. Ritchie, 1956. A double centenary – two notable naturalists, Robert Jameson and Edward Forbes. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (B – Biology)* 66[I](3): 29-58, 4 pls. [portraits].
Cleevely, 1983: 162.
- D. R. Dean, 2004. Jameson, Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 29: 763-765 [portrait].
- Jamieson, J. R. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Jamrach, Johann Christian Carl [Charles] (1815-1891; Germany/U.K.)
W. A. J. Archbold, 1891. Jamrach, Johann Christian. *Dictionary of National Biography* 10: 677.
Trew, 1993: 80.
B. Assael, 2004. Jamrach, Charles (Johann Christian Carl). *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 29: 774.
- Jan, Georg [Georgio] (1791-1899; Austria/Italy)
Porro, 1841: 78-79.
C. Conci, 1966. Il centenario di Giorgio Jan, la sua attività malacologica e le collezioni di molluschi del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano. *Lavori della Società Malacologica Italiana* 3: 1-8 [bibliography].
A. C. Townsend, 1966. A note on J. de Cristofori e G. Jan: *Catalogus in IV sectiones divisus rerum naturalium in Musaeo exstantium J. de C. et G. J. Parmae & Mediolani, 1832*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(5): 240.
Kohn, 1992: 274-275.
Note: *Conchylia fossilia ex formatione telluris tertiaria in collectione nostra extantia* (1832) available on-line at BioSophia Archive:
<http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm> -- 00000357
- Janes, Edith Crane (1904-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 552; 1987: 66.
- Jankowski, Antoni (1874-1945; Poland)
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Janowsky, Dorothy Ann (1942-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. H. Janowsky]
Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 66.
- Janowsky, Robert Howard (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jansen, Abraham Jacob (1912-****; Netherlands)

- Engel, 1986: 134.
- Janson, Oliver Erichson (1850-1926; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1927. Obituary. Oliver Janson. *The Entomologist* 60(766): 72.
 Anonymous, 1927. Oliver Erichson Janson. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 63(1): 15-16.
 Trew, 1993: 80.
- Janssen, Adrianus [Arie] Willem (1937-****; Netherlands/Malta)
 L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Janssen: pp. 93-94; partial bibliography].
 Engel, 1986: 134.
 F. P. Wesselingh, 1997. Arie Janssen neemt afscheid van het NNM. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 297: 92.
- Janssen, Frans J. (1942-1970; Netherlands)
 W. Backhuys, R. E. Hamstra & A. W. Janssen, 1970. In memoriam F. J. Janssen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 139: 1539.
- Janssen, Heinz Ronald (1951-****; Germany)
 Janssen, 1992: 78, 83 [portrait].
- Janssen, Wil & Aat (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Janus, Horst (1922-****; Germany)
 J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Herrn Dr. Horst Janus – Gratulation zum 80. Geburtstag. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 71/72: 29-30 [portrait].
- Jardine, William [Sir] (1800-1874; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 239.
 C Cleevly, 1983: 163.
 E. Jackson, 2004. Jardine, Sir William, of Applegirth, seventh Baronet. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 29: 801-802.
- Jarosek, Dorothy A. (1908-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 66-67.
- Jarves, James Jackson (1818-1888; U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(78): 81-88.
- Jarvinen, Sandra Tormal (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 66.
- Jarvis, P. W. (18**-19**; Jamaica)
 Jass, Joan Pauline (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 67.
- Jatta, Guiseppe (1860-1903; Italy)
- Jaubert, M. J. (****-1883; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 102-103 [one sentence obituary].
- Jaume Garcia, Miguel Luis (1905-1990; Cuba)
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 349-353 [portrait].
 J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre." *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(20): 53-62.
 Abbott, 1975: 552-553.
 M. L. Jaume Garcia, 1975. Bibliografía de Miguel L. Jaume Garcia. *Universidad de la Habana, Ciencias, Serie 4: Ciencias Biológicas* 50: 1-47 [bibliography].
 Abbott, 1987: 67.
- G. Perera, 1994. Cuba loses a great malacologist. *Malacological Review* 27: 119-120, portrait.
 G. Perera, 1995 ["1993"]. Miguel Luis Jaume, 1905-1990. *Journal of Medical and Applied Malacology* 5: 161 [portrait].
- Jay, John Clarkson [M.D.] (1808-1891; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 169, 178.
 Anonymous, 1891. Dr. John Clarkson Jay. *The Nautilus* 5(8): 95-96.
 W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 1. Jay's catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 70-71.
 Abbott, 1973: 119-120.
 Dance, 1986: 176, 215.

- Kohn, 1992: 274-275.
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the provenance of certain books in the Department of Mollusks: alas, a correction and additional notes on John Clarkson Jay, M.D. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 89-91 [bibliography].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161.
- Jayaker, A. S. G. [Lieutenant Colonel] (1872-****; U.K.)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 163.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 80.
- Jeanneret, _____ (****-?1870; Switzerland)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 18(1): 159 [one sentence obituary].
- Jeannet, Alphonse (1883-1962; Switzerland)
- Tozer, 1984: 71.
- Jefferson, Thomas [President] (1743-1826; U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 221.
- Abbott, 1973: 120.
- T. J. Curran, 1997. Jefferson, Thomas. Pp. 407-409, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. S. Onuf, 2004. Jefferson, Thomas. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 29: 863-870 [portrait].
- Jeffreys, John Gwyn (1809-1885; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1885. Obituary. – John Gwyn Jeffreys, LL.D., F.R.S., &c. Journal of Conchology 4(9): 283-285.
- Anonymous, 1885. J. Gwyn Jeffreys. Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana 10: 289-290 [“1884”].
- Anonymous, 1885. John Gwyn Jeffreys, LL.D., F.R.S., F.L.S., F.G.S. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 3) 2(3): 144.
- Anonymous, 1885. J. G. Jeffreys. Nature 31(797): 317-318.
- T. G. Bonney, 1885. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society, Proceedings 41: 41-42.
- W. B. C., 1885. John Gwyn Jeffreys. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 38: xiv-xviii.
- W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 17(3-4) [Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Jeffreys: pp. 1-2].
- H. Woodward, 1885. J. Gwyn Jeffreys, notice biographique. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 20: x-xii.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 114-116.
- Melvill, 1890: 209.
- Smith, 1906: 708, 712, 716, 728-729.
- Dean, 1936: 247-248.
- Salisbury, 1945: 163-164.
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- D. Heppell, 1977. The “Porcupine” Expeditions. Porcupine Newsletter 1(2): 8-9.
- E. L. Mills, 1978. Edward Forbes, John Gwyn Jeffreys, and British dredging before the *Challenger* Expedition. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 8(4): 507-536.
- A. Warén, 1980. Marine Mollusca described by John Gwyn Jeffreys, with the location of the type material. Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Special Publication 1: 60 pp., 8 pls.
- Kiss, 1985: 36.
- Dance, 1986: 173-174, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76; 1993: 81.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some “malacological pioneers” and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 385-418 [Jeffreys: pp. 405-406, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 28.
- Rehder, 1997: 48-49, 76-77.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 161 [erroneously gives death year as 1895].
- W. J. Harrison & E. L. Mills, 2004. Jeffreys, John Gwyn. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 29: 894-895.

- A. L. Rice, 2004. Jeffreys, John Gwyn. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 2: 1067-1068.
- Note: *British conchology. Vols. I-IV* (1862-67); *On the Mollusca procured during the "Lightning" and "Porcupine" expeditions* (1878-1884) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Jehn, Peggy S. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 67.
- Jell, Peter A. (19**-****; Australia)
- Jeletzky, Jurij Alexandrovich [George] (****-****; ****)
Tozer, 1984: 105, 117-119, 142 [photograph]
- Jelski, Constanstin (1837-1896; Russia)
J. Kozuchowski, 1961. Kijowski okres (1856-1863) w zyciu Konstantego Jelskiego [La période de Kiev (1856-1863) dans la vie de Constanstin Jelski]. *Memorabilia Zoologica* (Wroclaw) 6: 1-90 [biography, portrait].
- Jenkins, A. J. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Jenkins, Marie M. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 317; 1987: 67.
- Jenkinson, John Joseph (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 67.
- Jenner, Allan (1907-1987; South Africa)
D. Aiken, 1987. Tribute to Allan Jenner. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 219: 12 [list of taxa named after him].
Fouché, 1995: 28.
- Jennewein, Paul Romano (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 67.
- Jennings, Gordon Harry (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 67.
- Jennings, Henry Constantine (1731-1819; U.K.)
Dance, 1976: 46-47 [collection sold in 1816, 1818]; 1986: 101-103 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 162.
E. Angelicoussis, 2004. Jennings (*later* Nowell), Henry Constantine. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 30: 14-15.
- Jensen, Adolf Severin (1866-1953; Denmark)
Spärck, 1953: ix.
Spärck, 1962: figs. 36, 113 [portraits].
Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jensen, Russell [Russ] Helge (1918-2001; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 67.
Anonymous, 2002. Russell H. Jensen, December 29, 2001. *New York Shell Club Notes* 362: 15.
A. Chadwick, 2002. Remembering Russ Jensen. *American Conchologist* 30(1): 30.
T. Pearce, 2002. Russell H. Jensen. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(3): 142, 167.
- Jenyns, Leonard [later: Blomefield] [Reverend] (1800-1893; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 206.
Barnard, 1965: 44.
Dance, 1986: 215.
T. Seccombe & R. F. Vaughan, 2004. Blomefield (*formerly* Jenyns), Leonard. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 6: 251-253 [portrait].
- Jetschin, Robert (1839-1912; Germany)
C. R. Boettger, 1913. Robert Jetschin. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 45(2): 57-61.
Zilch, 1967: 34.
Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jewett, Ezekiel [Colonel] (1791-1876; U.S.A.)
W. H. Dall, 1877. Scientific news [obituary of Col. Ezekiel Jewett]. *American Naturalist* 11(8): 505.
R. E. C. Stearns, 1877. Remarks of Robert E. C. Stearns on the death of Colonel Ezekiel Jewett before the California Academy of Sciences, June 18th, 1877. San Francisco, California: California Academy of Sciences, 5 pp.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 111 [one sentence obituary].
Lambrecht et. al. 1938: 222.
Abbott, 1973: 120.
Cleevely, 1983: 164.

- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Jickeli, Carl Friedrich (1850-1925; Germany)
 J. Bielz, 1926. Dr. Carl Friedrich Jickeli (1850-1925). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(1): 1-8, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 M. K. Jacobson [translated], 1975. Incidents of a shell collecting trip to Egypt and Abyssinia in 1870-1871 by Carl Friedrich Jickeli. *Of Sea and Shore* 5(4): 173-176; 6(1): 13-16; 6(2) 81-84; 6(3): 140, 151-156 [portraits].
 Dance, 1986: 215.
- Jimeno, Francisco Fuentes (1825-1891; Cuba)
 Abbott, 1973: 120.
- João [John] V, King of Portugal (1689-1750; Portugal)
 Dance, 1986: 34.
- Jodot, Paul (1879-1961; France)
 R. Rey, 1963. Nécrologie; Paul Jodot. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 103(1): 38-45 [biography, bibliography].
- Joffe, Anne Guinness (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 67-68.
- Johannsen, C. A. (****-****; Canada)
 Anonymous, 1970. The Johannsen collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 161: 6 [condensation of press release from the National Museum of Canada announcing its acquisition of collection].
- Johansen, Anders Cornelius Jacob (1867-1931; Denmark)
 H. Schlesch, 1931. Dr. A. C. Johansena † atcerei. *Nachruf auf Dr. phil. Anders Cornelius Johansen. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica* 3(1): 172-173.
 C. M. Steenberg, 1931. Obituary. A. C. Johansen, 1867-1931. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(6): 267-268 [bibliography].
 Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- Johns, Grace L. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 68.
- Johns, Veronica Parker (1907-1988; U.S.A.)
 V. P. Johns, 1968. *She sells seashells*. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 198 pp. [autobiography].
 Abbott, 1973: 318; 1987: 68.
 W. E. Sage et al., 1988. Veronica Parker Johns. *New York Shell Club Notes* 307: 2-3 [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns, mystery writer, 81. *The New York Times*, April 22, 1988: A17.
 W. E. Sage, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns 1907-1988. *American Conchologist* 16(2): 20.
 W. E. Sage, 1988. Veronica Parker Johns, 1907-1988. *AMU News* 19(2): 10.
- Johnson, Charles Willison (1863-1932; U.S.A.)
 W. S. Brooks, 1932. Charles Willison Johnson. *Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History* 65: 3-5 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1932. Charles Willison Johnson. *The Nautilus* 46(2): 37; 46(3): portrait.
 J. A. G. Rehn, 1932. Obituary. Charles Willison Johnson. *Science* 76(1967): 226-227.
 A. F. Gray, 1933. Charles Willison Johnson, 1863-1932. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 129-134.
 Johnsonia 1: ii, portrait [1945].
 Turner, 1952: 6.
 Abbott, 1973: 120-121.
 Walzer, 1981: 38.
 Henson, 1982: 2-3, 10.
 Kiss, 1983: 116.
 Martin, 1995: 29.
 Johnson, 2004: 98, fig. 13 [portrait].
- Johnson, Charlotte Gammage (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Dorothy Eloise (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Edward (1813-1867; U.S.A.)
 E. A. Kay, 1970. A tribute to Hawaii's missionaries: shell collectors and conchologists. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(4): 1, 3-7.

- Johnson, Harvey (****-1979; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. The Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 20(2): 4.
- Johnson, John Kenneth (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Julius M. (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
 [Notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946: 22 [1947].
- Johnson, O. B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 4.
- Johnson, Plooma Elizabeth [Peggy] (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 553; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Richard Irwin (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 319; 1987: 68.
 C. Reed, 1998. A visit to the mollusk department. Harvard Magazine 101(2): 106-109 [portrait].
 K. J. Boss, 1998. Richard Irwin Johnson. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5: ii-ix.
- Johnson, Robert F. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 320; 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Scott Russell (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 68.
- Johnson, Tuan Janice (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 68-69.
- Johnson, Virginia Woods (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 320; 1987: 69.
- Johnson, W. (****-****; U.K.) [collected in Madagascar]
 Smith, 1906: 715.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Johnston, Elizabeth Ellen [Zahn, Allan] (1849-1933; U.S.A.)
- Johnston, George (1797-1855; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 206.
 Salisbury, 1945: 165 [as "Johnson"].
 C. M. Yonge, 1955. George Johnston and the Ray Society. Endeavor 14(55): 136-139 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 141.
- E. Platts, 1994. In celebration of the Ray Society, established 1844, and its founder George Johnston (1797-1855). The Ray Society (London), Publication No. 163: 1-9.
- P. Davis, 1995. George Johnston (1797-1855) of Berwick upon Tweed and the pioneers of marine biology in north-east England. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 349-369.
- Y. Foote, 2004. Johnston, George. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 30: 359-360.
- Johnston, Henry Hamilton [Sir] (1858-1927; U.K./Africa)
 Smith, 1906: 719, 721.
 S. Olivier, 1937. Johnston, Sir Harry Hamilton. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1922-1930: 456-458.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Johnston, Robert Mackenzie (1845-1918; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1918. Robert Mackenzie Johnston. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 6) 5(6): 288.
 Anonymous, 1919. R. M. Johnston, I.S.O., F.S.S. Papers & Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania for the Year 1918: 136-142 [biography, partial bibliography].
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 222.
 Cleevely, 1983: 165.
 I. Loch, 1987. R. M. Johnston – malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 6 pp.
 Black, 1998: 10.
- Johnston, Thomas Harvey (1881-1951; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Johnstone, James (1870-1932; U.K.)
 R. J. Daniel, 1933. James Johnstone (1870-1932). Journal du Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer 8(1): 3-6 [biography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1933. A ceremony in commemoration of James Johnstone, 24 January 1933. University of Liverpool, 8 pp.
- Johnstone, Adelaide B. (****-1984?; U.S.A.)

- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Johnstone, Kathleen Yerger (1906-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 320-321; 1987: 69 [the last as "Johnston"].
D. N. Shelton, 1996. Obituaries. Kathleen Yerger Johnstone. 1909-1989 [sic]. *American Conchologist* 24(3): 24.
- Jokinen, Eileen Hope (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Joly, [M. P.?] (****-****; France/Algeria)
F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Joly: pp. 120-121].
- Joly de Fleury, Jean-Omer [Abbé] (1700-1755)
Argenville, 1742: 201.
Dance, 1986: 187.
- Jones, Archie Louis (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 321; 1987: 69.
T. Eichhorst, 2004. Meet Archie Jones. *American Conchologist* 32(4): 29 [portrait].
- Jones, Dale Keith (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 553; 1987: 69.
- Jones, Daniel (1836-1918; U.K.)
H. S. Torrens, 1987. Geological collecting and a geological career: Daniel Jones (1836-1918) with notes on other Midlands collections from the Jones Archives. *The Geological Curator* 4(8): 493-501 [portrait].
- Jones, David Tracy (1900-1974?; U.S.A.)
D. T. Jones, 1950. Records of David Tracy Jones. *Vintonia (Iowa)* 7: 1-25 [bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 321.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1974: 93 [1975].
Abbott, 1987: 156.
- Jones, Hazel H. (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* for 1963: 83 [1964].
- Jones, John Matthew (1828-1888; Canada)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 28. *List of the Mollusca of Nova Scotia*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 120.
- Jones, John W. (1862-1942; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. [J. W. Jones]. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 67-68.
Abbott, 1973: 121.
Smith, 1974: 8.
- Jones, June Breck (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Jones, Meredith Leam (1926-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 553-554; 1987: 69.
Anonymous, 1996. Meredith Leam Jones. *Washington Post*, March 16, 1996: C-4.
- Jones, Hazel H. [Mrs. Ralph] (****-1961; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1961. [note concerning death of Mrs. Ralph Jones]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 9(33): 1.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* for 1961: 81 [1961].
Anonymous, 1963. Rare shells given to University of Washington. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(4): 5 [portrait of Hazel Jones].
- Jones, Richard Howard (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 69.
- Jong, Jan Kornelis de (1895-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194-195.
- Jong, Joan de (****-1712?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 135.
- Jong, Kornelius Minne de (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Jonston, John [Jonstonus, Johnston], [Jean, Joannes] (1603-1675; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 223.
Franchini et al., 1975: 64.
Note: *Historiae naturalis de exanguibus aquaticis libri IV* (1650) available on-line at: <http://www.uni-mannheim.de/mateo/camenaref/jonston/vol2/te01.html> and at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Joose, Joos (19**-****; Netherlands)
R. A. Bank, 1993. Oudvoorzitter Prof. Dr. J. Joosse onderscheiden met eredoctoraat.

- Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 273: 91.
- J. G. Kuiper & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1995. Professor Dr. J. Joosse – De VU en zijn afscheid op 16 Mei 1995. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 286: 121-123 [portrait].
- Jooste, Arie (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 29.
- Jordan, E. K. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 15.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Jordan, Eric Knight (1903-1926; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1926. Eric Knight Jordan. *The Nautilus* 40(1): 33-34.
A. Guerard, 1926. Eric Knight Jordan 1903-1926. *Science* 63(1630): 327.
E. K. Jordan [posthumous] & L. G. Hertlein, 1936. The Pleistocene fauna of Magdalena Bay, Lower California. Contributions from the Department of Geology of Stanford University 1(4): 103-173, pls. 17-19 [Jordan: pp. 105-106, incl. bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 121.
Shasky, 1980: 25.
- Jordan, Henry Keyes (1838-1923; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 95-96.
Dance, 1986: 215.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Josselyn, John (c. 1608-1704?; U.K.)
Abbott, 1973: 121 [birth date given as "1618"].
P. J. Lindholdt, 1988. John Josselyn, colonial traveler; a critical edition of "Two Voyages to New-England." Hanover New Hampshire: University Press of New England, xxxvii + [ii] + 221 pp. [biography].
Moore, 1989: 114-115.
G. Goodwin & D. R. Ransome, 2004. Josselyn, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 30: 740-741.
- Joubert, ___ de (****-****; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
- Joubin, Louis Marie Adolphe Olivier Edouard (1861-1935; France)
L. Joubin, 1902. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de M. Louis Joubin. Rennes: Francis Simon, 135 pp. [annotated bibliography].
E. Le Danois, 1935. Louis Joubin (1861-1935). *Journal du Conseil* 10(2): 145-149 [portrait].
E. Le Danois, 1935. À la mémoire du Professeur Louis Joubin. *Revue des Travaux de l'Office des Pêches Maritimes* 8(2): 141-143 [portrait].
E. Lamy, 1935. Louis Joubin (1861-1935). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 79(2): 204-209 [portrait].
R. Legendre, 1935. Louis Joubin (1861-1935). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 60(3-4): 308-309.
J. Richard, 1936. Notice biographique sur le Professeur Louis Joubin. *Bulletin de l'Institut Océanographique, Monaco* 707: 1-23, 2 pls. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
Iw. Taki, 1937. [obituary]. *Venus* 7(2): 99, portrait [in Japanese].
Barnard, 1965: 15.
Métivier, 1982: 17 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 215.
Duchamps, 1999: 11-12.
- Jourdan, Kenneth Lee (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 69.
- Journu, ____ (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 138-139.
- Jousseau, Félix Pierre (1835-1921; France)
Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 43-56, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
R. Blanchard, 1920. Eloge des zoologistes amateurs. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 39: 73-77.
E. Lamy, 1921. Dr. F. Jousseau. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 79-85.
E. Lamy & P. Dautzenberg, eds., 1952. Liste d'espèces décrites par le Dr. Jousseau, d'après un manuscrit de feu A. Jousseau. *Journal de Conchyliologie*

- 92(2): 80-86 [includes taxa described in three journals only].
- Cleevely, 1983: 166.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 76.
- C. H. J. M. Fransen, L. B. Holthuis, & J. P. H. M. Adema, 1997. Type-catalogue of the decapod Crustacea in the collections of the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, with appendices of pre-1900 collectors and material. *Zoologische Verhandelingen* 311: xvi + 344 pp. [Jousseume: p. 249; biography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 162.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 25 [portrait].
- Joy, Norman Humbert (1874-1953; U.K.)
- C. MacK., 1953. Obituary: Dr. N. H. Joy. *The Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 89(8): 213.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Joyce, Edwin Anthony, Jr. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 321; 1987: 69-70.
- Judge, Charles R. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Judge: p. 124].
- Jukes, Joseph Beete (1811-1869; U.K.)
- Walford, 1866b: 17-20 [portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 706.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 226.
- Barnard, 1965: 15.
- J. M. Eyles, 1973. Jukes, Joseph Beete. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 7: 185-186.
- Cleevely, 1983: 166-167.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76; 1993: 81.
- Jukes-Browne, Alfred John (1851-1914; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1914. Obituary. Alfred John Jukes-Brown, B.A., F.R.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 6) 1(9): 431-432.
- J. C. Melvill, 1915. Obituary notice. Alfred John Jukes-Browne, F.R.S., F.G.S. *Journal of Conchology* 14(9): 281-285 [bibliography].
- R. B. Newton, 1915. Obituary notice. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(3): 247-248 [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 226.
- Sherborn, 1940: 77.
- Cleevely, 1983: 167.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Juliaans, L. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 1 136.
- Jullien, Antoine (1891-1963; France)
- Anonymous, 1964. Notice nécrologique du Professeur Antoine Jullien (1891-1963). *Bulletin de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle du Doubs, Besançon* 66(2): 28-29.
- Jullienne, _____ [Chevalier de] (17**-****; France)
- Lamy, 1931: 20-21.
- Jung, Karl Otto (1858-1933; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1932. Geologische Abteilung: Schenkung Karl Jung. *Natur und Museum, Senckenberg-Nachrichten*, 62: 105*.
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Jung, Peter Otto (****-****; Switzerland)
- Cleevely, 1983: 167.
- Jungbluth, Jürgen H. (****-****; Germany)
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Wiese, 2004: 42.
- Junod, H. A. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Jurine, Louis (1751-1819; Switzerland)
- Porro, 1841: 51.
- Turner, 1998: 11.
- Damkaer, 2002: 175-186 [portrait].
- Juster, Ruth (****-1992; U.S.A.)
- W. E. Sage, 1992. Ruth Juster. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 4.
- Jurberg, Pedro (19**-****; Brazil)

- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 50 [as "Juberg"].
- Kaas, Pieter (1915-1996; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Engel, 1986: 137.
- H. L. Strack, 1996. In memoriam Pieter Kaas (1915-1996). *Basteria* 60(4-6): 161-169 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait] [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(2): 87-88].
- H. Saito, 1997. [Obituary of the Dutch malacologist Piet Kaas.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 27(3-4): 85-86 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Kabat, Alan Robert (1962-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Kafanov, Alexander Ivanovich (1947-****; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
- Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Kafanov Alexander Ivanovich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 79-83 [bibliography].
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kaicher, Sally Diana (1922-1999; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 322.
- E. J. Petuch, 1980. Who is Sally Diana Kaicher? *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(12): 4 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Card catalogue of world-wide shells*, packs 1-60, Ruled available for nomenclatural purposes by ICZN Opinion 1905 (1998).
- Anonymous, 1999. Sally Diana Kaicher 19.02.1922 – 29.03.1999. *Arion* 24(3): 134.
- R. N. Germon & W. G. Lyons, 1999. Sally Diana Kaicher, February 19, 1922 – March 29, 1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 20-21.
- B. Haviland, 1999. In memoriam. Sally Kaicher. *La Conchiglia* 30(291): 6.
- K. Lamprell, 1999. Obituary: Sally Diana Kaicher, February 19, 1922 – March 29, 1999. *Australasian Shell News* 104: 4.
- [T. Rice], 1999. Sally Dianne [sic] Kaicher 1922-1999. *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 96.
- G. Rosenberg & R. E. Petit, 2003. Kaicher's *Card Catalogue of World-Wide Shells*: a collation, with discussion of species named therein. *The Nautilus* 117(4): 99-120.
- Kaiser, Erich (****-****; Germany)
- Barnard, 1965: 44.
- Kaiser, Kirstie Lee (1949-****; U.S.A./Mexico)
- Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Kajiyama, Hikotaro (19**-****; Japan)
- Kalabushkin, Boris Alekseevich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kalacheva, Elena Dmitrienva (1932-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kalinina, G. G. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kalnins, Martins (19**-****; Latvia)
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kaltenbach, Herbert (1889-1963; Germany)
- H. Janus, 1963. [Herbert Kaltenbach]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(3): 32.
- A. Zilch, 1963. Herbert Kaltenbach (1889-1963). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 73-76 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 34.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XI. Zur Konchylien-Sammlung von H. Kaltenbach. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(22): 330-331 [list of taxa].
- Zeissler, 1984: 53.
- Kamardin, Nikolay Nikolaevich (1950-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kamel [Camellus], Georg Joseph (1661-1706; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 152.
- Kamenev, Gennadiy Mikhailovich (1960-****; Russia)

- Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kamerling, ___ (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 138.
- Kämmerer, C. L. (****-****; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195-196.
- Kanae, _____ (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Kanakoff, George Paul (1897-1973; U.S.A.)
R. Burch, 1961. Biographical sketch. George Paul Kanakoff. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 2(2): 31-32.
Anonymous, 1973. George P. Kanakoff. *Tabulata* 6(3): 20.
Abbott, 1973: 121.
L. Marincovich, 1974. Obituary, George Paul Kanakoff, 1897-1973. *Malacological Review* 7: 63-64.
- Kanamaru, Tajima (1890-1971?; Japan)
Editor et al., 1951. The celebration number of Mr. T. Kanamaru's 60th birthday. *Venus* 16(5-8): 67-72, pl. 1 [portrait; in Japanese].
Iw. Taki, 1951. Congratulations to Mr. T. Kanamaru on his 60th birthday. *Venus* 16(5-8): 82-86 [in Japanese].
Iw. Taki et al., 1971. [Memorial number of the late Mr. Tajima Kanamaru. *Venus* 30(2): 51-60, pl. 5 [portrait, bibliography; four papers; in Japanese].
- Kanda, Keiji (1915-1991; Japan)
- Kanda, Koichiro (1873-1961; Japan)
T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (84) Koichiro Kanda (1873-1961).] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(3): 86-87 [in Japanese].
- Kanda, Masato (19**-****; Japan)
- Kaneko, Ichiro (1872-1965; Japan)
T. Fujita, 1984. [Memories of Mr. Ichiro Kaneko]. *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(4): 102-107 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Kaneko, Sueo (19**-2001; Japan)
M. Okamoto, 2002. [My memories of the late Mr. Sueo Kaneko.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(3-4): 82-84.
- Kanmacher, Frederick (17**-18**; U.K.)
W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 3) 4(23): 333-351 [pp. 334-335, *Essays on the microscope*].
- Kanno, Saburo. (1916-****; Japan)
H. Igo & H. Noda, 1980. Professor Saburo Kanno Memorial Volume. Ibaraki (Japan): University of Tsukuba, Institute of Geosciences, Memorial Association of Professor Saburo Kanno's Retirement. vii + 534 + 177 + 47 pp.; 15 pls. [pp. i-vi, biography, bibliography; "Scientific achievements of Professor Saburo Kanno"].
- Kanoa, Koichiro (1873-1961; Japan)
- Kantor, Yuri Izrailevich (1956-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 17.
- Kapp, Grace L. (1901-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 156.
- Karabaeva, Sujunbike (1946-****; Kazakhstan)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Karakousis, Ioannis (1958-1995; Greece)
C. D. Triantaphyllidis & P. S. Economidis, 1996. Ioannis Karakousis 1958-1995. *Folia Zoologica* (Prague) 45 (Suppl. 1): 1-4 [bibliography, portrait].
- Karimov, Alfrid Vasilievich (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Karleskint, George Anthony, Jr. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 322; 1987: 70.
- Karlin, Edward J. (1930-1962; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Dr. Edward J. Karlin. *New York Shell Club Notes* 82: 3. [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
Abbott, 1973: 121-122.
- Karnekamp, Cornelis [Cor] (19**-****; Netherlands)
C. Karnekamp, 1962. Hoe ik schelpen-verzamelaar werd. *Vita Marina* 12(5): 38-39 [autobiography].
G. J. Karnekamp-Kraanen, 1969. Wij stellen U Voor ... C. Karnekamp. *De Kreukel* 5: 102.
- Károlyi, Árpád (1907-1972; Hungary)

- A. Szigethy, 1973. Károlyi Árpád 1907-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 10.
- Karpinsky, Alexander Petrovich (1847-1935; Russia)
 A. Borissiak, 1936. Obituary. Prof. A. P. Karpinsky. *Nature*, 138(3490): 495.
 J. P. Tolmachoff, 1937. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America 1936: 175-206 [bibliography, portrait].
 J. P. Tolmachoff, 1937. Obituary Notices. Alexander Petrovich Karpinsky. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London*, Proceedings 93: xciii-xcv.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 228.
 I. V. Batyushkova, 1973. Karpinsky, Alexandr Petrovich. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 7: 249-254.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 167.
- Karsten, Dietrich Ludwig Gustav (1768-1810; Germany)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 228.
 R. Duchamps & B. Tursch, 1994. A note on the *Museum Leskeanum*. *Apex* 9(1): 11-16.
 D. Freeman, 1995. D. L. G. Karsten, 1798. Bi-nominal author? *Strandloper*, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 241: 10.
Museum Leskeanum (1789) – Suppressed by ICZN Opinion 1877 (1997).
- Kartavtsev, Yuriy Fedorovich (1948-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Kas'ianov, Vladimir Leonidovich (1940-2005; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Kästner, Abraham Gotthelf (1719-1800; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 65.
- Kastner, Karl (1847-1907; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 399.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 229.
- Kastoro, Widana (19**-****; Indonesia)
- Kate, Hendrik ten (1639-1696; Netherlands); Kate, Lambert Hermanszoon ten (1674-1731; Netherlands) [uncle/nephew]
 J. W. Müller, 1921. Kate (Lambert Hermanszoon). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 295-296.
 Dance, 1986: 188.
 Engel, 1986: 138-139.
- Kate, Rijkel ten (1912-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 139.
- Katkansky, Stanley Charles (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 322; 1987: 70.
- Katsaras, Nick A. (1909-2001; U.S.A.)
 M. Schumach, 1958. Auctioneer as quiet as a clam, sells 1,400 shells for cobbler. *The New York Times*, October 6, 1958: 33.
 Abbott, 1973: 322-323; 1987: 70.
 H. S. Gordon, 1995. World's greatest shell collector? *New York Shell Club Notes* 337: 3-4 [biography].
 Anonymous, 2001. Nick Katsaras 1999-2001. *New York Shell Club Notes* 360: 7.
 H. S. Gordon, 2001. World's greatest shell collector. *New York Shell Club Notes* 358: 3-4.
- Kattenburgh, Dirck van (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 139.
- Katugin, Oleg Nikolaevich (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Katz, Bernard (****-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1970. Bernard Katz. *New York Shell Club Notes* 162: 2.
- Käufel, Franz (1892-1956; Austria)
 W. Klemm, 1957. Franz Kaufel. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 86(1-3): 97-99.
 Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Kauffman, Erle J. (1933-****; U.S.A.)
 J. T. Dutro, Jr., 1998. Presentation of the 1997 Gilbert Harris Award to Erle J. Kauffman. *American Paleontologist* 6(1): 9.
- Kauffmann, Hans (1889-1915; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1916. *Necrologe*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 48(1): 47-48.
 R. Lais, 1925. Dr. Hans Kauffmann's hinterlassene Schnecken-sammlung. *Berichte der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Freiburg im Breisgau* 25(1-2): 1-74 [biography: pp. 1-3].

- F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. Beiträgen zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens 2(4): 62-72 [Kauffmann: p. 63].
Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Kaufman, Louis Albert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 70.
- Kaunhowen, Friedrich (1860-1940; Germany)
Cleevely, 1983: 167.
- Kawamoto, Takusuke (1900-1968; Japan)
S. Kosuge, 1970. Memory of Mr. Takusuke Kawamoto. Venus 29(1): 31-32 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Kawamura, Ryosuke (1898-1993; Japan)
Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. Venus 20(2): pl. 17 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 2, 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
T. Habe, ed., 1975. Publication for commemorate 77th anniversary of the birth of Mr. Ryosuke Kawamura. Illustration of shells described by and dedicated to Mr. R. Kawamura. Tokyo, Japan, 22 pp., incl. 5 pls.
Dance, 1986: 215.
Fouché, 1995: 29.
T. Habe et al., 1994. [The memories of the late Mr. Ryosuke Kawamura, an honorary member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 24(3-4): 61-68 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Kay, Elizabeth Alison (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Dr. Alison Kay. Hawaiian Shell News 10(9): 5 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 323; 1987: 70.
S. Lillico, 1990. E. Alison Kay, still 'hooked' on shells. Hawaiian Shell News 38(3): 3.
- E. A. Kay, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. American Malacological Union News 28(1): 6.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 27 [portrait].
- Kaye, Martin Bernard (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 323-324; 1987: 70.
- Kazantseva, Svetlana Zakharovna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Keber, Gotthard August Ferdinand (1816-1871; Germany)
Anonymous, 1962. Keber, Gotthard August Ferdinand. Biographisches Lexikon der hervorragenden Ärzte aller Zeiten und Völker, München 3(3): 494-495.
- Keeler, James H. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 324; 1987: 71.
- Keeling, Ruth L. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 71.
- Keen, _____ (****-1880s; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 95.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Keen, Angeline Myra (1905-1986; U.S.A.)
R. DuShane, 1963. Biographical sketch. A. Myra Keen. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(2): S5-6.
Anonymous, 1967. Emperor honors curator. Palo Alto Times [California], April 29, 1967: [page not noted] [portrait].
F. B. Howard, 1970. Myra Keen and the singing snails. Tabulata 3(3): 3-8 [bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 314-325.
L. Green, 1975. Shell expert to meet Hirohito. Palo Alto Times [California], October 9, 1975: 13 [portrait].
L. Green, 1975: Meeting an emperor, seated 'like a queen'. Palo Alto Times [California], October 10, 1975: 1-2 [portrait].
A. Gibbons, 1979. Stanford professor received prestigious science award. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], November 20, 1979: B1.

- Cleevely, 1983: 168.
- E. V. Coan, 1983. Oral history project interview with Myra Keen, Professor Emeritus, Paleontology, Stanford University, September 1983. Tape and copy of 18-pp. transcript placed in Smithsonian Institution Archives. Produced by S. I. Archives with 20 pp. and photographs in plastic sleeves [portraits].
- C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. Stanford Observer, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983: 7-8 [portrait].
- R. Schutz & S. Roth, 1983. "There is a beyond we're living in". Interviews with Myra Keen, Palo Alto Meeting, by Robert Schutz & Shirley Roth. Friends Bulletin 51(7): 111-115 [portrait].
- L. Green, 1984. Myra Keen pulls up roots after a life devoted to science. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], February 13, 1984: C-1, C-6 [portrait].
- Von Kreisler-Bomben, K., 1984. So who's retired? Myra Keen. The Stanford Magazine 12(4): 44-45 [portrait].
- A. M. Keen, 1985. Myra Keen and the Emperor of Japan. Hawaiian Shell News 33(1): 1, 8.
- Anonymous, 1986. Memorial Minute for Myra Keen, First Month 1986. Palo Alto [California] Friends Meeting, 2 pp.
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. The Nautilus 100(1): 38.
- Anonymous, 1986. Prof. Myra Keen, seashell expert, dies at age 80. Stanford Observer, January 1986: [page unknown].
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen, Stanford professor, 79, authority on seashells, mollusks. San Jose [California] Mercury News 135(8): 7B [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1986. Recent deaths. A[ngeline] Myra Keen, Geotimes 31(4): 26.
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen, seashell expert, former Stanford professor, dies. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], February 4, 1986: [page unknown] [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. Peninsula Times Tribune [Palo Alto, California], January 13, 1986: D-8 [announcement of memorial service].
- Anonymous, 1986. Dr. A. Myra Keen, 1906-1986. Hawaiian Shell News 33(3): 12.
- Anonymous, 1986. A. Myra Keen. New York Shell Club Notes 298: 2.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. Myra Keen, 1905-1986: an appreciation. The Festivus 18(2): 14-15.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986). The Veliger 29(1): 2.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): list of molluscan taxa. Malacologia 27(2): 383-387.
- E. V. Coan, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): malacological bibliography. Malacologia 27(2): 388-401.
- W. R. Evitt, J. C. Ingle, Jr., & W. B. Krauskopf, 1986. Memorial resolution. A. Myra Keen, 1905-1986. The Stanford University Campus Report, May 21, 1986: 14-15.
- F. Ghisotti, 1986. A. Myra Keen (23 maggio 1905 – 4 gennaio 1986). Bollettino Malacologico 22(5-6): 188.
- T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (63) A. Myra Keen.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(1): 16-17 [in Japanese].
- T. Johnston, 1986. Myra Keen, world-renowned expert on seashells, dies at 80. The Stanford University Campus Report, January 8, 1986: [page unknown] [portrait].
- E. J. Moore, 1986. Personal notes [about the death of Myra Keen]. Shells and Sea Life 18(1): [page not noted].
- G. W. Moore, 1986. Prof. Myra Keen, seashell authority, dies. Stanford [University] Observer, Stanford Earth Sciences Section], October 1986: 10 [portrait].
- R. Robertson, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986): a brief biography and malacological evaluation. Malacologia 27(2): 376-382.
- O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituário: Angeline Myra Keen 1905-1986. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 6(50): 381.
- J. T. Smith, 1986. A. Myra Keen (1905-1986). The Veliger 28(4): 463-464.

- Abbott, 1987: 156-157.
- E. J. Moore, 1987. Memorial to Angeline Myra Keen. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 18: 4 pp. [portrait].
- E. V. Coan, 1987. A. Myra Keen, 1905-1986: a tribute. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 19: 6-7 [portrait].
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits [Keen: p. 81].
- Keen, Ernest B. (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963*: 83 [1964].
- Keen, J. H. (****-****; Canada)
Drake, 1963: 6.
- Keep, Josiah (1849-1911; U.S.A.)
J. Keep, 1895. How I became a conchologist. *The Outdoor World* (Portland, Connecticut) 6(4): 63-64 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1911. Friends mourn Josiah Keep. [Oakland?], *Enquirer*, July 28, 1911.
W. H. Dall, 1911. Professor Josiah Keep. *The Nautilus* 25(6): 61-62 [portrait].
W. H. Dall, 1911. Professor Josiah Keep. *Science* 34(873): 371.
Various authors, 1911. In memory of Professor Josiah Keep, Mills College. Memorial service pamphlet, September 3, 1911, 35 pp. [portrait].
Ewan, 1955: 53.
Anonymous, 1968. [about acquisition of the Mills College collection by the California Academy of Sciences]. *California Academy of Sciences, The Casual Crier* 2(1): 1-2.
Abbott, 1973: 122
Shasky, 1980: 10-11, 15-16.
D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Keep: pp. 49-52].
- E. V. Coan, 1985. A bibliography and list of molluscan names of Josiah Keep. *The Veliger* 28(2): 211-215 [bibliography, lists of taxa].
- E. V. Coan, 1986. The malacological contributions of Josiah Keep and Henry Hemphill. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 18: 10-12.
Baily, 1988: 11-12.
Coan, 1988: 96 [portrait].
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits [Keep: pp. 83-84].
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 214, portrait].
- Keferl, Eugene Paul (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 325; 1987: 71.
- Keferstein, Wilhelm Moriz (1833-1870; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1870. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(4): 62.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 88 [one sentence obituary].
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 230.
- Kegel, Wilhelm (1890-1971; Germany/Brasil)
H. Putzer, 1971. Wilhelm Kegel 1890-1971. *Geologisches Jahrbuch* 89: xiii-xxii [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Keijzer, Ijsbrand (1824-1896; Netherlands); Keijzer, Pieter Ijsbrandzoon (1854-1937; Netherlands) [father/son]
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 216-217 [as Keyzer; collection sold in 1936].
Engel, 1986: 141.
- Keim, Ronald Keith (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 325; 1987: 71.
- Keinbaum, Ethel (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.

- Kelaart, Edward Frederick (1818/1819-1860; Netherlands?)
 C. H. O'Donoghue, 1933. Kelaart's work on the Nudibranchiata of Ceylon. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(4): 221-226, pl. 19.
 H. D. Russell, 1966. Kelaart's Ceylon opisthobranch species. *The Nautilus* 79(4): 120-122.
- Kell, Mildred Newkirk (1909-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 325-326; 1987: 71.
- Kellett, Henry [Captain, Sir] (1806-1875; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 706.
 J. K. Laughton & A. Lambert, 2004. Kellett, Sir Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 101.
- Kelly, William Benton, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 71.
- Kelsey, Fred W. (1890-****; U.S.A.)
 Baily, 1962: 17.
 Smith, 1974: 4.
- Kemp, August Hasslock (****-1963; U.S.A.)
 P. U. Rodda, 1965. Augusta H. Kemp collection presented to the University of Texas. *Journal of Paleontology* 39(1): 168 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Kemp, Robert [Robin] (1871-****; U.K.)
 B. Verdcourt, 2001-2002. Collectors in East Africa No. 30: Robert [Robin] Kemp (1871-?). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 159: 96-109 (2001); 162: 215-237 (2002) [biography].
- Kemp, Stanley Wells (1882-1945; U.K./India)
 A. C. Hardy, 1946. Stanley Wells Kemp 1882-1945. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom* 26(3): 219-234 [biography, portrait].
 A. C. Hardy & M. Deacon, 2004. Kemp, Stanley Wells. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 179-180 [portrait].
- Kemper, Hessie (1916-1996; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 71.
 Anonymous, 1996. In memoriam. *American Conchologist* 24(2): 9 [name and life dates only].
- Kemperman, Theo C. M. (1956-****; Netherlands)
- Kemple, Mark (19**-****; Brazil)
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Kendall, Percy Fry (1856-1936; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 231.
 Cleevely, 1983: 169.
- Kendall, W. C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Martin, 1995: 30.
- Kendig, Amos B. [Reverend] (1830-1909; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1909. Rev. A. B. Kendig, D.D. *The Nautilus* 22(10): 111.
 Abbott, 1973: 122.
- Kenk, Vida Carmen (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 71.
- Kennard, Alfred Santer (1870-1948; U.K.)
 R. Winckworth, 1948. A. S. Kennard, 1878-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 20.
 C. R. Boettger, 1949. Alfred S. Kennard. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 77(1-6): 133-134.
 S. H. Warren, 1949. Alfred Santer Kennard. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London* 104, Proceedings: lvii-lviii.
 A. Wrigley, 1949. Alfred Santer Kennard, 1870-1948. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 4-5.
 A. Wrigley, 1949. [Obituary]. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association (London)* 60(1): 80-81.
 Cleevely, 1983: 169.
 Dance, 1986: 215.
 R. C. Preece, 1990. Alfred Santer Kennard (1870-1948): his contribution to malacology, Quaternary research and to the Geologists' Association. *Proceedings of the Geological Association* 101(3): 239-258 [portrait, bibliography].
 Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kennedy, Dan (****-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1978. Dan Kennedy. *Tabulata* 3(2): 24.
- Kennedy, George Lindsay (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 71.

- Kennedy, Victor Samuel Stuart (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 71.
J. A. Mihursky, 2000. Victor Samuel Stuart Kennedy. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 15-16 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 186, 242 [portraits].
- Kennedy, William James (****-****; U.K.)
Cleavelly, 1983: 169.
- Kennelly, Dennis Harper (1890-1971; South Africa)
D. H. Kennelly, 1966. A South African biographical note. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 18: 122-123.
Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 84(4): 144.
T. A. Crowley, 1972. Dennis Harper Kennelly (1890-1971). *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 433-434 [bibliography].
Fouché, 1995: 30.
M. Cortie, 1996. D. H. Kennelly. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 250: 8 [portrait].
- Kennerly, Caleb Burwell Rowan (****-1861; U.S.A.)
S. F. Baird, 1862. Appendix to the Report of the Secretary. Pp. 49-67, in: *Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution*. Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office), 463 pp. [Kennerly: p. 61].
Abbott, 1973: 122.
- Kennicott, Robert (1835-1866; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1866. Death of a naturalist. *The New York Times*, Oct. 14, 1866: 5.
Anonymous, 1866. The Overland Telegraph: the sudden death of a persevering naturalist – exploring in the far north – to resume journeys by river and by land. *The New York Times*, Oct. 29, 1866: 2.
Anonymous, 1866. Obituary. Major Robert Kennicutt [sic]. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 2) 42(126): 435-436.
R. E. C. Stearns, 1866. [On the death of Robert Kennicott]. 4 pp. broadside. Reprinted, with last paragraph, in: *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (1)3: 298-299, Jan. 1867.
- G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1867. Major Robert Kennicutt [sic]. *American Journal of Conchology* 3(1): 107-108.
Anonymous, 1869. Robert Kennicott. *Transactions of the Chicago Academy of Sciences* 1(2): 133-226, pl. 20 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
F. C. Baker, 1933. Kennicott, Robert. *Dictionary of American Biography* 5(2): 338-339.
Abbott, 1973: 122.
D. Zochert, 1980. Notes on a young naturalist. *Audubon* 82(2): 34-47 [biography, portrait].
D. Lindsay, 1993. *Science in the subarctic. Trappers, traders and the Smithsonian Institution*. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution), xvii + 176 pp.
Rehder, 1997: 36.
R. S. Vasile, 1997. Kennicott, Robert. Pp. 428-430, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Moring, 2002: 154-157 [portrait].
B. P. Lieberman, 2003. Living it up in the 1860s at the Hotel Smithsonian. *Smithsonian Magazine* 34(6): 44 [portrait].
- Kennish, Michael J. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 71-72.
- Kenny, Ronald [Ron] Patrick (1925-1987; Australia)
N. E. M. & R. E. J., 1987. Ronald Patrick Kenny. *Australian Marine Science Bulletin* 105: 2-3.
- Kensley, Brian Frederick (1944-2004; South Africa/ U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2004. Brian F. Kensley Smithsonian curator. *Washington Post*, January 23, 2004: B7.
Anonymous, 2004. Dr. Brian F. Kensley. *The Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 274: 15.
M. Schotte, 2005. In memoriam Brian Frederick Kensley. *Proceedings of the*

- Biological Society of Washington 118(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- M. Schotte, 2005. Obituary: Brian Frederick Kensley 17 April 1944 – 19 January 2004. *Journal of Crustacean Biology* 25(1): 165-174 [biography, bibliography, portrait, list of taxa, list of taxa named after him; described some mollusks in addition to crustaceans].
- Kenson, Ruth L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 554; 1987: 72.
- Kenyon, Agnes F. (18**-****; Australia)
Dance, 1986: 215.
I. Loch, 1987. Kenyon, Agnes F. (Mrs.). Sydney: Australian Museum, 3 pp.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kerbert, Coenraad (1849-1927; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 297-298.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Kermode, Philip Moore Callow (1855-1932; U.K.)
L. S. Garrad, 1979. Collections and collectors of note: The Manx Museum. Shells from "The Manxland Drift." *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(5): cover, inside front cover, 231-232.
D. M. Wilson, 2004. Kermode, Philip Moore Callow. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 404.
- Kerney, Michael P. (****-****; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 169.
- Kerr, John Graham (1869-1957; U.K.)
E. Hindle, 1958. John Graham Kerr, 1869-1957. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 4: 155-166 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Laverack, 1983: 359-360.
R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(6): 106-110 [Kerr: p. 107].
- Kershaw, Joan Ardele (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 554-555; 1987: 72.
- Kershaw, Ron (****-2003; Australia)
J. Stanisic, 1997. Retirement. *Australian Shell News* 95: 7 [bibliography].
- R. Burn, 2003. Ron Kershaw. *Australasian Shell News* 118: 7.
- Kerslake, Josephine Adele [Joy] (1915-1985; Australia)
W. F. Ponder, 1986. Obituary: Joy Kerslake, 1915-1985. *Journal of Malacological Society of Australia* 7(3-4): 179-180.
- Kersten, Elisabeth (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Kerstitch, Alex N. (1945-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
F. Walker, 2001. Alex Kerstitch death. *HMS Bulletin*, May 2001: 3.
- Kessler, Harry Jay (1896-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 326; 1975: 555; 1987: 157.
- Kessler, John Seymour (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kessler, Seymour (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 326; 1987: 72.
- Kessner, Vince (19**-****; Australia)
- Kesteven, Hereward Leighton (1881-1964; Australia)
I. Loch, 1988. H. L. Kesteven – Malacological bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 2 pp.
G. Whitley, 1970. Hereward Leighton Kesteven (1881-1964) as a conchologist. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales*, 1968-69: 33-35 [biography, portrait].
- Kettell, Albert Bernhard (1896-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 555.
Anonymous, 1977. Albert B(ernhard) Kettell. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
Abbott, 1987: 157.
- Kevan, Douglas Keely (1895-1968; U.K.)
A. R. Waterston, 1969. Obituary: Douglas Keely Kevan, F.A.C.C.A., F.R.E.S. *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (Session 1967-1968)* 1969: 41-42.
A. R. Waterston, 1971. Douglas Keely Kevan, 1895-1968. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 419-421 [bibliography].
- Keve, András (1909-1984; Hungary)

- Anonymous, 1984. Dr. Keve András (1909-1984). *Soosiana* 12: 82.
- I. Pintér, 1985. In memoriam: Dr. Keve András (1909. XI. 10 – 1984. III. 30). *Soosiana* 13: 33-34 [biography].
- É. Kiss, 1985. Keve (Kleiner) András. *Soosiana* 13: 34 [biography].
- Kew, Harry Wallis (1868-1948; U.K.)
- Kew, William S. W. (18**-19**, U.S.A.)
Lipps, 2004: 229 [portrait].
- Keyes, Charles Rollin (1864-1942; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 232.
Abbott, 1973: 123.
- Keynes, Geoffrey (1887-1982; U.K.)
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 163.
D. McKitterick & S. Lock, 2004. Keynes, Sir Geoffrey Langdon. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 479-482 [portrait].
- Keyserling, Alexander Andreevich [Graf von] (1815-1891; Russia)
Anonymous, 1894. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 50: 53-54.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 232.
Cleevely, 1983: 170.
Tozer, 1984: 39, 46.
- Keyter, Bruce (***-***, South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 30.
- Keyzer, I. & P.; see Keijzer, I. & P.
- Khakimov, Firdavs Khalikovich (1936-****; Tadjikistan)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Khalaman, Vyacheslav Vyacheslavovich (1963-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Khasenova, Saule Karimovna (1932-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Khlebovich, Vladislav Vilgelmovich (1932-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Khlus, Larissa Nikolaevna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Khokhutkin, Igor Moiseevich (1934-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 18.
- Kholodovskaya, Elena Vadimovna (1950-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 18-19.
- Khristoforova, N. K. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Khromov, Dmitriy Nikolaevich (1958-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Khudik, Vladimir Dmitrievich (1952-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kibler, William Lee [Bill] (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kibler, Zida Artrip (1926-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. L. Kibler]
Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- Kickx, Jean (1803-1864; Belgium)
- Kieckhefer, Deirdre Donnelly (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kiener, Louis Charles [sometimes written Kiéner] (1799-1881; France)
Swainson, 1840: 226 [as “Kleiner”].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 80-81.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1901. Notes on the dates of publication of the parts of Kiener’s “*Species général et iconographie des coquilles vivants*,” etc. (1834-80). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 4(5): 216-219.
R. Winckworth, 1935. Notes on nomenclature. 9. Kiener’s *Trochus*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(5): 324.
Barnard, 1965: 16.
W. O. Cernohorsky, 1968. The date of publication of Kiener’s *Mitra* monograph in the “*Spécies général et iconographie des coquilles vivantes*”. *The Veliger* 10(4): 349-350.
Cailliez, 1983: 7, 11.
Dance, 1986: 137-138, 215, pl. 16 [portrait].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 95.
Trew, 1990: 76.

- Fouché, 1995: 30.
 Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 35-36.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 163.
- Kienjet, Dirk Johannes (1908-1981; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 141.
- Kien van Citters, Willem Aernout (1756-1794; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 141.
- Kierulf, C. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Tomlin, 1942d: 98.
 Dance, 1986: 158.
 Trew, 1990: 76 [collection sold in 1850].
- Kiesenwetter, Ernst August Helmuth von (1820-1880; Germany)
- Ki'ire, Zuiken (****-****; Japan)
 Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Kijashko, Pavel Vladimirovich (1973-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kilburn, Richard Neil (1942-****; South Africa)
 Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
 Fouché, 1995: 31.
 L. Smith, 1998. "Kilburnalia." *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 254: 1, 6 [portrait, partial list of taxa].
- Kile, Charles Oliver (1899-****; Guam)
 Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- Kilian, Wilfrid (1862-1925; France)
 C. Jacob, 1926. Notice nécrologique. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France* (ser. 4) 26(3-5): 163-184, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
 C. Jacob, 1927. Wilfrid Kilian 1862-1925. *Travaux du Laboratoire de Géologie de la Faculté des Sciences de l'Université Grenoble* 14(2): 5-64, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 233.
 Cleevely, 1983: 170.
- L. Sequeiros, et al., 1996. Historia del conocimiento de los ammonites del Jurásico de España: 2. Los ammonites del Jurásico de España desde 1800 hasta 1900. *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 20(6): 1417-1420.
- Kilias, Rudolf (1929-1999; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1996. Prof. Dr. Rudolf Kilias – 65 Jahre. *Mitteilungen aus den Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 72: 9-14 [portrait, bibliography].
 M. Glaubrecht, 2000. Nachruf auf Rudolf Kilias. *Mitteilungen aus dem Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin, Zoologische Reihe* 76(1): 151-154 [portrait, bibliography].
 M. Glaubrecht, 2001. Rudolf Kilias 23. Februar 1929 – 17. Mai 1999. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 129(1-2): 1-6 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Killian, William H. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 17 [portrait].
- Killias, Eduard (1829-1891; Switzerland)
 W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
- Kilmer, Frank Hale (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 72.
- Kim, Dong-Chan (1931-****; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1991. In commemoration of the Jubilee Year (60th) of Dr. Dong-Chan Kim. *Korean Journal of Malacology* 7(1): i-iv [biography, portrait].
- Kim, Duk Man (1929-****; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1989. In commemoration of sixtieth birthday of Professor Duk Man Kim. *Korean Journal of Malacology* 5(1): i-iv [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kimakowicz, Richard von (1875-1973; Romania)
 A. Zilch & H. Nordsieck, 1975. Richard von Kimakowicz (1875 – 1973). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(28-29): 261-264 [biography, bibliography].
- Kimber, W. J. (1860/61-1937; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.

- Anonymous, 1938. Obituary. Mr. W. J. Kimber. *South Australian Naturalist* 18(3-4): 63.
- Kimpe, Willem Ferdinand Malvina (1913-****; Belgium/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 142.
- Kimura, Ryosaku (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Kimura, Terumichi (19**-****; Japan)
- Kincaid, Scott (****-1925; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 16.
Trew, 1990: 76.
Fouché, 1995: 31.
- Kincaid, Trevor Charles Digby (1872-1970; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. The Northwest's own omnologist, Trevor Kincaid. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 3(3): 31-32, 34, 36-37; 3(4): 47 [bibliography] [reprinted: *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 36(1): 10-11, 1996].
W. J. Eyerdam, 1963. Reminiscences of my knowing Professor Trevor Kincaid. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 3(3): 35-36.
M. L. Guberlet, 1975. The windows to his world: the story of Trevor Kincaid. Palo Alto, California: Pacific Books, 287 pp. [portraits, bibliography].
K. R. Benson, 1986. The Young Naturalists' Society and natural history in the Northwest. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 351-361.
T. Rice, 2000. Trevor Kincaid, the "omnologist". *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 40(4): 13, 15, 20.
- King, _____ (17**-17**; U.K.)
Dance, 1976: 46 [collection sold in 1799].
- King, David Shaw (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 72.
- King, Lucia E. (1902-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 157.
- King, Marion Frank (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 555-556; 1987: 72.
- King, Mary B. Allen (****-****; U.S.A.)
Norwood, 1997: 396.
- King, Mary Eleanor [Mariel] (1907-1969; U.S.A.)
D. Eyre & C. Eyre, 1964. The compleat conchologist: Mariel King's search for the shell is enriching the museums of the Pacific. *The Honolulu Beacon*, Feb. 1964: cover, 14-15, 28, 30, 32-33 [biography, portraits].
E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 17(10): 8.
Anonymous, 1971. Dedication. *Hawaiian Shell News* 19(10)[n.s. 142]: 2-3 [portraits].
Abbott, 1975: 515.
Henson, 1982: 103.
Rehder, 1997: 160.
- King, Philip Parker [Admiral] (1791-1856; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Rear-Admiral Philip Parker King]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xxviii-xxxi.
Melvill, 1890: 206.
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. *History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [King: pp. 115-117, 118-126].
Papavero, 1973: 229-230.
Olazarri, 1975: 20-21.
D. F. Branagan, 1985. Phillip Parker King: colonial anchor man. Pp. 179-193, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., *From Linnaeus to Darwin: commentaries on the history of biology and geology. Society for the History of Natural History, Special Publication*: vi + 214 pp.
Dance, 1986: 215.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 95.
Trew, 1990: 76.
Klappenbach, 1998: 48.
J. K. Laughton & A. Lambert, 2004. King, Phillip Parker. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 663.
- King, Sohtsu G. (18**-19**; China)
Anonymous, 1936. [Note in the *Journal of Conchology* 20(9): 286, citing a letter from King advising that he had donated his library to the Science Society of Shanghai].

- A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [King: pp. 295-296].
- King, William (1809-1886; U.K./Ireland)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 234.
- Sherborn, 1940: 79.
- M. Fewtrell & P. Ryan, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 21. Queen's College Museum, Galway. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(4): 173-181.
- S. Turner, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 26. William King 1808-1886. i. The William King Affair. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(6): 323-326.
- T. H. Pettigrew, 1979. 979. Collections and collectors of note. 26. William King 1808-1886. ii. A biographical note. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(6): 327-329.
- Cleevely, 1983: 171.
- D. A. T. Harper, 2004. King, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 31: 690-691.
- Kingsley, John Stearns (1854-1901; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Kinkelin, Georg Friedrich (1836-1913; Germany)
- F. Drevermann, 1914. Friedrich Kinkelin. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 44(4): 271-277, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- R. Janssen, 1992. Friedrich Kinkelin 1836-1913. Pp. 290-292, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 25 [portrait], 28, 34.
- Kiss, 1986: 19-20.
- Kinney, Harold Charles (1906-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 327; 1987: 157.
- Kino, Eusebio Francisco [Padre] (1644/5-1711; Spain/Mexico)
- J. L. Baily, Jr., 1935. The first Pacific conchologist. The Nautilus 48(3): 73-75.
- Abbott, 1973: 123.
- Baily, 1988: 2-3.
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. The Festivus 20(8): 77.
- Kinoshita, Toraichiro (1903-1966; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (82) Toraichiro Kinoshita (1903-1966).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 23(1): 30-31 [in Japanese].
- Kiparisova, L. D. (1905-1978; Russia)
- Yu. D. Zakharov, 1979. Obituaries. Dr. L. D. Kiparisova. Cephalopod Newsletter 3: 8-9 [partial bibliography].
- Kira, Tetsuaki [Tetuaki] (1888-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe et al., 1966. [Memorial issue for Mr. Tetsuaki Kira]. Venus 24(4): 273-292, pl. 26 [portrait; 10 papers; in Japanese].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
- R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 1990. On the various editions of Tetsuaki Kira's "Coloured illustrations of the shells of Japan" and "Shells of the western Pacific in color vol. 1," with an annotated list of new names introduced. Malacologia 32(1): 131-145 [Japanese translation by K. Hawegara, Venus Supplement 3: 75-81, 2004].
- R. Bieler & R. E. Petit, 1996. Additional notes on nomina first introduced by Tetsuaki Kira in "Coloured illustrations of the shells of Japan". Malacologia 38(1-2): 33-34 [Japanese translation by K. Hawegara, Venus Supplement 3: 82-83, 2004].
- P. Callomon, 2002. Japanese malacologists of the 20th Century No. 1. Tetsuaki Kira (1888-1965) by Iwao Taki. American Conchologist 30(4): 17-19 [translation of Taki, 1966].
- Kircher, Atanasio [Athanasius] [Father] (1601-1680; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 235.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 66-67.
- B. Accordi, 1977 ("1976"). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. Illustrators of the Kircher Museum

- naturalistic collections. *Geologica Romana* 15: 113-126.
- Cleevely, 1983: 172.
- Dance, 1986: 29.
- Kirchner, Joseph Watson (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 327-328; 1987: 73.
- Kirichuk, Galina Evgenievna (1971-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kirk, John [Sir] (1832-1922; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 709.
- Anonymous, 1922. Death of Sir John Kirk. A great philanthropist. *The Times* (London), April 5, 1922: 14, 16 [portrait].
- D. Williamson, 1922. Sir John Kirk: the life story of the children's friend. London: Hodder and Stoughton, xii + 244 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- D. P., 1923. Sir John Kirk, 1832-1922. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 94: xi-xxx.
- Barnard, 1965: 45.
- R. Foskett, ed., 1965. *The Zambezi journal and letters of Dr John Kirk, 1858-63*. Edinburgh: Oliver & Boyd, 2 vols., xxi + 636 pp., frontispiece, 18 pls. [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 1984. Collectors in East Africa – 11. J. Kirk. Sir John Kirk (1832-1922). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 91: 215-218 [biography].
- B. Verdcourt, 1991. A letter from Sir John Kirk concerning shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 117: 379-380.
- Dance, 1986: 215.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- M. D. McMullen, 2004. Kirk, Sir John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 31: 771-772.
- L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. *British Journal for the History of Science* 38(1): 35-52.
- Kirk, Richard Yost (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 73.
- Kirk, Thomas William (1856-1936; New Zealand)
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Kirkpatrick, R. (****-****; ?U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 81,
- Kirpan, Sofiya Petrovna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kirsanova, I. A. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kirtland, Jared Potter [M.D.] (1793-1877; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 169.
- American Journal of Conchology* 3(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1867].
- Abbott, 1973: 123.
- R. W. Dexter, 1975. Dr. Jared P. Kirtland, Cleveland's first malacologist and some of his correspondence. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1974: 67.
- R. W. Dexter, 1977. Dr. Jared P. Kirtland, Cleveland's first malacologist and some of his correspondence. *Sterkiana* 65/66: 11-13.
- F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Kirtland: pp. 114, 116].
- Kisch, Barthold Schlesinger (1882-1961; U.K.)
S. P. Dance, 1961. Obituary. B. S. Kisch, 1882-1961. *Journal of Conchology* 25(2): 83-85, pl. 5 [portrait, bibliography].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1962. Nécrologie [Kisch]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 102(1): 47-48.
- Kiss, Matthew Janos (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 328; 1987: 73.
- Kisselev, Gennadiy Nikolaevich (1941-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Kissling, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
Chardon, 1949: 208.
- Kistner, Frank Benton, III (1940-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 328; 1987: 73, 157.
- Kitchel, Helen Elise [Lisie] (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 73.

- Kitching, Langley (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 16.
 Fouché, 1995: 32.
- Kitting, Christopher L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 73.
- Kittl, Ernst Anton Leopold (1854-1913; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 399.
 Anonymous, 1913. Ernst Anton Leopold Kittl. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 10(7): 336.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 236.
 Cleevely, 1983: 172.
 A. W. Janssen, 1984. Type specimens of pteropod species (Mollusca, Gastropoda) described by Rolle (1861), Reuss (1867) and Kittl (1886) kept in the collection of the Naturhistorisches Museum at Vienna. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 21(2): 61-91, 6 pls.
- Kittsmiller, Donald Eugene (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 556; 1987: 73.
- Kjennerud, Johanne (1914-1996; Norway)
- Klappenbach Childe, Miguel Angél (1920-2000; Uruguay)
 Abbott, 1975: 556.
 Olazarri, 1975: 95, 96-98.
 Abbott, 1987: 73.
 Rehder, 1997:159.
 A. Mones, 2000 [as "1998"]. Miguel A. Klappenbach (1920-2000). Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 8(74-75): 89.
 Simone, 2003: 142.
- Klec'ak [Kleciak, Kleciac], Blasius [Biagio] (1823-1881; Bosnia/Croatia)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 83.
 W. Kobelt, 1882. Todesanzeigen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 14(4-5): 80.
 Sturany, 1901: 399.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin. 1946. Catalogues and collections. 20. Klec'ak collection.
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 176.
 Kiss, 1981: 34.
- Klein, Adolph von (1805-1891; Germany)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 237.
- Klein, Irving (****-1958; U.S.A.)
 J. Wichern, 1958. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 43: 4.
- Klein, Isabelle H. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 556-557; 1987: 73.
- Klein, Jacob Theodor (1685-1759; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 169.
 Swainson, 1840: 226.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 237.
 Barnard, 1965: 16.
 Cleevely, 1983: 173.
 Dance, 1986: 37.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
 E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. History of Science 42(1): 1-46.
 Note: *Jacobi Theodori Klein tentamen methodi ostracologicae sive disposito naturalis cochlidum et concharum ...* (1793) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Kleiweg Zwaan, Johannes Pieter de [M.D.] (1875-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Klem, Walter (18**-19**; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Klemm, Donald Joseph (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 556-557; 1987: 73.
- Klemm, Walter (1898-1981; Austria)
 Zilch, 1967: 34.
 L. Butot, 1969. Promoties. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 132: 1416.
 A. Zilch, 1969. Ehrendoktor für Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(12): 96.
 A. Zilch, 1976. Auszeichnung für Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(30): 311.

- E. Kreissl, 1978. Dr. h.c. Walter Klemm 80 Jahre. Mitteilungen der Abteilung für Zoologie am Landesmuseum Joanneum (Graz) 7(3): 139-144 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. Kreissl, 1981. Dr. Walter Klemm. Mitteilungen der Abteilung für Zoologie am Landesmuseum Joanneum (Graz) 10(2): 85-86 [biography, portrait].
- H. D. Boeters, 1987. Walter Klemm (1898-1981). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 118(1-3): 1-7 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Klett, Bernhard (1877-1954; Germany)
 Zeissler, 1984: 51-52.
 Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 148-149 [portrait].
- Klett, Gustaf Theodor (1808?-1882; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 34.
- Klevtsova, Olga Evgenievna (1962-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Klika, B. (****-1867; Czech Republic)
 Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Kline, George F. (1907-1970; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1970. George F. Kline. The Nautilus 84(2): iii.
 D. Raeihle, 1970. George F. Kline. New York Shell Club Notes 163: 6.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970: 90 [1971].
- Kline, Mary Clapp (1910-1994; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
 R. T. Abbott, 1994. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 331: 11.
- Klinkenberg, Gijsbertus Johannes van (1768/69-1841; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 143.
- Klipstein, August Wilhelm von (1801-1894; Germany)
 Anonymous, 1894. Prof. Dr. August von Klipstein. Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien) 1894(7): 184-185 [partial bibliography].
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 237.
- Cleevely, 1983: 173.
 Tozer, 1984: 33, 35, 36.
- Klökkær, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Knauer, Freda S. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
- Knies, Ina T. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 73.
- Knight, G. A. Frank (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 79.
- Knight, James Brookes (1888-1960; U.K.)
 E. L. Yockelson, 1960. James Brookes Knight (1888-1960). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 34(2): 55-59 [bibliography].
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960: 76 [1961].
 Abbott, 1973: 123-124.
 Remington, 1977: 36.
 Cleevely, 1983: 173.
- Knipper, Helmut (1914-1974; Germany)
 A. Zilch, 1975. Helmut Knipper (1914 – 1974). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(28-29): 258-260 [biography, bibliography].
- Knobbe, Ferdinand (****-1864; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Knobla, Richard H. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knocker, H. H. [Captain] (****-1870; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 711.
 Dance, 1987: 215.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Knoebel, Leon Kenneth (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knoebel, Paula D. [née Hawkins] (1933-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. K. Knoebel]
 Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Knorr, Georg Wolfgang (1705-1761; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 184-185.
 Swainson, 1840: 227.

- W. M. Wood, 1893. A rare old book. *The Nautilus* 7(4): 47-48.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. On P. L. S. Müller's molluscan names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 78-79.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 238.
- Sherborn, 1940: 79.
- Barnard, 1965: 16, 45.
- Edwards, 1967: 34.
- Fischer, 1973: 69.
- Cleevely, 1983: 173-174.
- Dance, 1986: 50.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Note: *Delicæ naturæ selectæ* (1754) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Knorre, Dietrich von (1938-****; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2000. Dr. Dietrich von Knorre – zur Verleihung des Verdienstkreuzes am Bande des Verdienstordens der Bundesrepublik Deutschland. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 65: 59-68 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. Köhler & U. Bössneck, 2004. Dr. rer. nat. Dietrich von Knorre: zum 65. Geburtstag. *Landschaftsplege und Naturschutz in Thüringen* 41(1): 37-38 [portrait].
- Knowles, Jordan E. (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 29.
- Knudsen, Jørgen (1918-****; Denmark)
- Kobayashi, Teiichi (1901-****; Japan)
- Cleevely, 1983: 174.
- Kobelt, Wilhelm (1840-1916; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1910. Erinnerungen eines Conchologen [autobiography on 70th birthday]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 49-60, frontispiece.
- Anonymous, 1916. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 30(1): 12.
- L. Dreyer, 1916. Nekrolog. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Jahrbücher des nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde, Wiesbaden* 69: xxviii-xliii, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- W. Wenz, 1916. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 48(2): 49-54, 1 pl. [portrait].
- H. von Ihering, 1917. Dr. Wilhelm Kobelt. *Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales* 3: 116-117.
- C. R. Boettger, 1919. Wilhelm Kobelt. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 49: 114-123, 1 pl. [portrait].
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. D^r Wilhelm Kobelt. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 86.
- W. A. Lindholm [communicated by B. B. Woodward], 1926. [on a neglected work ...]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(1): 1.
- P. Hesse, 1928. Die Erscheinungsdaten der Bände XI-XXIII N.F. von Kobelt-Rossmässler's Iconographie. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 60(6): 275.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 239.
- H. A. Rehder, 1952. The publication dates of Kobelt's "Illustriertes Conchylienbuch". *The Nautilus* 66(2): 59-60.
- A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. *Natur und Museum* 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 14, 38.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Rossmässler's Iconographie der Land- und Süsswasser-Mollusken, Europa's, continued by W. Kobelt, 1835-1920. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 148-151.
- A. Zilch, 1973. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie. XII. Briefe von W. Kobelt an V.M. Gredler. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(25): 17-37.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 139, 215.

- Trew, 1990: 76.
- R. Janssen, 1992. Wilhelm Kobelt 1840-1916. Pp. 297-299, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 88 [collation of his *Ampullaria* monograph in the Küster ed. of Martini & Chemnitz].
- Koch, _____ de (****-?1861; ?Germany)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 10(1): 99-100 [one sentence obituary].
- Koch, Carl Jacob Wilhelm Ludwig von (1827-1882; Germany)
- F. Kinkelin, 1882. Zum Andenen an Dr. Carl Koch. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1882: 270-289 [partial bibliography].
- W. Kobelt, 1882. Todesanzeigen. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 14(4-5): 80.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 239.
- Barnard, 1965: 16.
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- Koch, Friedrich Carl Ludwig (1799-1852; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 240.
- Cleevely, 1983: 174.
- Koch, Friedrich Eduard (1817-1894; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 240.
- Cleevely, 1983: 174.
- Koch, Robert (1923-2000; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 2000. In memoriam. Robert Koch, 1923-2000. The Festivus 32(11): 154.
- Kochnev, Yu. R. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Koelreuter, Joseph Gottlieb (1733-1806; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186.
- Damkaer, 2002: 65-66 [portrait].
- Koenen, Adolf von (1837-1915; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 240.
- Cleevely, 1983: 174-175.
- Koenig, ____ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 145.
- Kofoid, Charles Atwood (1865-1947; U.S.A.)
- H. Kirby, 1945. Charles Atwood Kofoid. Scientific Monthly 56(5): 415-418 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1946. University of California. Fortune 33(6): 150-159, 219-229 [Kofoid: p. 157, portrait].
- C. Dobell, 1947. Obituaries. Prof. C. A. Kofoid. Nature 160(4056): 115-116.
- H. Kirby, 1947. Charles Atwood Kofoid 1865-1947. Science 106(2756): 462-463.
- R. B. Goldschmidt, 1951. Charles Atwood Kofoid, 1865-1947. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 26: 121-151, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Ewan, 1955: 53.
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Köhler, Anton (****-****; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Kohl-Larsen, Ludwig (1884-1969; Germany)
- B. Verdcourt, 1999. Collectors in East Africa No. 29: Ludwig Kohl-Larsen (1884-1969). The Conchologists' Newsletter 149: 177-180.
- Kohlmann, P. (****-****; France)
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Kohlman: p. 120-121].
- Kohn, Alan J. (1931-****; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1959. Kohn-Adachi wedding. *Hawaiian Shell News* 7(11): 108.
- Abbott, 1973: 329; 1987: 74.
- B. Cannon, 1994. Spineless in Seattle. *Columns* (University of Washington) 14(1): 16-19 [portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. *American Malacological Union News* 28(1): 7.
- Rehder, 1997: 158-159.
- E. H. Gladfelter, 2002. Agassiz's legacy: scientists' reflections on the value of field experience. Oxford: Oxford University Press, xiv + 437 pp. [Kohn: pp. 113-119 (portrait)].
- Kok, Jacobus (1728-1788; Netherlands)
- H. Brugmans, 1927. Kok (Jacobus). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 721.
- Engel, 1986: 145.
- Koken, Ernst (1860-1912; Germany)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 241.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 175.
- Koker, Elise Maria Johanna (1892-****; Netherlands/ South Africa)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192.
- Kolenati, Friedrich A. (1813-1864; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Kolesnikov, Vladimir Prokof'ovich (1902-1948; Russia)
- A. Eberzin, 1950. V. I. Kolesnikov. *Paleontologiya SSSR* 10(3)[12]: 9-12 [biography, bibliography].
- Kölliker, Rudolph Albert von (1817-1905; Germany)
- W. Stirling, 1905. Obituary: Rudolph Albert von Kölliker, M.D., Professor of Anatomy in the University of Würzburg. *British Medical Journal* 2342: 1375-1377 [portrait] [reprinted, 1907, *Smithsonian Report for 1905*: 557-562, pl. 1].
- Goldschmidt, 1956: 31.
- E. Florey, 1995. Highlights and sidelights of early biology on Helgoland. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen* 49: 77-101 [Kölliker: pp. 88-89].
- Kollmann, Heinz Albert (1939-****; Austria)
- B. Lötsch, 2004. Heinz Kollmann. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 106A: 1.
- H. Summesberger, 2004. Dr. Heinz A. Kollmann zum 65. Geburtstag. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 106A: 3-11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kolombatović, Georg (1843-****; Croatia)
- Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Kolonin, Gennadiy Vladimirovich (1941-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Komai, Taku (1886-1972; Japan)
- Iw. Taki, 1949. The 61st birthday. *Venus* 14(5-8): 273-274 [in Japanese].
- T. Kuroda, 1973. Dr. Taku Komai and we. *Venus* 31(4): 164-165 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1973. Memories of the late Taku Komai. *Venus* 31(4): 164. [in Japanese].
- T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (64) Taku Komai.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 17(2): 48-49 [in Japanese; bibliography].
- Komendantov, Alexander Yurievich (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Komiyama, Keinosuke (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Kondo, Yoshio (1910-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 329-330; 1987: 74.
- C. C. Christensen, 1981. Dr. Kondo retires as Bishop Museum malacologist. *Hawaiian Shell News* 29(1): 1.
- E. A. Kay, 1991. Yoshio Kondo: a remembrance. *Bishop Museum, Ka 'Elele* Jan./Feb. 1991: 3.
- P. Colman, 1991. Dr. Yoshio Kondo, 1910-1990. *Australian Shell News* 74: 4.
- R. H. Cowie, 1993. Yoshio Kondo. *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers* 32: 1-10 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- J. B. Burch, 1994. Yoshio Kondo, 1910-1990. *Malacological Review* 27: 117-118, portrait.
- Murray, 1999: 9/8-9.

- König [Koenig], Emanuel (1658-1731; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 24.
- Koninck, Laurent Guillaume de (1809-1887; Belgium)
É. Dupont, 1891. Notice sur Laurent-Guillaume de Koninck. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale de Belgique* 57: 437-483 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 241.
Cleevely, 1983: 175.
Note: *Fauna du calcaire carbonifère de la Belgique* (1878-1887) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Koning, Pieter Paulus de (1882/1883-1955; Netherlands)
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1955. In memoriam P. P. de Koning. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 61: 587.
Engel, 1986: 145.
- Koning, Willem de (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 145-146.
- Konrad, von Meigenberg (1309-1374; Germany)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Konrad: p. 164].
- Kool, Hugo Hendrikus (1929-****; Netherlands) [father of S. Kool]
- Kool, Silvard (1959-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.) [son of H. H. Kool]
Abbott, 1987: 74.
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Koopman, H. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 146.
- Kopecky, Jan Victoria (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 74.
- Koperberg, Ella Julie (****-****; Netherlands)
- Kops, Willem Philips (1685-1756; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 146.
- Korn, Werner (19**-****; Germany)
- Korndorffer, J. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 146.
- Körnig, Gerhard. (1933-****; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 53-54.
D. von Knorre & U. Bössneck, 1999. Gerhard Körnig – 65 Jahre. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 62/63: 59-62 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kornyushin, Alexey Vadimovich (1962-2004; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 19.
- Korotneva, Nina Veniaminovna (1946-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Korniushin, Alexei Vadimoviya (1962-2004; Russia)
L. A. Prozorova, 2004. Pamiati Alekseia Vadimoviya Korniushina (1962-2004). Alexei V. Korniushin. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 8: 133-135 [portrait, bibliography].
- Korringa, Pieter (1913-1979; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1978. Publikaties van Prof. Dr. P. Korringa. *Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij* 31(1): 15-22 [bibliography].
Anonymous, 1978. Afschied van Prof. Dr. Pieter Korringa. *Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij* 31(2): 107-108 [portrait].
A. C. van Bruggen, 1978. Afschiedsbunden Prof. Korringa. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 181: 765.
K. H. Postuma, 1978. Professor Dr. P. Korringa vijf-en-zestig jaar. *Visserij, Voorlichtingsblad voor de Nederlandse Visserij* 31(1): 7-14 [biography, portraits].
S. J. de Groot, 1979. In memory of Pieter Korringa (16 February, 1913 to 13 July, 1979). *Marine Biology* 55(1): 1-2 [portrait].
A. Verduin, 1979. Dr. P. Korringa overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 189: 909.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1980. In memoriam, Pieter Korringa, 1913-1979. *Basteria* 44(5-6): 53-58 [portrait].
- Korschelt, Eugen (1858-1946; Germany)
Anonymous, 1928. Verzeichnis der Schriften von E. Korschelt. Pp. 583-587, in *Korschelt-Festband, Zeitschrift für*

- Wissenschaftliche Zoologie 132: vi + 608 pp., 12 pls. [portrait; bibliography].
- S. Hackethal, 1985. Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. *Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe* 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Korschelt: p. 388, fig. 18; portrait].
- Kortright, Blanch Wisner (1890-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 330; 1987: 74.
- Kosheleva, Tatiana Fedorovna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kossmat, Franz (1871-1938; Austria/Germany)
H. Summesberger & A. Govindan, 2000. Prof. Franz Kossmat 1871-1938. A tribute. *Geological Society of India, Memoirs* 46: xi-xiii [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Kossuth, Lajos [Louis] (1802-1894; Hungary/Italy)
E. Lengyel, 1969. Lajos Kossuth, Hungary's great patriot. New York: Watts, viii + 145 pp.
Keen, 1974: 37-38.
- Kostál, J. (1871-1895; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Kosuge, Sadao (****-****; Japan)
T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
R. E. Petit & R. Bieler, 1996. On the new names introduced in the various printings of "Shells of the World in Colour" [Vol. I by Tadashige Habe and Kiyoshi Ito; Vol. II by Tadashige Habe and Sadao Kosuge]. *Malacologia* 38(1-2): 35-46 [summarized in Japanese by K. Hazegawa, *Venus, Supplement* 3: 82-83, 2004].
- Kosut, John Lawrence (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 330; 1987: 74.
- Koto, A. S. (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963*: 83 [1964].
- Kotora, Josephine (1915-1989; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1989. Josephine Kotora. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(11): 2.
- Kotula, Boleslaw (1849-1898; Poland/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 399.
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 276 [portrait].
- Koumans, Frederik Petrus (1905-1977; Netherlands)
F. E. Loosjes, 1977. In memoriam Dr. F. P. Koumans, 1905-1977. *Basteria* 41(5-6): 87-90 [portrait].
M. Boeseman, 1978. Frederik Petrus Koumans, 1905-1977, a biography and a tentative list of his biological papers. *Zoologische Mededelingen (Leiden)* 52(24): 277-285 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kounkel, Clarence (****-1979; U.S.A.)
E. Marshall, 1979. The Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(5): 6.
- Kovach, Jack (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 330-331; 1987: 74.
- Kovács, Gyula (1932-1996; Hungary)
T. Domokos, 1996. In memoriam Kovács Gyula (1932-1996). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 15: 5-10 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
C. Frank, 1998. In memoriam Dr. Gyula Kovács (1932-1996). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 61: 17-21 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kovács, Lajos (1908-1978; Hungary)
Z. Némedi Varga, 1979. Kovács Lajos – emlékezete (1908 június 14. – 1978 június 24). *Földtani Közlöny (Bulletin of the Hungarian Geological Society)* 109(3-4): 340-348 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kovalenko, Vladymir Anatoljevich (1956-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kowalevsky, Alexander Onufrievitch (1840-1901; Russia/France)
W. E. Collinge, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(4): 137.
A. Vayssière, 1902. Nécrologie. A. Kowalevsky. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 110-112.
A. Vayssière, 1904 ["1903"]. Notice biographique sur le Professeur Alexandre

- Onuf. Kowalewsky (1840-1901). *Annales du Musée de Marseille* 8: 7-10, pl. [biography, portrait].
A. D. Nekrasova & N. M. Artemova, 1951. *Izbrannye Raboty*. Leningrad: Akademiia Nauk SSSR, 676 pp. [bibliography: pp. 661-674].
- Kozincev, Aleksander Fedorovich (1963-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kozloff, Eugene Nicholas (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 331; 1987: 74.
- Kozlov, Evgeniy Aleksandrovich (1966-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Koz'minskiy, Eugeny Vladimirovich (1966-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kraemer, Louise Russert (1923-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. S. Kraemer]
Abbott, 1973: 331; 1987: 74.
- Kraemer, William S. (19**-1983; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. R. Kraemer]
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 2: [127] [1984].
- Kraepelin, Carl Friedrich (1795-1871; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kraeuter, John N. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 557; 1987: 74-75.
Carriker, 2004: 207, 242 [portraits].
- Krafft, Albrecht von (1871-1901; Germany/India)
C. Diener, 1902. Zur Erinnerung an Albrecht von Krafft. *Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien)* 51(2): 149-158 [biography, bibliography].
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 243.
- Krakauer, Janet MacColl (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 331; 1987: 75.
- Kramarenko, Sergey Sergeevich (1966-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kramer, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kramer, J. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Kramp, Paul Lassenius (1887-1975; Denmark)
T. Wolff, 1975. Paul Lassenius Kramp. 28. januar 1887 – 13. juli 1975. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening* 138: 207-218 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Krassner, Michael B. [****-****; U.S.A.]
Anonymous, 1962. Krassner collection to be sold. *The Shelleter of Shells and their Neighbors [California]* 14: 3.
- Kratzenstein, C.G. (1723-1795; Denmark)
Spärck, 1962: fig. 31 [portrait].
- Kraus, Otto (1930-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967. 38.
- Krause, Arthur (1851-1920; Germany)
F. Haas, 1921. Nekrologe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 258-259.
- Krause, Maureen (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 198 [portrait].
- Krause, Walter (****-1972; Australia)
Anonymous, 1973. Obituary: Walter Krause. *Australian Shell News* 1: 9.
- Krausp, Curt Alfred Ernst (1896-1974; Estonia/Germany)
Anonymous, 1974. [Verstorben C. Krausp]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(27): 181.
R. Kiliias, 1975. *Malakologische Arbeiten von Curt A. E. Krausp. Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Mueum in Berlin* 51(2): 367-369 [bibliography].
Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186.
M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(31): 295-311 [Krausp: pp. 303-305, fig. 2] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Krauss, Christien Ferdinand Friederich von (1812-1890; Germany)

- O. Fraas, 1891. Nekrolog von Dr. Ferdinand Kruass. Jahreshefte des Vereins für vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg 47: xxxv-xxxix, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Smith, 1906: 705.
- Dean, 1936: 235.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 244.
- H. Janus, 1961. Die Typen und Typoide südafrikanischer Meeresmollusken im Staatlichen Museum für Naturkunde. 1. Gastropoda. Stuttgarter Beiträge zur Naturkunde 70: 1-19, pls. 1-4.
- Barnard, 1965: 17.
- Dance, 1986: 178, 215.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1992. Ferdinand Krauss and the Leiden Museum, with notes on his South African mollusk types. Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986: 77-96 [portrait].
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 32.
- D. G. Herbert & A. Warén, 1999. South African Mollusca described by Ferdinand Krauss: their current status and notes on type material housed in the Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet, Stockholm. Annals of the Natal Museum 40: 205-243.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa 54(1): 31-41.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
- Krauss, Noel Louis Hilmer (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 331-332; 1987: 75.
- Krebs, Henrik Johannes (1821-1907; Denmark)
W. J. Clench, C. G. Aguayo & R. D. Turner, 1947-1948. [Republication of] The West-Indian marine shells with some remarks. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 5(1): 23-40; 5(2): 59-80; 5(3): 91-116 (1947); 6(1): 11-43; 6(2): 45-48 (1948), portrait.
- H. E. Coomans, 1963. The marine Mollusca of St. Martin, Lesser Antilles, collected by H. J. Krebs. Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 16(72): 59-87 [portrait].
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands 24(94): 118-145 [Krebs: p. 120].
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Coomans, 1989: 32.
- Krejci-Graf, Karl (1898-***; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1978. [Karl Krejci-Graf]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(32): 377.
- Kreeger, D. A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 236-237 [portraits].
- Kreglinger, Carl (1802-1893; Germany)
Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 272-273, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kreichbaumer, Joseph (1819-1902; Germany)
Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Kreissl, Erich (1927-1995; Austria)
B. Klausnitzer, 1996. Zum Gedenken an der steirischen Zoologen Dr. Erich Kreissl (31. Oktober 1927 bis 25. September 1995). Nachrichtenblatt der Ersten Vorarlberger Malakologischen Gesellschaft 4: 58-59 [biography, bibliography].
- Kretschmar und Flämischdorf, Johann Christian von (1650-1693; Germany/Belgium)
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Krige, Andrew (****-1976; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Krieger, Kenneth Alan (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 332; 1987: 75.
- Kristensen, Ingvar (1918-1996; Netherlands)
C. Swennen, 1996. In memoriam Dr. Ingvar Kristensen, 1918-1996. Basteria 60(4-6): 195-200 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Krisstofovich, Liudmila Viacheslavovna (1908-1996; Russia)
Direktsiia VNIGRI, 2000. L. V. Kristofovich (13 July 1908-29 September 1996) (for commemoration of her ninetieth birthday). Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 4: 116-120.

- Krol, Jan (****-1881; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Krolopp, Endre (1935-****; Hungary)
Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Krolopp Endre 65 éves / Krolopp, E. PhD 65 years old – Happy Birthday! *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 18: 7-8 [biography, portrait].
P. Sümegi, 2000. Dr. Endre Krolopp is 65 years old / Dr. Krolopp Endre 65 éves. *Soosiana* 23-28: 17-20 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portraits].
- Kronenberg, Gijs C. (1957-****; Netherlands)
- Kropaczek, Boleslaw (1886-1914; Poland)
B. Studencka, 1986. Boleslaw Kropaczek – odkrywca ilów babickich. *Prace, Muzeum Ziemi (Warsaw)* 38: 93-128.
- Krøyer, Henrik Nikolaj (1799-1870; Denmark)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 245.
C. C. Damkaer & D. M. Damkaer, 1979. Henrik Krøyer's publications on pelagic marine Copepoda (1838-1849). *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 69(6): 49 pp. [biography, portraits].
Wolff, 1993: 210-211 [portrait].
- Kruglov, Nikolay Danilovich (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kruimel, Jan Herman (1884-1916; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 186.
Voous, 1995: 328.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Kruisinga, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 147.
- Krüper, Theodor (****-****; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 38.
Dance, 1986: 216.
- Krutzsch, Philip Henry (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 332; 1987: 75.
- Krylova, Elena Mikhailovna (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Krymholz, Grigorii Yakovlevich (1907-1997; Russia)
A. I. Zhamoida, et al., 1998. Grigorii Yakovlevich Krymholz (1907-1997). *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1998(4): 111-112 [translated: *Paleontological Journal* 32(4): 435-436] [biography, portrait].
- Kubes, August [Priest] (****-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 399.
- Kubota, Hikozaemon (1896-1967; Japan)
K. Oyama, 1968. Memory of Mr. Hikozaemon Kutoba. *Venus* 27(2): 76-77 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Kuchar, Joseph J. (****-1971?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Kucheruk, Nikita Valentovich (1949-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kuczynski, S. Florence (1924-1999; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 332-333; 1987: 75.
J. L. Jacobs, 1999. Florence Kuczynski 1924-1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 21 [portrait].
- Kuczynski, Theophil (****-1962?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* for 1962: 68 [1962].
- Kudatsky, Morris (****-1963; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Morris Kudatsky. *New York Shell Club Notes* 90: 7.
- Kudinsky, Oleg Yulievich (1941-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kuebler, E. H. (****-1960; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1960. Mr. E. H. Kuebler. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 197: 5.
- Kuemper, Barbara Lee (1930-2002; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2002. HMS Member Barbara Lee Kuemper, October 25, 1930 – February 18, 2002. *HMS Bulletin*, April 2002: 3.
- Kugler, Hans Gottfried (1893-1986; Switzerland)
P. Jung, et al., 1987. Hans G. Kugler 1893-1986. *Naturhistorischen Museum Basel*, 51 pp. [portrait, bibliography].
J. B. Saunders, 1988. Memorial to Hans Gottfried Kugler, 1893-1986. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 18: 5 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Kugler, Patricia Giles (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 333; 1987: 75.

- Kühnholtz-Lordat, Achille (?1820-1893; France)
H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 86.
- Kuhns, D. B.; see Langford, D. B.
- Kuiper, Johannes Gijsbertus Jacobus [Hans] (1914-****; Netherlands)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1974. J. G. J. Kuiper: bibliographie des mollusques africains (terrestre et eau douce). *Achatina* 5: 105-106.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1978. Een nieuw erelid: J. G. J. Kuiper. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 182: 774-776.
S. de Gorter, 1984. Chronique (J. G. J. Kuiper). *Septentrion* 13(1): 64-69.
S. van der Spoel, 1984. J. G. J. Kuiper, doctor honoris causa in de wiskunde en natuurwetenschappen. *Basteria* 48(1-3): 22.
H. Zeissler, 1984. J. G. J. Kuiper – 70 Jahre. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 10: v-xiv [biography, bibliography, portrait].
H. E. Coomans, 1994. De *Pisidium*-Collectie en malacologische bibliotheek van Dr. Hans Kuiper opgenomen in het Zoologisch Museum Amsterdam. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 279: 96-98.
Engel, 1986: 148.
J. G. J. Kuiper, 2004. Mijn *Pisidium* verhaal [My *Pisidium* story]. *Spirula*, *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging*, Special Supplement 1: 2-20 [autobiography, portraits].
R. G. Moolenbeek, H. E. Coomans, & M. François, 2004. Bibliographie van Dr. J. G. J. Kuiper; Nieuw door J. G. J. Kuiper beschreven taxa; Kuiper eponiemen; Artikelen over J. G. J. Kuiper. *Spirula*, *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging*, Special Supplement 1: 21-28 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named by and for Kuiper, portraits].
D. Wolthekker, 2004. Interview: Ambassadeur van de zoetwater minimossele. *Folia*, *Weekblad voor de Universiteit van Amsterdam* 58(6): 10-11 [biography, portrait].
- Kükenthal, Wilhelm Georg [Willy] (1861-1922; Germany)
Goldschmidt, 1956: 176-177.
Zilch, 1967: 38.
Dance, 1986: 216.
U. Hoffeld, 2004. The travels of Jena zoologists in the Indo-Malayan region. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(7): 77-105 [Kükenthal: pp. 84-87] [portrait].
- Kulikova, Vera Frolovna (1930-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20.
- Kummel, Bernhard (1919-1980; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 333.
N. D. Newell, 1982. Memorial to Bernhard Kummel, 1918-1980. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 12: 4 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
R. D. K. Thomas, 1982. Memorial: Bernhard Kummel 1919-1980. *Journal of Paleontology* 56(5): 1322-1327 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
S. J. Gould, et al., 1984. Faculty of Arts and Sciences – Memorial Minute: Bernhard Kummel. *Harvard Gazette*, February 24, 1984: 8 [portrait].
Tozer, 1984: 23, 25, 78, 84-86, 124, 126 [portrait].
Abbott, 1987: 75.
- Kundman, Johann Christian (1684-1751; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 158-159.
- Kunigelis, San Chad (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 75.
- Kuntz, Robert E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 135.
- Kuramshina, Nataliya Georgievna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 20-21.
- Kurandina, Dina Pavlovna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Kurashige, Hidejiro (1909-1949; Japan)
Iw. Taki, 1952. Memories of the late Hidejiro Kurasuge. *Venus* 17(1): 61-62 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Kuroda, Tokubei (1886-1987; Japan)

- Anonymous, 1931. [notice regarding destruction of collection by fire]. *Journal of Conchology*, 19: 156.
- J. Makiyama et al., 1946. [Papers commemorating Dr. Kuroda's 60th birthday. *Venus* 14(5-8): 158-167 [five papers; in Japanese].
- T. Kuroda, 1964. 60 years history of my life with shells. *Venus* 23(1): 1-4 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Editor et al, 1964. [Congratulatory addresses for Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 77th birthday]. *Venus* 23(1): 5-21 [in Japanese].
- Iw. Taki, 1974. Celebration address for Dr. Kuroda's 88th birthday. *Venus* 33(4): 216.
- Editor, 1987. Obituary notice. *Venus* 46(3): i. [refers to Hanshin Shell Club publications and the Chiribotan memorial number]
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2 [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Habe, 1985. [Congratulation on Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 99th calendar year.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(4): 89-90 [in Japanese; portrait].
Venus 45(4): portrait [1986].
- Dance, 1986: 216
- T. Habe et al., 1986. [Congratulatory addresses for Dr. Tokubei Kuroda's 100th birthday.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 17(3-4): 51-70 [portraits].
- Hanshin Shell Club, 1986. Bibliography of Dr. Tokubei Kuroda (for commemoration of his 99th birthday), 103 pp., 33 pls.
- K. Higashi, 1987, Kai ni miserareta issho. Kuroda Tokubei monogatari [A life entranced by shells: the Tokubei Kuroda story]. Nishinomiya, N. Kikuchi, [8] + 273 pp. [in Japanese].
- Anonymous, 1987. Biography of Dr. Tokubei Kuroda. *Venus* 45(4): i-ii [portrait].
- T. Habe et al., 1987. [The memories of the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(3-4): 65-86 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- M. Tabakotani, 1987. Tokubei Kuroda. *New York Shell Club Notes* 305: 2 [biography].
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Anonymous, 1996. Catalogue of the shellfish type specimens described by the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda in the possession of Nishinomiya City. Nishinomiya City. 152 pp., incl. 44 pls.
- Anonymous, 1997. Catalogue of the shellfish type specimens described by the late Dr. Tokubei Kuroda except the possession of Nishinomiya City. Nishinomiya City, 61 pp.
- P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6.
- T. Kuroda, translated and with an introduction by P. Callomon, 2003. Yoichiro Hirase, the great collector of Japanese land mollusks, and the collectors who helped him. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 7-14 [portrait].
- Kurohara, Kazuo (****-****; Japan)
- Kurtz, John D. [Lieutenant] (1822-1877; U.S.A.)
- W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [Kurtz: p. 71].
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 77.
- Kurtze, C. (****-1977; Australia)
- R. Burn, 1978. C. Kurtze. *Australian Shell News* 23: 3.
- Kurz, Richard Milton (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1964. Personality of the month. *Richard M. Kurz. Hawaiian Shell News* 12(4)[n.s. 50]: 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 333; 1987: 75.
- Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Kusakin, Oleg Grigor'evich (1930-2001; Russia)

- Anonymous, 2002. [In memoriam of Oleg Grigor'evich Kusakin]. *Biologiya Moria* (Vladivostok) 28(1): 80-81 [translated: Russian Journal of Marine Biology, 28(1): 73-75] [biography, portrait].
- Kusama, Asao Joe (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 75.
- Kuščer, Ljudevit (1891-1944; Slovenia)
H. Schlesch, 1947. Ljudevit Kuščer. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 81-82 [biography, bibliography].
- Kushnar', Lyudmila Vladimirovna (1929-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Küster, Emil (1838-1921; Germany) [nephew of H. C. Küster]
F. Haas, 1922. Emil Küster. *Nachruf. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 54(1): 74-75.
- Küster, Heinrich Carl (1807-1876; Germany) [uncle of E. Küster]
W. Kobelt, 1876. Todes-Anzeige. Dr. Carl Küster. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 8(4): 63.
F. Meyer, 1876. Ein Gedenkblatt für Dr. H.C. Küster. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 8(6-7): 81-86.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 97 [very short obituary].
L. G. Hertlein, 1936. The dates of publication of "C. H. Küster and W. Kobelt's monograph on *Spondylus* and *Pecten*" in volume 7, part 2, of the 'Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet.' *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 17(97): 158-160.
E. A. Smith & H. W. England, 1937. Martini and Chemnitz (Kuester's edition) *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet*, 1837-1918. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(4): 89-99.
Barnard, 1965: 45.
R. I. Johnson, 1968. Martini and Chemnitz (Kuester's edition) *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet*, 1837-1920, a complete collation. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(7): 363-367.
- W. Bolling, 1968. Biographisches über Heinrich Carl Küster (1807-1876). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 11: 243-245 [bibliography].
- A. Zilch, 1968. H.C. Küster's naturwissenschaftliche Veröffentlichungen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(11): 245-247 [bibliography].
- A. Zilch, 1969. Zur Geschichte der Deutschen Malakozoologie, IV. Briefe von H.C. Küster an V. M. Gredler. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(14): 45-94.
- H. Ant, 1971. Heinrich Carl Küster's entomologische Arbeiten. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(19): 258-259.
- Kiss, 1983: 116.
- Dance, 1986: 139.
- Kohn, 1992: 271-273.
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- F. W. Welter-Schultes, 1999. *Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet von Martini und Chemnitz* (1837-1920), bibliography of the volumes in Göttingen. *Archives of Natural History* 26(2): 157-203.
- B. A. Marshall, 2002. Authorship and date of publication of *Ostrea chilensis* Philippi in Küster, 1844 (Bivalvia: Ostreidae). *The Nautilus* 116(2): 66-67.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 164.
- Kutchka, G.; see MacMillan, G.
- Kutrubes, Leo P. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 333-334; 1987: 75.
- Kuyk van Mierop, Cornelis (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 148.
- Kuzirian, Alan Mitchell (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 334; 1987: 75-76.
- Kuzmić, Johann Ev. (1807-1889; Croatia)
Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Kuz'movich, Margarita Leonovna (1957-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 21.

- Kuznetsov, Andrei Germanovich (1961-1999; Russia)
 A. A. Shileiko, 1999. [Andrei Germanovich Kuznetsov 22 May 1961- 16 July 1999]. *Ruthenica* 9(2): 100 [portrait] [in Russian].
 Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Laars, Michiel (****-1763; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 148.
- Laavy, Thomas L. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 334; 1987: 76.
- Laborde, Léon de (1807-1869; France)
 E. Lamy, 1926. Sur diverse coquilles de la Mer Rouge figurées en 1830 par Léon de Laborde. *Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Bulletin* (ser. 1) 32(6): 378-383.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1928. Laborde's "Voyage" and the Mollusca therein described by Deshayes. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(1): 32-35.
 I. Yaron, 1979. The Red Sea Mollusca collected by Laborde in 1828. *Levantina* 22: 248-253.
- Labrun, M. (17**..****; France)
 Lamy, 1931: 21.
- LaBruzza, Florence Anne (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 424; 1987: 76.
 Rehder, 1997: 150-151, 157, 171.
- Lacaze-Duthiers, Félix Joseph Henri de (1821-1901; France)
 J. Guiart, 1901. Henri de Lacaze-Duthiers, 1821-1901, notice nécrologique. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 26(4-7): 125-128, pl. [biography, portrait].
 A. Vayssière, 1901. Notice sur le Professeur de Lacaze-Duthiers. *Journal of Malacology* 8(2): 57-58.
 A. Vayssière, 1902. Nécrologie. H. de Lacaze-Duthiers. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 112-114.
 S. F. H., 1904. Henri de Lacaze-Duthiers, 1821-1901. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(2): 146-150.
 A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Lacaze-Duthiers: frontispiece, pp. 1-111; biography, portrait].
- Métivier, 1982: 17.
- C. Groeben, ed., 1993. Correspondence: Karl Ernst von Baer (1792-1876), Anton Dohrn (1840-1909). *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 83(3): ii + 156 pp.
- Duchamps, 1999: 12.
- Lach, Jacqueline Madeleine [Guichard] (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 76.
- Lackner, Mae (1910/11-1990; U.S.A.)
 D. Raeihle, 1990. Mae Lackner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 317: 2.
- Lacourt, Adrianus W. (1910-1987; Netherlands)
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1978. Lacourt. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 182: 773-774.
 Engel, 1986: 149.
 H. Adema, 1987. In memoriam A. W. Lacourt. *Het Zeepaard* 47(2): 31.
 A. Verduin, 1987. In memoriam A. W. Lacourt (6.6.1910 – 19.2.1987). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 236: 263-265.
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1988. Lacourt: maatschappelijk en als bioloog. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 240: 380-383.
- Ladd, Harry Stephen (1899-1982; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 334-335.
 Henson, 1982: 17, 67.
 E. L. Yochelson, 1982. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Harry Stephen Ladd. *Journal of Paleontology* 56(3): 826-827 [portrait].
 H. S. Ladd, 1982. Response by Harry Stephen Ladd. *Journal of Paleontology* 56(3): 828.
 R. T. Abbott, 1983. Harry S(tephen) Ladd. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43.
 F. C. Whitmore, Jr. & J. I. Tracey, Jr., 1984. Memorial to Harry Stephen Ladd 1899-1982. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 14: 7 pp. [portrait, partial bibliography].
 Abbott, 1987: 157.
 Rehder, 1997: 176-177.

- Ladeiro, João Miguel (1891-1960; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 116, pl. [2].
- Ladner, Mary Maples (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 335; 1987: 76.
- Laer, Johannes Renatus Eugenius van (1818-1891; Netherlands)
W. C. Schimmel, 1912. Laer (Johannes). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 2: 746-747.
Engel, 1986: 149.
- Lafaille, Clément (1718-1782; France).
J.-P. Duboc & S. Pineau, 2004. Le Cabinet Lafaille et le Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de la Rochelle. *Xenophora* 106: 34-36.
- Lafferty, Brian Owen (****-****; South Africa/ Canada);
- Lafferty, Elsie (****-****; South Africa/ Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 557; 1987: 76.
Fouché, 1995: 20, 33.
- LaFollette, Patrick Ives (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 335; 1987: 76.
- LaFont, A. (****-****; France)
- LaFont, Louis-Alexander (1831-1875; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 129.
- La Fresnaye, Frederick Armand André de [Baron] (1783-1861; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 100 [one sentence obituary].
- Lahille, Fernando (1861-1940; Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 69.
- Laidlaw, Frank Fortescue (1876-1963; U.K.)
S. P. Dance, 1964. Obituary. Frank Fortescue Laidlaw, 1876-1963. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 288-291, pl. 19 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Dance, 1986: 216.
- Lais, Robert (1886-1945; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1947. Robert Lais. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 75-77 [biography, bibliography].
L. F. Zotz, 1948. Robert Lais, Natur und Urgeschichteforscher. *Kosmos, Handweiser für Naturfreunde* (Stuttgart) 44(12): 325-326 [biography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 38.
Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 273, pl. 2 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 216.
- Laiutaud, _____ (****-**** France)
Dance, 1986: 134.
- Lallemant, Charles (****-****; France/Algeria)
F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Lallemant: pp. 118-119].
- Lalli, Carol Marie (1938-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 335-336; 1987: 76.
- Lam, Herman Johannes (1892-****; Netherlands/ Java)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 193; 1950: 141.
- LaMar, Mary Lily H. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 76.
- Lamarck, Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de (1744-1829; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 211.
Swainson, 1834: 83, 89.
Duncan & Swainson, in Swainson, 1840: 228-231.
I. Bourdon, 1844. *Illustres médecins et naturalistes des temps modernes*. Paris: Comptoir des Imprimeurs-Unis, x + 470 pp. [Lamarck: pp. 335-354].
T. Prime, 1872. Notes on specimens of Corbiculadae in the cabinet of the Jardin des Plantes at Paris, and on the authorship of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York* 10(6-7): 188-190.
Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 61-85, 2 pls. [portraits, bibliography].
Melvill, 1890: 199-200.
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1893. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique' (Zoology). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1893*(3): 582-584.

- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1899. On the dates of the 'Encyclopédie Méthodique': additional note. Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1899(3): 595.
- A. S. Packard, 1901. Lamarck, the founder of evolution; his life and work. London: Longmans, Green & Co. xiv + 451 pp. [pp. 425-443, "A bibliography of the writings of J. B. de Lamarck 1778-1828;" pp. 444-445, "Eulogies and biographical articles on Lamarck"].
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1902. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 6: 152-185.
- Capellini, 1902: 99, 101.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1904. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Première partie: Pélécy-podes. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 7: 243-268.
- A. Bigot & M. Matte, 1905. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Deuxième partie: Pélécy-podes. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 8: 251-273.
- A. Bigot, 1906. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Troisième partie: Pélécy-podes décrits et figurés par Lamarck d'après échantillons de cette collection. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 9: 3-40.
- C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of the "Encyclopédie Méthodique." Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7) 17(102): 577-582.
- A. Bigot, 1907. Catalogue critique de la collection Defrance, conservée au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de Caen. Quatrième partie: Gastéropodes décrits et figurés par Lamarck d'après échantillons de cette collection. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 5) 10: 81-135.
- E.-T. Hamy, 1907. La généalogie de Lamarck. Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, 13(7): 489-493.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Lamarck's "Hist. anim. s. vertèb." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 83-84 [about 3rd ed.].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350, pl. 48; 1927b: 155, pl. 20 [portrait].
- L. Joubin, 1930. Iconographie de Lamarck. Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle (ser. 6) 6: 1-3, pls. 1-9 [portraits].
- Lamy, 1931: 29, 51.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 248-249.
- A. Bigot, 1945. Collections géologiques. Bulletin de la Société Linnéenne de Normandie (sér. 9) 4 (Supplémentaire): 5-31.
- A. Chavan, 1946. Aperçu rétrospectif des études de conchyliologie parisienne. La Feuille des Naturalistes (Paris) (n.s.) 1(1): 4-7 [Lamarck: p. 5].
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Lamarck: p. 99].
- H. Dodge, 1946. Notes on Lamarck's "Prodrome" 1799. The Nautilus 60(1): 25-31.
- H. Dodge, 1947, 1948. Lamarck's *Prodrome d'une Nouvelle Classification de Coquilles*. The Nautilus 61(2): 60-70; 61(4): 134-143.
- G. Mermod, 1950-1963. Les types de la collection Lamarck au Muséum de Genève. Mollusques vivants [I-V]. Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 57(34): 687-756 (1950); 58(40): 693-753 (1951); 59(2): 23-97 (1952); 60(2): 131-204 (1953); 70(1): 127-172 (1963) [last article co-authored with E. Binder].
- Barattini, 1964: 140.
- Barnard, 1965: 17.
- Edwards, 1967: 39.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1969. The types of the Lamarck collection in the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle in Geneva. Recent Mollusca of the genera *Mitra*, *Columbella* (part) and *Cancellaria* (part). Revue Suisse de Zoologie 76(4): 953-994, pls. 1-7.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Illustrations of Lamarck's types of North American

- Unionidae, mostly in the Paris Museum. *The Nautilus* 83(2): 52-61, 5 pls.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11.
- E. B. Ames, 1973. Lamarck, 1744-1829. *Tabulata* 6(4): 3-6, cover [portrait].
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1976. Printing of the unpublished Vélins (53 plates) of Lamarck (1802-1809) *Sur les Fossiles des Environs de Paris. ... Espèces .. Animaux Marins sans Vertèbres* Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1976: 26-27.
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1977. The unpublished vélins of Lamarck, 1802-1809: illustrations of fossils of the Paris Basin Eocene. Ithaca, New York: Paleontological Research Institution, 67 pp., 28 leaves containing 53 pls.
- Anonymous, 1978. Lamarck. Australian Shell News 23: 3-4 [portrait].
- J. B. Lamarck, 1978. Reprint of *Memoires sur les fossils des environs de Paris [1802-1809] ...* from the *Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle*. Ithaca, New York: Paleontological Research Institution, iv + 379 pp., incl. pls.
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Lamarck: pp. 287-289, 308-337].
- Métivier, 1982: 16 [portrait].
- Cailliez, 1983: 5-6, 12 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 177-178.
- Dance, 1986: 81-82, 216.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Lamarck: pp. 25-27].
- Anonymous, 1989. Biografie: Lamarck. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(5-6): 82-83.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Kohn, 1992: 147-148; 158-171; 205.
- D. Decrouez, 1993. Les collections du Département de Géologie et de Paléontologie du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève, 47: La collection
- Lamarck. *Revue de Paléobiologie* 12(1): 311-323.
- H. H. Dijkstra, 1994. Type specimens of Recent species of Pectinidae described by Lamarck (1819), preserved in the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle of Geneva and the Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle of Paris (with 30 plates). *Revue Suisse de Zoologie* 101(2): 465-532 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 33.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36 [portrait].
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Damkaer, 2002: 117-121 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 166.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 28 [portrait].
- N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Dating and publication of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique* (1782-1832), with special reference to the parts of the *Histoire Naturelle* and details on the *Histoire Naturelle des Insectes*. *Zootaxa* 166: 1-48.
- N. L. Evenhuis & R. E. Petit, 2003. Corrections and additions to the dating of the "*Histoire Naturelle des Vers*" and *Tableau Encyclopédie (Vers, coquilles, mollusques et polypiers)* portions of the *Encyclopédie Méthodique*. *Zootaxa* 207: 1-4.
- Note: *Historiae naturelle des animaux sans vertèbres. Vols. I-VI* (1815-1822) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lambert, Edmond F.-A. [Abbé] (1826-1886; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 90.
- Trew, 1990: 76.
- Lambert, G. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 150.
- Lambert, J. C. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Lambert, Louis (1886-1957; France)
- Anonymous, 1957. Louis Lambert, 1886-1957. *Revue des Travaux de l'Institut des Pêches Maritimes* 21(4): 447-448 [portrait].
- Lambert, Pierre [Révérend Père] (1823-1903; New Caledonia)
- C. Hedley, 1904. Le Pere Lambert, S. M. *The Nautilus* 17(10): 119.

- H. Fischer, 1904. Le R. P. Lambert. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(4): 99-100.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Lamberton, Karen Thelma (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 336; 1987: 76.
- Lamberts, Austin E. (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 336; 1987: 76.
- Lambotte, Henri Antoine Joseph (1816-1873; Belgium)
H. Denis, 1873. Henri Lambotte, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Malacologique de Belgique* 8: i-xxiv, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
Duchamps, 1982: 33-35, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Lameere, Auguste (1864-1942; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 43, pl. 2.
- Lamellant, Charles (****-**** Algeria)
F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes del' Afrique mineure. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Lamellant: pp. 118-119].
- Lamothe, ___ de [General] (****-****; France/Algeria)
Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Lamprell, Kevin Leslie (1927-2003; Australia)
J. Stanisic, 2003. Kevin Leslie Lamprell. *Australasian Shell News* 119: 1, 3 [portrait].
M. Verhaeghe, 2003. Kevin Leslie Lamprell: In loving memory. *Novapex, Société* 4(4): 126.
- Lamy, Édouard (1866-1942; France)
M. André, 1943. Édouard Lamy. Abbeville: F. Paillart, 21 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1945. Nécrologie. Édouard Lamy 1866-1942. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 86(1): 6-28 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1945. Liste des révisions de lamellibranches marins vivants effectuées sur les collections du muséum par Ed. Lamy et ceux qui l'ont précédé ou suivi. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 86(1): 28-29.
Barnard, 1965: 17.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Fouché, 1995: 34.
- Duchamps, 1999: 12, fig. 48.
- Lan, Tsu-Chiao (1931-2004; China)
- Lancaster, Ernest Le Cronier (1862-1945; U.K.)
H. E. Quick, 1946. Ernest Le Cronier Lancaster, 1862-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 5.
Anonymous, 1947. [concerning his collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 288.
W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
Trew, 1990: 76.
- Lancaster, Larry Jay (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 336-337; 1987: 76.
- Lance, James Robert (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 76-77.
- Landau, Rose (?1881-1965; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1965. Rose Landau. *New York Shell Club Notes* 109: 2 [two sentence statement of death; aunt of Henry Gordon].
- Landauer, M. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 216.
- Landfear, Scott Macdonald (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 77.
- Landin, John L. E. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Landino, Lawrence James (1934-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337; 1987: 77.
- Landolt, Cândido Augusto (1863-1921; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117.
- Landsborough, David [Reverend] (1779-1854; U.K.)
G. S. Boulger, 1892. Landsborough, David. *Dictionary of National Biography* 11: 503-504.
A. Rutherford, 1964. David Landsborough. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 11: 63.
F. Woodward, 1985. David Landsborough, father and son. *Porcupine Newsletter* 3(5): 118-120.
Trew, 1993: 81.

- J. H. Price, 2004. Landsborough (*formerly McLandsborough*), David. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 32: 402-403.
- Landye, James Jerry (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 337-338; 1987: 77.
- Lane, Roger L. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Lang, Bruce Zelner (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Lang, Carl Nikolas (1670-1741; Switzerland)
Lambrecht, 1938: 250.
- Langdon, A. W. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1899].
- Langdon, Chris (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 221 [portrait].
- Lange, Carl Nicolaus (1670-1741; Switzerland)
Note: *Methodus nova & facilis testacea marina pleraque* (1722) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Lange, William Henry, Jr. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 4.
- Lange de Morretes, F. W.; see Morretes, F. W. de L.
- Langer, Paul D. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 77.
- Langerhans, Paul Wilhelm Heinrich, Jr. (1847-1880; Germany)
H. Schadewaldt, 1982. Langerhans, Paul. *Neue Deutsche Biographie* 13: 593-594.
- Langford, Daniel B. [née Kuhns] (1882-1954; U.S.A./Japan)
Is. Taki et al., 1954. [Memorials to Mr. D. B. Langford]. *Venus* 18(2): 132-137 [portrait; in Japanese].
J. S. Schwengel, 1955. Dan Langford. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1954*: 11.
Abbott, 1973: 124.
T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (48), Daniel B. Langford. *The Chirobotan* 12(4): 97-98 [in Japanese].
- Langguth Rubler, Alfredo Gustavo (****-1983; Uruguay)
O. E. Sicardi, 1983. Alfredo Gustavo Langguth Rubler. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(44): ii.
- Langguth, Violeta Bonino de (****-1987; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 101.
O. E. Sicardi, 1989 [“1987”]. Obituario: Violeta Bonino de Langguth. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 7(52-53): 2.
Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Langius, Carolus Nicolaus (1679-1741; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 29-30, 221; 1757: 160.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 156-157.
- Langley, E. J. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 18.
Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.
Fouché, 1995: 34.
- Lankester, Edwin (1817-1874; United Kingdom) [father of E. R. Lankester]
Anonymous, 1874. Dr. Lankester. *The Times* (London), Oct. 31, 1874: 5.
Anonymous, 1874. Edwin Lankester, M.D., F.R.S. *Nature* 11(262): 15-16.
Anonymous, 1874. Science: Dr. Lankester, F.R.S. *The Athenaeum* (London) 2454: 612.
Anonymous, 1874. Obituary. Edwin Lankester, M.D., M.R.C.P., F.R.S. *The Lancet* 2671: 676-677.
M. P. English, 1990. Victorian values: the life and times of Dr. Edwin Lankester, M.D., F.R.S. Bristol: Biopress, xv + 187 pp.
M. P. English, 2004. Lankester, Edwin. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 32: 532-534 [biography, portrait].
- Lankester, Edwin Ray [Sir] (1847-1929; U.K.)
S. J. Hickson, et al., 1929. Sir E. Ray Lankester, K.C.B., F.R.S. *Nature* 124(3121): 309-314.
C. Mitchell, 1929. Obituary: Sir E. Ray Lankester: science and philosophy. *The Times* (London), Aug. 10, 1929: pp. 14, 15 [portrait].
G. C. Bourne, 1930. Edwin Ray Lankester, 1847-1929. *Journal of the Marine*

- Biological Association of the United Kingdom 16(2): 365-371.
- E. S. Goodrich, 1930. Edwin Ray Lankester – 1847-1929. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 106: x-xv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- S. F. Harmer, 1931. [Sir Edwin Ray Lankester]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 142: 200-211 [biography].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 251.
- P. Austerfield, 1979. Swashbuckling zoologist. New Scientist 83(1168): 529-531 [portrait].
- Cleevly, 1983: 178.
- J. Lester, ed. P.J. Bowler, 1995. E. Ray Lankester and the making of modern British biology. British Society for the History of Science, Monographs 9: iv + 220 pp. [biography, portraits].
- T. Fisher, 1997. Prostitution and the Victorians. New York: St. Martin's Press, xxviii + 164 pp. [Lankester: pp. 145-148].
- S. J. Gould, 1999. A Darwinian gentleman at Marx's funeral; the odd friendship of an evolutionist and a revolutionist. Natural History 108(7): 32-33, 56-66 [portrait].
- P. J. Bowler, 2004. Lankester, Edwin Ray. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 3: 1175-1180.
- P. J. Bowler, 2004. Lankester, Sir (Edwin) Ray. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 32: 535-538 [portrait].
- Lanusa, Ygnacio [Padre] (****-****; Spain)
- H. D. Murray, 1992. Shell-fish, Indians and horses: Mission San José (1771). Malacology Data Net 3(1-4): 92-97.
- La Pylaie, A. J. M.; see Bachelot de La Pylaie, A. J. M.
- La Pérouse, Jean-François de Galaup de [Compte] (1741-1788; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 232 [as "La Peyrouse"]
- Société Géographie de Paris, 1888 [reprinted 1985]. Centenaire de la Mort de La Pérouse. Bulletin de la Société Géographie (Paris) (ser. 7) 9: 149-393 [1-246] + iv, 1 chart, frontispiece.
- Ewan, 1955: 54.
- I. F. McLaren, 1993. Lapérouse in the Pacific. Including Searches by d'Entrecasteaux, Dillon, Dumont d'Urville. An Annotated Bibliography. Parkville, Australia: University of Melbourne Library, xx + 285 pp.
- Lapham, Increase Allen (1811-1876; U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 570, 703 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 124.
- L. Barnaby Keeney, 1997. Lapham, Increase Allen. Pp. 447-448, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Laptikhovskiy, Vladimir Valerievich (1962-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 21.
- La Rivers, Ira John, II (1915-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 157.
- LaRochelle, Peter B. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 77.
- La Rocque, Joseph Alfred Aurèle (1909-1990; Canada/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 77.
- M. C. Hansen, 1991. Dr. Aurele La Rocque, 1909-1990. Ohio Geology, Winter 1991: 5 [portrait].
- LaRoe, Edward Terhune (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 77-78.
- Larrañaga, Dámaso Antonio [Don] (1771-1830; Uruguay)
- M. Falcao Espalter, 1920-1921. Cartas científicas de Larrañaga. Revista del Instituto Histórico y Geográfico del Uruguay 1(1): 57-98 (1920); 1(2): 295-342.
- R. Algorta Camusso, 1922. El Padre Dámaso Antonio Larrañaga: apuntes para su biografía. Montevideo: Barreiro y Ramos, xvi + 216 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- G. Furlong, 1948. Naturalistas argentinos durante la dominación hispanica. Cultura Colonial Argentina, no. 7. Buenos Aires:

- Ed. Huarpes, 440 pp. [Larrañaga: pp. 385-393].
 Olazarri, 1975: 15-18.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 46-47.
- Larsen, Maria [Mia] Sofie (1897-1996; Norway)
- Larson, Ronald James (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 558; 1987: 78.
- Lascelles, W. H. (****-****; Grenada)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Laseron, Charles Francis (1887-1959; Australia)
 D. F. McMichael, 1959. Obituary. Charles Francis Laseron. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(3): 3.
 D. F. McMichael & Gilbert P. Whitley, 1961. A bibliography of Charles Francis Laseron with an index to his new genera and species. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1958-1959: 114-130 [bibliography, list of taxa].
 Dance, 1986: 216.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 167.
- Laskey, James [Captain] (****-****; U.K.)
 F. R. Woodward, 1986. Captain James Laskey, an early nineteenth century naturalist [abstract]. P. 99, in: D. Heppell, ed., *Abstracts, Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
- Lassen, N. Chr. N. (****-****; Denmark)
 Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1964].
- Last, Joseph Thomas [Reverend] (1849-1933; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 726.
 B. Verdcourt, 1980. Collectors in East Africa – 2. J. T. Last (1849-1933). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 248-249 [biography].
 Trew, 1993: 81 [as J. "L." Last].
 B. Verdcourt, 1993. Collectors in East Africa No. 19: Supplement to Parts 2, 3 and 4. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 126: 217-223.
- Latapie, Walter Ralph, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Latchford, Francis Robert [Chief Justice] (1856-1938; Canada)
 A. La Rocque & J. Oughton, 1939. Francis Robert Latchford 1856-1938. *The Canadian Naturalist* 53(8): 111-113 [biography, bibliography].
 A. La Rocque & J. Oughton, 1940. Obituary. Francis Robert Latchford. *The Nautilus* 53(3): 99-103 [bibliography].
 La Rocque, 1962: 33.
 Abbott, 1973: 125.
- Latham, John (1740-1837; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 103, 105.
 Y. Foote, 2004. Latham, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 32: 619-621.
- La Tour d'Auvergne; see Auvergne, La Tour d'
- Latreille, Pierre-André (1762-1833; France)
 Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 233-237.
 Papavero, 1971: 43-45.
 Damkaer, 2002: 124-130 [portrait].
- Latzel, Robert (1845-****; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Laube, Gustav Karl (1839-1923; Czechoslovakia)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 253.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 179.
 Tozer, 1984: 25.
- Laudig, David James (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Laursen, Dan (1909-****; Denmark/U.S.A.)
 Spärck, 1953: xiii, xvii.
 Abbott, 1975: 558-559; 1987: 78.
- Lauterbach, Ludwig (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 38.
- Lavaleye, Marc (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Laver, Henry (1829-1917; U.K.)
 W. M. Appleby, 1974. My friend, Dr. Laver, of Colchester. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 50: 386-387.
- Lavertine, Maud (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lavogler, Vincenz (1852-****; Austria)

- Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Lavoie, René E. (1940-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 340; 1987: 78.
- Lavranos, John (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 34.
- Law, Annie Elizabeth (1842-1889; U.S.A.)
M. B. Williamson, 1894. Miss Annie Law, a Tennessee conchologist. The New Cycle (Federation of Women's Clubs, New York) 7(8): 256-259.
Anonymous, 1903. Annie M. [sic] Law. The Nautilus 17(8): 86-88.
Anonymous, 1927. Annie E. Law. The Nautilus 41(1): 132-133.
Abbott, 1973: 125.
- Lawley, Robert (1818-1881; Italy)
T. Lefèvre, 1882. Robert Lawley, sa vie et ses travaux. Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique 17: v-xii [bibliography].
- Lawrence, K. C.; see McRae, C. C.
- Laws, Charles Reed (1894-1985; New Zealand)
Rehder, 1997: 141-142.
N. Smith, 1997. Charles Reed Laws. Poirieria 21: 31-32 [portrait].
- Laws, Helene M. (19**-****; Australia)
- Lawson, Elizabeth Moulton [Betty] (1924-2005; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Lawson, Helen (****-1853; U.S.A.)
Norwood, 1997: 400-402.
- Lawson, Selma Ray (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 559; 1987: 78.
- Layard, Edgar Léopold (1824-1900; Italy/U.K./Ceylon/South Africa) [brother of F. Layard]
E. Collier, 1900. Edgar Leopold Layard, C.M.G., F.Z.S., &c. Journal of Conchology 9(11): 329-331.
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. Edgar Léopold Layard. Journal de Conchyliologie 49(1): 67-68.
Dean, 1936: 243.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 35. *Catalogue of the land and fresh water Mollusca of New Caledonia*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
Barnard, 1965: 18.
Dance, 1986: 182, 216.
Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
Fouché, 1995: 34.
F. Naggs, 1995. The early collection of Mollusca in Sri Lanka: a note on Edgar Layard and a facsimile of Hugh Cuming's guide for the collection and preservation of specimens. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 24: 7.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 168.
- Layard, Frederick (18**-****; U.K./India) [brother of E. L. Layard]
Dean, 1936: 243.
- Lazutkina, Ekaterina Aleksandrovna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Lea, Henry Charles (1825-1909; U.S.A.) [son of I. Lea]
Tryon, 1862: 173.
Abbott, 1973: 125.
Note: *Description of some new fossil shells, from the Tertiary of Petersburg, Virginia* (1845) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lea, Isaac (1792-1886; U.S.A.) [brother of T. G. Lea]
G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1861. Publication of Isaac Lea on Recent conchology. Extracted from A List of American Writers on Recent Conchology. Philadelphia: priv. publ., 13 pp. [partial bibliography].
Tryon, 1862: 165-166.
I. Lea, 1876. A catalogue of the published works of Isaac Lea, LL.D, from 1817 to 1876. Philadelphia: Collins, 22 pp.
N. P. Scudder, 1885. Bibliographies of American naturalists – II. The published writings of Isaac Lea, LL.D. Bulletin of the United States National Museum 23: lvii + 278 pp., frontispiece portrait, biography, list of taxa].
W. D. Averell, 1886. Necrology. Conchologists' Exchange 1(6): 28.

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 91.
- J. Keep, 1887. Eminent naturalists. – IV. Isaac Lea, LL.D. *West American Scientist* 3(22): 47-49.
- W. Kobelt, 1887. [Isaac Lea]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(1-2): 18-19.
- Dall, 1888: 118-120, pl. [portrait].
- Youmans, 1896: 260-269, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Goodrich, 1931: 42-43.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 254.
- Abbott, 1973: 125.
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Lea's unionid types or Recent and fossil taxa of Unionacea and Mutelacea introduced by Isaac Lea, including the location of all the extant types. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Special Occasional Publications, Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University 2: 159 pp. [reprinted 1992].
- Henson, 1982: 12.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 180-181.
- L. D. Campbell & S. C. Campbell, 1986. Isaac Lea's Virginia Neogene species. *American Malacological Bulletin* 4(1): 39-42.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Kiss, 1986: 20.
- Kohn, 1992: 251-252.
- Rehder, 1997: 59-60, pl. [11].
- R. I. Johnson, 1998. Addenda to be included with: "Lea's Figured Unionid Types" (1974). Cambridge (Massachusetts): Museum of Comparative Zoology, Mollusk Department, 2 pp.
- M. S. Barger, 1999. Lea, Isaac. *American National Biography* 13: 320-321.
- A. E. Bogan & C. M. Bogan, 2002. The development and evolution of Isaac Lea's publications on the Unionoida. Pp. 363-375, in: M. Falkner, K. Groh & M. C. D. Speight, eds., *Collectanea Malacologica: Festschrift für Gerhard Falkner*. Hackenheim: ConchBooks & Friedrich-Held-Gesellschaft, x + 547 pp., 48 pls.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [I. Lea: p. 112-113].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 168.
- Lea, Thomas Gibson (1785-1844; U.S.A.) [brother of I. Lea]
- Goodrich, 1931: 43-44.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [T. G. Lea: p. 112].
- Leach, William Elford (1790-1836; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 237-240.
- Melvill, 1890: 200-201.
- Salisbury, 1945: 150.
- Barnard, 1965: 18.
- T. Monod, 1970. John Cranch, zoologiste de l'expédition du Congo (1816). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(1): 1-75, pls. 1-3 [mollusks described by W. E. Leach].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 99.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Damkaer, 2002: 147-155 [portrait].
- P. Gilbert, 2004. Leach, William Elford. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 32: 956-957.
- Leal, José Henrique (1952-****; Brazil/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Anonymous, 1996. Meet Dr. José Leal. New Scientific Director at Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum. *American Conchologist* 24(2): 15 [portrait].
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Leary, Terrance Ross (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 341; 1987: 78.
- Leathem, Wayne A. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 78.
- Lebedev, Evgeniy Borisovich (1962-****; Russia)

- Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Lebesconte, Paul (****-1905; France)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 254.
 Cleevely, 1983: 181.
- Le Boeuf, Jean Baptiste Émile (1811-1869; Belgium)
 M. Rosart, 1869. Notice biographique sur M. Le Boeuf. *Bulletins de la Société Malacologique de Belgique* 4: xix-xxiii.
 Duchamps, 1982: 32-33 [as Leboeuf]
- Lebour, George Alexander Louis (1847-1918; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 254.
 Cleevely, 1983: 181.
- Lebour, Marie Victoire (1876-1971; U.K.)
 F. S Russell, 1972. Obituary. Dr Marie V. Lebour. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom* 52: 777-788, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lecat, Claude Nicolas (1700-1768; France)
 Argenville, 1757: 144-145.
- Leche, Jacob Wilhelm Ebbe Gustav (1850-1927; Germany)
- Leckenby, John (1814-1877; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1877. John Leckenby, Esq., J.P., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 2) 4: 382-383.
 Anonymous, 1878. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 34: 35-36.
- Lecointre, G. [Comte] (****-****; France/Morocco)
 Duchamps, 1999: 12.
 Duchamps, 1999: 12-13.
- Lecointre, Pierre Lecointre [Comtesse] (1855-1911; France/Morocco) [spouse of G. Lecointre]
 P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. M^{me} la C^{esse} P. Lecointre. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 356-357.
- Le Comte, François Xavier Julien Théophile (1819-1884; Belgium)
 T. Lefèvre, 1886. Théophile Le Comte, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 21: v-vii.
 Duchamps, 1982: 37
- LeConte, John Eatton, Jr. (1784-1860; U.S.A.) [brother of L. LeConte]
 Abbott, 1973: 126.
 H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 100.
 M. J. Broadhead, 1997. Le Conte, John Eatton, Jr. Pp. 450-452, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- LeConte, Louis (1782-1838; U.S.A.) [brother of J. E. LeConte]
 H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- Ledermueller, Martin Frobenius (1719-1769; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 186-187.
- Ledon, Alcade (****-****; Cuba)
 Rehder, 1997: 134.
- Lee, Harry George (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 341; 1987: 78-79.
- Lee, Howard T. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 341; 1987: 79.
- Lee, John (1783-1866; U.K.)
 J. B. Delair, 1985 [“1984”]. The fossil collection of Dr John Lee (1783-1866) of Hartwell. *The Geological Curator* 4(2): 69-84.
- Lee, J. S. [Li Siguang] (1889-1971; China)
 A. Mazur, 2004. A romance in natural history: the lives and works of Amadeus Grabau and Mary Antin. Syracuse, New York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Lee: pp. 391-394, portrait].
- Lee, Kuen-Tae (1927-1987; South Korea)
 Anonymous, 1988. Obituary. *Korean Journal of Malacology* 3(1): 1-2 [biography, portrait].
- Lee, Leslie Alexander (1852-1908; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 126.
- Leefe, R. B. H. M. (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 719.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Leep, Hans-Jürgen (1910-2001; Latvia/Germany)
- M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 20(31): 295-311 [Leep: pp. 306-308, fig. 3] [biography, portrait].
- Leers, Arnoud [Aarnout] (1719-1766 [?1731-1785]; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 204-205 [collection sold in 1767].
- Engel, 1986: 152.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Leeuwenhoek, Anthony van (1632-1723; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 146.
- E. Mortreux, 1924. Leeuwenhoek (Anthony). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 6: 922-926.
- A. Schierbeek, 1963. Antoni van Leeuwenhoek, en zijn voornamste ontdekkingen. Hague: Kruseman, 140 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- L. J. M. Butot, 1970. Antoni van Leeuwenhoek en zijn 'wijngaart slakken'. *De Levende Natuur* 73(7-8): 174-182, 4 pls. [portrait].
- L. C. Palm, 1982. Antoni van Leeuwenhoek's malacological researches as an example of his biological studies. Pp. 153-167, in: L. C. Palm & H. A. M. Snelders, eds., *Antoni van Leeuwenhoek 1632-1723: studies on the life and work of the Delft scientist. Commemorating the 350th anniversary of his birthday. Nieuwe Nederlandse Bijdragen tot de Geschiedenis der Geneeskunde en der Natuurwetenschappen* 8: 209 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 59.
- Engel, 1986: 153-154.
- W. H. Heard, 1992. Martin Lister (1638-1712) vs. Leeuwenhoek's "new theory of generation". *Program and Abstracts, 58th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, Sarasota, Florida, 2-7 August 1992*: 29 [abstract].
- Damkaer, 2002: 28 [portrait].
- Note: *Arcana naturæ detecta* (1695) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html> [listed under Van Leeuwenhoek].
- Lefébure des Hayes, ____ (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
- Leffert, Joseph Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Lefort, Jean Paul (1948-****; French Polynesia)
- Legányi, Ferenc (1884-1964; Hungary)
- L. Füköh, 1984. Emlékezés Legányi Ferenc (1884-1964). *Soosiana* 12: 60.
- Legati, Lorenzo (****-1675; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 134.
- Capellini, 1902: 95.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 66.
- LeGore, Richard Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 341-342; 1987: 79.
- Legrand, Diego (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Legrand, William (1820-1902; Australia)
- C. Hedley, 1902. *Necrology. The Nautilus* 16(5): 60.
- T. Iredale, 1958. A home-made book on shells. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1956-57: 58-61.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Le Guillou, Elie Jean-François (1806-****; France)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 196-197.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 102.
- Lehmann, Franz Xaver (1823-1889; Germany)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. *Catalogues and collections. 13. Die Seyfriedsche Conchylien-Sammlung. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.

- Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 273-274.
- Lehmann, Johann Carl Rudolph (****-1871; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1871. Necrologe. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(10): 176.
- Lehmann, Ulrich (1916-****; Germany)
 F. Theidig, 1981. Ulrich Lehmann – 65 Jahre. *Mitteilungen aus dem Geologisch-Paläontologischen Institut der Universität Hamburg* 51: 1-7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Leibovitz, Louis (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Leidy, Joseph (1823-1891; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 174.
 Anonymous, 1891. Dr. Joseph Leidy. *The Nautilus* 5(1): 12-13.
 H. C. Chapman, 1891. Memoir of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 43: 342-388, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
 W. E. Collinge, 1891. Obituary. Prof. Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. *The Conchologist* 1(2): 31.
 J. Eyerman, 1891. A catalogue of the palaeontological publications of Joseph Leidy, M.D., LL.D. *American Geologist* 8: 333-342 [partial bibliography].
 W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologe. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 141-142.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie [as Leydy]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 116.
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 257.
 Cleevely, 1983: 182-183.
 L. Warren, 1998. Joseph Leidy: the last man who knew everything. New Haven: Yale Univ. Press, xvi + 303 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits].
 Merrill, 1906: 460, 598, 703 [portrait].
 H. F. Osborn, 1913. Biographical memoir of Joseph Leidy, 1823-1891. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 7: 335-396, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Various authors, 1924. The Joseph Leidy Commemorative Meeting held in Philadelphia, December 6, 1923. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 75 (Supplement): i + 87 pp. [biography, portraits; mollusks: pp. 22-27, by E. S. Morse].
- H. S. Jennings, 1924. Leidy's zoological work. *The Scientific Monthly* 18(4): 427-432.
- Abbott, 1973: 126.
- L. Margulis, 2005. Naturalist at large: jointed threads. *Natural History* 114(5): 28-32 [portrait].
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Leidy, Joseph. Pp. 454-456, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. Dodson, 1999. Let us now praise famous men. *American Paleontologist* 7(2): 3-7.
- Moring, 2002: 205-207.
- Leigh, Charles (1662-1701?; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147.
 Melvill, 1890: 194.
 Edwards, 1967: 5-6.
- Leigh, Egbert Giles, Jr. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 342; 1987: 79.
- Leiper, Robert Thomson (1881-1969; U.K.)
 P. C. C. Garnham, 1970. Robert Thomson Leiper 1881-1969. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 16: 385-404, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after him, portrait].
 J. Farley, 2004. Leiper, Robert Thomson. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 33: 280-281 [portrait].
- Leitao, Isabel de Matos (****-****; Mozambique)
 Fouché, 1995: 27.
- Leland, J. W. (****-1953?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover* [1954].

- Leloup, Eugène (1902-****; Belgium)
 J. van Goethem, 1974. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par E. Leloup. *Achatina* 5: 107.
 Duchamps, 1982: 49.
- Lely, Jacob van der (1698-1795; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 157.
- LeMaitre, Richard Bruce Carlyle (19**-****; U.K./South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Lemche, Henning M. (1904-1977; Denmark)
 Spärck, 1953: xi.
 P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Henning M. Lemche. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 114(3-4): 131.
 J. Knudsen, 1977. Obituary. Henning M. Lemche (11 August 1904 – 4 August 1977). *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 43(3): 205-207.
 J. Knudsen, 1977. Henning Mourier Lemche, 11. August 1904 – 4. August 1977. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening* 140: 165-176 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Anonymous, 1977. Henning M. Lemche. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
 N. P. Kristensen, 1978. Obituary: Henning Lemche. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 35(1): 5-6.
 J. Dunne, 1981. Henning Lemche: his contribution to the Irish opisthobranch fauna. *Irish Naturalists Journal* 20(5): 193-195, pl. 13 [partial bibliography].
- Leme, José Eduardo de Alencar Moreira (1953-****; Brazil)
 Olazarri, 1975: 94.
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
 Simone, 2003: 143.
- Lémery, Nicolas (1645-1715; France)
 Argenville, 1742: 23
- Lemire, William Ross (1909-1985; U.S.A./Canada)
 Abbott, 1975: 559-560; 1987: 157.
- Lenavat, Phairot (19**-****; ****)
- Lencher, Benjamin [Judge] (****-1974?; U.S.A.)
 Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974: 93 [1975].
- Lennep, Cornelis van (1751-1813; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 158.
- Lennep, H. C. Roeters van; see: Roeters van Lennep, H. C.
- Lennep, R. J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 159.
- Lent, Albert Dale (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 79.
- Leonard, Arthur Byron (1902-1987; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 342; 1987: 79.
 Anonymous, 1988. Arthur B. Leonard. *AMU News* 19(2): 11.
- Leonardi, Piero (****-****; Italy)
- Leonis, C. (****-1909; Greece)
 P. Hesse, 1910. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42(2): 85-87.
- Leonova, Tatiana Borisovna (1946-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Léopold, S. A. R. [Prince] (1901-****; Belgium)
 Dance, 1986: 216.
- Leppan, L. (****-****; Germany)
 Barnard, 1965: 45.
- Le Renard, Jacques (****-****; France)
- Leriche, Maurice (1875-1948; Belgium)
 Anonymous, 1949. In memoriam. Maurice Leriche, Professeur de Géologie et de Paléontologie à l'Université Libre de Bruxelles. Bruxelles: Université Libre de Bruxelles, 63 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lermond, Norman Wallace (1861-1944; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Clench, 1928. The Lermond collection *The Nautilus* 48(2): 67-68.
 N. W. Lermond, 1942. The autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, "The John Burroughs of Maine." Thomaston, Maine: privately published, 27 pp. [typewritten manuscript in MCZ Mollusks Library].
 H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1945. Norman W. Lermond. *The Nautilus* 58(3): 102-105.

- W. J. Clench, 1945. I knew Lermond. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1944-1945: 1-2, portrait.
- Turner, 1952: 6.
- Abbott, 1973: 126-127.
- Henson, 1982: 80.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Martin, 1995: cover, 22-25, fig. 11 [biography, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/17.
- S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228 [portraits, bibliography].
- Lerner, Martin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 342-343; 1987: 79.
- Le Roy, Alexandre (1854-1938; France)
B. Verdcourt, 1986. Collectors in East Africa – 12. A. Le Roy. Mgr. Alexandre Le Roy (1854-1938). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 98: 369-377 [biography, bibliography].
- Leruth, Robert (1912-1940; Belgium)
P. Maréchal, 1942. A la mémoire de Robert Leruth, biospéologue (1912-1940). *Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België* 18(1): 1-26, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Leschke, M. (****-1917; Germany)
Barnard, 1965: 45.
- Leshko, Yuliya Vassilievna (1937-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Leske, Nathanel Gottfried (1751-1786; Germany)
Swainson, 1840: 241.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 250-251.
Franchini et al., 1975: 78.
Cleevely, 1983: 183.
- Lesley, Peter [J. P.] (1819-1903; U.S.A.)
- Leslie, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 79.
- Leslie, John Franklin (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 560; 1987: 79.
- Leslie, Seymour Francis (1911-****; Jamaica)
Abbott, 1973: 343; 1987: 79.
- Le Sourd, Ernest-Paul (1834-1899; France)
H. Fischer, 1900. Nécrologie. Dr. Ernest-Paul Le Sourd. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 98-99.
- Lespès, Pierre Gabriel Charles (1827?-1872; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 98 [one sentence obituary].
- Lesser, Friedrich Christian (1692-1754; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166-167.
Dance, 1986: 38.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Lesser, Rudy (****-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. Rudy Lesser. *New York Shell Club Notes* 172: 5.
- Lesson, René Primevère (1794-1849; France)
Swainson, 1840: 241-243.
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391-392 [*Coquille*].
C. D. Sherborn & B. B. Woodward, 1906. Notes on the dates of publication of the natural history portions of some French voyages. – 'Voyage autour du monde ... sur ... la *Coquille* pendant ... 1822-25 ... par L. J. Duperrey,' &c. – a correction. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser 7)* 17(99): 334-336.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 322-323, fig.
Barnard, 1965: 18.
Huard & Wong, 1965: 201-207.
Lamas, 1981a: 21.
Dance, 1986: 98, 216.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 103.
Black, 1998: 7.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Lestchukh, Roman Iosifovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Lesueur, Charles-Alexandre (1778-1846; France/U.S.A.)
Swainson, 1840: 243-244.

- Tryon, 1862: 162 [as "Le Sueur"].
- Dall, 1888: 102-103.
- Youmans, 1896: 128-138, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 261.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Charles Alexander Lesuer [sic] 1778-1846. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 73-74 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
- Barnard, 1965: 18.
- Abbott, 1973: 127.
- Cleevely, 1983: 184.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Pitzer, D. E., 1989. The original boatload of knowledge down the Ohio River: William Maclure's and Robert Owen's transfer of science and education to the Midwest, 1825-1826. Ohio Journal of Science 89(5): 128-142.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 103-104.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- R. G. Schwarz, 1997. Lesueur, Charles-Alexandre. Pp. 461-464, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Damkaer, 2002: 216-222 [portrait].
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Lesueur: pp. 91-92].
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Earliest American natural history lithograph. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 133-134.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169.
- Leta, Ruben (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Lethieullier, Smart (1701-1760; U.K.)
- Argenville, 1742: 217; 1757: 154.
- J. B. Delair, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 27. Smart Lethieullier 1701-1760. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(6): 331-332.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. Journal of the History of Collections 13(2): 125-144.
- G. Treasure, 2004. Lethieullier, Smart. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 33: 508-509.
- Letourneux, Aristide Horace (1820-1891; France/Algeria) [nephew of T. Letourneux]
- Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 1-10, 1 pl. [portrait].
- O. Couffon & T. Surrault, 1909. Collection malacologique T. Letourneux offerte au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de la ville d'Angers par M. le Commandant E. Letourneux: Catalogue. Bulletin de la Société d'Études Scientifiques d'Angers (Maine-et-Loire) (n.s.) 38 (Supplement): xvi + 202 pp., 2 pls. [A Letourneux: pp. vi-viii, pl. 2, biography].
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. Journal de Conchyliologie 99(3): 115-128 [Letourneux: pp. 119-120].
- Letourneux, Tacite (1803-1880; France) [uncle of A. H. Letourneux]
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 82 [one sentence notice].
- O. Couffon & T. Surrault, 1909. Collection malacologique T. Letourneux offerte au Musée d'Histoire Naturelle de la ville d'Angers par M. le Commandant E. Letourneux: Catalogue. Bulletin de la Société d'Études Scientifiques d'Angers (Maine-et-Loire) (n.s.) 38 (Supplement): xvi + 202 pp., 2 pls. [T. Letourneux: pp. v-vi, pl. 1, biography].
- Letson, E.; see Bryan, E. L.
- Leuckart, Friederich Sigismund (1794-1843; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 244 [as "Leukard"].
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. Proceedings of the

- Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 290.
- Mayer, 1974: 485.
- Lévêque, Christian (1940-****; France)
- Ch. Levêque, 1973. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques africains par Christian Levêque. *Achatina* 4: 80.
- Lever, John Ashton [Sir] (1729-1788; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 244-247.
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- W. H. Mullens, 1915. Some museums of old London. I. The Leverian Museum. *The Museums Journal* 15(4): 123-129, 15(5): 162-172, pl. 7.
- Dance, 1976: 46 [collection sold in 1806]; 1986: 77-79 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- J. C. H. King, 1996. New evidence for the contents of the Leverian Museum. *Journal of the History of Collections* 8(2): 167-186.
- P. E. Kell, 2004. Lever, Sir Ashton. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 33: 517-518.
- Levi, Herbert Walter (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 343; 1987: 79-80.
- Levin, Valeriy Semenovich (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 21.
- Levine, Abraham Jeffrey (1924-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 80.
- Levine, Annita (****-1994; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. ... Annita Levine. *The Festivus* 27(1): 19.
- Levine, Morris (****-1983; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1984. Morris Levine. *New York Shell Club Notes* 290: 8.
- Leviten, Paul Jeremy (1944-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 343-344; 1975: 560; 1987: 157.
- Levitt, Gerald Michael (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 344; 1987: 80.
- Leymerie, Alexander (1801-1878; France)
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 262.
- Cleevely, 1983: 185.
- Levy, J. L. (1877?-1959; Australia)
- Anonymous, 1960. [note concerning death of J. L. Levy]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian News* 8(28): 2.
- Lewers, Gerald Francis (1905-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 350; 1927b: 155.
- Lewis, Carl Philip (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 344; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, Mrs. Charles S. (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Lewis, George (1839-1926; U.K.)
- G. L. A., 1926. George Lewis, *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 62(11): 270.
- S. Edwards, 1927. [Obituary: George Lewis]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 139: 89-90.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lewis, Harold [Hal] (1927-1998; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 344-345; 1987: 80.
- G. Rosenberg, 1998. In memorium. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 29(1): 6 [1999?].
- G. Rosenberg, 1998. Harold Lewis 1927-1998. *La Conchiglia* 30(288): 59 [1999?].
- G. Rosenberg, 1999. Harold Lewis, 1927-1998. *Of Sea and Shore* 21(4): 228.
- Lewis, Helen Elaine (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 560; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 716.
- Lewis, James [M.D.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 176.
- Lewis, Janet Carleton (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 80.
- Lewis, John Reed (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 345; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, Kenneth Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 560-561; 1987: 80.
- Lewis, Randall Bruce (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 80.

- Leydig, Franz (1821-1908; Germany)
 Goldschmidt, 1956: 30-31 [portrait].
 Jungbluth & Burk, 1984: 274, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Lhotellerie, Juba de (18**-****; France/Egypt)
 F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Lhotellerie: pp. 125-126].
- Lhuyd [Lhwyd], Edward (1665?-1709; U.K.)
 Argenville, 1742: 24-25 [as Luidius].
 Morello, 1988: 277-278.
 B. F. Roberts, 1989. In search of Edward Lhuyd. *Archives of Natural History* 16(1): 49-57.
 M. Hellyer, 1996. The pocket museum: Edward Lhwyd's Lithophylacium. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 43-60.
 A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144 [portrait].
- Li, Siguang; see: Lee, J. S.
- Lichtenstein, Anton August Heinrich (1753-1816; Germany) [father of M. H. K. Lichtenstein]
 Dance, 1986: 65, 86.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 169-170.
 D. Geiger, 2003. A new old (or old new) author in malacology. *American Conchologist* 31(3): 4-8.
 D. L. Geiger, 2003. A. A. Lichtenstein's (1794) *Catalogus rerum naturalium rarissimarum secto secunda* on mollusks: an appraisal of taxa described in an overlooked tome. *Archives of Natural History* 30(1): 75-84.
 M. F. Köhler & M. Glaubrecht, 2004. Addendum to the catalogue of cephalopod types in the Museum für Naturkunde, Berlin, with remarks on *Onychoteuthis* taxa described by Heinrich Lichtenstein. *Mitteilungen aus dem Museum für Naturkunde in Berlin, Zoologische Reihe* 80(2): 275-282.
 The above work available on-line and with translation at:
<http://www.vetigastropoda.com/Lichtenstein/>
- Lichtenstein, Martin Heinrich Karl (1780-1857; Germany) [son of A. A. H. Lichtenstein]
 Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: Martin Heinrich Karl Lichtenstein]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xlv-xlv.
 Swainson, 1840: 248-249.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 155.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 105.
- Lichtenthaler, George W. (1833-1893; U.S.A.)
 W. J. Raymond, 1893. G. W. Lichtenthaler. *The Nautilus* 6(11): 131.
 M. J. Elrod, 1893. George W. Lichtenthaler. *The Nautilus* 6(12): 141-143, portrait.
- Lidth de Jeude, Theodoor Gerard (1788-1863; Netherlands)
 W. C. Schimmel, 1911. Lidth de Jeude (Theodoor Gerard van). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1274.
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 211-212 [collection sold in 1858].
 Engel, 1986: 159-161.
- Liebe, Karl Theodor (1828-1894; Germany)
 Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 149-150 [portrait]
- Liebmann, F. M. (18**-****; Denmark)
 Díaz de León, 1910: 18-19.
- Lieftinck, M.-A. [F.?] (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1950: 141-142.
 Engel, 1986: 161.
- Liénard, _____ (?1782-1861; Mauritius/France) [father of E. Liénard de Lamivoie]
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 99 [short obituary].
- Liénard, Valère (1856-1886; Belgium)
 T. Lefèvre, 1886. Valère Liénard, notice biographique. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique* 21: x-xi.
 Duchamps, 1982: 37-38.
- Liénard de Lamivoie, Élysée [Élizé] (****-1876; France) [son of _____ Liénard, above]

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 95-96.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 27. Liénard's Mauritius catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- Liesville, A.-R. de (18**-18**, France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 114 [two sentence obituary; published a catalogue of mollusks of d'Alençon].
- Light, Frank Baugh, Jr. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 345; 1987: 80.
- Lightbourn, John Romig Harrison [Jack] (1925-****; Bermuda)
- Abbott, 1973: 345-346; 1987: 80-81.
- Lightfoot, Joanne (1930-1993; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 81.
- H. G. Lee, 1993. In memoriam. Joanne Lightfoot, May 5, 1930 – July 6, 1993. *American Conchologist* 21(3): 11 [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 16(3): 186].
- Lightfoot, John [Reverend] (1735-1788; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 203.
- Porro, 1841: 12-13 [birth date mistakenly given as 1705].
- Melvill, 1890: 195.
- T. Iredale, 1916. Solander as a conchologist. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(2): 85-93.
- W. H. Dall, 1921. Species named in the Portland Catalogue. I. American. *The Nautilus* 36(3): 97-100.
- W. H. Dall, 1921. Species named in the Portland Catalogue. II. Foreign species. *The Nautilus* 36(4): 124-132.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1928. A reference to the Portland Catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 18(1): 31.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 31-32.
- Salisbury, 1945: 140-141.
- S. P. Dance, 1962. The authorship of the Portland Catalogue (1786). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(1): 30-34.
- W. J. Clench, 1964. The Portland catalogue. *Johnsonia* 4(42): 127-128.
- A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. II. The species described by Solander, Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between 1766 and 1786. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 45(304): 151-167, pls. 1-2.
- E. A. Kay, 1965. The Reverend John Lightfoot, Daniel Solander, and the Portland Catalogue. *The Nautilus* 79(1): 10-19.
- H. A. Rehder, 1967. Valid zoological names of the Portland Catalogue. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum* 121(3579): 51 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 74-76.
- J. K. Bowden, 1989. John Lightfoot, his work and travels, with a biographical introduction and a catalogue of the Lightfoot Herbarium. Kew: Royal Botanical Gardens and Pittsburgh: Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation. ii + 254 pp.
- Kohn, 1992: 33-36.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 170.
- J. K. Bowden, 2004. Lightfoot, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 33: 756-757.
- Lightfoot, Robert Mark (1864-1921; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 35.
- Likharev, Ilya Mikhailovich (1917-2003; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
- Egorov, 2004: 21-22.
- A. I. Kafanov & I. C. Smirnov, 2004. Pamiati Il'i Mikhailovicha Likhareva (1917-2003). Ilya M. Likharev. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 7: 138-139 [portrait].
- Lillibridge, Glenn Alona (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 561; 1987: 81.
- Lillico, Stuart [Stu] Plympton (1909-1993; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1975: 561; 1987: 81.
- E. R. Cross, 1988. After 15 years on HSN, Stu Lillico switches retirements. *Hawaiian Shell News* 36(5): 3 [portrait].
- O. Shoenberg-Dole, 1993. Stu Lillico – beloved HMS busybody. *Hawaiian Shell News* 41(12): 8 [portrait].
- O. Shoenberg-Dole, 1993. Stu Lillico – HSN editor “pro tem”. *American Conchologist* 21(2): 9 [portraits].
- D. Minton, 1993. A reflection: Stu Lillico, 1904-1993. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(2): 3.
- Lilljebourg [Liljebourg], Vilhelm [Wilhelm] (1816-1908; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Lilloux, Paul (19**-****; Tahiti)
- Liltved, William Rune [Bill] (1960-****; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1989. About the author. Back cover of: W. R. Liltved, 1989. *Cowries and their relatives of southern Africa*. Gordon Verhoef, Seacomber Publications, 208 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 28 [portrait].
- Lim, Chuan Fong (19**-****; Malaysia)
- Limpus, Alan (19**-****; Australia)
- Linck, Johann Heinrich (1734-1807; Germany)
- Index Musai Linckiani, ...*, 1783-1787 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 701 (1964)
- Lincolne, Abraham (****-****; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 235-236.
- Dance, 1986: 108-109, 216.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Lindberg, David R. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1959. Dave Lindberg, President of the Concord Shell Club. *Hawaiian Shell News* 7(8): 81.
- Abbott, 1987: 81.
- Lindbergh, Anne Morrow (1906-2001; U.S.A.)
- R. Dansey, 2002. Tribute to Anne Morrow Lindberg [sic] (1906-2001). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 160: 149-150.
- Lindeborg, Robert G. (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 346; 1987: 81.
- Linden, J. van der (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Lindholm, Wassili [Wilhelm] Adolfovitch (1874-1935; Russia)
- Anonymous, 1936. Wilhelm A. Lindholm. *The Nautilus* 50(2): 69.
- P. Hesse, 1936. W. A. Lindholm. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 68(3): 116-117, pl. 4 [biography, portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99 [Lindholm: pp. 96-97; in Japanese].
- Kiss, 1985: 36-37.
- Dance, 1986: 216.
- Lindner, Gert (19**-****; Germany)
- Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Lindsay, Gene K. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 346; 1987: 81.
- Lindsay, Lionel (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lindsey, John Berrien (1822-1897; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 127.
- Lindström, Gustav (1829-1901; Sweden)
- F. A. Bather, 1901. Gustav Lindström. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 8(7): 333-336, pl. 16 [biography, portrait].
- Lambrech et. al, 1938: 264.
- Cleevely, 1983: 186.
- Tozer, 1984: 43.
- Link, Heinrich Fredrich (1767-1851; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 249.
- Beschreibung* reprinted by Tomlin & Winckworth (1931), Hertford: Austin, [i] + 81-160 + 5-23 + 31-37 + [ii-iii].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin & R. Winckworth, 1936. An index to the species of Mollusca in the *Beschreibung* of H. F. Link. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(1): 27-48.
- Lambrech et. al, 1938: 265.
- Anonymous, 1947. [concerning the Link collection at Rostock]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 288.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1968. The species of Mitridae established by H. F. Link in the Rostock Catalogue. *Journal of Conchology* 26: 215-218.

- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 71(3): 279-341 [Link: pp. 301-308].
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 264.
- Dance, 1986: 89, 216.
- Kohn, 1992: 154-158.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- Linnaeus, Carolus [Carl von Linné] (1707-1778; Sweden)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 175-182.
- Swainson, 1834: 33-38.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 249-253.
- Porro, 1841: 9-10.
- S. C. T. Hanley, 1855. *Ipsa Linnaei conchylia*. The shells of Linnaeus, determined from his manuscripts and collection. London: Williams & Norgate, 557 pp., 5 pls.
- Brightwell, 1872: 9-19.
- J. Keep, 1887. Eminent naturalists. VI. Linnaeus. West American Scientist 3(25): 118-119.
- Melvill, 1890: 195.
- W. H. Dall, 1907. Linnaeus as a zoologist. Proceedings of the Washington Academy of Sciences 9: 271-274.
- W. H. Dall, 1912. Linnaeus as a zoölogist. Pp. 67-71, in: E. L. Greene, Carolus Linnaeus. Philadelphia: Christopher Sower Co., 91 pp.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. A history of entomology. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Linnaeus: pp. 687-690, fig. 213].
- B. H. Soulsby, 1933. A catalogue of the works of Linnaeus (and publications more immediately relating thereto) preserved in the libraries of the British Museum (Bloomsbury) and the British Museum (Natural History) (South Kensington). Second edition. London: British Museum (Natural History), xi + 246 + 68 pp., 7 pls. [bibliography, portrait]. Also available online at: <http://www.nhm.ac.uk/library/linn/soulsbv.html>
- C. D. Sherborn, 1936. An index to the authors (other than Linnaeus) mentioned in the catalogue of the works of Linnaeus preserved in the libraries of the British Museum, second edition. London: British Museum (Natural History), 59 pp. Also available online at: <http://www.nhm.ac.uk/library/linn/soulsbv.html>
- J. Q. Burch, 1950. The value of pre-Linnaean works on conchology. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 106: 9-11.
- H. Dodge, 1952-1959. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus. Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History 100(1): 1-263 (1952); 103(1): 1-134 (1953); 107(1): 1-157 (1955); 111(3): 153-312 (1956); 113(2): 73-224 pp. (1957); 116(2): 153-224 (1958); 118(5): 207-258 (1959). Series available on-line at: <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/dspace/>
- K. Hagberg, 1957. Carl Linnaeus. Stockholm: Natur och Kultur, 240 pp.
- W. T. Stearn, 1957. The Amoenitates academicae and the authorship of Linnaean Dissertations. Pp. 51-64, in: W. T. Stearn, ed., An introduction to the Species Plantarum and cognate botanical works of Carl Linnaeus. Species Plantarum: a facsimile of the first edition 1753. London, Ray Society, xiv + 176 + [xiv] + 560 + [vi] pp., frontispiece.
- T. Iredale, 1958. On the Thirteenth Edition of Linne's Systema Naturae. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales for 1956-57: 61-62.
- H. Dodge, 1959. Evidential factors in the identification of the Linnaean molluscs. Journal of the Linnean Society (Zoology) 44(296): 170-179.
- A. J. Kohn, 1963. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. I. The species described by Linnaeus, 1758-1767. Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology 44(302): 740-768, pls. 1-4.
- Barattini, 1964: 140.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1965. Karl Linnaeus – a biographical sketch. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 13(48): 5-6.
- F. A. Schilder, 1966. Linnaeus' type specimens of cowries. The Veliger 9(2): 91-100.

- S. P. Dance, 1967. Report on the Linnaean shell collection. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 178(1): 24 pp., 10 pls.
- R. A. Rauschenberg, 1968. Daniel Carl Solander, naturalist on the "Endeavour." *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* (n.s.) 58(8): 1-66.
- Papavero, 1971: 1-3.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 72-73.
- Anonymous, 1978. Linnaeus bicentenary 1778-1978. *The Strandloper* 192: 1-2.
- E. Caprotti, 1978. I molluschi nel *Systema Naturae* di Linneo dalla prima alla decima edizione. *Conchiglie* 14(9-10): 167-176.
- G. Broberg, ed., 1979. Svenska Linnésällskapets Årsskrift 1978: 318 pp. [collected essays from symposium, Research on Linnaeus – Progress and Prospects].
- P. Smit, 1980. The zoological dissertations of Linnaeus. Pp. 118-136, in: G. Bromberg, ed., *Linnaeus: progress and prospects in Linnaean research*. Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell International / Pittsburgh: Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation, 318 pp.
- J. Roger, 1981. Linné et l'ordre de la nature. *Arion* 6(5-6): 3-7; 6(7-8): 3-7.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 186.
- A. M. Keen, 1983. On Linnaeus' bookshelf. *The Festivus* 15(1): 5-15.
- Kiss, 1983: 116-117.
- J. Heniger & P. Smit, 1985. Louise Ulrike en Linnaeus. *Nederlandse bijdragen tot de Linneaanse malacologie*. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 224: 38-46.
- Dance, 1986: 44-48, 217.
- Anonymous, 1988. Biografie: Linné. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 6(11-12): 129-132 [portrait].
- K. J. Boss, 1988. References to molluscan taxa introduced by Linnaeus in the *Systema Naturae* (1758, 1767). *The Nautilus* 102(3): 115-122.
- Moore, 1989: 120-122 [portrait].
- A. R. Kabat, 1990. Species of Naticidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by Linnaeus in the *Systema Naturae* (1758). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 100(1): 1-25.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- A. J. Kohn, 1991. Paintings of paralectotypes? *Conus* of the Museum Ludovicae Ultricae. *Journal of Conchology* 34(1): 7-18.
- Kohn, 1992: 7-24; 26-28.
- L. Wallin, 1992. Linnaean specimens in the Zoological Museum of Uppsala University. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 219-230.
- H. van der Walt, 1994. Die betelkenis van Carolus Linnaeus (Carl von Linné) vir die skulpkunde en de skulpversamelaar. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 239: 2-4.
- B. Jonsell, 1994. The Swedish connection. Pp. 23-29, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., *Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective*. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 36.
- K. J. Boss, 1999. Linnaeus' missing molluscan references found. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(78): 106-108.
- R. Hoffmann, 1998. Linné, 1758 oder auch (Linnaeus, 1767). Schon mal gehört? Wer war das eigentlich? *Club Conchylia Informationen* 30(1-3): 33-34.
- H. H. Dijkstra, 1999. Type specimens of Pectinidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) described by Linnaeus (1758-1771). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 125(4): 383-443.
- L. Koerner, 1999. *Linnaeus, nature and nation*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press. 308 pp.
- W. Blunt, 2001. *Linnaeus, the compleat naturalist*. Princeton, New Jersey, & Oxford, England: Princeton University Press, 264 pp. [frontispiece portrait, many illust.; originally published 1971 as *The compleat naturalist: a life of Linnaeus*].
- Damkaer, 2002: 42-48 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 29 [portrait].
- P. M. Jørgensen, 2003. On Linnaeus' obscure Norwegian ancestry. *The Linnean* 19(4): 42-46.

- P. M. Jørgensen, 2003. On Linnaeus' obscure Norwegian ancestry. *The Linnean* 19(4): 42-46.
- A. Robin, 2003. Conchyliologues celebres: Carl von Linné (1707-1778). *Xenophora* 101: 21 [portrait].
- G. Douglas, 2004. Linnaeus, Carl [*later* Carl von Linné]. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 33: 932-933 [portrait].
 Note: *Westgäta-Resa* (1747), *Museum Tessinianum* (1753), *Systema naturae*, 10th ed. (1758), and *Fauna Svecica* (1761) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
 Note: *Museum Ludovicae Ulrica* (1764), *Systema naturae*, 12th ed. (1767), and *Mantissa plantarum* (1771) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Linocier, Geoffroy (****-****; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 126.
 G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Linocier: pp. 183-184].
- Linsley, James Harvey [Reverend] (1787-1843; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 128.
 K. L. Gudnason, 1975. Shells among the family skeletons. A tribute to James Harvey Linsley, conchologist, 1787-1843. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(7): 3.
- Linsley, Robert Martin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 347-347; 1975: 561-562; 1987: 81.
- Linter, Jane E. (1844-1909; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1909. Miss J. E. Linter. *The Nautilus* 23(6): 84.
 E. A. Smith, 1910. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(2): 89.
 Tomlin, 1949: 256.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
- Lipe, Robert Eugene (1936-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 347; 1987: 81.
- Lischke, Carl Emil [Lord Mayor] (1813-1886; Germany)
 Trew, 1990: 77.
- R. v. Cosel, 1998. Mayor Lischke and the Japanese marine shells. A bio-bibliography of Carl Emil Lischke and a brief history of marine malacology in Japan with bibliography. *The Yuriyagai* 6(1): 7-50 [portrait].
- Lisle, _____ [Commodore] (17**-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1976: 45 [collection sold in 1753].
- Lissajous, Marcel (****-1921; France)
 Lambrecht et. al. 1938: 265.
 Sherborn, 1940: 83.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 186.
- Lister, Anne (1671-1704; U.K.) [daughter of M. Lister]
 J. D. Woodley, 1994. Anne Lister, illustrator of Martin Lister's *Historiae Conchyliorum* (1685-1692). *Archives of Natural History* 21(2): 225-229.
 J. D. Woodley, 2004. Lister, Susanna [and] Lister, Anne. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 33: 994-995.
- Lister, Joseph Jackson (1857-1927; U.K.)
 J. S. G., 1927. [Obituary: Joseph Jackson Lister]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 139: 90-92.
 S. J. H., 1927. Obituary. Mr. J. J. Lister, F.R.S. *Nature* 119(2992): 360.
 Anonymous, 1928. Joseph Jackson Lister. *Proceedings of the Entomological Society of London* 2(3): 104-105.
 Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lister, Martin (1638/1639-1711/1712; U.K.)
 Argenville, 1742: 22; 1757: 5, 13, 25, 52.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 138-142.
 Swainson, 1834: 23-24.
 Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 254-256.
 Porro, 1841: 17-18 [birth date mistakenly given as 1688].
 Melvill, 1890: 193-194.
 Harris, 1937: 443.
 Lambrecht et. al. 1938: 265.
 Jackson, 1945: 1-11.
 J. W. Jackson, 1946. A further note on Martin Lister, with a reference to *Ammonites*

- reniformis* Bruguière. The Naturalist (London) 818: 100.
- Salisbury, 1945: 136.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1957. Notes on the *Historia Conchyliorum* of Martin Lister (1638-1712). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 3(4): 196-205.
- F. C. Sawyer, 1962. A copy of *De Cochleis* and two copies of the *Historia Conchyliorum* of Martin Lister (1638-1712). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(1): 28-29.
- R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois. lvi + [6] + 308 pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Edwards, 1967: 7, 25.
- A. La Rocque, 1971-1972. Reprints of rare papers on Mollusca. Martin Lister (1678) *Historiae Animalium Angliae*. Sterkiana 44: 57, pls. 2-5 (1971); 45: 43-44, pls. 6-9 (1972).
- Fischer, 1973: 47-48.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., Malacologische Opstellen. Rotterdam, 48 pp., 30 pls.
- G. Keynes, 1981. Dr. Martin Lister, a bibliography. Goldaming, St. Paul's Bibliographies, xii + 52 pp.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 186.
- Dance, 1986: 23-25, 217.
- R. N. Germon, et al., 1987. *Ecphora*: important fossil from the Miocene strata on the Chesapeake Bay. The Maryland Naturalist 31(1): 25-33.
- C. E. Ray, 1987. Geology and paleontology of the Lee Creek Mine, North Carolina. II. Foreword. Smithsonian Contributions to Paleobiology 61: 1-8.
- Morello, 1988: 273-277.
- A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Lister: p. 71 ff.].
- W. H. Heard, 1992. Martin Lister (1638-1712) vs. Leeuwenhoek's "new theory of generation". Program and Abstracts, 58th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, Sarasota, Florida, 2-7 August 1992: 29 [abstract].
- J. D. Woodley, 1994. Anne Lister, illustrator of Martin Lister's *Historiae Conchyliorum* (1685-1692). Archives of Natural History 21(2): 225-229.
- S. P. Dance & M. Reilly, 1998. The cautionary tale of Lister's stromb. The Glasgow Naturalist 23(3): 9-15, pl. 3.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. Journal of the History of Collections 13(2): 125-144.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 172.
- X. Belles, 2003. Martin Lister (1638-1712), malacólogo, entomólogo y aracnólogo. Boletín de la SEA [Sociedad Entomológica Aragonesa] (Zaragoza) 32: 284 [portrait].
- J. D. Woodley, 2004. Lister, Martin. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 33: 986-987.
- Note: *Historiae conchyliorum* (1685-1692), *Conchyliorum bivalvium utriusque quae exercitatio anatomica tertia* (1696), and *Historiae sive synopsis methodicae conchyliorum* (1770) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Note: *Historiae animalium Angliae* (1678) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Lister, Susanna (1670-1738; U.K.) [daughter of M. Lister]
- J. D. Woodley, 1994. Anne Lister, illustrator of Martin Lister's *Historiae Conchyliorum* (1685-1692). Archives of Natural History 21(2): 225-229.
- J. D. Woodley, 2004. Lister, Susanna (married name Knowler) [and] Anne Lister. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 33: 994-995.
- Little, Edward Joseph, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 562; 1987: 81.
- Little, Jo Anne (1929-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 81.

Livingstone, _____ [Miss] (****-****; South Africa)

Barnard, 1965: 46.

Livingstone, David (1813-1873; UK)

Barnard, 1965: 46.

B. Verdcourt, 1981. David Livingstone, conchologist. The Conchologists' Newsletter, 78: 324-329.

Trew, 1987: 79.

Lleida, Joseph V. (1931-****; Bahamas)

Abbott, 1987: 81.

Llera Gonzales, Eva María (19**-****; Spain)

Lloyd, Charlotte Marie (1939-****; U.S.A.)

Abbott, 1987: 81-82.

Lloyd, Richard Mosley (****-1884; U.K.)

Anonymous, 1884. Obituary. – R. M. Lloyd. Journal of Conchology 4(6): 170.

Lloyd, William L. (1880-1953; U.S.A.)

Anonymous, 1954. Dr. William L. Lloyd. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 135: 2.

Abbott, 1973: 128.

Locaes, Teresita Loaces de Santos (****-1986; Uruguay)

O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Teresita Loaces de Santos. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 6(51): 431.

Löbbecke, Carl Heinrich Wilhem Theodore (1821-1901; Germany)

W. Kobelt, 1904. Museum Loebbeckeanum. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 36(2): 81.

A. Zilch, 1980. Theodor Löbbecke in seiner Zeit. Jahresberichte der Löbbecke-Museum & Aquarium 79: 31-46.

Dance, 1986: 157, 217.

T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (71) Carl Heinrich Wilhem Theodor Löbbecke.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(3): 74-75 [in Japanese].

Trew, 1990: 77.

Locard, Étienne Alexandre Arnould (1841-1904; France)

Anonymous, 1885. Locard, Étienne Alexandre Arnould. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 1: 7-19, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].

P. Dautzenberg, 1905. Nécrologie. A. Locard. Journal de Conchyliologie 53(1): 82-83.

L. Germain, 1905. Arnould Locard, sa vie, ses travaux. Annales de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon 52: 182-222, 1 pl. [bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted & repaginated: Lyon: Rey & Cie., 38 pp.].

Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 266.

Cleevely, 1983: 187.

Dance, 1986: 217.

Trew, 1990: 77.

Duchamps, 1999: 13.

J. J. Van Aartsen, 2001. Dates of publication of Locard & Caziot – Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse. BioSophia Archive <http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm> – 00000086.

Note: *Description de la faune malacologique des terrains quaternaires des environs de Lyon (1879), Catalogue général des mollusques vivants de France; mollusques terrestres, des eaux douces et des eaux saumâtres (1882), Histoire des mollusques dans l'antiquité (1884), Catalogue général des mollusques vivants de France; mollusques marins (1886), Description des mollusques fossils des terrains tertiaires inférieurs de la Tunisie (1889), Les coquilles marines des côtes de France (1892), Les coquilles des eaux douces et saumâtres de France (1893), Les coquilles terrestres de France (1894), and Les coquilles marines des côtes de Corse (1900-1901, Locard & Caziot) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>*

Loch, Ian (19**-****; Australia)

Lochlin, Charles R. (19**-****; U.S.A.)

Lochner von Hummelstein, Johann Heinrich (****-****; Germany)

Maton & Rackett, 1804: 155.

- See also Besler, Basil & Besler, Michael Rupert.
- Note: *Rariora Mvsei Besleriani quae olim Basilivs et Michael Rupertvs Besleri collegerunt* (1716) available on-line at: <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/cache/toc/D274212.html>
- Lodder, Mary (****-****; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 155.
Black, 1998: 10.
- Loens, H; see Löns, H.
- Loesch, Harold Carl (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 347; 1987: 82.
- Loesch, Joseph George (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 347-348; 1987: 82.
- Löffelholz von Colberg, Carl von [Freiherr] (****-1917; Germany)
W. Wenz, 1918. [Löffelholz].
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 50(1): 48.
Kiss, 1986: 20.
- Loher, Hans-Joachim (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Lohmander, Hans (1896-1961; Sweden)
B. Hubendick, 1961. Hans Lohmander och hans verk. Göteborgs Handels-och Sjöfarts-Tidning, January 7, 1961, at 3 [biography, portrait].
H. W. Wälden, 1962. Hans Lohmander (1896-1961). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 91(1-3): 123-125 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lohr, Manfred (****-1970s; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 36.
- Lombe Taylor, T.; see: Taylor, T. L.
- Lomnicki, Maria Alois Ritter von (1845-1915; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 400.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 267.
- Lomonosov, Mikhail Vasilievitch (1711-1765; Russia)
S. I. Ereimeiva, 1961. [Mikhail Vasilevich Lomonosov (1711-1765); dedicated to M. V. Lomonosov's 250th birthday]. Biulleten' Moskovskogo Obschestva Ispytatelei Prirodi Otdel Biologicheskii 66(5): 7-12, 1 pl. [in Russian] [biography, portrait].
O. G. Reznichenko, 1961. [The first scientific publication of Russia devoted to the marine wood-boring mollusks (by) Lomonosov]. Biulleten' Moskovskogo Obschestva Ispytatelei Prirodi Otdel Biologicheskii 66(5): 27-35 [in Russian].
- Long, Glenn Alan (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 348; 1987: 82.
- Long, Mary Elizabeth (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 348; 1987: 82.
- Long, Michael (****-1980; Ireland)
C. E. O'Riordan, et al., 1978. Michael Long, honorary life member of the Institute of Biology of Ireland. Irish Naturalists' Journal 19(6): 177-179, pls. 8-9 [portraits].
A. E. J. Went, 1980. Obituary: Michael Long of Dingle. Irish Naturalists' Journal 20(4): 129.
- Long, Steven James (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 348-349; 1987: 82.
- Lonicer [Lonicerus], Adam (1528-1586; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123-124.
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(2): 155-184 [Lonicer: pp. 181-183].
Dance, 1986: 17.
- Longinos Martínez, José (****-1803; Mexico)
Baily, 1962: 14.
H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. The Festivus 20(8): 77-78.
Naranjo García (2003: 464).
- Longstaff [née Donald], Mary Jane (1855-1935)
Anonymous, 1935. [obituary notice]. Journal of Conchology 20(4): 98.
Anonymous, 1935. Mrs Jane Longstaff. Nature 135(3408): 297.
L. R. Cox, 1935. Mrs Mary Jane Longstaff (née Donald). Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 147: 183-184.
L. R. Cox, 1936. Mrs Mary Jane Longstaff (née Donald). Proceedings of the Geological Association 47(1): 97.

- Cleevely, 1983: 188.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- M. R. S. Creese & T. M. Creese, 1994. British women who contributed to research in the geological sciences in the nineteenth century. *British Journal for the History of Science* 27(1): 23-54.
- A. McConnell, 2004. Longstaff [née Donald], (Mary) Jane. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 34: 412.
- Löns [Loens], Hermann (1866-1914; Germany)
- P. Hesse, 1915. Hermann Loens. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 47(1): 1-2.
- K.-H. Beckmann, 1988. Hermann Löns – Ein bedeutender westfälischer Malakologe. Wiesbaden: Christa Hemmen. 222 pp. [biography, portrait, reprinted papers].
- K.-H. Beckmann, 1989. Zum 75. Todestag von Hermann Löns (20.08.1866 – 26.09.1914), eines bedeutenden westfälischen Malakologen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44/45: 45-48 [biography, portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 303-304, pl. 4 [portrait].
- Loomis, Henry (1839-1920; ?)
- T. Habe, 1981. [Biohistory of malacologists (46) Henry Loomis.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 12(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].
- Loon, Frans van (1929-1994; Netherlands)
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1995. In memoriam Frans van Loon (18 augustus 1929 – 18 december 1994). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 112.
- Loosanoff, Victor L'vovich [Lyon] (1899-1987; Russia/U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Victor L. Loosanoff, Honored Life Member National Shellfisheries Association. *Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association* 54: 4.
- Abbott, 1973: 349; 1987: 82.
- J. E. Hanks, 1987. In memoriam. Dr. Victor Lyon Loosanoff. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 6(2): frontispage [portrait].
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1987. Victor A. [sic] Loosanoff, a life from Cossack to marine biologist, 1899-1987. *The Ark (Tiburon, California)* 15(31): 1 [portrait].
- J. E. Hanks, 1988. Dr. Victor Lyon Loosanoff. *New York Shell Club Notes* 306: 14 [excerpted from Hanks, 1987].
- Carriker, 2004: 40-44, 89 [portraits].
- M. Lyons, 2004. Pioneering shellfish biologists series. Victor L. Loosanoff. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, October 2004: 12-14 [portraits].
- Loosjes, Fredrik [Fritz] Elise (1913-1994; Netherlands)
- Anonymous, 1953. Promotie F. E. Loosjes. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 50: 463-464.
- Engel, 1986: 163.
- A. C. van Bruggen & E. Gittenberger, 1995. In memoriam Dr. F. E. Loosjes 1913-1994. *Basteria* 59(1-3): 3-7 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa] [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158].
- H. Minato, 1995. [In memoriam Dr. F. E. Loosjes (1913-1994).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(2): 64-65 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. Frits Loosjes, onze clausenkenner: "een belijdend bioloog." *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 288: 17-20.
- Looymans, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 164.
- Lopes, Hugo de Souza (1909-1991; Brasil)
- A. C. de S. Coelho & C. N. Ricci, 1994. Necrológico. Atividades malacológicas de Hugo de Souza Lopes. *Revista Brasileira de Zoologia (Curitiba)* 10(3): 537-543 [bibliography].
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Simone, 2003: 142.
- Lopes, Sonya G. B. C. (19**-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 143.

- Lopes Teixeira, Maria Tereza (19**-****; ****)
- Lopez, Adolfo (1924-****; Nicaragua)
- Lord, John Keast (1818-1872; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 709.
 Drake, 1963: 4.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 J. Hayman, 1991. The Wanderer: John Keast Lord in colonial British Columbia, 1858-62. The Beaver (Hudson's Bay Company), 70(6): 38-47 [portraits].
 D. B. Baker, 1996. Two little-known nineteenth century collections: Dr Thomas Dowler and John Keast Lord, Esq., F.Z.S. Archives of Natural History 23(3): 385-398 [portrait].
 L. Hammond, 1997. Lord, John Keast. Pp. 478-479, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
 D. B. Baker, 2002. John Keast Lord: materials for a life. Leiden: Backhuys, viii + 65 pp. [portrait].
 H. M. Chichester & A. Grout, 2004. Lord, John Keast [*pseud.* the Wanderer]. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 34: 438-439.
- Lörenthey, Imre (1867-1917; Hungary)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 270.
- Lorenz, Felix, Jr. (1967-****; Germany) [spouse of I. Lorenz]
 Groves & Weil, 2003: 31 [portrait].
 Wiese, 2004: 45-46 [portrait], 52, 60.
- Lorenz, Ingrid (19**-****; Germany) [spouse of F. Lorenz]
 Weise, 2004: 52.
- Lorenz, Josef Ritter von Liburnau (1825-****; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Loriol, Le Fort, Charles Louis Percival de (1828-1908; Switzerland)
 Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 268-269.
 Cleevly, 1983: 188.
- Lorois, _____ (****-18**; France)
 H. Crosse, 1862. Nouvelles. [obituary]. Journal de Conchyliologie 11(4): 409-410.
- Lorrain, William Buckham (****-1857; U.K.)
 F. R. Woodward, 1990. The molluscan publications of Dr. W. B. Lorrain. The Conchologists' Newsletter 114: 303-307.
 F. R. Woodward, 1991. William Buckham Lorrain, amateur malacologist and first vice-president of the Natural History Society of Glasgow. The Glasgow Naturalist 22(1): 1-4.
 F. R. Woodward, 1991. Dr. William B. Lorrain and St. Helena's endemic land snails. Hawaiian Shell News 39(11): 1, 4.
 F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. The Conchologists' Newsletter 125: 175-182.
- Lough, Robert Gregory (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 349; 1987: 82.
- Louis XIII [King] (1601-1643; France)
 Dance, 1986: 33.
- Louis XIV [King] (1638-1715; France)
 E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. Journal de Conchyliologie 72(3): 228-235.
 Dance, 1986: 30, 34.
- Louis Napoleon [King] (1778-1846; France/Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 164.
- Louisa Ulrica [Queen] (1720-1782; Sweden)
 Dance, 1986: 35, 41.
- Love, Marjorie (****-1958; U.S.A.)
 J. Wichern, 1958. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 43: 4.
- Lovell, _____ [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 230 [collection sold in 1824].
- Lovell, M. S. (****-****; U.K.)
 Note: *The edible Mollusca of Great Britain and Ireland with recipes for cooking them* (1884) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lovén, Sven Ludvig (1809-1895; Sweden)

- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
- Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 269.
- Barnard, 1965: 19.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 106.
- Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Note: *Index molluscorum litora Scandinaviae occidentalia habitantium* (1846) and *Bidrag til kannedomen om utvecklingen af mollusca acephala lamellibranchiata* (1848) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Low, Hugh [Sir] (1824-1905; U.K.)
- C. F. Cowan, 1968. Sir Hugh Low, G.C.M.G. (1824-1905). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(7): 327-343.
- Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lowden, Ronald Douglas, Jr. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 349-350; 1987: 82.
- Lowe, Herbert Nelson (1880-1936; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1936. Herbert N. Lowe. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 28.
- A. M. Strong & E. M. Chace, 1936. Herbert Nelson Lowe. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 64-66.
- Iw. Taki, 1937. [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99 [Lowe: p. 97; in Japanese].
- J. Wilkins, 1964. Biographical sketch. Herbert Nelson Lowe, 1880-1936. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 5(5): S16-16.
- Abbott, 1973: 128.
- C. M. Hertz, 1986. Herbert Nelson Lowe, 1880-1936, a gifted amateur conchologist from southern California. *The Festivus* 18(3): 26-43 [biography, portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Coan, 1988: 98 [portrait].
- Lowe, J. G. (****-****; U.K.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 189.
- Lowe, Percy Roycroft [Capt.] (1870-****; U.K.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 189.
- Lowe, Richard Thomas [Reverend] (1802-1874; U.K./Madeira)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 133-135.
- Melvill, 1890: 217.
- Smith, 1906: 713.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- H. K. Mienis, 1992. On the date of publication of Lowe's "*Primitiae et novitiae faunae et florae Maderae et Portus Sancti*". *Journal of Conchology* 34(2): 116-117.
- L. M. Cook, 1995. T. Vernon Wollaston and the "monstrous doctrine". *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 333-348.
- R. Nash, 2002. Scandal in Madeira: the story of Richard Thomas Lowe. Sussex: Book Guild. 187 pp.
- Y. Foote, 2004. Lowe, Richard Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 34: 574-575.
- Lowenstam, Heinz Adolf (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 350; 1987: 82-83.
- Lowerre, F. G. (****-1957?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958]*.
- Lowry, Lloyd Frank (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 562; 1987: 83.
- Lowry, Walter Guinn (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 350; 1987: 83.
- Loydell, Andrew (****-1910; U.K.)
- J. E. Cooper, 1910. Obituary. – A. Loydell. *Journal of Conchology* 13(2): 64.
- Løyning, Paul (1895-1960; Norway)
- Lozano [Padre] (1697-1752; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 10.
- Ložek, Vojen (1925-****; Czech Republic)
- J. Kovanda, 1985. [Bibliography of Vojen Ložek, 1939-1984]. *Bohemia Centralis* (Prague) 14: 243-273.
- I. Vaškovský, 1986. RN Dr. Vojen Ložek, Dr. Sc., šesťdesiatročný. *Geologické práce* (Bratislava) 84: 31-34.
- V. Cílek, 1995. On the restless maturity of the Great Story Teller and also on the adventurous life of the lover of the loess

- profiles. *Geolines, Occasional Papers in Earth Sciences (Prague) 2*: 3-4.
- V. Cílek, 1995. The bibliography of Vojen Ložek, 1985-1995. *Geolines, Occasional Papers in Earth Sciences (Prague) 2*: 22-26.
- Lozins, Bert (****-1957?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958]*.
- Lozouet, Pierre (19**-****; France)
- Lposore, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
Trew, 1990: 77 [collection sold in 1968].
- Lubet, Pierre E. (1925-2003; France)
A. Bebbington, 2003. Professor Pierre Lubet. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 41*: 2.
M. Mathieu, 2003. Pierre Lubet (2 juin 1925 – 22 février 2003). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France 128(1-2)*: 5-7.
- Lubomirski, Wladyslaw [Prince] (1824-1882; Poland)
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277 [portrait].
- Lucal, Karle Albert (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 83.
- Lucas, Albert (1928-1995; France)
A. Bebbington, 1996. Albert Lucas 1928-1995. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 26*: 2.
M. Jonin, ed. 1996. Albert Lucas: une vie pour la nature. *Penn ar Bed, Bulletin trimestriel de la Société pour l'Étude et la Protection de la Nature en Bretagne (Brest) 162*: 1-40 [biography, portraits, partial bibliography].
M. Le Pennec, 1996. Albert Lucas, de la malacologie à l'aquaculture. *Penn ar Bed, Bulletin trimestriel de la Société pour l'Étude et la Protection de la Nature en Bretagne (Brest) 162*: 16-18.
J. Y. Monnat, 1996. Albert Lucas, naturaliste enthousiaste. *Penn ar Bed, Bulletin trimestriel de la Société pour l'Étude et la Protection de la Nature en Bretagne (Brest) 162*: 2-8 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- Lucas, Bernard Richard (1864-1941; U.K.)
J. W. Jackson, 1941. Bernard Richard Lucas (1864-1941). *Journal of Conchology 21(11)*: 322-324.
Anonymous, 1946. Bernard Richard Lucas. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1)*: 1.
J. Robinson, 1986. Rescuing a fine old collection from obscurity. *Hawaiian Shell News 33(3)*: 5.
Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.
- Lucas, Maurice (1925/6-1996; Belgium/France)
K. & M. A[ngioy], 1996. In memoriam. *La Conchiglia 28(280)*: 58
R. Duchamps, 1997. Nécrologie: Maurice Lucas. *Arion 21(1)*: 8-9 [partial bibliography].
- Luchkina, Lyudmila Alexandrovna (1936-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Luckombe, Philip (c. 1730-1803; U.K.)
E. Baigent, 2004. Luckombe, Philip. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 34*: 695-696.
- Ludbrook, Nelly Hooper (1907-1995; Australia)
Cleevely, 1983: 189.
R. K. Johns, 1985. Nelly Hooper Ludbrook M.B.E., M.A. (Adelaide), Ph.D. (London), D.I.C., F.G.S. Pp. v-viii, in: J. M. Lindsay, ed., *Stratigraphy, Palaeontology, Malacology: Papers in Honour of Dr Nell Ludbrook*. Department of Mines and Energy, South Australia, Special Publication 5: viii + 387 pp.
R. K. Johns & B. J. Cooper, 1995. Obituary: Nelly Hooper Ludbrook (1907-1995). *The Australian Geologist 95*: 48-49 [portrait].
- Luder, Joannes (****-1719; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 165.
- Ludwig, Carl Ferdinand Heinrich von (1784-1847; Germany/South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Lukas, Gerald Thomas (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 351; 1987: 83.
- Lukis, Frederick Corbin (1788-1871; U.K.)

- T. E. Crowley, 1961. F. C. Lukis and the triton. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 17-20, pl. 1.
- E. F. Lukis, 1974. The Lukis family of Guernsey. *Quarterly Review of the Guernsey Society* 30(3): 79-82, pl. 16 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 77.
- H. R. Sebire, 2004. Lukis, Frederick Corbin. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 34: 739-740.
- Lukyanova, O. N. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Lumb, James Henry (1876-1966; U.K.)
E. Dearing, 1967. Obituary. J. H. Lumb, 1876-1966. *Journal of Conchology* 26(3): 201, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Lundin, Robert Folke (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 351; 1987: 83.
- Lunt, William (1871-1904; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1904. In memoriam. *Journal of the Kew Guild* 2(12): 206-210, 1 pl. [Lunt: pp. 208-209].
Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 81.
- Luque del Villar, Ángel (19**-****; Spain)
- Lussi, Markus (1855-****; Mauritius/Switzerland/South Africa)
Anonymous, 1992. Personalalia: Markus Lussi. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 232: 2 [portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Lussich, Antonio D. (1848-1928; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 48.
- Lutaenko, Konstantin Anatol'evich (1970-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Lutaenko Konstantin Anatolyevich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 84-86 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Luther, _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 166.
- Lutsiv, Yaroslav Klimovich (1950-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Lutz, Adolpho (18**-19**; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 50.
- Lutz, Richard Arthur (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 562-563; 1987: 83.
- Lützen, Jørgen (1935-****; Denmark)
- Luycx Massis, Daniel (****-1770; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 166.
- Lyall, Robert [M.D.] (1789-1831; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 81.
J. H. Appleby, 2004. Lyall, Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 34: 840-841 [portrait].
- Lyashenko, Artem (1959-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Lycett, John (1804-1882; U.K.)
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 273.
Cleevely, 1983: 190.
- Lyell, Charles [Baronet, Sir] (1797-1875; U.K.)
Reeve, 1863: 9-12 [portrait].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 130-131.
A. G., 1877. Sir Charles Lyell. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 25: xi-xiv.
Melvill, 1890: 203-204 [gives wrong birth and death dates].
T. G. Bonney, 1895. *Charles Lyell and modern geology*. London: Cassell, 224 pp.
Harris, 1937: 446.
Lambrecht et. al, 1938: 273.
E. B. Bailey, 1962. *Charles Lyell*. London: Nelson, x + 214 pp.
Cleevely, 1983: 190-191.
Trew, 1990: 77.
Kohn, 1992: 275.
L. G. Wilson, 1998. *Lyell in America: transatlantic geology, 1841-1853*. Baltimore, Maryland: Johns Hopkins University, xii + 429 pp.
S. J. Gould, 1999. *Lyell's pillars of wisdom; three ancient Roman columns near*

- Naples became the benchmarks of a new geology. *Natural History* 108(3): 28-34, 87-88 [portrait]
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Pozzuoli's pillars revisited; even the best of geological theories can be pushed to explain too much. *Natural History* 108(4): 24, 81-83, 88-91.
- M. Rudwick, 2004. Lyall, Sir Charles, first Baronet. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 34: 852-857 [portrait].
- Lyman, Frank (1895-1981; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 351.
 Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
 Anonymous, 1982. Frank Lyman 1895-1981. *New York Shell Club Notes* 278: 4.
 Abbott, 1987: 157.
- Lyman, Theodore, III (1833-1897; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 128.
- Lynge, Herman (1862-1945; Denmark)
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 Trew, 1990: 77.
- Lyon, Sidney Smith (1810-1872; U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et. al. 1938: 274.
 Abbott, 1973: 128.
- Lyonet [Lyonnet], Pierre [Pieter] (1706-1789; Netherlands)
 Argenville, 1757: 148.
 E. Hublard, 1910. *Le naturaliste hollandaise Pierre Lyonet: sa vie et ses oeuvres (1706-1789) et d'après des lettres inédites ...*. Bruxelles: Lebègue [also: Mons: Dequesne-Masquillier], 159 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
 J. Verzijl, 1930. Lyonnet (Pieter). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 8: 1090-1092.
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 206-207 [collection sold in 1796].
 W. H. v. Seters, 1962. Pierre Lyonet, 1706-1789: sa vie, ses collections de coquillages et de tableaux, ses recherches entomologiques. La Haye: Martinus Nijhoff, xii + 227 pp., frontispiece, 23 pls. [portrait]
 Cailliez, 1983: 12 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 51-54, pl. 24 [portrait].
- Engel, 1986: 167-168.
 Trew, 1990: 77.
 Note: *Catalogue raisonné du célèbre cabinet de coquilles de feu P. Lyonnet (1800)* available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Lyons, Richard Bernard (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 351-352; 1987: 83.
- Lyons, William (1766-1849; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 230.
 A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
- Lyons, William [Bill] Gober (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 352; 1987: 83.
- Ma, Xiutong [Siu-Tung] (****-****; China)
- Maaden, Huibert van der (1904-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 168.
- Maanen, Pieter Jacob van (1770-1854; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 168.
- Mabille, Jules François (1831-1901; France)
 Anonymous, 1885. Mabille. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 21-26, 1 pl. [portrait].
 E. Lamy, 1906. Nécrologie. Jules Mabille. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 482-483.
 Barnard, 1965: 46.
 Kiss, 1981: 34.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Macan, Thomas Townley [Colonel] (1860-1934; U.K.)
- MacAndrew, James J. (****-1915; U.K.) [son of R. MacAndrew]
 B. S. Kirsch, 1960. Les mollusques décrits par de Folin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 100(4): 137-162 [MacAndrew collection: pp. 147-162].
 Dance, 1976: 50; 1986: 173, 217.
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.

- MacAndrew, Robert (1802-1873; U.K.) [father of J. MacAndrew]
 W. Kobelt, 1873. Robert MacAndrew. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 5(5): 70-71.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132-133.
 A. H. Cooke, 1882. On the MacAndrew collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 3(11): 340-342; (12): 353-390.
 Melvill, 1890: 218.
 Smith, 1906: 707 [as "McAndrew"].
 Dean, 1936: 239-240.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
 Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 77; 1993: 81.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.
- MacAndrew, Vernon W. (1881?-1940; U.K.) [grandson of R. MacAndrew; nephew of J. J. MacAndrew]
 Anonymous, 1941. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 21(9): 281.
 Dance, 1986: 171, 217.
 Trew, 1990: 77-78.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 177.
- Macaré, F. J. Martina O. la D.; see Rethaan-Macaré, F. J. M. O. la D.
- Macbride, David (1726-1778; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
 J. G. McEvoy, 2004. Macbride, David. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 67.
- MacClintock, Copeland (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Remington, 1977: 37.
- MacDonald, Hughrena Christina (1917-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 352; 1987: 83.
- MacDonald, James Edwin (1871-1938; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 78.
- MacDonald, Ranald (1910-1985; U.K.)
 N. McMillan, 1985. Ranald MacDonald (1910-1985). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 94: 305-306 [biography].
- Macé, Joseph August (1819-1877; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 106-107.
 Dance, 1986: 217.
- Macedonia, Elvira C. (1914-1986; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 157.
- MacFarland, Frank Mace (1869-1951; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1951. In memoriam. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 108: 5-6.
 G D. Hanna, 1951. Frank Mace MacFarland, 1869-1951. *The Nautilus* 65(1): 30-32 [bibliography].
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951*: 39 [1952].
 O. H. MacFarland, 1966. Memorial. Pp. ix-x, in: F. M. MacFarland [posthumous], 1966, *Studies of opisthobranchiate mollusks of the Pacific coast of North America. Memoirs of the California Academy of Sciences* 6: xvi + 546 pp., 72 pls.
 R. C. Miller, 1966. Frank Mace MacFarland. Pp. xi-xiv, frontispiece [portrait], in: F. M. MacFarland [posthumous], 1966, *Studies of opisthobranchiate mollusks of the Pacific coast of North America. Memoirs of the California Academy of Sciences* 6: xvi + 546 pp., 72 pls.
 Abbott, 1973: 129.
 Shasky, 1980: 23.
 H. Bertsch, 2003 ["2001"]. A brief description of the life and scientific contributions of Dr. Frank Mace MacFarland (1869-1951). *Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report* 34: 2-8.
- MacFarland, Olive Knowles Hornbrook (1872-1962; U.S.A.)
 G Dallas Hanna, 1962. Olive Hornbrook MacFarland, 1872-1962. *The Nautilus* 76(2): 73-74.
 Abbott, 1973: 129.
 R. F. Johnson, 2003. More than an artist: Olive Hornbrook MacFarland's work to complete her husband's "Studies of Opisthobranchiate Mollusks of the Pacific Coast of North America". *Western Society of Malacologists Annual Report* 35: 23.

- R. F. Johnson, 2004. More than an artist: Olive Hornbook MacFarland's work to complete her husband's studies of opisthobranchiate mollusks of the Pacific Coast of North America. World Malacological Congress, Perth, Western Australia, 11-16 July 2004: 73.
- MacGillivray, John (1821-1867; U.K./Australia) [son of W. MacGillivray]
- Smith, 1906: 706, 707.
- T. Iredale, 1937. The last letters of John MacGillivray. *Australian Zoologist* 9(1): 40-63, pls. 4-5 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 20.
- Dance, 1986: 124.
- I. Loch, 1987. John MacGillivray. *Australian Shell News* 58: 9; 59-60: 4-5 [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 78; 1993: 82.
- Black, 1998: 7.
- R. Ralph, 1993. John MacGillivray – his life and work. *Archives of Natural History* 20(2): 185-195 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 38.
- R. Ralph, 2004. MacGillivray, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 413-414.
- MacGillivray, William (1796-1852; U.K.) [father of J. MacGillivray]
- W. M. MacGillivray & J. A. Thomson, 1910. *Life of William MacGillivray, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S.E., Ornithologist, Professor of Natural History, Marischal College and University, Aberdeen, with a Scientific Appreciation by J. Arthur Thomson.* London: J. Murray, xv + 222 pp., 11 pls. [biography, portrait].
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- R. Ralph, 1992. A portrait of William MacGillivray. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 265-267 [portrait].
- R. Ralph, 1993. William MacGillivray. London: The Natural History Museum/HMSO, x + 94 + [ii] pp., 32 pls., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Ralph, 2004. MacGillivray, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 415-416.
- MacGinitie, George Eber (1889-1989; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George E. MacGinitie and Nettie L. MacGinitie. A biographical sketch and bibliography. *Tabulata* 2(4): 2-5, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Anonymous, 1989. George E. MacGinitie. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 29(6): 5.
- MacGinitie, Nettie Lorene [née Murray] (1899-1993; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1969. George E. MacGinitie and Nettie L. MacGinitie. A biographical sketch and bibliography. *Tabulata* 2(4): 2-5, portrait.
- Smith, 1974: 4.
- Abbott, 1975: 563; 1987: 83.
- Anonymous, 1993. Nettie L. MacGinitie. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 33(4): 7.
- MacGregor, William [Sir] (1846-1919; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- F. P. Sprent & L. Milne, 2004. MacGregor, Sir William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 444-445.
- Mack, Wildred (****-****; U.S.A.)
- A. G. Smith, 1962. The W. Mack chiton collection. *The Veliger* 4(4): 214-215.
- Mackey, Miona Ruth (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 83-84.
- Mackie, Gerald Lloyd (1942-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1975: 563; 1987: 84.
- Mackin, John Gilman (1903-****; U.S.A.)
- A. K. Sparks, 1984. John Gilman Mackin: a founding father of oyster pathology. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 43(3): 307-315 [biography, portrait].
- MacLeay, William Sharp (1792-1865; Australia)
- Melvill, 1890: 203.
- Trew, 1990: 78.

- J. F. M. Clark, 2004. Macleay, William Sharp. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 784-786.
- MacLeod, Malcolm L. (****-1970?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- MacMillan, Gordon M. [née Kutchka] (1906-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 352.
Anonymous, 1983. Death. *The Nautilus* 97(3): 113.
Abbott, 1987: 158.
C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#kutchka>
- Macnae, William (1914-1975; U.K./South Africa)
- MacNeil, Francis Stearns (1909-1983; U.S.A.)
Anonymous [D. Dockery], 1983. F. Stearns MacNeil (November 27, 1909 – January 24, 1983). *Mississippi Geology* 3(3): 14.
- Macoun, John (1831-1920; Canada)
Drake, 1963: 5.
W. A. Waiser, 1997. Macoun, John. Pp. 497-498, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Macpherson, J. Hope (****-****; Australia)
- Macquin, Hazelle Baird (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 353; 1987: 84.
- Mactier, William Laurence (1818-1888; U.S.A.)
W. D. Averell, 1888. Necrology. *The Nautilus* 2(8): 103.
Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Madden, Maurice J. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 353; 1987: 84.
- Maddrell, Marietta (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Madge, Edward Henry (1801-1870; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 217
- Madison, James (1847-1915; U.K.)
P. T. Deakin et al., 1915. Obituary notice. James Madison. *Journal of Conchology* 14(10): 291-292.
- Madoulé, Hyacinthe-Auguste (****-1905; France)
Dautzenberg, P., 1906. Nécrologie. H. A. Madoulé. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 54(1): 75.
- Maeda, Kazutoshi (1943-1990; Japan)
K. Kawabe et al., 1990. [Memories of Mr. Kazutoshi Maeda.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(3): 63-70 [in Japanese] [bibliography].
- Maes, Virginia Orr (1920-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 353-354; 1987: 84.
D. Ræihle, 1986. Virginia Orr Maes. *New York Shell Club Notes* 301: 2 [biography].
R. Robertson, 1987. Virginia Orr Maes (1920-1986): biography and malacological bibliography. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 138: 527-532 [portrait].
Norwood, 1997: 407.
- Maestrati, Philippe (19**-****; France)
- Magaldi, Norman (19**-****; Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 74, 84.
- Magalhães, ____ (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Magee, Marion Ruth (1918-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 84.
Anonymous, 1994. In memoriam. Marion Ruth Magee 1918-1993. *American Conchologist* 22(1): 9.
- Maggiore, Giacomo (****-****; Italy)
J. J. van Aartsen & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1987. On the dates of publication of Aradas & Maggiore's "Catalogo Ragionato..." and its malacological implication. *Bollettino Malacologico* 23(5-8): 269-273.
- Maggs, Thomas Charles (c. 1824-1900; U.K.)

- H. S. Torrens, 1978. The Sherborne School Museum and the early collections and publications of the Dorset Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club. Dorset Natural History & Archaeological Society, Proceedings 98: 32-42 [Maggs: pp. 38-39].
- Magnotte, Gary (1938-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 354; 1987: 84.
W. Harland, 1996. Obituaries. Gary Magnotte. 1938-1996. American Conchologist 24(3): 24.
- Magruder, Samuel Rossington (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 354; 1987: 84.
- Mahudel, **** (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Maier, Lothar T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 84.
- Mains, M. I. G. (****-1988; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1988. Deceased. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 223: 12.
- Mainwaring, G. Bynes (****-****; U.K.)
Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1894].
Trew, 1987: 79.
- Maitland, Robert Thomas (1823-1904; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 170.
- Major, Johann Daniel (1634-1693; Germany)
Argenville, 1742: 21; 1757: 3.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 133-134.
Melvill, 1890: 193.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 276.
A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Major: p. 72].
- Major, Mary Elizabeth (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 355; 1987: 84.
- Makarenko, Dmitriy Eliseevich (1925-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Makarenkova, Elena Petrovna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Makarov, Mikhail (1978-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Makiyama, Jiro (1896-1986; Japan)
Editor, 1958. Commemoration of the Sixty-first Birthday. Venus 20(2): pl. 15 [portrait, with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
Editor, 1987. The late Dr. Jiro Makiyama, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan. Venus 46(1): i-ii [portrait].
T. Habe et al., 1987. [The memories of the late Dr. Jiro Makiyama, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(1): 1-11 [in Japanese; portraits].
- Makowski, Henryk (1910-1997; Poland)
M. Szulczewski, 1997. In memoriam: Henryk Makowski (1910-1997). Acta Palaeontologica Polonica 42(1): 175-176 [portrait] [excerpted in Acta Geologica Polonica 50(1): i-iii (2000)].
A. Radwanski & R. Marcinowski, 2000. Professor Henryk Makowski (1910-1997). Acta Geologica Polonica 50(1): iii.
- Maksimova, Tatiana Ivanovna (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Maksimovich, Nikolay Vladimirovich (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 22.
- Malapert, Pieter de (1740-1806; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 170.
- Malaspina, Alejandro (1754-1809; Spain)
Olazarri, 1975: 12.
- Malek, Emile Abdel (1922-****; Egypt/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 355; 1987: 84.
- Maler, [Captain], _____ (18**-****; Mexico)
Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- Malinovskaya, T. M. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Mallada y Pueyo, Lucas (1841-1921; Spain)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 277.
J. R. Bataller, 1952. Lucas Mallada en el XXX aniversario de su muerte. Estudios

- Geológicos, Instituto de Investigaciones Geológicas "Lucas Mallada" (Madrid) 8(15): 85-108, pls. 34-41 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 194.
- L. Sequeiros, et al., 1996. Historia del conocimiento de los ammonites del Jurásico de España: 2. Los ammonites del Jurásico de España desde 1800 hasta 1900. Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España 20(6): 1417-1420.
- Mallory, Eugene Hutchinson (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 355; 1975: 563; 1987: 84.
- Malm, August Wilhelm (1821-1882, Sweden)
Kiss, 1983: 117.
- Malone, Daniel E. (1907-1981; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1981. In memoriam, Daniel E. Malone. *Of Sea and Shore* 11(4): 211.
- Malone, Elsie A. [M.?] (1909/10-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 84-85.
W. Sage, 1993. In memoriam, Elsie Malone. *New York Shell Club Notes* 328: 7.
- Malone, J. G. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 5.
- Malotau de Guerne, Frédéric-Jules [Baron] (?1822-1888; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 96.
- Malouf, Robert Edward (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 85.
Carriker, 2004: 171 [portrait].
- Malpas, A. H. (1884-1942; Ceylon)
P. E. P. Deraniyagala, 1944. Obituary. Mr. A. H. Malpas. *Spolia Zeylanica (Ceylon)* 24(1): 1 pp [bibliography].
- Malpighi, Marcello (1628-1694; Italy)
- Malsburg, ____ (****-****; Germany)
Trew, 1990: 78 [collection sold in 1837].
- Maltzan, Hermann von [Freiherr] (1843-1891; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1891. *Necrologie: Hermann von Maltzan. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 141-142 [biography].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 115-116.
- Dance, 1986: 217.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Seemann, 1995: 64-66 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Malves, de Gua de [Abbé] (1712-1786; France)
Lamy, 1931: 34.
Dance, 1986: 60.
- Malyutina, Marina Valentinovna (1961-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Malzine, F. Recq de (****-1880; Belgium)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102 [one sentence obituary].
Dance, 1986: 218.
Duchamps, 1999: fig. 23 [portrait].
- Mamo, Giuseppi (****-1866; Malta)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. *Catalogues and collections. 4. Mamo's collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 70-71.
- Manafov, Asif Abbas (1958-****; Azerbaijan)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Mandahl-Barth, Georg (1910-1994; Denmark)
Spärck, 1953: xxi.
G. Mandahl-Barth, 1973. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by G. Mandahl Barth. *Achatina* 4: 81-82.
D. S. Brown, 1995. Georg Mandahl-Barth. *The Linnean* 11(3): 44-47 [portrait].
D. S. Brown, 1995. Georg Mandahl-Barth (1910-1994): his life, publications and described taxa. *Journal of Conchology* 35(4): 303-312 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
H. K. Mienis, 1999. Additional publications by G. Mandahl-Barth on Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 149: 191-192.
- Mandryka, Olga Nikolaevna (1953-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Manganelli, Giuseppe (1958-****; Italy)

- F. Giusti, et al., 2004. The date of publication of "The Non-Marine Molluscs of the Maltese Islands." *Journal of Conchology* 38(4): 457-458.
- Mangili, Guisepppe (1767-1829; Italy)
- Mangold, Ernst (****-1882; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1882. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(8-9): 144.
- Manhart, V. A.; see Delsler, V. A.
- Manjuk, Vladimir Vasilievitch (1952-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 23.
- Mann, Joseph; see: Parreyss, L.
- Mann, Roger (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Walzer, 1981: 65.
 Abbott, 1987: 85.
 Carriker, 2004: 164, 182 [portraits].
- Mann, William M. (1886-1960; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Manokhina, Margarita Stepanovna (1939-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Mansel-Pleydell, John Clavell (1817-1902; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1902. John Clavell Mansel-Pleydell, F.L.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 9(7): 335-336.
 Anonymous, 1903. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(5): 306-307.
 H. S. Torrens, 1978. The Sherborne School Museum and the early collections and publications of the Dorset Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club. *Dorset Natural History & Archaeological Society, Proceedings* 98: 32-42 [Mansel-Pleydell: p. 38].
 Cleevely, 1983: 194-195.
 K. Hebditch, 2004. Pleydell, John Clavell Mansel- [formerly John Clavell Mansel]. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 44: 579-580.
- Mansfield, Wendell Clay (1874-1939; U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 277.
- Anonymous, 1939. [Obituary]. *Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences* 29(10): 468.
- J. E. Gardner, 1939. Wendell Clay Mansfield. *The Nautilus* 53(2): 64-65.
- J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1940. Memorial to Wendell Clay Mansfield. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1939*: 213-217, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 129.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- Anonymous, 1988. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Wendell Clay Mansfield (1874-1939). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 21(2): 76 [portrait].
- Mansur, Maria Cristina Dreher (1945-****; Brasil)
 Abbott, 1987: 85.
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
 Simone, 2003: 143.
- Mansuy, H. (****-****; France/Indochina)
 Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Mantell, Gideon Algernon (1790-1852; U.K.) [father of W. B. D. Mantell]
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 277-278.
 Sherborn, 1940: 71.
 Abbott, 1973: 130.
 Cleevely, 1983: 195.
 R. J. Cleevely & S. D. Chapman, 1992. The accumulation and disposal of Gideon Mantell's fossil collections and their role in the history of British palaeontology. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 307-364 [portrait].
 D. R. Dean, 1998. Gideon Algernon Mantell: a bibliography with supplementary essays. *Delmar* (New York): *Scholars' Facsimiles & Reprints*, 279 pp., frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
 P. Dodson, 1999. Let us now praise famous men. *American Paleontologist* 7(2): 3-7.
 D. R. Dean, 2004. Mantell, Gideon Algernon. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 36: 559-560.
- Mantell, Walter Baldock Durrant (1820-1895; U.K./New Zealand) [son of G. A. Mantell]

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 278.
 Cleevely, 1983: 195.
 Trew, 1990: 78.
 E. Dawson, 1991. Advice to shell collectors – 1849 style: a gleaning from the Mantell papers in the Alexander Turnbull Library, Wellington. *Cookia, Journal of the Wellington Shell Club* 6(3): 19-26.
 D. R. Dean, 2004. Mantell, Walter Baldock Durrant. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 36: 561-562.
- Manzi, John J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 181 [portrait].
- Manzo, William A., Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Manzoni, Alessandro (1785-1873; Italy)
 Manzoni, Angelo (1842-1895; Italy)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 278.
- Marais, Alwyn P. (1966-****; South Africa) [son of J. P. Marais]
 Marais, Johan P. (1939-****; South Africa) [father of A. P. Marais]
 Fouché, 1995: 38.
- Maravigna, Carmelo (****-****; fl. 1800s; Italy)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 278.
 Trew, 1990: 78.
- Marcgrave, G.; see Marggraf, G.
- Marche-Marchand, Igor (19**-****; France/Senegal)
- Marco, Simon de (****-1972; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1972. Simon de Marco. *New York Shell Club Notes* 183: 4 [one sentence death notice].
- Marcou, Jules (1824-1898; France/U.S.A.)
 J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Marcou: pp. 241-244; bibliography, lists of taxa].
 Merrill, 1906: 448-452, 485, 705 [portrait].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 279.
 Cleevely, 1983: 196.
- Marcus, Ernst [Ernesto] Gustav Gotthelf (1893-1968; Germany/Brazil) [spouse of Eveline du B.-R. Marcus]
 K. Herter, 1968. Ernst Marcus (8.6.1893 – 30.6.1968). *Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 8(2): 81-92 [portrait, bibliography].
 E. du B. R. Marcus, 1968. Ernst Marcus. *Atti della Societa Italiana di Scienze Naturali e Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Milano* 108: 7-12 [portrait].
 N. B. Eales, 1969. Obituary. Ernest Marcus, 1893-1968. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 38(5): 371-373 [bibliography].
 Anonymous, 1971. Ernst Marcus. *The Nautilus* 84(3): 112.
 Abbott, 1973: 130.
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, II. Ernst Marcus (1893-1968) en Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *De Kreukel* 9(4): 40-62, pl. 5 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Anonymous, 1976. Universidade de São Paulo, *Boletim de Zoologica* 1: 7 [dedication of volume, portrait].
 S. Hackethal, 1985. Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. *Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe* 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Marcus: p. 388, fig. 21; portrait].
 J. E. Winston, 2002. Ernst Gustaf Gotthelf Marcus (1893-1968) and Eveline Agnes du Bois-Reymond Marcus (1901-1990). Pp. 339-361, in: Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [portraits].
 Simone, 2003: 142.
- Marcus, Eveline Agnes du Bois-Reymond (1901-1990; Germany/Brazil) [spouse of Ernst Marcus]
 A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, II. Ernst Marcus (1893-1968) en Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *De Kreukel* 9(4): 40-62, pl. 5 [portraits, bibliography, list of taxa].

- Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- E. de B.-R. Marcus, 1987. Selected recollections from my life. *American Malacological Bulletin* 5(2): 183-184.
- Anonymous, 1989 ["1986"]. Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *Dra. Honoris Causa pela Universidade de São Paulo. Boletim de Zoologia, Universidade de São Paulo* 10: i-viii, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- D. D. Corrêa, 1991. Dr Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus. *Hydrobiologia* 227: xxii-xxvi.
- M. Edmunds, 1991. Obituary. Eveline du Bois Reymond Marcus, 1901-1990. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 57(1): 141-142.
- C.-H. Poizat & N. Vicente, 1991 ["1990"]. A la memoire d'Eveline du Bois-Reymond Marcus (1901-1990). *Haliotis* 20: 199-206 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. E. Winston, 2002. Ernst Gustaf Gotthelf Marcus (1893-1968) and Eveline Agnes du Bois-Reymond Marcus (1901-1990). Pp. 339-361, in: Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [portraits].
- Marcus, Jan (Jacob) (1702-1750; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 172.
- Marelli, Dan Christian (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 85.
Carriker, 2004: 206 [portrait].
- Marggraf [Marcgrave], Georg (1610-1644; Germany)
Swainson, 1834: 18-19.
M. Boeseman, et al., 1990. Seventeenth century drawings of Brazilian animals in Leningrad. *Zoologische Verhandelingen (Leiden)* 267: 1-189.
- Margier, Eugène (?1862-1926; France)
P. Pallary, 1927. *Nécrologie. Eugène Margier. Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(1): 97-98.
- Margulis, Joseph (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Margulis, Leonard Sidney (1958-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- María, Arturo J. de (19**-****; Uruguay)
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Maria Theresa [Empress of Austria] (1717-1788; Austria)
Dance, 1986: 66 [see also: Born, I. von].
- Marie, Edouard-Auguste (1835-1888; Tahiti/West Indies/France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 94-96.
H. Crosse, 1891. Nouvelles. [disposition of Marie's collections]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(4): 347.
H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145 [Marie: p. 121].
Dance, 1986: 162-163, 218.
Coomans, 1989: 29.
Trew, 1990: 78.
Duchamps, 1999: fig. 47 [portrait].
- Maries, _____ (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Marincovich, Louie Nick, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 356; 1987: 85.
- Marion, Antoine Fortuné (1846-1900; France)
A. Vayssière, 1901. *Nécrologie. A. F. Marion. Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 68-69.
- Mark, Dirk van der (1921-1980; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam Dirk van der Mark. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 17(3): 198.
M. C. Cadée & A. W. Janssen, 1980. In memoriam. *Afzettingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 1(4): 99-100 [partial bibliography].
- Mark, Edward Laurens (1847-1946; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 130.
- Marks, E. Sidney (****-1951; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1951. [notice of death]. *New York Shell Club Notes* 5: 6.

- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951: 39 [1952].
- Marks, Naoma (****-1956?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover [1957].
- Marquand, Ernest David (1848-1918; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1918. Obituary notice: E. D. Marquand. *Journal of Conchology* 15(9): 257-258 [bibliography].
- Marquet, José (1931-1999; Belgium)
R. Houart, 1999. In memoriam. José Marquet. *Arion* 24(3): 134.
- Marr, Laretta (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Marrat, Frederick Price (1820-1904; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1905. [Mr. Frederick Price Marrat]. *The Nautilus* 18(10): 120.
J. C. Melvill, 1905. Frederick Price Marrat. *Journal of Conchology* 11(8): 225-227.
P. Dautzenberg, 1906. Nécrologie. F. P. Marrat. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 53(4): 484-485.
J. R. R. Tomlin, 1913. Notes on some types of *Marginella* in the Marrat collection. *Journal of Conchology* 14(1): 44-45.
A. Lee, 1920-1921. Frederick Price Marrat & Thomas Palgrave. *Lancashire & Cheshire Naturalist* 13(3-4): 47-56 (1920); 13(5-6): 76-82 (1920); 13(7): 127-129 (1921).
J. R. R. Tomlin, 1940. Marrat's species of *Nassa*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(1): 34-40.
W. K. Ford, 1952. Notes by J. R. le B. Tomlin, M.A. on Marrat's species of *Oliva*. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 1(3): 442-449.
W. K. Ford, 1953. Frederick Price Marrat 1820-1904. A Liverpool conchologist. *Liverpool Libraries, Museums and Arts Committee Bulletin* 2: 31-36.
W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- W. K. Ford, 1955. Notes on the earlier history of the City of Liverpool Public Museum. *Liverpool Bulletin*, 5(1-2): 3-15.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. F. P. Marrat and his Conchological Leaflets. *Liverpool Libraries, Museums and Arts Committee Bulletin* 9: 26-29.
- Dance, 1976: 48.
- N. F. McMillan, 1985. Frederick Price Marrat, "Conchologist etc." with a list of his type and figured specimens in Merseyside County Museums and a bibliography of his publications. *Merseyside County Museums Occasional Papers* 3: iv + 33 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 167, 218.
- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- A. J. Bowden & W. Simkiss, 2003. Henry Hugh Higgins and Frederick Price Marrat: the reluctant palaeobotanists and the Ravenhead collection. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(4): 327-338 [portraits].
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monograph by Marrat on *Oliva* (1870-1871), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Marrow, Ivan (1920-1994; Australia) [spouse of L. Marrow; father of M. P. Marrow]
Anonymous, 1994. Obituary: the late Ivan Marrow. *Australian Shell News* 85-86: 6.
- Marrow, Lorna (1919-****; Australia) [spouse of I. Marrow]
- Marrow, Maxwell P. (1953-****; Australia) [son of I. Marrow]
- Marryat, Frederick [Captain] (1792-1848; U.K.)
F. Marryat, 1839. A diary in America, with remarks on its institutions. London: Longman, etc., 3 vols. [not seen; available in reprinted editions].
D. Hannay, 1889. Life of Frederick Marryat. London: Walter Scott. 163 + viii pp. [biography, bibliography]; New York: Gage, vii + 163 pp. [reprinted: New York: Haskell House, 1973].

- J. K. Laughton, 1893. Marryat, Frederick. Dictionary of National Biography 12: 1086-1088.
- C. Lloyd, 1939. Captain Marryat and the Old Navy. London: Longman, Green & Co., xiii + 286 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- C. Goodrich, 1940. From Capt. Frederick Marryat "A Diary in America with Remarks on Its Institutions." The Nautilus 54(2): 70.
- O. Warner, 1953. Captain Marryat, a Rediscovery. London: Constable. 210 pp., frontispiece, 8 pls. [biography, bibliography].
- J. Zanger, ed., 1960. Captain Frederick Marryat, Diary in America. Bloomington, Indiana: Indiana University Press, 342 pp. [biography, portraits].
- T. Pocock, 2000. Captain Marryat: seaman, writer, and adventurer. London: Chatham, 208 pp., 16 pls. [biography, portraits].
- J. K. Laughton & A. Lambert, 2004. Marryat, Frederick. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 36: 770-771 [portrait].
- R. Issacs, 2005. Captain Marryat's Burmese Collection and the Rath, or Burmese Imperial State Carriage. Journal of the History of Collections 17(1): 45-71 [portrait].
- Mars, Paul (1922-1973; France)
- Anonymous, 1974. In memoriam. Paul Mars 1922-1973. Haliotis 4(1-2): 3 [biography, portrait].
- J. M. Peres, 1974. Paul Mars (1922-1973; France). Tethys 5(1): 3-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- I. di Geronimo, 1975. La vita e l'opera di Paul Mars (1922-1973). Conchiglie 11(9-10): 211-216 [biography, bibliography].
- Marsh, James Anthony [Tony] (1913-1967; Australia)
- D. F. McMichael, 1968. Obituary – J. A. (Tony) Marsh. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 1(11): 5-6, portrait.
- T. Okutani, 1968. Obituary. Venus 27(2): 78 [in Japanese].
- W. E. Old, 1968. Tony Marsh. New York Shell Club Notes 138: 8 [a short announcement of his death].
- Marsh, Phil Lewis (1891-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1949. The Phil L. Marsh collection The Nautilus 63(2): 71-72 [to University of Michigan, Ann Arbor].
- H. van der Schalie, 1958. Phil Lewis Marsh, 1891-1957. The Nautilus 72(2): 64-66, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 130.
- Marsh, Therese [Terry] Chartrand (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 85.
- Marshall, Bruce Anders (1948-****; New Zealand)
- Marshall, Elsie J. (1923-1999; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. Marshall]
- Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 85.
- A. McClure, 1996. Profile of a sheller: Elsie Marshall. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 36(3): 15, 19-22 [portraits].
- Issue dedicated to her memory: The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 39(4), July/August 1999.
- T. Rice, 1999. Elsie Marshall. The Pacific Northwest loses its shell lady. Of Sea and Shore 22(2): 95-96 [portrait].
- Marshall, James Thomas (1842-1922; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1924. Obituary notice: J. T. Marshall. Journal of Conchology 17(4): 99-103 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 78.
- Killeen, 1998: 382-383.
- Marshall, Michael John (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 85-86.
- Marshall, Patrick (****-****; New Zealand)
- Cleavelly, 1983: 197.
- Marshall, Tom (****-2004; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. J. Marshall]
- Anonymous, 2005. In memoriam. The Dredging [Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 45(1): 6.
- E. Adkins, 2005. Remembering Tom Marshall. The Dredging [Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 45(1): 7.

- Marshall, William Blanchard (1865-1958; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
 R. I. Johnson, 1974. Marshall's unionid types or Recent and fossil Unionacea and Mutelacea introduced by William B. Marshall, including a bibliography of all his writings on mollusks. Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks 3: 14 pp.
 Abbott, 1973: 131.
 Olazarri, 1975: 54-55.
 Henson, 1982: 16, 26-27.
 Rehder, 1997: 61, 74, 87, 115, pl. [23].
- Marshall-Ibrahim, Jeannette V. (****-****; Australia)
 Walzer, 1981: 61.
- Marsigli, Luigi Ferdinando (1658-1730; Italy)
 Argenville, 1742: 30, 223; 1757: 164 [as Aloysio-Ferdinand Marsilly]
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 137.
 Porro, 1841: 37-39.
 A. Neviani, 1931. Luigi Ferdinando Marsili e lu sue collezioni zoologiche. Atti della Pontificia Accademia delle Scienze Nuovi Lincei 84: 376-463 [1-90] [biography].
- Marsili [Marsigli], Antonio Felice (1649-1710; Italy)
 Franchini et al., 1975: 68, 69.
- Marston, Anthony Hurst (1917-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Marston, George Terence (1867-1903; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1903. George T. Marston. The Nautilus 17(4): 47.
 Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Martel, Edmond-Jacques (****-****; France) [father of H. Martel]
 Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Martel, Henri (1846-1927; France/Senegal/Tahiti/New Caledonia) [father of P. Martel]
 P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Henri Martel. Journal de Conchyliologie 71(4): 401-403, 1 pl. [portrait; bibliography].
 Duchamps, 1999: 5, fig. 49 [portrait].
- Martel, Paul (****-****; France/Morocco) [son of H. Martel]
 Duchamps, 1999: 5.
- Martens, Jacob Carel [Jonkheer] (1817-1872; Netherlands/France)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 170; 1950: 139-140.
 Engel, 1986: 174.
- Martens, Karl [Carl] Eduard von (1831-1904; Germany)
 E. A. Smith, 1901. Bibliographical notice. Biologia Centrali-Americana. Land and freshwater Mollusca. By Prof. Eduard von Martens. Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 7) 8(47): 490-491.
 O. Boettger, 1904. Nekrolog. Geh. Reg.-Rat Prof. Dr. Eduard von Martens. Der Zoologische Garten 45(10): 318.
 W. Kobelt, 1904. [notice of death]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakologischen Gesellschaft 36(4): 129-131
 W. Kobelt, 1905. Zwei Nachrufe. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 37(1): 1-10.
 W. Kobelt, 1905. Carl Edward von Martens: an Obituary notice. Journal of Conchology 11(6): 171-173; 11(7): pl. 4 [portrait]
 E. A. Smith, 1905. Obituary Notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 6(5): 251-252.
 H. Fischer, 1906. Nécrologie. C. E. von Martens. Journal de Conchyliologie 53(4): 483-484.
 Smith, 1906: 717, 724, 729.
 Iw. Taki, 1932. Biographies of the Recent conchologists of Europe and America. (2) C. E. von Martens. Venus 3(3): 155-169 [portrait, partial bibliography; in Japanese].
 Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 348-349.
 Barnard, 1965: 46.
 B. Verdcourt, 1974. Bibliography of the African papers of Carl Eduard von Martens (1831-1904). Achatina 5: 108-111.
 Kiss, 1981: 34-35.
 Zeissler, 1984: 50.

- S. Hackethal, 1985. Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. *Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe* 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Martens: p. 388, fig. 22; portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 157-158, 218.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Fouché, 1995: 39.
- A. R. Kabat & K. J. Boss, 1997. Karl Edward von Martens (1831-1904): his life and works. Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts (Museum of Comparative Zoology). vii + 417 pp. [biography, bibliography, lists of taxa, portrait].
- Haldemann, 1998: 198, fig. 3 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999:13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- Note: *Biologia Centrali-Americana* available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/bca/>
- Marti, Ann Park (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 564; 1987: 86.
- Martin, A. [Capitaine] (****-?1861; France) [father of Honoré Martin]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 100 [short obituary].
- Martin, Arthur Wesley (1910-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 564-565; 1987: 86.
R. C. Anderson & Arthur W. Martin [posthumous], 2002. An interview on octopuses with Cecil A. Brosseau (1919-1992). *The Festivus* 34(6): 67-71.
- Martin, Clifford Alonzo (1910-1992; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 24(7): 82.
- Martin, Clifton Larkin (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
- Martin, Deena (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 565; 1987: 86.
- Martin, George Curtis (1875-1943; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Martin, Honoré (****-1881; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 30(1): 81.
- Martin, Johann Karl Ludwig ["Karl"] (1851-1942; Germany/Netherlands)
B. G. Escher, 1931. K. Martin als Directeur van het Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 5: 1-16, frontispiece [biography, list of publications through 1931, portrait].
Ph. H. Kuenen, 1931. K. Martin als Docent. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 5: 17-20.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 282.
J. H. F. Umbgrove, 1942. In memoriam Prof. Dr. K. Martin. *Geologie en Mijnbouw, Tijdschrift van het Geologisch-Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Koloniën* 4(11-12): 90-94 [biography, portrait, list of publications since 1931].
H. Gerth, 1944. Die wissenschaftliche Bedeutung des Lebenswerkes von Prof. Dr. K. Martin. *Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen* 14(1): 1-9 [partial bibliography].
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Prof. K. Martin. *Nature* 157: 866-867.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 349-350.
Bruggen, 1977: 25-27 [portrait].
L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 37-96 [Martin: pp. 51-57; portrait].
G. E. Groot, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978, a retrospect. *Scripta Geologica* 48: 3-25, frontispiece.
Cleevely, 1983: 197.
Trew, 1990: 78.
L. W. van den Hoek Ostende, et al. 2002. Cenozoic molluscan types from Java (Indonesia) in the Martin Collection (Division of Cenozoic Mollusca), National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. *NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden)* 5: 1-130, pls. 1-3.
- Martin, Mary (****-****; U.S.A.)

- J. Holman, 1988. Under the microscope – Mary Martin. *Texas Conchologist* 25(1): 26-27 [portrait].
- Martin, Robert Frederick (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Roger (1910/11-****; France/Philippines)
[spouse of Samia Martin]
F. Leobrera, 1980. The Martins in the Philippines. *Carfel Philippines Shell News* 2(3): 5-7 [portrait].
B. van Wissen, 1992. De collectie Martin. *Het neusje van de slak*. *Dieren* 8(5): 143-147.
H. Coomans, 1996. The Martin collection and the Zoological Museum at Amsterdam. *Vita Marina* 43(3-4): 17-22.
- Martin, Roy (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 160 [portrait].
- Martin, Ruth M. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Samia (1911-1990; France/Philippines)
[spouse of Roger Martin]
F. Leobrera, 1980. The Martins in the Philippines. *Carfel Philippines Shell News* 2(3): 5-7 [portrait].
H. Coomans, 1996. The Martin collection and the Zoological Museum at Amsterdam. *Vita Marina* 43(3-4): 17-22.
- Martin, Scott Douglas (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martin, Stephen Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 565; 1987: 86.
- Martin, William (1767-1810; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 282.
C. J. Stubblefield, 1951. The goniatites named in Martin's "Petrificata Derbiensia, 1809." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 12) 4(38): 119-124, pl. 7.
J. S. Turner, 1953. The nautiloids named in "Martin's Petrificata Derbiensia, 1809." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 12) 6(69): 689-692, pl. 17.
Edwards, 1967: 52, 54.
Cleevely, 1983: 198.
- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Martin, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 36: 992-993.
- Martinelli, Jordi (****-****; Italy)
- Martínez, Ángel T. (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Martínez, Carlos A. (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 90.
- Martínez y Sáez, Francisco de Paula (1835-1908; Spain)
R. R. Miller, 1968. For science and national glory: the Spanish Scientific Expedition to America, 1862-1866. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, xiv + 194 pp., 48 pls. [portrait].
Anonymous, ed., 1970 ["1969"]. *Contribuciones documentales: Fragmento del diario de viaje de don Francisco Paula Martínez y Sáez en la expedición española al Pacífico realizada en 1862*. *Revista Historica, Publicación del Museo Histórico Nacional, Montevideo* (ser. 2) 40(118-120): 649-669.
Olazarri, 1975: 27-28.
- M. A. Puig-Samper, 1988. *Crónica de una expedición romántica al nuevo mundo: La Comisión Científica del Pacífico (1862-1866)*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, Centro de Estudios Históricos, Departamento de Historia de la Ciencia, xviii + 459 pp [portrait].
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 1: 625-628.
- M. de los Ángeles & C. Arinero, 1994. *Diario de Don Francisco de Paula Martínez y Sáez: miembro de la Comisión Científica del Pacífico, 1862-1865*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, 334 pp. [portraits].
Klappenbach, 1998: 50-51.
- Martini, Antonius Arnoldus (1717-1778; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 175-176.

- Martini, Friedrich Heinrich Wilhelm (1729-1778; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
- Swainson, 1834: 52; 1840: 261-262.
- L. Pfeiffer, 1840. Kritisches Register zu Martini und Chemnitz's systematischem *Konchylien-Kabinet*. Kassel: Fischer, vi + 112 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 282.
- Neues Systematisches Conchylien-Cabinet*, 1769-1795 – Specific names rejected by ICZN Opinion 184 (1944) and Direction 1 (1954).
- Kurze Abhandlung von den Conchylien*, 1767 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 543 (1959).
- Richardson, L., R. T. Abbott & G. M. Davis, 1979. Early references to the figures in the *Conchylien Cabinet* of Martini and Chemnitz: volumes I-XII. Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Department of Malacology, Tryonia 2(1/2): 427 pp., 432 pls.
- Dance, 1986: 50.
- R. Möller, 1988. Friedrich Heinrich Wilhelm Martini's Stellung in der Biologie des 18. Jahrhunderts. Rudolstädter Naturhistorische Schriften I: 41-47.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- P. Reichert, 1995. Notizen zu Friedrich Heinrich Wilhelm Martini (1729-1778) und zu den "Beschäftigungen der Berlinischen Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde" 1775-1779. Club Conchylia Informationen 27(1): [1]-[9] [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- A. te Heesen, 2004. From natural historical investment to state service: collectors and collections of the Berlin Society of Friends of Nature Research, c. 1800. History of Science 42(1): 113-131.
- Martorell y Peña, Francisco (****-1878; Spain)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 102-103.
- Martins, Antonio M. Frias (1946-****; Portugal)
- Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Martins, Helen Rost (19**-****; Norway/ Portugal [spouse of A. M. Frias Martins])
- Martinson, Herbert Henrikovich (1911-1997; Russia)
- B. S. Sokolov, et al., 1998. [Memorial of Herbert Henrikovich Martinson (1911-1997)]. Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal 1998(2): 111-112 [translated: Paleontological Journal 32(2): 215-216] [portrait].
- Martius, Karl Friedrich Philippe von (1794-1868; Germany)
- Papavero, 1971: 65-69.
- Martyn, Thomas (1760-1816; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 203-204.
- Melvill, 1890: 197.
- W. H. Dall, 1905. Thomas Martyn and the *Universal Conchologist*. Proceedings of the United States National Museum 29(1425): 415-432.
- W. H. Dall, 1907. Supplementary notes on Martyn's *Universal Conchologist*. Proceedings of the United States National Museum 33(1565): 185-192.
- S. S. Berry, 1908. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 22(7): 72.
- S. S. Berry, 1913. Another note on Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 27(8): 95.
- G. H. Clapp, 1914. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 27(9): 107-108.
- P. Dautzenberg, 1917. A propos de *L'Universal conchologist* de Thomas Martyn. Journal de Conchyliologie 63(2): 148-152.
- C. W. Johnson, 1917. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 30(11): 130-132.
- T. Iredale, 1921. Unpublished plates of Thomas Martyn, conchologist. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(4): 131-134.
- B. Walker, 1928. Another "Martyn". The Nautilus 32(1): 28-33.
- C. W. Johnson, 1929. Martyn's *Universal conchologist*. The Nautilus 43(2): 71-72.
- R. Winckworth, 1929. Notes on nomenclature. 4. Martyn's "Universal conchologist." Proceedings of the

- Malacological Society of London 18(5): 228-229.
- E. P. Chace, 1953. The Universal Conchologist, Thomas Martyn. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 131: 6-8.
- V. T. Phillips, 1953. Copy of shell masterwork given to the Academy. *Frontiers: A Magazine of Natural History* (Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia) 17(3): 80-81.
- W. J. Clench, 1954. A note on Thomas Martyn. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 133: 2.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1954. Captain Cook's imperial sun *Trochus*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(1): 7-12, pl. 1.
- T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his associates. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1954-44: 81-83.
- Universal conchologist*, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 456 (1957), except for nine species from New Zealand by Opinion 479 (1957).
- I. F. Lyle, 1969. Thomas Martyn's *The Universal Conchologist*: an early copy and a theory. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 141-143.
- St. Jean, 1972: 187.
- Dance, 1986: 70, 71-73.
- Baily, 1988: 3.
- A. Sherbo, 1995. Thomas Martyn (1735-1825), "P.B.C.": his contributions to the *Gentleman's Magazine*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(1): 51-59.
- Black, 1998: 8.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 181.
- A. McConnell, 2004. Martyn, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 42.
- Martynov, Alexander Vladimirovich (1970-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Marwick, John (1891-1978; New Zealand)
C. A. Fleming, 1966. Marwick's illustrations of New Zealand shells with a checklist of New Zealand Cenozoic Mollusca. New Zealand Department of Scientific and Industrial Research Bulletin 173: 456 pp., incl. 145 pls., frontis. [portrait, partial bibliography, short biography].
- I. Mackenzie, ed., 1971. John Marwick 80th birthday issue. *New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics* 14(4): 621-633, 2 pls. [frontispiece, portrait, bibliography].
- J. Marwick, 1971. Reminiscences of the New Zealand Geological Survey. *New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics* 14(4): 640-654 [portraits].
- N. de B. Horniborook, 1971. Finlay & Marwick. *New Zealand Journal of Geology and Geophysics* 14(4): 640-654.
- Anonymous, 1978. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 9(6): 120.
- Anonymous, 1980. Deaths. *The Nautilus* 94(1): 10.
- Cleevely, 1983: 198.
- A. G. Beu, 1998. Marwick, John 1891-1978. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 4: 340-341.
- Marz, Helen J. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 357; 1987: 86.
- Mase, Kin'ya (****-****; Japan)
- Masefield, John Richard Beech (1850-1932; U.K.)
C. Oldham, 1932. John Richard Beech Masefield (1850-1932). *Journal of Conchology* 19(8): 253-255, pl. 8 [portrait].
- Masino, Robert John (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86.
- Masnata, Alicia Brewer (1894/5-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
M. K. Jacobson, 1977. The de la Torre exhibit at the South Florida Shell Show. *New York Shell Club Notes* 236: 5-6.
- Anonymous, 1977. [Alicia Masnata Brewer]. *The Mollusk*, South Florida Shell Club (Miami) 15(4): 5.
- Mason, Barbara Ann (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 86-87.
- Mason, James (1929-****; U.K.)

- A. D. Ansell, 1991. James Mason and Scottish shellfish research. Pp. xiii-xxi, in: S. E. Shumway & P.A. Sandifer, eds., An international compendium of scallop biology and culture: a tribute to James Mason. Selected papers from the Seventh International Pectinid Workshop, Portland, Maine. Baton Rouge (Louisiana): World Aquaculture Society, xxi + 357 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Mason, Philip Brookes (1842-1903; U.K.)
- C. F. Thornewill, 1904. Obituary of Philip Brookes Mason. *Journal of Conchology* 11(4): 104-105.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 198-199.
- Sherborn, 1940: 93.
- R. Winckworth, 1940. The Mason collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 21(7): 186-189.
- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- E. G. Hancock, et al., 1976. Geological collections and collectors of note. 11. Bolton Museum. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(7): 323-335 [Mason: pp. 328-330].
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Masséna, François Victor Napoléon [Duc de Rivoli, Prince d'Essling] (1799-1863; France)
- Cailliez, 1983: 6-7, 12.
- Dance, 1986: 82, 137, 161.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 107.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36.
- “Massey”, A. L.; see Massy, A. L.
- Massie, Victor (1854-1892; France/Laos)
- H. Crosse, 1893. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 81-82.
- Massier, Joan (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 28.
- Massier, Werner (19**-****; Germany/Namibia/South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 39.
- Massilia, Luigi Raybaudi (19**-2003; Italy)
- Masson le Golf, ___ (****-****; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201.
- Massot, Paul (1800-18**; France)
- Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 57-60, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Massy, Anne Letitia (****-1931; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [as “Massey”: p. 203].
- Mastenbroek, Paul W. (1944-****; Netherlands/Canada)
- Abbott, 1987: 87.
- Masters, George (1837-1912; Australia)
- Black, 1998: 9.
- Masuda, Koichiro (****-****; Japan)
- Mata, Otto de (1**-1953; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 62-63, 95.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Matheron, Pierre Philippe Emile (1807-1899; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1901. *Nécrologie. Philippe Matheron. Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 64-67.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 284.
- Cleevely, 1983: 199.
- Mathiak, Harold Albert (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 565-566; 1987: 87.
- Matiokin, Petr V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Matley, Charles Alfred (1884-1920; U.K.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 199.
- Mato, J. Rosa (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Maton, William George (1774-1835; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 211-212.
- Salisbury, 1945: 141, 149.
- Heginbothom, 1946: 458.
- Barattini, 1964: 141.
- Olazarri, 1975: 13.

- Dance, 1986: 82.
- S. P. Dance, 1986. Pre-Linnaean malacology: an annotated bibliography [abstract]. P. 20, in: D. Heppell, ed., Abstracts, *Unitas Malacologica: Ninth International Malacological Congress*. Edinburgh: National Museums of Scotland, 103 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 182.
- N. Moore & P. Osborne, 2004. Maton, William George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 334-335.
- Matsui, Masaru (****-****; Japan)
- Matsukuma, Akihiko (1947-****; Japan)
- Anonymous, 2004. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Akihiko Matsukuma. *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 8: 141 [partial bibliography].
- Matsumoto, Eiji (****-****; Japan)
- Matsumoto, Yukio (****-****; Japan)
- Matteson, Max Richard (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 345-355; 1987: 87.
- Matthew, George Frederic (1837-1923; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Matthews, Earle Dwight (1910-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 357-358; 1987: 157.
- Matthews, Elijah Henry (1850-****; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351, pl. 48; 1927b: 156, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Matthews, Helena Cirino (****-****; Brazil)
- [daughter of H. R. Matthews; now Helena Matthews-Cascon]
- Matthews, Henry Ramos (1930-****; Brazil)
- Abbott, 1975: 566; 1987: 87.
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 53 [as "Mattews"].
- Simone, 2003: 142.
- Mattioli [Matthioli, Matthiolus], Pietro Andrea (1500-1577; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124-125.
- Capellini, 1902: 92-93.
- G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Mattioli: pp. 178-181].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 285.
- D. A. Franchini & M. Zanca, 1974. Spunti malacologici rilevati in una poco nota edizione del "Dioscoride" di Pietro Andrea Mattioli, Mantova 1549. *Conchiglie* 10(5-6): 117-124 [incl. 2 pls.].
- Franchini et al., 1975: 57-58.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(5-8): 153-168.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 182.
- Mattioli, Ugo (****-1996; Switzerland)
- Anonymous, 1997. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 2.
- Mattox, Norman Thomas (1910-1960; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1960. Dr. Norman T. Mattox. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 197: 5.
- R. T. Abbott, 1960. Norman T. Mattox. *The Nautilus* 74(1): 33.
- J. S. Garth, 1960. Norman T. Mattox, Ph.D. 1910-1960. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences* 59(1): 53-55 [biography, portrait].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Abbott, 1973: 131.
- Matzen, Mrs. Carrie E. (****-1960?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Maudel, Nicolas (1673-1747; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 207.
- Mauge, René (****-1802; France/Australia)
- C. Hedley, 1915. [biographical note]. P. 727, in: *Studies on Australian Mollusca*. Part XII. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 39(4): 695-755, pls. 77-85.
- Maughan, M. M. (18**-19**; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351.
- Maurits, Anne Lieftinck (1904-1985; Netherlands)

- A. Duakonoff, 1985. In memoriam dr. h.c. Maurits Anne Lieftinck 18.II.1904-13.IV.1985. *Entomologische Berichten* 45 (11): 154-157 [portrait].
- Maurrasse, Florentine Jean-Marie Robert (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 566; 1987: 87.
- Maury, André (1892-1983; France)
G. Breton, 1987. André Maury (1892-1983), naturaliste havrais. *Bulletin trimestriel de la Société Géologique de Normandie et des Amis du Muséum du Havre* 74(2-3): 5-15 [portraits].
G. Amourette & G. Breton, 1987. André Maury (1892-1983). *Bibliographie. Bulletin trimestriel de la Société Géologique de Normandie et des Amis du Muséum du Havre* 74(2-3): 17-25.
- Maury, Carlotta Joaquina (1874-1938; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1934. Dr. Carlotta Joaquina Maury. *Town and Country Review* (London) (ser. 2) 6(1): 32-33 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1938. [Miss Carlotta Joaquina Maury]. *The Nautilus* 51(4): 143.
C. A. Reeds, 1939, Memorial to Carlotta Joaquina Maury. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1938*: 157-166, pl. 6.
Abbott, 1973: 131-132.
M. L. Aldrich, 1982. Women in paleontology in the United States 1840-1862. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 14-22.
Cleavelly, 1983: 200.
W. R. Brice, 1996. Gilbert Dennison Harris: a life with fossils. *Bulletins of American Paleontology* 109(350): 1-154.
- Mauseth, E. L. (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 358; 1987: 87.
- Mawe, John (1766-1829; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 270-271.
Melvill, 1890: 201-202.
T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wodarch and Mawe. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84.
C. D. Sherborn, 1939. Notices and reviews in the "Gentleman's Magazine" 1801-1833. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(7): 197-198 [Mawe's *Linnaean system of conchology* published by November 1823].
- Sherborn, 1940: 93.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 10. John Mawe's *Linnaean system of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 141.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 12. *The voyager's companion, or shell collector's pilot*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 142.
Salisbury, 1945: 151-152.
Olazarri, 1975: 13-14.
Dance, 1986: 93-97, 107.
H. Torrens, 1990. Under royal patronage: the early work of John Mawe (1766-1829) in geology and the background of his travel in Brazil in 1807-10. Pp. 103-113, in: M. M. Lopez & S. F. de M. Figueirôa, eds., *O Conhecimento geológico na América Latina: Questões de História e Teoria. Trabalhos do I Colóquio Brasileiro de História e Teoria do Conhecimento Geológico, Campinas – SP, Brasil, 5 a 8 de julho de 1988. Campinas (Brazil), Universidade Estadual de Campinas, Instituto de Geociências, xii + 317 + [vii] pp.*
Trew, 1990: 78.
H. S. Torrens, 1992. The early life and geological work of John Mawe 1766-1829 and a note on his travels in Brazil. *Bulletin of the Peak District Mines Historical Society* 11(6): 267-271, 282.
Fouché, 1995: 39.
J. D. Stilwell, 2003. *The voyager's companion; or shell collector's pilot: the world's first shell collecting guide*. Western Australian Museum, Perth, xii + 81 pp.
H. S. Torrens, 2004. Mawe, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 476-477.
- Mawle, Frederick Ernest (1866-19**; Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351, pl. 48; 1927b: 156, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Maximilian, Graf von Otting (****-1901?; Germany)

- W. Kobelt, 1901. Verstorbene Mitglieder. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 33(9-10): 160.
- May, William Lewis (1861-1925; Australia)
- T. Iredale, 1926. W. Lewis May. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 140-141.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351-352, pl. 48; 1927b: 156-157, pl. 20 [portrait].
- M. M. Murray, 1959. William Lewis May, 1861-1925. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 7(27): 7 [abstracted from unnamed source].
- M. K. MacPhail & W. Zeidler, 1977-1978. Type shells from the May collection in the South Australian Museum. *The Tasmanian Naturalist* 50: 1-8; 52: 2-6.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- I. Loch, 1986. W. L. May – Bibliography and taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 11 pp.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1990: 78.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- Mayer (Meyer?), _____. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 177.
- Mayer, A. G.; see: Mayor, A. B.
- Mayer, Charles Léopold (1826-1907; France)
- G. Dollfus, 1908. Nécrologie. Charles Mayer. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 56(2): 145-162.
- Mayer, Harvey Gustav (1895-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Mayer, Hildegard Marie (1911-1977; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358; 1987: 158.
- Mayer-Eymar, Carl [Karl] David Wilhelm (1826-1907; Switzerland)
- F. Sacco, 1908. Cenni biografici su Carlo Mayer-Eymar. *Bollettino della Società Geologica Italiana* 26(3): 586-602, pl. 36 [portraits].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 285-286.
- P. Jung, 1972. The collection of Karl Mayer-Eymar. *The Nautilus* 85(4): iii.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 200.
- Mayfield, Arthur (1869-1956; U.K.)
- F. Simpson, 1986. Former Suffolk naturalists. *Suffolk Natural History, Transactions of the Suffolk Naturalists' Society* 22: 62-63 [portrait].
- Maynard, Charles Johnson (1845-1929; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Townsend, 1930. Charles Johnson Maynard. *Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History* 54: 3-7.
- C. W. Johnson, 1930. Charles Johnson Maynard. *The Nautilus* 42(3): 101-103, portrait.
- C. F. Batchelder, 1951. A bibliography of the published writings of Charles Johnson Maynard (1845-1929). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(7): 227-260.
- R. D. Turner, 1957. Charles Johnson Maynard and his work in malacology. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 2(21): 137-152.
- Abbott, 1973: 132.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Maynard: p. 136].
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Mayo, Edward Richards (1809-1891; U.S.A.)
- E. W. Roper, 1891. Edward Richards Mayo, aged 82 years. *The Nautilus* 4(11): 132.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 116 [a one sentence obituary].
- Abbott, 1975: 515.
- Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Mayo, Elizabeth (1793-1865; U.K.)
- T. Iredale, 1922. "Lessons on shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 85-86.
- A. E. Ellis, 1975. Pestalozzian conchology. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 54: 449-450.
- J. Shepherd, 2004. Mayo, Elizabeth. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 617-618.
- Mayor [Mayer], Alfred Goldsborough (1868-1922; U.S.A.)
- F. M. Truesdale, 1993. Great invertebrate zoologists: Alfred Goldsborough Mayor

- (1868-1922). American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology, Newsletter, Spring 1993: 5-10.
- Rehder, 1997: 85-86.
- L. D. Stephens, 1999. Mayor, Alfred Goldsborough. American National Biography 14: 794-795.
- Mayr, Ernst (1904-2005; Germany/U.S.A.)
[published one article on snails]
- J. A. Coyne, 2005. Ernst Mayr (1904-2005). *Science* 307(5713): 1212-1213 [portrait].
- P. Sullivan, 2005. Seminal evolutionist Ernst Mayr dies. *Washington Post*, Feb. 5, 2005: B5 [portrait].
- C. K. Yoon, 2005. Ernst Mayr, pioneer in tracing geography's role in the origin of species, dies at 100. *The New York Times*, Feb. 5, 2005: A15 [portrait].
- Maytía, Susana (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Mazaev, Alexey Viktorovich (1967-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Mazé, Hippolyte Pierre (1815-1892; France/Guadeloupe)
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 84-85.
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145. [Mazé: pp. 121-122].
- Coomans, 1989: 29.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- Mazýck, William Gaillard (1846-1942; U.S.A.)
- E. B. Richardson, 1943. William Gaillard Mazýck. *The Nautilus* 56(3): 99-102.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: [24] [1944].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1948. Catalogues and collections. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 197.
- W. J. Clench, 1967. William Gaillard Mazýck (1846-1942) with a bibliography and catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(36): 37-43, pl. 14.
- Abbott, 1973: 132.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Trew, 1990: 78-79 [misprinted as "Mazpyck"].
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: see Index.
- McAlester, Arcie Lee (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358 [as "Archie"].
- Remington, 1977: 37.
- Abbott, 1987: 87 [as "Archie"].
- McAndrew, George (18**-19**; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 351; 1927b: 156.
- McAndrew, R.; see MacAndrew, R.
- McArdle, A. F. (****-****; U.K.)
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles*. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- McArthur, Andrew (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- McArthur, Crosbie Donald (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 132.
- McBean, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 82.
- McBeth, James Warren (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 358-359; 1987: 87.
- McCaleb, John Ellie (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 566-567; 1987: 87.
- McCallum, Gladys Lillian (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 87.
- McCausland, Oliver Kendrick (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 87-88.
- McClellan, Eve L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 567; 1987: 88.
- McClelland, Hugh (1864-1943; U.K.)
- H. Overton, 1943. Hugh McClelland (9th July, 1864 – 14th March, 1943). *Journal of Conchology* 22(3): 49.

- Anonymous, 1946. Hugh McClelland, 1864-1943. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.
- Barnard, 1965: 20.
- Trew, 1990: 78.
- McClurg, Timothy Paul (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 38.
- McCull, W. R. (****-****; Canada)
La Rocque, 1962: 32.
- McConnell, James Culbertson (1844-1904; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1967. The forgotten Audubon of sea shells. *Per/Se* (Stanford, California) 2(4): 53.
Rehder, 1997: 71.
- McCormack, John Brooks (1917-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 359; 1987: 157.
Anonymous, 1981. Brooks McCormack. *New York Shell Club Notes* 274: 2.
- McCormick, J. C. (****-1887; U.S.A.)
W. D. Averell, 1887. *Necrology*. *The Conchologists' Exchange* 2(4): 54.
- McCoy, Frederick [Sir] (1823-1899; Ireland/Australia)
H. W., 1904. Sir Frederick McCoy. 1823-1899. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 75(1): 43-45.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 286.
Cleevely, 1983: 191.
P. W. Wyse Jackson & N. T. Monbaghan, 1994. Frederick M' Coy: an eminent Victorian palaeontologist and his synopses of Irish palaeontology of 1844 and 1846. *Geology Today* 10(6): 231-234 [portrait].
Black, 1998: 9.
M. Carkeek, 2004. McCoy, Sir Frederick. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 162-163.
- McCreary, Charles William (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 359-360; 1987: 88.
- McCullagh, William Henry (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 88.
- McDaniel, Helen Celemia Stock (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 567; 1987: 88.
- McDaniel, Phyllis (1889-****; Australia)
P. Davidson, 1971. An active old lady in Western Australia. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 37: 210-211.
- McDaniel, Walton Brooks (1871-1978; U.S.A.)
W. B. McDaniel, 1971. Riding a hobby in the classical lands. Cambridge (Massachusetts): Harvard University, Department of the Classics. vi + 119 pp., frontispiece [partial autobiography, portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 567-568.
Anonymous, 1977. Whatever happened to Walton Brooks McDaniel, the Coconut Grove centenarian and expert on ancient Rome? *The Mollusk*, Greater Miami Shell Club, Dec. 1977: 6 [reprinted from *The Miami Herald*, undated].
Anonymous, 1978. Walton McDaniel, Harvard's Oldest Alumnus, Taught FDR. *Washington Post*, Sept. 20, 1978: B-8.
C. E. Edwards, 1980. Dr. Dr. Walton Brooks McDaniel. *Of Sea and Shore* 10(4): 201-202 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 158.
- McDonald, James Edwin (1871-1938; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1938. James Edwin McDonald (1871-1938). *North Western Naturalist* 13(4): 234-235.
- McFadien, M. S.; see Carter, M. S. [McF.]
- McGeachin, Eilliam Thomas (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McGill, Ormond Dale (1913-2005; U.S.A.)
P. W. Clover, 1980. Ormond McGill's three lives. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(8): 5 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 88.
Anonymous, 2005. Ormond Dale McGill. *San Francisco Chronicle*, October 26, 2005: page unknown [portrait].
Anonymous, 2005. Ormond Dale McGill 1913-2005. *Palo Alto Weekly* November 2, 2005: 13 [portrait].
B. Barnacle, 2005. Ormond McGill, magician. *San Jose Mercury*, November 6, 2005: 14 B [portrait].
- McGinn, Barbara (19**-****; U.S.A.)
McGinn, Thomas (19**-****; U.S.A.)

- McGinty, Paul Ladue (1906-1986; U.S.A.) [brother of T. L. McGinty]
Abbott, 1987: 158.
- McGinty, Paul P. (1877-1956; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1956. Mr. Paul P. McGinty. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 160: 3.
M. C. Teskey, 1957. Paul P. McGinty, 1877-1956. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 39, inside back cover [memorial list].
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. Paul P. McGinty. The Nautilus 70(3): 105-106.
Abbott, 1973: 132-133.
- McGinty, Thomas [Tom] LaDue (1907-****; U.S.A.) [brother of P. L. McGinty]
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 88.
- McGlamery, Winnie (****-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360; 1987: 158.
- McGuire, Judith Ann (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McHenry, John I. (****-2000; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2000. Tribute to Constance E. Boone and Dr. John I. McHenry. Texas Conchologist 36(1): 1-12, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- McHugh, Ellen L. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McInnis, Cornelia Gray (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 360-361; 1987: 88.
- McIntosh, Steve Allen (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 88.
- McIntosh, W. C.; see M'Intosh, W. C.
- McKee, Ruth Ann (****-1995; U.S.A.)
G. Holm, 1995. In memoriam. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 35(1): 3.
- McKelvie, C. Donald, Jr. (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 88-89.
- McKinsey, Ray Archie (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McKnight, John Howard (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 89.
- McLandsborough, D.; see Landsborough, D.
- McLaughlin, Ellen Winnie (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McLean, Hulda Hoover (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 361; 1987: 89.
- McLean, James Hamilton (1936-****; U.S.A.)
H. DuShane, 1967. Biographical sketch. James H. McLean. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 8(5): C15.
Abbott, 1973: 361-362.
Coan, 1983: 18.
Abbott, 1987: 89.
Fouché, 1995: 39.
J. H. McLean, 1998. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. American Malacological Union News 27(2): 4.
L. Groves, 2001. Jim McLean retires. Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 17: 4.
- McLean, [Mrs.] North (****-1947; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1947. Mrs. North McLean. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 69: 2.
- McLean, Richard Alfred (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 362; 1987: 89.
- McLearn, Frank Harris (1885-1964; Canada)
E. T. Tozer, 1964. Frank Harris McLearn. Bulletin of Canadian Petroleum Geology 12: 932-938 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
L. S. Russell, 1966. Frank Harris McLearn 1885-1964. Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada (ser. 4) 3: 135-139, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Tozer, 1984: 7, 25, 73, 75, 86-103, 115, 119 [portrait].
- McLeod, Michael John (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 89.
- McMahon, Robert Francis (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 362; 1987: 89.
- McMichael, Donald Fred (1932-****; Australia)
Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 11(11): 6 [portrait].
W. J. Clench, 1964. Who's who in the Malacological Society of Australia. Donald

- F. McMichael. [Malacological Society of Australia] Australian Newsletter 12(47): 7 [portrait].
- Walzer, 1981: 34, 62.
- I. Loch, 1988. D.F. McMichael – Bibliography and described taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 12 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Murray, 1999: 5/11, 9/8.
- McMillan, Nora [née Fisher] (1908-2003; U.K.)
- N. McMillan, 1964. More autobiography. The Conchologists' Newsletter 9: 48.
- A. Brack, 1976. Many a mollusc: Nora McMillan, expert on shells. Cheshire Life 42(8): 56-57 [portrait].
- Cleevly, 1983: 193.
- McMillen, David S. (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 362-363; 1987: 89.
- McMillin, Harvey C. (1897?-****; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1965. Dr. Harvey McMillin. Pacific Northwest Shell News 5(6): 83-84.
- J. Ward, 1965. "Doc." Pacific Northwest Shell News 5(6): 87-88.
- McNeil, Francis Alexander (1869-1969; Australia)
- G. P. Whitley, 1969. Obituary: Francis Alexander McNeill, F.R.Z.S. Australian Zoologist 15(2): 212-223, pl. 9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- McNeil, John A. (****-1891; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [McNeil: p. 440]
- Abbott, 1973: 133
- McOmber, Ronald Keith (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 89.
- M'Coy, F.; see McCoy, F.
- McRae, Catherine Kay [Cobb] (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 89.
- Mead, Albert Raymond (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 363; 1987: 90.
- Meadows, Edmund J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Y. Kondo, 1954. The Meadows collection of Achatinellidae. The Nautilus 68(2): 50-51.
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Meadows, Phoebe (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 90.
- Meadows, Roscoe, Jr. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 90.
- Mearns, Edgar Alexander [Colonel] (1856-1916; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 133.
- B. Verdcourt, 1996. Collectors in East Africa No. 24: E.A. Mearns (1856-1916). The Conchologists' Newsletter 137: 642-645 [biography].
- Rehder, 1997: 75.
- Mears, Mary Winifred (****-1986; South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1987. Mary Winifred Mears. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 219: 12.
- Meckel, Johann Friedrich, Jr. (1781-1833; Germany)
- H.-H. Eulner, 1958. Hallesche Straßennamen als Denkmäler hallescher Mediziner. V. Philipp Friedrich Theodor Meckel (1755-1803) und Johann Friedrich Meckel d.J. (1781-1833). Hallesches Monatsheft, Kulturspiegel für Halle und Saalkreis 5(12): 604-610 [portrait].
- H. Schierhorn & R. Schmidt, 1969. Beitrag zur Genealogie und Kraniologie der Familie Meckel. Anatomischer Anzeiger, Verhandlungen der Anatomischen Gesellschaft 125: 591-599 [portraits of skulls and skeletons].
- H. Schierhorn & R. Schmidt, 1969. Demonstration zur Genealogie und Kraniologie der Familie Meckel. Anatomischer Anzeiger, Verhandlungen der Anatomischen Gesellschaft 125: 793-795.
- H. Schierhorn & R. Schmidt, 1986. Bericht über die Exhumierung von Johann Friedrich Meckel d. J. und seiner Gemahlin auf Friedhof Halle-Giebichstein. Anatomischer Anzeiger 124(4): 394-402 [portrait of part of Meckel's skull].
- L. Göbbel & R. Schultka, 2003. Meckel the Younger and his epistemology of organic form: morphology in the pre-Gegenbaurian

- Age. Theory in Bioscience 122(2-3): 127-141 [portrait].
- Note: *Additamenta ad historiam molluscorum, piscium et amphibiorum* (1832) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr/>
- Meckelnburg, Robert Lee (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 364; 1987: 90.
- Medcof, John Carl (1911-1997; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 364-365; 1987: 90.
N. F. Bourne & S. M. C. Robinson, 2000. In memoriam. John Carl Medcof, 1911-1997. Journal of Shellfish Research 19(1): 1-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Meder, J. C. (****-1845; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 210 [collection sold in 1852].
Engel, 1986: 177-178.
- Medina, Federico de (18**-19**; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 65-66.
- Medinskaya, Alexandra Igorevna (1964-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Medvedeva, Lyubov Andreevna (1948-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Medwyk, Russel Daryl (1953-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 568; 1987: 90.
- Meek, Albert Stewart (1871-1943; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Meek, Fielding Bradford (1817-1876; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Meek: pp. 9-112; biography, bibliography, lists of taxa].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 26(1): 111 [short obituary].
Merrill, 1906: 587, 596, 607, 706 [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 287.
Abbott, 1973: 133.
- E. L. Yochelson, 1974. Meek, Fielding Bradford. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 9: 255-256.
Cleevely, 1983: 200-201.
Rehder, 1997: 18-19.
M. F. Foster, 1999. Meek, Fielding Bradford. American National Biography 15: 240-242.
- Meentzen, Johan Adolf (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 178.
- Meer, Roeland van der (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 178.
- Meer Mohr, Johannes Carolus van der (1892-1969; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 192, 193, 194; 1950: 141.
Engel, 1986: 178-179.
Voous, 1995: 351.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Megerle von Mühlfeld, Johann Karl (1765-1840; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1849. Nekrolog [Megerle von Mühlfeld]. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie 6(11): 172-175.
T. Iredale, 1921. Megerle's mss. genera. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 203-204 [Note: contrary to Iredale, the names were actually published in 1811].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 307.
A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Megerle: pp. 14-15].
Kohn, 1992: 186-187.
- Mehring, Aron L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 150.
- Meier-Brook, Claus (1934-****; Germany)
M. Adler, 1999. Claus Meier-Brook zum 65. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 64: 31.
- Meijer, A. W. J. (19**-****; Netherlands)
Meijer [Meyer], Christianus Paulus (****-1802?; Netherlands)

- Engel, 1986: 183.
Dance, 1986: 57.
- Meijer, J. Gottlieb (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 184.
- Meijer, Tom (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Meinecke, William H. (1***-****; U.S.A.)
Y. Kondo, 1954. The Meadows collection of Achatinellidae. *The Nautilus* 68(2): 50-51.
- Meister, Lloyd Franklin (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 365; 1987: 90.
- Mell, Camillo (1878-1965; Czechoslovakia)
W. Klemm, 1966. Camillo Mell (1878-1965). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(8): 145 [bibliography].
- Melliss, John Charles (****-****; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 712.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Mello, Rosa L. S. (19**-****; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
Simone, 2003: 143.
- Melnychenko, Ruslana Kostjantynivna (1971-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 23.
- Melville, James Cosmo, II (1845-1929; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 719, 721, 722, 723, 725, 726, 729.
Anonymous, 1929. [Dr. James Cosmo Melville, D.Sc.]. *The Times* (London), Nov. 6, 1929: 19.
Anonymous, 1929. Obituary. Dr. Cosmo Melville. *The Manchester Guardian*, Nov. 6, 1929: 6.
Anonymous, 1930. Book notes and news [distribution of Melville's collections]. *The North Western Naturalist* 5(1): 62.
J. F. Jackson, 1930. Obituary notice: Dr. J. Cosmo Melville. *Journal of Conchology* 19(2): 41-45.
N. D. Riley, 1930. James Cosmo Melville. *The Entomologist* (London) 63(803): 96.
E. R. Sykes, 1930. Obituary. James Cosmo Melville. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(2): 59-61, pl. 7 [portrait].
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1930. List of the late Dr. J. C. Melville's molluscan papers. *Journal of Conchology* 19(2): 46-51.
- F. E. Weiss, 1930. James Cosmo Melville (1845-1929). *The North Western Naturalist* 5(3): 150-156, pl. 11 [biography, portrait, bibliography of botanical publications].
- Anonymous; F.E. Weiss, 1931. James Cosmo Melville (1845-1929). *Transactions of the Caradoc & Severn Valley Field Club* (Shrewsbury) 8(4): 165-173, frontispiece [pp. 166-173 reprinted from Weiss, 1930].
- F. E. Weiss, 1931. [Dr. James Cosmo Melville]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 142: 211-213 [biography].
- Barnard, 1965: 47.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Melville-Tomlin shell collection: legacy of a great collector. *Amgueddfa* (Cardiff) 8: 27-33.
- Dance, 1986: 174, 218.
- A. Trew, 1987. James Cosmo Melville's new molluscan names. *National Museum of Wales, Cardiff*. 84 pp. [portrait, biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1990: 79; 1993: 82.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melville en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
- Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 183.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 34 [portrait].
- Melville-Smith, Roy (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Melvin, Arthur Gordon (1894-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 365; 1987: 90.
- Mena de Matos, Josette (1922-1993; Portugal)
A. Monteiro & A. Treptow, 1994. Josette Mena de Matos (1922-1993). *Alguns apontamentos biográficos*. *Halia* 4(4): 1-3.
- Ménard de la Groye, Françoise Jean-Baptiste (?1742-1813; France)
- Mendel, James H. (****-****; U.S.A.).

- Wiese, 2004: 41-42.
- Mendenhall, George A. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 365-366; 1987: 90.
- Mendes, Josué Camargo (19**-19**; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 142.
- Mendes da Costa, E.; see da Costa, E. M.
- Méndez-Alzola, Rodolfo (1907-1981; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67.
A. Figueiras, 1981. Dr. Rodolfo Mendez Alzola (1907-1981). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 5(40): 371-372.
- Meneghini, Giuseppe (1811-1889; Italy)
D. Pantanelli, 1889. Giuseppe Meneghini. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 15(1-3): 1-9 [biography; partial bibliography].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 91-92.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 288-289.
Cleevely, 1983: 201.
- Mengo, Jacintho da Silva (1808-1866; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117.
- Menke, Karl Theodor (1791-1861; Germany)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 289.
Barnard, 1965: 21.
Zilch, 1967: 38.
W. J. Clench, 1969. *Synopsis Methodica Molluscorum* by C. T. Menke. *Sterkiana* 36: 19-20.
Dance, 1986: 157, 218.
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Menke: pp. 46, 51-52, 60-61].
Trew, 1990: 79.
Jungbluth, et al., 1991a: 92-96, fig. 4 [portrait].
Janssen, 1992: 83.
Kohn, 1992: 217, 220-221, 226.
J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18 [Menke: pp. 8-9].
J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenswissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Menke: pp. 175-176].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 183.
- Menkhorst, Henk P. M. G. (1946-****; Netherlands)
K. Plaisier, 1993. De collectiebeheerders, aflevering 5: Henk Menkhorst. *Straatgras, Berichten uit het Natuurmuseum Rotterdam* 5(3): 109-112 [biography, bibliography, portraits].
- Menninger, C. F. (1862-1953; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1954. Dr. C. F. Menninger. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 142: 14.
Abbott, 1973: 133.
- Menten, E. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 179.
- Menzel, Robert Winston (1920-1989; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 366; 1987: 90.
R. R. Stickney, 1989. In memoriam. Robert Winston Menzel, Sr. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 8(2): [6] frontispages [portrait, bibliography].
F. Perkins, 1991. In memoriam, Robert Winston Menzel, Sr., 1920-1989. P. i, in: W. Menzel, ed., *Estuarine and marine bivalve mollusk culture*. Boca Raton (Florida): CRC Press, Inc., xv + 362 pp.
- Menzies, Archibald (1754-1842; U.K.)
G. S. Boulger, 1894. Menzies, Archibald. *Dictionary of National Biography* 13: 258.
F. R. S. Balfour, 1945. Archibald Menzies, 1754-1842: botanist, zoologist, medico and explorer. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 156(3): 170-183.
E. Baigent, 2004. Menzies, Archibald. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 826.

- Mera, Harry P. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 N. E. Brandauer, 1983. Malacological collection of H. P. Mera at the University of Colorado. *The Nautilus* 97(3): 89.
- Mercier du Paty, C. (****-****; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.
- Merian, Maria Sibylla (1647-1717; Netherlands)
 J. C. E. Bartelds, 1930. Merian (Maria Sibylla). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 8: 1146.
 C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1944. Een biographie van Maria Sibylla Merian. *De Levende Natuur* 49(3): 32-34.
 C. Baer, 1983. Maria Sibylla Merian. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 5(3): 13-18.
 D. Lipscomb, 1995. Women in systematics. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics* 26: 323-341 [Merian: pp. 326-327].
 K. Wettengl, ed., 1997. Maria Sibylla Merian, 1647-1717. *Künstlerin und Naturforscherin*. Frankfurt am Main: Historisches Museum, 276 pp. [translated: (1998), Maria Sibylla Merian, 1647-1717. *Kunstenares en Natuuronderzoekster*. Haarlem: Teylers Museum] [biography, portrait].
- Merian, Peter (1795-1883; Croatia?)
- Merkel, Eduard (1840-1919; Germany)
 F. Pax, 1919. Zum Gedächtnis Eduard Merkels. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 51(3): 81-87 [biography].
- Merklin, Roman L'vovich (1909-1971; Russia)
 O. V. Amitrov, R. F. Gekker & L. A. Nevesskaya, 1975. [Life and scientific activities of Roman Lvovich Merklin]. *Akademiia Nauk SSSR, Dal'nevostochnyii Nauchnyii Tsentr, Institut Biologii Moria, Sbornik* [USSR Academy of Sciences, Far East Science Center, Institute of Marine Biology, Transactions] 1975(4): 5-16, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Mermod, Gaston (1885-1982; Switzerland)
 Turner, 1998: 18.
- Merret [Merrett], Christopher (1614-1695; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Swainson, 1834: 19-20.
- Porro, 1841: 14-15.
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- Jackson, 1945: 7.
- D. E. Allen, 2004. Merret [Merrett], Christopher. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 37: 900-901.
- Merriam, John Campbell (1869-1945; U.S.A.)
 C. Stock, 1946. John Campbell Merriam, 1869-1945. *Science* 103(2677): 470-471.
 C. Stock, 1947. Memorial to John Campbell Merriam. *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1946*, 59: 183-198, pl. 9 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 C. Stock, 1951. John Campbell Merriam, 1869-1945. *National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs* 26: 209-232, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Ewan, 1955: 55.
 Abbott, 1973: 134.
 Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 388, portrait].
 Lipps, 2004: 225-227 [portrait].
- Merrill, Arthur Stewart (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 366-367; 1987: 91.
 Walzer, 1981: 34-35.
 Carriker, 2004: 135 [portrait].
- Merrill, Azel F. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 5-6 [portrait].
- Merritt, Mrs. Jack H. (****-1976?; U.S.A.)
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1976*: 88 [1976].
- Merritt, Mabel Crawford [née Miller] (1897-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 367; 1987: 91.
- Mertens, Mark Heinrich Andrey Karlovich (1796-1830; Germany/Russia)
 _ . Tocte, 1884. Mertens. *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie* 21: 471-472.
- Merton, Hugo (****-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 38.
 Dance, 1986: 218.
- Méry, Jean (1645-1722; France)

- Lamy, 1931: 12.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 70.
- Méry, L. (16**-****; France)
- Mesa, Pedro de (1880?-1966; Philippines)
- A. D'Attilio, 1966. Pedro de Mesa. *New York Shell Club Notes* 126: 1.
- Anonymous, 1967. Pedro de Mesa. *The Nautilus* 80(3): 108.
- Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Mesezhnikov, Mikhail Semenovich (1931-1989; Russia)
- D. J. Stepanov, et al., 1989. [Mikhail Semenovich Mesezhnikov (1931-1989)]. *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1989(4): 138-139 [translated, *Paleontological Journal* 23(4): 135-136].
- Messenger, _____ (****-1915; France)
- Dance, 1986: 218.
- Messedalaar [Messedaler], _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 181.
- Mestayer, Marjorie K. (18**-19**; Australia)
- Metaxa, Luigi (1778-1842; Italy)
- Metcalf, Artie Lou (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 367-368; 1987: 91.
- Metcalf, William (****-1874; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1944. Editorial notes [obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 95.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Meterren, Emanuel van (1535-1612; Netherlands/U.K.)
- H. Brugmans, 1927. Meterren (Emanuel). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 868-870.
- Engel, 1986: 181.
- Métivier, Bernard (1944-****; France)
- Metz, Alice Cora (1905-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 368; 1987: 91.
- Metz, George Eugene (1931-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 368; 1987: 91.
- Metzelaar, Jan (1891-1929; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 189.
- Metzger, A. (18**-****; Germany)
- Meulen, Willem van der (****-****; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 58.
- Engel, 1986: 181-182.
- Meuschen, Frederich Christian (1719-1800; Netherlands)
- W. H. Dall, 1923. F. C. Meuschen in the *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*. *The Nautilus* 37(2): 44-52.
- R. Winckworth, 1926. Notes on nomenclature. 1. The *Schediasma* of Meuschen. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(2-3): 103-104.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 292.
- Tomlin, 1942c: 96-97.
- L. G. Higgins, 1949. The "Zoophylacium Gronovianum," 1781, and Meuschen's Index. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(2): 185-186.
- Museum Gronovianum*, 1778, and *Zoophylacium Gronovianum*, 1781 – Rejected by ICSN Opinions 260 and 261 (1954) [see also Opinions 20 (1855) and 89 (1958)].
- A. C. Wheeler, 1956. The *Zoophylacium* of Laurens Theodore Gronovius. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(3): 152-157.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 202.
- Dance, 1986: 53, 57.
- Engel, 1986: 182.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- L. B. Holthuis, 1998. F. C. Meuschen (1719-1811), an eighteenth-century diplomat – naturalist. *Archives of Natural History* 25(1): 75-85.
- Meyer, Anna (1890/1893-****; Russia)
- D. R. Lindberg & B. L. Matzen, 2004. Anna Meyer and the distinction between grades and clades in early models of gastropod evolution. *Invertebrate Biology* 123(3): 212-217.
- Meyer, Charles John Adrian (1832-1900; U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1901. Charles John Adrian Meyer. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 8(1): 46-48 [biography, bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 293.
- Cleevly, 1983: 202.
- Meyer, C. P.; see Meijer, C. P.
- Meyer, Dawn Cheryl (****-****; South Africa)
[spouse of M. J. Dawn]
Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Meyer, Harvey Gustav (1895-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 569.
D. Raeihle, 1984. Harvey G. Meyer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 290: 9.
Abbott, 1987: 91, 158.
- Meyer, Heinrich Adolf (1822-1889; Germany)
H. Weidner, 1994. Die Anfänge meeresbiologischer und ökologischer Forschung in Hamburg durch Karl August Möbius (1825-1908) und Heinrich Adolf Meyer (1822-1889). *Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 2: 69-84 [portrait].
- Meyer, Kaniaulono Bailey (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.
- Meyer, Karl F. (1885-1974; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 5.
- Meyer, Maude Weston [née Burgess] (1893-1980; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 569.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1980: i [1981].
Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Meyer, Michael John (****-****; South Africa)
[spouse of D. C. Meyer]
Fouché, 1995: 40.
- Mezzalana, Sérgio (19**-19**; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 142.
- Miari, Ermanno (****-****; Italy)
P. Piani, 1998. In *Ricordo di Ermanno Miari*. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 16(5-8): 32-33.
- Micali, Pasquale (19**-****; Italy)
- Micconi, _____ (****-****; Italy)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Michaelsen, Wilhelm (1860-1937; Germany)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.
- Michalski, David Chester (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.
- Michau, Auguste (****-?1864; Indo-China)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1865. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 13(1): 95-96.
- Michaud, Louis André Gaspard (1795-1880; France)
H. Crosse, 1868. Nouvelles [notice that Micaud's types have been given to the Musée de Lyon]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 123.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 98-99.
W. Kobelt, 1881. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 13(1): 14-15.
Kiss, 1980: 83.
Dance, 1986: 218.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 186.
Note: Note: *Complément de l'histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de la France* (1831) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Michelin, Jean-Louis Hardouin (1786-1867; France)
L. Germain & G. Ranson, 1937. Notice sur H. Michelin et ses collections. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* (ser. 2) 9(6): 387-390.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 294.
Cleevly, 1983: 202.
- Michelotti, O. Giovanni (1814-1898; Italy)
F. Sacco, 1895. Giovanni Michelotti. *Bollettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 20: 125-128 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 294.
Cleevly, 1983: 202-203.
- Michelson, Edward Harlan (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 369; 1987: 91.
- Michener, Erza (1794-1887; U.S.A.)
W. D. Averell, 1887. *Necrology. Conchologists's Exchange* 2(1): 11.

- G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to conchology by Chester County, Pennsylvania. Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science 22: 81-86 [Michener: p. 84].
- Abbott, 1973: 134.
- Mickles, Lovell G. (****-****; Canada)
- Anonymous, 1961. [report on remarks of Alice Turnham concerning the Redpath Museum]. Annual Reports, American Malacological Union for 1960: 8.
- Middendorff, Alexander Theodor von (1815-1894; Russia)
- W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 43(1): 75.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; 1927b: 157.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 295.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 203.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Duchamps, 1999: 13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 186.
- Note: *Mollusken*. Pp. 163-464, in: *Band II, Theil 1 in: Reise in den Äussersten norden und osten Sibiriens* (1851) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Mieden, Adriaan van der (1702-1764; Netherlands)
- C. W. Bruinvis, 1911. Mieden (Adriaan). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 1: 1336-1337.
- Engel, 1986: 185.
- Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1766].
- Mienis, Henk K. (1941-****; Israel)
- Miers, John (1789-1879; U.K.)
- D. E. Allen, 2004. Miers, John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 38: 98-99 [portrait].
- Mifsud, Constantine (19**-****; Malta)
- Mighels, Jesse Wedgwood (1795-1861; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1927. Jesse Wedgwood Mighels. The Nautilus 41(2): 65-69, portrait.
- R. I. Johnson, 1949. Jesse Wedgwood Mighels with a bibliography and a catalogue of his species. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1(14): 213-231.
- Turner, 1952: 5.
- R. I. Johnson, 1955. Supplement to Jesse Wedgwood Mighels. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 1(18): 447, pl. 58.
- E. A. Kay, 1963. Jesse Wedgwood [sic] Mighels and his Hawaiian cowries. Hawaiian Shell News 11(8): 4.
- Abbott, 1973: 134.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Martin, 1995: 9-11, fig. 5 [biography, portrait].
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. Northeastern Naturalist 4(3): 189-196.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. Northeastern Naturalist 8(1): 33-88 [Mighels: p. 62].
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133 [Mighels: p. 116].
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 34 [portrait].
- Mihursky, Joseph Anthony (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 569-570; 1987: 91.
- Mikhailescu, Konstantin (1959-****; Moldova)
- Egorov, 2004: 23-24.
- Mikhailova, Irina Alexandrovna (1929-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Mikimoto, Kokichi (1858-1954; Japan)
- Mikkelsen, Paul Stephen (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 91-92.
- Mikkelsen, Paula Mae [née Cowles] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miklukho-Maclay, Nikolay N. (1846-1888; Russia)
- A. I Kafanov, 2001. Malacological collection of N. N. Miklukho-Maclay. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 5: 132-136.

- Mikula, Ernst (1900-1970; Austria)
W. Klemm, 1970. Ernst Mikula (1900-1970). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(17): 214-215.
- Milan Visconti, Gijsbertus Franciscus de (****-1782? ; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 185.
- Mileikowskii, Semen Abramovich (****-1980; Russia)
- Miles, Charles David (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miles, J. B. [Colonel] (****-****; ****)
Trew, 1990: 79; 1993: 82.
- Miles, Lee O. [Colonel] (****-1960?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
- Miles, Manly (1826-1898; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 134.
- Militante, Priscilla J. (****-****; Philippines)
Coan, 1983: 18.
- Millard, Victor Gilbert (****-****; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 41.
- Millen, Sandra Violet (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miller, Arthur K. (1902-1963; U.S.A.) [papers on nautiloids]
Cleevely, 1983: 203.
- Miller, Barry B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
J. Hannibal, et al., 2002. Dedication to Barry B. Miller. *Kirtlandia, Cleveland Museum of Natural History* 53: 1-3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Miller, Bruce A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 165.
- Miller, Herman W. (****-1958; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1958. Herman W. Miller. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 174: 6.
- Miller [formerly Müller], Johann [John] Samuel (1779-1830; Danzig/U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 274.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Miller: p. 78].
M. D. Crane, 2004. Miller [formerly Müller], Johann Samuel [John Samuel]. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 38: 208-209.
- Miller, Mary [Miss] (****-1963; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. *New York Shell Club Notes* 89: 5.
- Miller, Michael (19**-****; U.K./New Zealand)
- Miller, Richard Harry (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miller, Richard Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370; 1987: 92.
- Miller, Robert Cunningham (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 5.
- Miller, Samuel Almon (1837-1897; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 296.
K. E. Caster, 1982. The Cincinnati "School" of paleontology. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 23-28.
Cleevely, 1983: 204.
- Miller, Thomas David (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 92.
- Miller, Walter Bernard [Captain] (1918-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 370-371; 1987: 92.
F. G. Hochberg & B. Roth, 2001. Walter B. Miller (1918-2000): molluscan taxa and bibliography. *The Veliger* 44(1): 95-98.
- Miller, William, III (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Millet de la Turtaudière, Pierre-Aimé (1783-1873, France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132 [very short obituary].
Cleevely, 1983: 204.

- Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Milligan, Joseph (1829-1883; U.K./Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352; ; 1927b: 157.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Millott, John O'Neill (1902-1986; U.K.)
N. McMillan, 1986. John O'Neill Millott, Ph.D., B.Sc., A.R.I.C., A.M.I., Min.E. The Conchologists' Newsletter 99: 406-407.
- Mills, Darius Ogden (1825-1910; U.S.A.)
Lipps, 2004: 224.
- Milman, _____ (****-****; India)
Trew, 1987: 79.
- Milne, James Napier (1841-1918; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Milne: p. 201].
- Milne-Edwards, Alphonse (1835-1900; France) [son of H. Milne-Edwards]
Anonymous, 1900. Alphonse Milne-Edwards. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 7(10): 478-479.
E. Perrier, 1900. Henri et Alphonse Milne-Edwards. *Bulletin des Nouvelles Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris* (ser. 4) 2: xxix-xlvi.
E. Perrier, 1900. Liste des ouvrages et mémoires publiés de 1856 à 1900 par A. Milne-Edwards. *Bulletin des Nouvelles Archives du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris* (ser. 4) 2: xlix-lxiii [bibliography].
P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. M. le Professeur Alphonse Milne-Edwards. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 73.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 296.
Cleevely, 1983: 204.
Duchamps, 1999: 13.
J. A. Massard & G. Geimer, 2002. A survey of the history of freshwater bryozoology in Belgium and Luxembourg. Pp. 133-170, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Milne-Edwards: p. 147].
- Milne-Edwards, Henri (1800-1885; France) [father of A. Milne-Edwards]
- Swainson, 1840: 174.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 297.
- Cleevely, 1983: 109 [as: Edwards, Henri Milne].
- Dance, 1986: 139.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 80.
- Fouché, 1995: 41.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 104.
- J. A. Massard & G. Geimer, 2002. A survey of the history of freshwater bryozoology in Belgium and Luxembourg. Pp. 133-170, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Milne-Edwards: pp. 146-147].
- Milner, Lucinda (****-****; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 14. Lucinda Milner collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- Milovanovic, Branislav (****-****; Hungary)
Cleevely, 1983: 204.
- Minichev, Yuriy S. (1935-1997; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
- M'Intosh, William Carmichael (1838-1931; U.K.)
W. T. Calman, 1931. Prof. W. C. M'Intosh. *Nature* 127(3298): 673-674.
W. T. Calman, 1932. William Carmichael M'Intosh, 1838-1931. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 110: xxiv-xxviii, 1 pl. [portrait].
D. Merriman, 1972. William Carmichael M'Intosh, nonagenarian. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 99-105.
A. E. Gunther, 1977. The life of William Carmichael M'Intosh, M.D., F.R.S. of St. Andrews 1838-1931. A pioneer in marine biology. *St. Andrews University Publications* 61: 1-214, 10 pls. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
Laverack, 1983: 357-358 [as "McIntosh"].
M. B. Deacon, 1992. Crisis and compromise: the foundation of marine stations in Britain during the late 19th

- century. *Earth Sciences History* 12(1): 19-47 [M'Intosh: pp. 36-37].
- W. T. Calman & M. Deacon, 2004. M'Intosh, William Carmichael. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 35: 483-484 [portrait].
- Miotke, Jane Church (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 371; 1987: 92-93.
- Miranda, Braulio Orejas (1933-1985; Uruguay)
O. E. Sicardi, 1986. *Obituario: Braulio Orejas Miranda. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(48): 295.
- Miron, Sam (****-1981; U.S.A.)
C. E. Boone, 1982. In memoriam: Sam Miron. *Texas Conchologist* 18(2): 26-27.
- Mironova, Antonina Petrovna (1948-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Misechko [=Astakhova], Larisa Evgenievna (1963-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Mitchell, ____ [Lord] (****-****; U.K./Singapore)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Mitchell, Joseph Daniel (1848-1922; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1923. *Joseph Daniel Mitchell. The Nautilus* 36(4): 143.
R. W. Neck, 1989. *Malacologists of Texas. II. Joseph Daniel Mitchell. Texas Conchologist* 25(2): 49-55 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Mitchill, Samuel Latham (1764-1831; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 298.
Abbott, 1973: 134-135.
Cleevely, 1983: 205.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 110.
- Mitchinson, John [Bishop] (1833-1918; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 298.
Sherborn, 1940: 97.
Cleevely, 1983: 205.
- Mitsukuri, Kakichi (1858-1909; Japan)
Anonymous, 1910. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 23(9): 120.
- Mitta, Vassiliy Vingerovich (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Mix, Michael Cary (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 371; 1987: 93.
- Miyadi, Denzaburo (1901-1988; U.S.A.)
T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (83) Denzaburo Miyadi (1901-1988).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 23(2): 58-59 [in Japanese] [list of taxa].
- Miyazaki, K. (****-****; Japan)
- Miyazawa, Kakutaro (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Mizen, Pernell (****-1993; South Africa)
N. Newman, 1994. In memoriam. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 237: 10.
- Mizuno, Atsuyuki (****-****; Japan)
- M'Kellar, Fred (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 241.
- Mlodzianowska-Dyrdowska, Maria (1885-1931; Poland)
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 279.
- Moazzo, Georgi Polychronis (1893-1975; Egypt/Greece/ France)
N. Goulandris, 1977. *Georgi P. Moazzo (1893-1975), Greek conchologist. Annales Musei Goulandris (Kifisia, Greece)* 3: 105-112 [biography, portrait].
H. K. Mienis, 1989. *G. P. Moazzo (1893-1975): a short biography focussed on his malacological work. Levantina* 73: 7-9 [bibliography, taxon].
- Möbius, Karl August (1825-1908; Germany)
Anonymous, 1908. Prof. Dr. Karl Moebius, *Nekrolog. Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 3(4): 433-434 [biography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 304.
H. Weidner, 1994. *Die Anfänge meeresbiologischer und ökologischer Forschung in Hamburg durch Karl August Möbius (1825-1908) und Heinrich Adolf Meyer (1822-1889). Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung* 2: 69-84 [portrait].
- Mock, Dennis K. S. (****-****; U.S.A.)

- Mock, N. M.; see Eschnaur, N. M.
- Modeér, Adolph (1739-1799; Sweden)
 R. Winckworth, 1935. Notes on nomenclature. 8. Modeer's genera of Mollusca. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(5): 321-323.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 298.
- Model, Robert Ernst Michael Johannes (1877-1939; Germany)
 Mayer, 1976: 83, fig. 12 [portrait].
- Modell, Hans (1898-1969; Germany)
 L. Hässlein, 1970. Hans Modell (1898-1969). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 100(1-2): 19-22 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Fechter, 1992: 47 [portrait].
- Modlin, Richard Frank (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 371-372; 1987: 93.
- Moebius, Karel August (1825-1908; Germany)
- Moffat, _____ [Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- Mohr, J. C. van der Meer; see Meer Mohr, J. C. van der
- Mohorter, Willard Lee (1888-1976; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 372.
 Anonymous, 1977. Willard D. Mohorter. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
 R. T. Abbott, 1977. In memoriam. Willard Lee Mohorter – October 4, 1888-October 22, 1976. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
 G. Campbell, 1977. 'Mr. Mo' and the Cincinatti Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 25(2): 16 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 158.
- Mohorter, Mrs. Willard Lee (****-1964?; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. L. Mohorter]
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Moise, Todd Lopez (1876-1954; U.S.A.)
 T. L. McGinty, 1955. Todd Lopez Moise. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 142-144.
- Moiseeva, Svetlana Evgenievna (1959-****; Kyrgyzstan)
 Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Moisescu, Gertruda (****-****; Romania)
- Moitessier, Prosper-Antoine (1807-1867; France)
 Dance, 1986: 219.
- Mojsisovics, Johann August Georg Edmund [Edler von Mojsvár] (1839-1907; Austria)
 P. Tietze, 1907. Todesanzeige Edmund v. Mojsisovics. *Verhandlungen der Geologischen Reichsanstalt, Wien* 1907(14): 321-331 [biography].
 Anonymous, 1908. Mojsisovics, Edmund v. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 5(4): 189-191.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 299.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 206.
 Tozer, 1984: see Index [portrait].
- Mol, Gustaaf Alexander de (1893-****; ****)
- Mol, Jean-Jacques van (****-****; Belgium)
 J.-J. van Mol. 1972. *Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique* par J.-J. van Mol. *Achatina* 3: 44.
- Molengraaff, Gerard Johan Hendrik (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 190.
- Molina, Juan Ignacio (1740-1829; Chile)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 201-202.
 Porter, 1926: 27-28, 30-31.
 H. I. Moyano G., 2002. Towards a general history of the south-eastern Pacific Bryozoa. Pp. 171-183, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Molina: pp. 173, portrait].
- Molinet, Claude du (1620-1687; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
 A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Molinet: p. 73].
- Moll, Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
- Moll, Johann Paul Carl von (****-****; fl. early 1800s; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 210.

- Möllendorff, Otto Franz (1848-1903; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1903. [Möllendorff]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(9-10): 129.
- W. Kobelt, 1903. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(11-12): 161-167 [biography].
- W. Kobelt, 1903. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Journal of Malacology* 10(4): 122-125, pl. 11 [translated by D. F. Heynemann, from Kobelt (1903), *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 35(11-12): 161-167].
- Anonymous, 1904. Obituary Notice. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(2): 73-74.
- H. Fischer, 1904. Nécrologie. O. F. von Möllendorff. *Journal de Conchyliologie*, 52(1): 106-108.
- W. Kobelt, 1904. Otto Franz von Moellendorff. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1904: 177*-182* [biography].
- Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 15-18, 38-39.
- A. Zilch, 1971. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie. VII. Briefe von O.F. von Moellendorff an V.M. Gredler (mit Nachträgen zu Küster und O. Boettger). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(19): 260-271.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Rehder, 1997: 75.
- K. Auffenberg, 2000. Historical malacology: Otto Franz Möllendorff. *American Conchologist* 28(3): 9, 24.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 187-188.
- Note: *Landmollusken in: Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1898-1905) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Moller, Gertrude H. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 372; 1987: 93.
- Møller, Hans Peter Christian (1810-1845; Denmark)
- Smith, 1906: 706.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- T. Schiøtte & Anders Warén, 1992. An annotated and illustrated list of the types of Mollusca described by H. P. C. Møller from West Greenland. *Meddelelser om Grønland. Bioscience* 35: 34 pp.
- Mollerat, Edouard (****-****; France)
- Moloney, Arthur [Sir] (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Moltke, Adam Gottlob de [Count] (1710-1792; Denmark)
- Argenville, 1757: 170.
- Dance, 1986: 66, 219.
- Moltoni, Edgardo (1897-1980; Italy)
- F. Ghisotti, 1980. Edgardo Moltoni (1897-1980). *Bollettino Malacologico* 16(1-2): ii-iii.
- Monceau, H. L. Duhamel de; see: Duhamel de Monceau, H. L.
- Monestier, Joseph (1862-1936; France)
- P. Lemoine, 1936. Notice nécrologique. *Compte rendu Sommaire des Séances, Société Géologique de France*, 1936(5): 69.
- A. Marchal, 2002. Joseph Monestier. Un paléontologue millavois peu connu. *Minéraux & Fossiles* 312: 11-17 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- Monfils, Paul Robert (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 372; 1987: 93.
- Mongin, Denise [Mme W. Petitbois] (1918-****; France)
- Cleevely, 1983: 207.
- Moniz, J. M. (****-****; ****)
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Monks, Sarah Preston (1846-1926; U.S.A.)
- J. W. Leonard, ed., 1914. Woman's who's who of America; a biographical dictionary of contemporary women of the United States and Canada 1914-1915. New York: American Commonwealth Company, 967 pp. [Monks: p. 570].
- Monné, Miguel A. (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 92.
- Monod, André Théodore (1902-2000; France)
- Monroe, Alice Jean (1957-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 93.

- Montagu, George [Colonel] (1753-1815; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213-214.
 Swainson, 1840: 274-275.
 Melvill, 1890: 198.
 J. G. Jeffreys, 1879. Notes on Colonel Montagu's collection of British shells. *Journal of Conchology* 2: 1-4.
 E. W. Swanton, 1908. Colonel George Montagu. *Journal of Conchology* 12(7): 161-166.
 Dean, 1936: 228-230.
 Salisbury, 1945: 144-145.
 Heginbotham, 1946: 458.
 Barnard, 1965: 21.
 R. J. Cleavelly, 1978. Some background to the life and publications of Colonel George Montagu (1753-1815). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 445-480 [portrait, bibliography].
 Dance, 1986: 110-111, 219.
 R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 385-418 [Montagu: pp. 390-392, portrait].
 Fouché, 1995: 41.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 190.
 R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Montagu, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 38: 730-731.
- Montalenti, Giuseppe (?1904-1990; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1991. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 9(3-4): 41 [one sentence death announcement].
- Montaño, F.; see Howard, F.
- Monterosato, Tommaso di Maria Allery [Marquis di] (1841-1927; Italy)
 P. Dautzenberg, 1928. Nécrologie. Marquis de Monterosato (1841-1927). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 69-73.
 F. Cipolla, 1930. Tommaso Di Maria Alleri, Marchese di Monterosato. *Giornale de Scienze Naturali ed Economiche (Palermo)* 35(1): 33-42 [biography, partial bibliography].
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1930. Obituary notice: Marchese di Monterosato. *Journal of Conchology* 19(2): 37-40 [bibliography].
 A. H. Cooke, 1931. Obituary notice: Marchese di Monterosato. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 111.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. [date of publication of Monterosato's *Nomenclatura generica e specifica* ...]. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 118-119.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 300.
 Anonymous, 1941. Rome Museum gets sea-shells. *The New York Times*, December 5, 1941: 25.
 W. J. Clench, 1949. The collection of the Marquis de Monterosato. *The Nautilus* 62(3): 102.
 P. Piani, 1981. Bibliografia cronologica degli scritti malacologici di Monterosato. *Bollettino Malacologico* 17(7-8): 201-204.
 R. G. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1982-1989. *Opera Omnia* [of Tommaso di Maria Marchese di Monterosato]. Palermo, Italy: Unione Malacologica Italiana, 4 vols. [a reprint of all of Monterosato's works. 1: xvi + 370 pp. (1982); 2: 371-814 (1983); 3: 815-1186 (1984); 4: 1187-1793 (1989) [odd pagination includes title pages and back covers].
 P. Piani & R. Giannuzzi Savelli, 1982. *Biografia e bibliografia di Tommaso di Maria Marchese di Monterosato*. Tommaso de Maria: *Opera Omnia* 1: ix-xvi
 P. Piani, 1983. Della "Collezione Monterosato", di G. S. Coen e di altre cose ancora. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(9-12): 273-278.
 Dance, 1986: 160, 219.
 R. Giannuzzi Savelli & P. Piani, 1987. Revisione nomenclaturale dei taxa specifici Monterosatiani. *Lavori del Società Italiana di Malacologia* 23: 141-199.
 Trew, 1990: 79.
 Duchamps, 1999: 13-14, fig. 50 [portrait].
 K.-H. Beckmann, 2001. A bibliographic addition to the complete works of Tommaso di Maria Marchese di Monterosato (1841-

- 1927). *Schriften zur Malakozoologie* 17: 44.
- M. Olivero & L. P. Tringali, 2001. The types of marine molluscan species described by Monterosato, in the Museo Civico di Zoologia, Roma. General scope of the work and part 1: the opisthobranch gastropods. *Bollettino Malacologico* 37(5-8): 121-142.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 190.
- Montfort, Pierre Denys [sometimes written Dénys] de (1768-1820/1821; France/Netherlands)
- Swainson, 1840: 275-276.
- Lamy, 1931: 35-36.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 300.
- Sherborn, 1940: 97.
- H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [part only]. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 100(1): 1-263 [dates of *Histoire Naturelle* general et particulière: p. 238].
- Dance, 1986: 87-88.
- L. B. Holthuis, 1991. Pierre Dénys de Montfort (c.1768-c.1820) and his connection with the Netherlands. *Basteria* 55(4-6): 95-102 [bibliography].
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 189.
- Montgomery, Charles Tom (1908-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 373.
- D. Hiatt, 1974. Tom Montgomery retires. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(5): 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 93.
- Montgomery, Laura Lee (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 373; 1987: 93.
- Montouchet, Pierre Charles Georges (1936-****; Brasil)
- Abbott, 1987: 93.
- Montoya, M. d. C. Perrilliat; see: Perrilliat, M. d. C.
- Montriblou, _____ de (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 64.
- Montrouzier, R. P. Xavier [Father] (1820-1897; France/Australia/New Caledonia)
- H. Crosse, 1898. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 42-44.
- C. Hedley, 1915. [biographical notes]. Pp. 703-704, in: *Studies on Australian Mollusca*. Part XII. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 39(4): 695-755, pls. 77-85.
- Barnard, 1965: 21.
- G. P. Whitley, 1968. *Conchologists of the past*. 1. Father Xavier Montrouzier (1820-1897). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(11): 59-61, incl. pl. 9 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 182, 219.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Moody, Clarence L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Mookherjee, H. P. (****-****; India)
- Moolenbeek, Robert Gerard (1949-****; Netherlands)
- Moore, Charles (1815-1881; U.K.)
- E. Wilson, 1892. Charles Moore, F.G.S., and his work, ... with a list of the fossil types and described specimens in the Bath Museum. *Proceedings of the Bath Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club* 7: 232-292 [repr.: 64 pp.] [bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 301.
- Cleevely, 1983: 207.
- R. J. G. Savage, 2004. Moore, Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 38: 917-918.
- Moore, Charles Herbert (1869-1949; U.K.)
- J. W. Jackson, 1949. Obituary. C. H. Moore, 1869-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 85-86.
- C. T. Copp, 1975. The Charles Moore geological collection. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(3): 109-116.
- R. F. Pickford, 1975. The Bath collections from 1959-1975 and their future? *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(3): 117-124.
- Moore, Clarence Bloomfield (1852-1936; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 135.
- Moore, Donald Richard (1921-1997; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 373; 1987: 93.

- R. Cipriani & P. E. Penchaszadeh, 1997. Donald R. Moore. *La Conchiglia* 29(285): 41.
- J. H. Leal, 1997. In memoriam. Dr. Donald Richard Moore, 2/16/1921-10/19/1997. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 28(1): 4.
- J. H. Leal, 1998. Donald Richard Moore (February 16, 1921 – October 19, 1997): biographical sketch, zoological taxa, and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 112(1): 34-40.
- Moore, Ellen James [née Trumbull] (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 374; 1975: 570; 1987: 93-94.
- Moore, George Mitchell (1906-1968; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
J. Rosewater, 1969. George Mitchell Moore. *The Nautilus* 83(1): iii.
Abbott, 1973: 135.
Rehder, 1997: 163.
- Moore, John Carrick (1804-1898; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 301.
Cleevely, 1983: 208.
- Moore, John Edmund Sharrock (1870-1947; U.K.)
B. Verdcourt, 1994, 2002. Collectors in East Africa No. 20: J.E. S. Moore (1870-1947). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 129: 327-332 (1994); 162: 237 (2002) [biography, bibliography].
- Moore, Lance (1928-1994; Australia)
Anonymous, 1991. One hundred years of shell dealing. *Australian Shell News*, 73: 6 [portrait].
P. Colman & D. McMichael, 1994. Obituary: Lance Moore, 1928-1994. *Australasian Shell News* 87: 6-7 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158, 162, without portrait].
- Moore, Merrill [M.D.] (1903-1957; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957*: inside back cover [1958].
G. E. Gifford, Jr., 1974. Scallop-shell of quiet. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin*, May-June 1974: 28-31 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 135.
- Moore, Ralph R. W. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Moore, Raymond Cecil (1892-1974; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 374.
G. A. Waldron, 1974?. Tribute to Raymond Cecil Moore. *State Geological Survey of Kansas*, [4 pp.] [portrait].
Cleevely, 1983: 208.
Abbott, 1987: 158.
K. B. Sterling, 1997. Moore, Raymond Cecil. Pp. 552-554, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Moore, T. J. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 79.
- Moore, Henry (1812-1896; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1897. In memoriam – Henry Moores. *The Nautilus* 10(11): 128-130.
Abbott, 1973: 135.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Moore's: p. 115].
- Moquin-Tandon, Christian Horace Bénédicte Alfred (1804-1863; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 86-87.
B. B. Woodward, 1903. Note on the dates of publication of J. E. Gray's "Catalogue of Pulmonata ... in the ... British Museum. Pt. I," 12mo, 1855; and of A. Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France," 2 vols. 8vo, 1855. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(4): 261 [but see the following].
J. W. Taylor, 1905. Note on the dates of publication of the various parts of Moquin-Tandon's "Histoire naturelle des mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles de France". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(4): 186.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 190.
- Morais, Maria Stella de (1***-19**; Brazil)

- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 50.
- Morales, Ema & Esther (19**-****; Uruguay) [sisters]
 Olazarri, 1975: 48. 96, 100.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Morales, Francisco (1936-****; Mexico)
 Abbott, 1975: 570-571; 1987: 94.
- Moran, Phyllis (****-1992; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 325: 5.
- Moreau de Saint-Méry, Médéric Louis Élie (1750-1819; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.
- Moreira, José Durado de Alencar (1953-****; Brazil)
- Moreira, Neyde de Souza (19**-****; Brazil)
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 53.
- Moreno, Abelardo (****-****; Cuba)
 Rehder, 1997: 119.
- Mörch, Otto Andreas Lowson (1828-1878; Sweden/Denmark/France)
 J. Collin, 1878. Konchyliologen Otto Andres Lawson Mörch. En biografisk Skizze. Med den Afdodes Portraet og en Fortegnelse over hans literære Arbejder. Bianco Lunos Bogtrykkeri (Kjøbenhavn): 38 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 C. M. Poulsen, 1878. O. A. L. Mörch. Necrolog. Malakozoologische Blätter 25: 92-96.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 90-91.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 305.
 Tomlin, 1942d: 99 [covers his various sales catalogues].
 H. Schlesch, 1943. Otto Andreas Lowson Mörch (1828-1878). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 75(4): 214-225 [portrait, bibliography].
 A. Garboe, 1958. Malakologen ("Konchyliologen") O. A. L. Mörch (1828-1878). Et biografisk bidrag med nogle geologi-historiske bemaerkninger. Meddelelser fra Dansk Geologisk Forening 14(1): 37-51 [biography, portrait].
- Catalogus conchyliorum quae reliquit D Alfonso D'Aguirra et Gadea Comes de Yoldi, 1852-1853* – Available by ICZN Opinion 714 (1964).
- A. M. Keen, 1966. Moerch's west Central American molluscan types with proposal of a new name for a species of *Semele*. Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences 59: 33 pp.
 Dance, 1986: 158-159, 219.
 Coomans, 1989: 32.
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- R. Bieler, 1996. Mörch's worm-snail taxa (Caenogastropoda: Vermetidae, Siliquariidae, Turritellidae). American Malacological Bulletin 13(1-2): 23-35.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 191.
- Mordan, Peter Bennett (1946-****; U.K.)
- Morehouse, Elsie May [Andrews] (1884-1969; U.K.)
 N. F. McMillan, 1969. Mrs. Elsie M. Morehouse (1884-1969). Journal of Conchology 27(1): 2.
- Morelet, Pierre Marie Arthur (1809-1892; France)
 H. Drouet, 1892. Nécrologie – Arthur Morelet. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 24(11-12): 204-206.
 H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 41(1): 75-77.
 Smith, 1906: 719, 729.
 Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
 H. C. Fulton, 1920. On type-specimens of the "Morelet Collection". Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(1): 4.
 H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [p. 99, as "Morlet"].
 Barnard, 1965: 21.
 J. van Goethem & J.-J. van Mol, 1974. Bibliographie des travaux sur les mollusques d'Afrique par Arthur Morelet (1809-1892). Achatina 5: 112-115.
 Cailliez, 1983: 16-17.
 Kiss, 1984: 37.
 Dance, 1986: 219.

- Trew, 1987: 79.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 111.
- Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 191.
- Moreno Lampreave, Diego (1964-****; Spain)
- Moreton, C. H. B. [Earl of Ducie] (1827-1921; U.K.)
- Sherborn, 1940: 99.
- Cleevely, 1983: 208.
- Morgan, Jacques Jean Marie de (1857-1924; France)
- L. Germain, 1924. J. de Morgan (1857-1924). Notice nécrologique. Bulletin du Muséum Nationale d'Histoire Naturelle Paris 30(6): 437-440 [biography, bibliography].
- Moricand, M. J. (****-****; Switzerland) [son of M. E. Morichand]
- Cailliez, 1983: 16.
- Moricand, Moïse Etienne [generally called Stéfano] (1779-1854; Switzerland)
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Moricand: p. 99].
- Cailliez, 1983: 15-16.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 111.
- Morin, Louis (1635-1715; France)
- R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Morin: pp. 79-80, 268].
- Dance, 1986: 30.
- Morin, Pierre (fl. 1890s; France)
- Morin, Pierre, III (fl. 1650-1690; France)
- Dance, 1986: 14.
- Morisaki, Shu'ichi (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9, 12.
- Morishima, Chikage (1904-1989; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1991. Biohistory of malacologists (77) Chikage Morishima. The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 21(4): 96 [in Japanese].
- Morison, James R. (18**-19**, U.S.A.)
- A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1981: [iv-v].
- Morita, Minoru (****-2001; Japan)
- K. Nishimura, 2002. [Recollection of the late Mr. Minoru Morita]. The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(3-4): 84-85 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Morlet, Laurent-Joseph (1823-1892; France)
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 41(1): 78.
- Cleevely, 1983: 209.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Morley, Claude (1874-1951; U.K.)
- K. G. Blair, 1951. Obituary: Claude Morley, F.R.E.S., F.G.S., F.Z.S. Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 87(12): 327.
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Morley, Neville W. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 374; 1987: 94.
- Moro, Antonio Lazzaro (1687-1764; Italy)
- Moros Azpeita, F.; see Azpeitia Moros, F.
- Morozov, Petr Evgenievich (1961-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Morozova, Eugenia (1980-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 2 [portrait], 24.
- Morretes, Frederico Waldemar Lange de (1892-1954; Brazil)
- Olazarri, 1975: 94.
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 50 [as "Morretes"].
- Simone, 2003: 141.
- Morris, Clinton (****-1971?; U.S.A.)
- Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Morris, John (1810-1886; U.K.)

- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 303.
 Sherborn, 1940: 99.
 Cleevely, 1983: 209.
- Morris, Lewis (1700/01-1765; U.K.) [brother of Richard Morris & William Morris]
 C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. *Annals of Science* (London) 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait of Lewis Morris].
 D. Wyn Wiliam, 2004. Morris, Lewis. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 39: 288-292 [portrait].
- Morris, Percy A. (1899-1969; U.S.A.)
 W. D. Hartman, 1969. Percy Morris retires. *Discovery* (Peabody Museum of Natural History) 5(1): 52-53 [portraits].
 Anonymous, 1970. Percy A. Morris, *The Nautilus* 83(3): 116.
 Anonymous, 1970. Reprint of article from *The Nautilus*, 83(3): 116. *New York Shell Club Notes* 159: 4.
 Anonymous, 1970. Activities of the Divisions [obituary]. *Discovery* (Peabody Museum of Natural History) 5(2): 117.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
 Abbott, 1973: 135-136.
 P. A. Morris, 1973. I remember. *Of Sea and Shore* 4(3): 152.
- Morris, Richard (1702/03-1779; U.K.) [brother of Lewis Morris & William Morris]
 C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. *Annals of Science* (London) 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait of Lewis Morris].
 D. Wyn Wiliam, 2004. Morris, Richard. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 39: 304-305.
- Morris, Ronald S. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Morris, Wilford H. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 94.
- Morris, William (1705-1763; U.K.) [brother of Lewis Morris & Richard Morris]
 C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. *Annals of Science* (London) 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait of Lewis Morris].
- D. Wyn Wiliam, 2004. Morris, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 39: 316-317.
- Morrison, Joseph Paul Eldred (1906-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 374-375.
 Henson, 1982: 17, 31-32, 51, 73, 76, 83.
 Anonymous, 1983. Obituaries: Joseph Morrison, 76, expert on mollusks. *Washington Times*, Dec. 22, 1983: 8B [portrait].
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 2: [127] [1984].
 D. Raeihle, 1984. J. P. E. Morrison. *New York Shell Club Notes* 290: 9.
 J. Rosewater, 1984. A bibliography and list of taxa of Mollusca introduced by Joseph P. E. Morrison (December 17, 1906 – December 2, 1983). *The Nautilus* 98(1): 1-9.
 H. A. Rehder, 1987. Obituary, Joseph P. E. Morrison, December 19, 1906-December 2, 1983. *Malacological Review* 19: 121-122, portrait.
 Abbott, 1987: 158.
 Rehder, 1997: 115, 126-169 [passim], pls. [30, 47].
- Morrison, Robert William (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 375-376; 1987: 94.
- Morrison, Roy Lawton (1887-1967; U.S.A.)
 B. Brewer, 1967. Ray Lawton Morrison – in memoriam. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 8(6): D19.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Morse, Edward Sylvester (1838-1925; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *Maine Naturalist* 5(4): 155-157 [portrait].
 T. Barbour, 1926. Remarks concerning Professor Edward S. Morse, sometime president of the Boston Society of Natural History. *Bulletin of the Boston Society of Natural History* 38: 8-9.

- W. R. Coe, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 11(66): 527-530.
- C. W. Johnson, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse. *The Nautilus* 39(4): 135-137, portrait.
- J. S. Kingsley, 1926. Edward Sylvester Morse (1838-1925). *Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences* 61(12): 549-555.
- L. O. Howard, 1935. Biographical memoir of Edward Sylvester Morse 1838-1925. *National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, Biographical Memoirs* 27: 1-29.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 303.
- D. G. Wayman, 1942. *Edward Sylvester Morse; a biography*. Cambridge (Mass.): Harvard University Press, xvi + 457 pp. [biography, portraits].
- M. E. Champion, 1947. Edward Sylvester Morse with a bibliography and a catalogue of his species. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(11): 129-144.
- N. Sakazume, 1954. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. II. Conchological works on shell mounds.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 21(5-6): 1-13 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Kuroda & P. Kanamaru, 1958. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. IV.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 25(9-10): 32-34 [in Japanese].
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Presidential address: E. S. Morse as a malacological illustrator, with notes on his handwriting. *The American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for* 1966: 21.
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Edward S. Morse as a zoological illustrator, with notes on his handwriting. *Essex Institute Historical Collections* 103(1): 1-9.
- Abbott, 1973: 136.
- M. L. Hickman & P. Fetchko, 1977. *Japan Day by Day: an exhibition honoring Edward Sylvester Morse and commemorating the hundredth anniversary of his arrival in Japan in 1877*. Peabody Museum (Salem, Massachusetts), 198 pp. + errata, 3 pls. [portraits, partial bibliography].
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. *Smithsonian Institution Archives*, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Morse: p. 53].
- R. W. Dexter, 1981. Some malacological journal notes and correspondence of E. S. Morse. *Sterkiana* 71: 12-17.
- Dance, 1986: 219.
- R. W. Dexter, 1988. Contributions of Edward S. Morse to malacology. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 22 [abstract].
- R. A. Rosenstone, 1988. *Mirror in the shrine: American encounters with Meiji Japan*. Harvard University Press (Cambridge, Massachusetts), 315 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- P. Fetchko, 1991. A Yankee's visit to Meiji Japan. *Japan Quarterly* 38(4): 455-469, 3 pls. [portraits].
- S. M. Martin, 1995. Maine's remarkable Edward Sylvester Morse: quintessential naturalist. *Maine Naturalist* 3(2): 81-102 [biography, portraits].
- Martin, 1995: 15-17, fig. 8 [biography, portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Morse, Edward Sylvester. Pp. 556-557, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(3): 189-196.
- E. N. Shor, 1999. Morse, Edward Sylvester. *American National Biography* 15: 933-934.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Morse: p. 59].
- C. Benfey, 2003. *The great wave: Gilded Age misfits, Japanese eccentrics, and the opening of Old Japan*. New York: Random House, xviii + 332 pp. [Morse: pp. 45-73, portrait].

- Johnson, 2004: 97.
- Morse, M. Patricia (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 376; 1987: 94.
- Mortensen, Ole Theodor Jensen (1868-1952; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 219.
- Mortillet, Gabriel de (1821-1898; Switzerland/France)
P. Hesse, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174.
- Morton, Brian S. (1942-****; Hong Kong/U.K.)
R. Wu, 2003. Biography of a distinguished marine biologist, Professor Brian Morton, and his contributions to marine science. Pp. 1-12, in: P. K. S. Shin, *Turning the tides, a festschrift in honour of Professor Brian Morton*. Hong Kong: Marine Biological Association of Hong Kong, ix + 383 pp.
K. Lam, 2003. Happy days! A supplementary illustrated biography of Professor Brian Morton. Pp. 13-29, 16 pls., in: P. K. S. Shin, *Turning the tides, a festschrift in honour of Professor Brian Morton*. Hong Kong: Marine Biological Association of Hong Kong, ix + 383 pp.
- Morton, John (1671-1726; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.
M. P. Kerney, 1987. John Morton's list of Northamptonshire Mollusca (1712). *Journal of Conchology* 32(5): 289-295.
Y. Foote, 2004. Morton, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 39: 425-426.
- Morton, John Edward (1923-****; New Zealand)
- Morton, Samuel George (1799-1851; U.S.A.)
Dall, 1888: 105-106.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 303.
Abbott, 1973: 136.
C. M. Nelson, 1982. Paleontology in the United States Federal Service, 1804-1904. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 48-57.
Kohn, 1992: 252-253.
P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Morton: p. 368].
- Mörzer Bruyns, Maurits Frans (1913-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 364-367.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Moscattelli, Renato (1926-1992; Egypt/Italy/Brazil)
J. Coltro, Jr., 1992. In memoriam [Renato Moscatelli]. *La Conchiglia* 24(265): 45.
J. Coltro, Jr., 1992. In memoriam. *American Conchologist* 20(3): 20.
- Moscardo, Lodovico [Conte de] (fl. 1650s; Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.
Franchini et al., 1975: 66.
Dance, 1986: 16.
- Moseley, Henry Nottidge (1844-1891; U.K.)
Cleavelly, 1983: 210.
B. B. Woodward & T. M. Romano, 2004. Moseley, Henry Nottidge. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 39: 457-458.
- Moses, R. H. (1871-1949; U.K.)
A. Blok, 1949. Obituary. R. H. Moses, 1871-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 89.
- Mosier, _____ (****-****; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. The Beal collection. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.
- Moskalev, Lev Ivanovich (1935-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
- Moskvicheva, Iya Mikhailovna (1939-2003; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 24.
A. V. Chernyshev & V. T. Tagurova, 2004. Iya Mikhailovna Moskvicheva (1939-2003). *The Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 8: 136-137 [portrait, bibliography].
- Moss, Mariam Strausberger (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 376; 1987: 94.
- Moss, William (1845-1913; U.K.)

- E. A. Smith, 1914. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(2): 98.
- R. Standen, 1914. Obituary notice. William Moss, F.C.A. Journal of Conchology 14(6): 169-171.
- Trew, 1987: 79; 1993: 82.
- Mossel, Jacob (1704-1761; Netherlands)
- F. W. Stapel, 1930. Mossel (Jacob). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 8: 1180-1181.
- Engel, 1986: 187-188.
- Most, Bernardus van der (1904-1980; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1980. In memoriam B. van der Most (1904-1980). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 193: 993.
- Motley, James (1814-1892; U.K./Borneo)
- Dean, 1936: 242.
- Motta, A. J. [Bob] da (****-****; Portugal)
- Cailliez, 1983: 16.
- W. E. Sage, 1989. The da Motta collection. New York Shell Club Notes 310: 12.
- Mouhot, _____ (****-****; ****)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Moulins, Charles des [often listed as Des Moulins] (?1797-1875; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 127-128.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 113.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 102.
- Mounorij, Nico J. (1931-2002; Netherlands)
- A. D. P. van Peursen, 2002. In memoriam Nico Mounorij 1931-2002. Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 326: 50 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Mount, Jack Douglas (1943-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 571; 1987: 158-159.
- Mousley, Louis Brooks (1904-1980; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 376-377; 1987: 159.
- Mousson, J.-R. Albert (1805-1890; France/Switzerland)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 39(1): 66-67.
- G. Schneider, 1891. Albert Mousson. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 23(1-2): 1-3 [biography].
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Mousson: p. 101].
- Barnard, 1965: 47.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- T. Meier, 1994. Albert Mousson (1805-1890) und seine Sammlung in Zürich. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 54: 9-10.
- Turner, 1998: 13-14.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- Mozley, Walter Alan (1904-****; Canada)
- Rehder, 1997: 114.
- Mueller, Fritz (1822-1897; Germany/Brasil)
- H. von Ihering, 1898. Fritz Mueller, Necrologio. Revista do Museu Paulista 3: 17-29, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Mugridge, Edith Harriet [Edie] (1906-2004; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 94.
- Anonymous, 2004. Remember Edie Mugridge. [Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum], Shell Museum News 54: 1-2 [portrait].
- Muir, J. (****-1946; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 21.
- Fouché, 1995: 42.
- Mulder, Gabriel (1951-****; Netherlands)
- Mullens, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
- Trew, 1990: 79.
- Muller, Francisco (1866-1954; Cuba)
- M. L. Jaume 1954. Fallecio el Dr. Francisco Muller. Obituario. Circulares del Museo y Biblioteca de Zoologia de la Habana 1954(July-Aug.): 1327.
- Müller, G. (****-****; Denmark)
- Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1855].
- Muller, H. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 189.
- Muller, H. C. (****-****; Netherlands)

- Engel, 1986: 189.
- Muller, Harold Joseph (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 95.
- Muller, Iola Fae [née Ensing] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 571; 1987: 95.
- Muller, J. R. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 189.
- Müller, J. S.; see Miller, J. S.
- Müller, Johannes Peter (1801-1858; Germany)
Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: Johannes Müller]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58: xlv.
Anonymous, 1860. Johannes Müller. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London 9: 556-563.
E. Florey, 1995. Highlights and sidelights of early biology on Helgoland. Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen 49: 77-101 [Müller: pp. 81-85].
D. Zissler, 1995. Five scientists on excursion – a picture of marine biology on Helgoland before 1892. Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen 49: 103-112 [portrait].
- Muller, Leonard [Leo] (1898-1963; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 182-183.
Engel, 1986: 189.
- Müller, Otto Friderich [Frederik] (1730-1784; Denmark)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 193-194.
Swainson, 1834: 55; 1840: 276.
Porro, 1841: 9-10.
R. Spärck, 1932. Otto Friedrich Müller (1730-1784). Pp. 60-64, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 308.
H. Schlesch, 1942. Otto Müller und die von ihm aus Dänemark angegebenen Land- und Süßwassermollusken. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 74(5-6): 213-224 [bibliography].
J. Anker, 1943. Otto Friderich Müller et bidrag til den biologiske forsknings historie i det attende aarhundrede. [Part I]. Barndom, studenter- og hovmestertid (1730-67). Acta Historica Scientiarum Naturalium et Medicinalium 2: xii + 317 pp. [biography, portrait].
J. Anker, 1950. Otto Friderich Müller's Zoologia Danica. Library Research Monographs (University Library, Copenhagen, Scientific and Medical Department) 1: x + 108 pp. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Spärck, 1953: v-vi.
T. Soot-Ryen, 1963. Notes on the species of *Pecten* described by O. F. Müller, 1776. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 35(2-3): 111-112, pl. 13.
Franchini et al., 1975: 76.
Kiss, 1980: 83.
Dance, 1986: 95, 220.
Wolff, 1993: 207-209 [portrait].
Damkaer, 2002: 73-87 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 192.
Note: *Vermium terrestriam et fluviatilium*, Vol. 2 (1774) reprinted in Sterkiana 62: 20, i-xxxii (1976); 65-66: after p. 37, xxxiii-xxvi + 1-58 (1977); 67-68: after p. 4, 59-154 (1977); 69-70: after p. 24, 155-214 (1978).
- Müller, Philipp Ludwig Status (1725-1776; Netherlands/Germany)
T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. On P. L. S. Müller's molluscan names. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 78-79.
F. S. Knipscheer, 1933. Muller (Philipus Ludovicus). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 9: 701-702.
Engel, 1986: 263.
Deliciae naturae selectae, 1766, 1771, 1778 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 701 (1974).
- Muller, Siemon William (1900-1970; Russia/U.S.A.)
B. M. Page, N. J. Silberling & A. M. Keen, 1975. Memorial to Siemon W. Muller, 1900-1970. Geological Society of America Memorials 4: 142-146 [portrait, bibliography].
B. M. Page, N. J. Silberling & A. M. Keen, 1975. Memorial to Siemon W. Muller, 1900-1970. American Association of

- Petroleum Geologists Bulletin 55(1): 133-134 [portrait].
- Tozer, 1984: 7, 86, 87, 89, 93, 99-102, 117, 119, 121 [portrait].
- Müller, Wilbur O. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 377; 1987: 95.
- Müller, William James (1812-1845; U.K.)
C. G. E. Bunt, 1948. The life and work of William James Müller of Bristol. Leigh-on-Sea: F. Lewis. 116 pp., 44 pls. [spine and cover have title, "The art and life of William James Müller].
- Mulligan, Joseph (1829-1883; U.K./Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352.
- Mulliner, David King (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 377-378; 1987: 95.
- Munasyпова, Irina Anatolievna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 24-25.
- Munier-Chalmas, Ernest Charles Philippe August (1843-1903; France)
G. Dollfus, 1904. Nécrologie. Munier-Chalmas. Journal de Conchyliologie 52(1): 100-106.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 305.
Cleevely, 1983: 210.
C. Charle & E. Telkes. 1989. Les Professeurs de la Faculté des Sciences de Paris, Dictionnaire biographique (1901-1939). Paris: Institut National de Recherche Pédagogique, 272 pp. [Munier-Chalmas: pp. 209-211].
- Muniz, Geraldo da Costa Barros (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 142.
- Muñiz Solis, Rafael (1929-****; Spain)
- Munn, Henry (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1856].
- Munns, Wayne Robert, Jr. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 95.
- Muñoz, Bartolomé Doroteo [Padre] (17**-1831; Argentina/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 19
Klappenbach, 1998: 46.
- Münster, Georg [Graf von] (1776-1844; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1845. Nekrolog. Zeitschrift für Malakozologie 2(4): 47-48; 2(11): 178.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 308.
Sherborn, 1940: 99.
Cleevely, 1983: 210-211.
Tozer, 1984: 31, 35.
- Munyan, Thomas Henry (1906-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 378; 1987: 95.
- Murato, George (****-****; Japan/U.S.A.)
N. A. Gary, 1979. Shell clippings. Of Sea and Shore 9(4): 210 [portrait].
- Muratov, Igor Vladimirovich (1964-****; Russia/U.S.A.)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Murchison, Charlotte (1788-1869; U.K.) [spouse of R. I. Murchison]
M. Kölbl-Ebert, 1997. Charlotte Murchison (née Hugonin) 1788-1869. Earth Sciences History 16(1): 39-43 [biography, portrait].
- Murchison, Roderick Impey [Sir] (1792-1871; U.K.)
Reeve, 1863: 23-28 [portrait].
A. Geikie, 1875. Life of Sir Roderick I. Murchison, Bart.; . . . Based on his journals and letters, with notices of his scientific contemporaries and a sketch of the rise and growth of Palaeozoic geology in Britain. London: J. Murray, 2 vols., xiv + 387 pp.; viii + 375 pp.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 306.
Sherborn, 1940: 99.
Cleevely, 1983: 211.
Tozer, 1984: 6, 27, 36, 39, 45, 136, 137.
T. G. Bonney & R. A. Stafford, 2004. Murchison, Sir Roderick Impey, Baronet. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 39: 800-803 [portrait].
- Murdoch, R. C. (****-1923; New Zealand)
T. Iredale, 1925. R. Murdoch. The Nautilus 39(2): 69-70.
- Murdy, Carson Brown (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 378; 1987: 95.
- Murphy, William Storey (1896?-1974; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1974. William S. Murphy. The New York Times, May 16, 1974: 44.

- Anonymous, 1974. William S. Murphy. New York Shell Club Notes 203: 2.
- Murray, Adolphus (1751-1803; Sweden?)
Note: *Fundamenta testaceologiae* Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica* ... Vol. VIII (1785) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Murray, Andrew (1812-1878; U.K.)
J. F. M. Clark, 2004. Murray, Andrew Dickson. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 39: 864-865.
- Murray, Andrew (19**-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Murray]
- Murray, Florence V. [Fay] (1908-1970; Australia)
Anonymous, 1970. Florence Vivienne (Fay) Murray. Australian Newsletter (n.s.) 11: 7.
Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. La Conchiglia 3(2)[24]: 14.
R. Burn, 1971. Obituary. Florence V. Murray. Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia 2(2): 97-99 [portrait, bibliography].
- Murray, Greta (19**-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of Andrew Murray]
- Murray, Harold Dixon (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 378-379; 1987: 95.
H. D. Murray, 1997. Up close and personal with AMU's presidents. American Malacological Union Newsletter 27(2): 3 [portrait].
- Murray, Johan Anders (1750-1803; Sweden)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197.
- Murray, John [Sir] (1841-1914; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 723.
W. S. Bruce, 1915. Sir John Murray. Internationale Revue der Gesamten Hydrobiologie und Hydrographie 7(1): 84-91, pl.1 [biography, portrait].
W. E. Hoyle, 1915. Sir John Murray, K.C.B., LL.D., F.R.S. Memoirs and Proceedings of the Manchester Literary & Philosophical Society 58(3): xl-xliii.
W. Herdman, 1923. Founders of oceanography and their work. New York: Longmans, Green & Co., x + 340 pp. [Murray: pp. 69-98].
- A. A. Manten, 1972. C. Wyville Thomson, J. Murray, and the "Challenger" Expedition. Earth Science Reviews 8(2): 255-266.
Cleevely, 1983: 211.
Laverack, 1983: 366.
M. B. Deacon, 1992. Crisis and compromise: the foundation of marine stations in Britain during the late 19th century. Earth Sciences History 12(1): 19-47 [Murray: pp. 35-36].
Trew, 1993: 82.
J. H. Ashworth & E. L. Mills, 2004. Murray, Sir John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 39: 959-961 [portrait].
See also literature about *Challenger* Expedition.
- Murray, Margery M. (1913-1978; Australia)
R. Burn, 1978. Margery M. Murray 1913-1978. Australian Shell News 23: 7.
- Murray, Talbot Eugene (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 95.
- Musashi, Sekiju (****-****; Japan)
T. Kanamaru, 1929. Admiring the works of Sekiju Musashi, the author of the "Mokuhachi-fu," 1843. Venus 1(5): 171-175 [in Japanese].
- Musnick, H. Eric (?1919-1975; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1975. H. Eric Musnick. New York Shell Club Notes 209: 2.
- Mussey, Reuben Dimond (1780-1866; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 136.
- Musson, Charles Tucker (1856-1928; U.K./Australia)
R. W. Morrell, 1981. A Nottingham conchologist in Australia. Helix. Great Britain Land Shell Studies Group 1(1): 5-9.
R. Morrell, 1988. Biographical notes on Charles Tucker Musson. Pallidula 19(1): 3-7 [portrait, bibliography] [revised version of Morrell, 1981].
- Muus, Bent Jørgen (1926-****; Denmark)
- Myer, Donal Gene (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 95.
- Myers, Irma Lang (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 95-96.
- Myers, Paul Robert (1947-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 96.
- Myers, Peter Reynolds (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 379; 1987: 96.
- Myers, Thomas Oliver (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Myhre, Idelle [Dot] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Naccari, Fortunato Luigi (1793-1860; Italy)
L. Ballarin, et al., 2000. Una collezione di conchiglie adriatiche de Fortunato Luigi Naccari (1831). *Bollettino Malacologico* 36(5-8): 99-116.
L. Ballarin & A. Minelli, 2001. Le lettere di Fortunato Luigi Naccari a Luigi Ramello in tema di raccolte naturalistiche (1820; 1830-31). *Bollettino Malacologico* 37(1-4): 35-40.
- Naef, Adolf (1883-1949; Switzerland/Egypt)
S. von Boletzky, 2000. Adolf Naef (1883-1949), a biographical note. Pp. ix-xiii, in: C. F. E. Roper, ed., *Cephalopoda, Embryology* (translated by S. v. Boletzky). Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Libraries, xxiv + 461 pp. [portrait].
O. Breidbach, 2003. Post-Haeckelian comparative biology – Adolf Naef's idealistic morphology. *Theory in Bioscience* 122(2-3): 174-193.
- Nägele, Gottfried (1841-1914; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1964. Gottfried Nägele (1841-1914). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 93(5-6): 263-266 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 20, 39.
Dance, 1986: 220.
- Naggs, Frederick [Fred] (19**-****; U.K.)
- Nagornaya, Lyubov Lavrentievna (19**-****; Byelorussia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Naide, Meyer (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Naidin, Dmitri Pavlovich (1919-****; Russia)
J. M. Hancock, 1999. The contributions of D. P. Naidin to the study of the Cretaceous system. *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Sciences de la Terre* 69(Supplement A): 7-13, frontispiece [bibliography, portrait].
- Naidu, K. Sundraj [Sam] (****-2003; Canada)
Anonymous, 2003. In memoriam. *National Shellfisheries Association Quarterly Newsletter*, January 2004: 4.
- Najarian, Acabie (1901-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 380; 1987: 96.
- Naka, Iwajiro (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Nakahara, Toichi (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 13.
- Nakajima, Masao (1911-1969; Japan)
S. Kosuge, 1970. Memory of Masao Nakajima. *Venus* 29(4): 137-139 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Nakamigawa, Korokuro (1894-1965; Japan)
Editor, 1958. [Birthday celebration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 16 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
Iw. Taki, 1967. Memorials of Mr. K. Nakamigawa. *Venus* 25(2): 77 [portrait; in Japanese].
Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Nakamura, Johati (1907-1945; Japan)
H. Minato, 1986. [Notes on *Tosaphaedusa cincticollis* (Ehrmann, 1900) and Dr. Johati Nakamura (1907-1945).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 17(1): 11-16 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Nakamura, Shintaro (1881-1941; Japan)
T. Kuroda, 1942. Prof. Shintaro Nakamura, a benefactor of the Malacological Society of Japan. *Venus* 12(1-2): 93-96 [portrait; in Japanese].
Iw. Taki, 1942. Memories of Dr. Shintaro Nakamura. *Venus* 12 (1-2): 96-97 [in Japanese].
- Nakata, Jihei (fl. 1900s; Japan)
T. Kuroda, translated and with an introduction by P. Callomon, 2003. Yoichiro Hirase, the great collector of Japanese land mollusks, and the collectors who helped him. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 7-14 [portrait].

- Nakayama, Shimma (1898-1967; Japan)
T. Habe, 1968. Memory of Mr. Shimma Nakayama. *Venus* 27(1): 30-31 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Nal'nyaeva, Tamara Ivanovna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Nansouty, Charles de [General] (1815-1895; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1980. Charles de Nansouty, krijgsman en malacoloog (1815-1895). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 197: 1096-1100.
- Nanteuil, _____ de (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 64.
- Narchi, Walter (1929-2004; Brasil)
Abbott, 1987: 96.
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
Simone, 2003: 142, 143.
- Nardo, Giovanni Domenico [M.D.] (1802-1877; Italy)
Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nash, Ruth Prentice (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Nason, William A. [M.D.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1921. The Hinkley and Nason collections. *The Nautilus* 35(2): 62.
- Natarjan, Rajagopala (1930-2003; India)
T. J. Pandian & T. Balsubramanian, 2004. Rajagopala Natarjan. *Current Science (Bangalore)* 86(4): 600 [portrait].
- Natermann, Carl (1854-1916; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1916. [Natermann]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 48(1): 48.
J. H. Jungbluth, et al., 2003. Carl Natermann, 02. Mai 1854 – 18. Januar 1916 (Tabakhaendler und Conchyliologe in Hannoversch. Münden, zu Beginn des 20. Jahrhunderts): Versuch einer Annäherung. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 21: 11-18 [portrait].
- Natorp, Johann Friedrich (****-****; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Nault, Velma E. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Naumann, Carl [Karl] Friedrich (1797-1873; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 309.
Cleevely, 1983: 212.
- Naumann, Edmund (1854-1927; Germany/Japan)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 309.
Cleevely, 1983: 212.
Tozer, 1984: 46.
- Naumov, Audrey Donatovich (1946-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Navarro, Ignacio (19**-****; Spain)
- Nead, John Hunter (****-1956?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover [1957]*.
- Nechaeva, Lyubov' Vasilievna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Neck, Raymond Walter (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neeb, Charlene (****-1988; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1989. Charlene Neeb – 1988. *The Festivus* 21(2): 19.
- Needham, John Turberville (1713-1781; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 166.
P. Arblaster, 2004. Needham, John Turberville. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 40: 327-328.
Note: *Nouvelles découvertes faites avec le microscope (1747)* available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Negeleins, Gottfried (****-****; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Negus, Richard W. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neilson, Jacob (1705-1785; U.K.)
W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Neilson: pp. 44-45].
- Neiryneck, William E. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 96.
- Neiswanger, Marjorie Bull (1929-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 381; 1987: 96.
- Nelson, Charles T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
A. Solem, 1960. Charles T. Nelson collection. *The Nautilus* 74(1): 39.
- Nelson, Chipper (****-1970; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1978. Chipper Nelson. *Tabulata* 3(2): 24.
- Nelson, Clifford Melvin (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 96.
- Nelson, Daniel James (1925-1975; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 381-382; 1987: 159.
- Nelson, David Arthur (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 96-97.
- Nelson, Frank Joseph (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 97.
- Nelson, Jack Arian (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 572; 1987: 97.
- Nelson, J. Richards (****-****; U.S.A.) [son of Julius Nelson]
Carriker, 2004: 71-72 [portrait].
- Nelson, Julius (****-1916; U.S.A.) [father of T. C. & J. R. Nelson]
Anonymous, 1960. The Nelsons of Rutgers. *The Estuarine Bulletin*, 5(1): cover, 3-6 [portrait].
Carriker, 2004: 9-10 [portrait].
- Nelson, Linda Betts (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Nelson, Richard Newman (1897-1964; U.S.A.)
R. H. Hopper, 1964. *Bulletin of the American Association of Petroleum Geologists* 48(12): 1952-1954 [portrait].
- Nelson, Thurlow Christian (1890-1960; U.S.A.) [son of Julius Nelson]
Anonymous, 1960. The Nelsons of Rutgers. *The Estuarine Bulletin*, 5(1): cover, 3-6 [portrait].
M. R. Carriker, 1960. Thurlow Christian Nelson, marine biologist. *Science* 132(3443): 1875-1876 [biography, portrait].
M. R. Carriker, 1961. Thurlow Christian Nelson, marine biologist. *Limnology and Oceanography* 6(1): 79.
Abbott, 1973: 137.
- Carriker, 2004: 63-66, 118 [portraits].
- Nelson, William (1835-1906; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1906. Obituary notice of the late William Nelson. Born 1835 November 9 – Died 1906 January 28. *Journal of Conchology* 11(12): 357-359, pl. 7.
Anonymous, 1906. In memoriam. William Nelson. *The Naturalist* 592: 159-161 [portrait].
E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his “Illustrations of our British Unionidae”. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87 [also covers the “Annotated list of the land and freshwater Mollusca known to inhabit Yorkshire” by W. Nelson & J. W. Taylor].
Jackson, 1945: 9.
Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nelson, William (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Nemec, Jaromir (****-****; Czechoslovakia)
J. Nemec, 1998. A collector of shells in the Czech Republic during the Communist totalitarian era. *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 215-216 [portrait].
- Nemeth, Laszlo (19**-****; Hungary)
- Neruda, Pablo (1904-1973; Chile)
M. Codoceo Rojas, 1987. Catálogo de las conchas de la Colección Pablo Neruda en la Biblioteca Central de la Universidad de Chile. . *Mongrafias Anexas a los Anales de la Universidad de Chile* 5: 82 pp., 2 pls.
- Nerville, Ferdinand de (1858-1931; France)
- Nesemann, Hasko (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Nesis, Kir Nazimovich (1934-2003; Russia)
C. M. Nigmatullin, 2003. In memoriam of Kir N. Nesis (January 9, 1934 – January 8, 2003). *Ruthenica* 13(1): 1-8 [in Russian and English; portrait].
F. G. Hochberg, 2003. New taxa of Cephalopoda described by Kir Nesis. *Ruthenica* 13(1): 9-11.
C. M. Nigmatullin, 2003. Publications of Kir Nesis. *Ruthenica* 13(1): 13-32 [bibliography].

- C. Nigmatullin, 2003. Kir Nazimovich Nesis: a life in science (9 January 1934 – 8 January 2003). *Berliner Paläobiologische Abhandlungen* 3: 7-11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Nettelroth, Henry (1835-1887; Germany/U.S.A.)
R. S. Bassler, 1909. The Nettelroth collection of invertebrate fossils. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 52: 121-152 [biography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 311.
Cleevely, 1983: 213.
- Neuenhaus, Heinrich Hans (1875-1945; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 39.
- Neumann, Albertus Constantinus (fl. 1820s; Germany)
- Neumayr, Melchior von (1845-1890; Germany/Austria)
Anonymous, 1890. Obituary. Melchior Neumayr. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 3) 7(6): 238-240.
E. W. Benecke, 1890. Melchior Neumayr. *Neues Jahrbuch für Mineralogie, Geologie und Palaeontologie* 1890(1) (Nekrologie): 1-20.
W. T. Blanford, 1890. The anniversary address of the president ... Melchior Neumayr *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [of London]* 46(3)(182) [Proceedings of the Geological Society of London]: 54-56.
Sturany, 1901: 400.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 311.
H. Tobien, 1974. Neumayr, Melchior. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 10: 29-30.
Cleevely, 1983: 213.
- Neuteboom, Wim Hendrik (1920-2000; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 192.
E. Gittenberger, 2001. In memoriam Wim H. Neuteboom, 1920-2000. *Basteria* 65(1-3): 43-45.
- Neuwylar, Melchior (1819-1848; Germany)
- Neves, Richard Joseph (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Neveskaya, Lidiya Alexandrovna (1923-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Nevill, Geoffrey (18**-1885; India/Switzerland) [brother of H. L. Nevill]
W. Kobelt, 1885. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 17(3-4) [Beilagen Nekrologie No. 1]: 1-4 [Nevill: p. 4].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 117.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178.
Kiss, 1985: 37.
Dance, 1986: 220.
Trew, 1987: 79-80; 1990: 79.
- Nevill, Hugh Lewis (18**-1897; U.K.) [brother of G. Nevill]
Anonymous, 1897. Mr. Hugh Nevill. *The Zoologist* (ser. 4) 1(671): 230.
Tomlin, 1941: 159.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178-179.
Tomlin, 1949: 255-256.
Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1904]; 1986: 220.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 79.
- Neville, Bruce David (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Newall, Robert Sterling (2nd? of name) (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 462.
- Newberry, John Strong (1822-1892; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Newberry: pp. 245-246; bibliography, lists of taxa].

- Merrill, 1906: 477-480, 707, pl. 23 [portrait].
- C. A. White, 1909. Biographical memoir of John Strong Newberry. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 6: 1-24, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 312.
- Ewan, 1955: 56.
- Abbott, 1973: 137.
- Smith, 1974: 8.
- Cleevely, 1983: 213.
- C. Hamlin, 1997. Newberry, John Strong. Pp. 573-575, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Newcomb, Wesley [M.D.] (1808-1892; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 176.
- American Journal of Conchology 2(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1866].
- W. E. C. Stearns, 1892. In memoriam – Dr. Wesley Newcomb. The Nautilus 5(11): 121-124, portrait.
- H. Crosse, 1893. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 41(1): 83-84 [very short obituary].
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1908. Dr. John B. Trask, a pioneer of science on the West Coast. Science (n.s.) 28(712): 240-243 [footnote on Newcomb].
- Chardon, 1949: 208-209.
- Ewan, 1955: 56.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1958. Wesley Newcomb: a biographical resume. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: 6-7.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1958. Status of Newcomb's achatinellid names. The Nautilus 71(4): 148-151.
- A. H. Clarke, Jr., 1960. Catalogue and illustrations of mollusks collected by Wesley Newcomb, with a biographic resume. Bulletins of American Paleontology 41(188): 130-160, pl. 17.
- Barnard, 1965: 22.
- Abbott, 1973: 137.
- Cleevely, 1983: 213.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Baily, 1988: 9-10.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. On the cunning character of a couple of conchologist collectors, Wesley Newcomb and William Harper Pease. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(81): 164-173.
- Newcombe, Charles Frederick (1851-1924; U.K./Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 6, 11-12.
- La Rocque, 1962: 37.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- L. Hammond, 1997. Newcombe, Charles Frederick. Pp. 575-577, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Newcomer, Charles D. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 382; 1987: 97.
- Newell, Norman Dennis (1909-2005; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 382-383.
- D. W. Boyd, 1980. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Norman Dennis Newell. Journal of Paleontology 54(3): 637-639 [portrait].
- N. D. Newell, 1980. Response by Norman D. Newell. Journal of Paleontology 54(3): 639-641.
- Cleevely, 1983: 213.
- Abbott, 1987: 97.
- S. J. Gould, 1998. Honoring a great career in progress. Pp. vii-ix, in: P. A. Johnston & James W. Haggart, eds., Bivalves: an eon of evolution – Paleobiological Studies Honoring Norman D. Newell. Calgary, Alberta, University of Calgary Press, xiv + 461 pp. [portrait on book cover].
- S. E. Damborenea, 2005. Nota necrológica. Norman D. Newell (1909-2005). Ameghiniana 42(3): 638 [portrait].

- N. Edredge, 2005. Norman Newell. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 22: 6.
- J. Pearce, 2005. Norman Newell, 96, scientist who studied dying species. *The New York Times*, April 23, 2005: A28 [portrait].
- Newell, Roger I. E. (19**-*); U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 164, 206, 209, 211, 242 [portraits].
- Newman, Clarissa (****-*); South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 13.
- Newman, Leslie Jennifer (1956-*); Canada/Australia)
 Abbott, 1987: 97.
- Newman, Nevill Edwin Miller [Noggs] (19**-*); South Africa)
 Anonymous, 1991. Personalia: Noggs Newman. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 231: 5 [portrait].
 Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Newschwager, Stephen Martin (1950-*); U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 383; 1987: 97.
- Newton, Richard Bullen (1854-1926; U.K.)
 B. B. Woodward, 1926. Richard Bullen Newton, I.S.O., F.G.S., etc., 1854-1925 [sic.]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 17(2-3): 69-70.
 B. B. Woodward, 1926. Richard Bullen Newton, I.S.O. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London* 82(3): xlix-l.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1926. Obituary notice: R. B. Newton. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 11-12.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 313.
 Cleevely, 1983: 214.
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 79.
- Nichols, Dennis Rhea (1942-*); U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 97.
- Nicholson, Henry Alleyne (1844-1899; U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 313.
 Cleevely, 1983: 214-215.
 S. Bocking, 1997. Nicholson, Henry Alleyne. Pp. 578-580, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Nicholson: p. 373].
- Nicklés, Maurice (1906-1980; France)
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 198.
- Nicklin, Philip Houlbrooke (1786-1842; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 137.
 Smith, 1974: 5.
- Nicol, David (1915-*); U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 383-384; 1987: 97-98.
- Nicol, William (1768-1851; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 313.
 Cleevely, 1983: 215.
 Trew, 1990: 79.
- Nicolaci, Domenick D. (1920-*); U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 572-573; 1987: 98.
- Nicolaidou, E; see Nicolay, K.
- Nicolay, Kety [Ekaterina Nicolaidou; married name: Angioy] (1925-*); Italy)
 A. Richards, 1986. Rome's first lady of shells. *Hawaiian Shell News* 34(12): 5 [portrait].
- Nicoll, Mark David (1958-*); U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nicollon, E. (****-*); France)
 Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Nicolson, L. [Père] (17**-*); France)
 D. K. Wetherbee, 1987. History of the early Hispaniolan malacology. Pp. 71-89, in: D. K. Wetherbee & W. J. Clench, *Catalog of the terrestrial and fluviatile mollusk fauna of Hispaniola, and an history of early Hispaniolan malacology*. Shelburne, Massachusetts: priv. publ., v + 89 pp. [Nicholson, pp. 73-74, 78].

- Nicquet, Jan (1539-1608; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 193.
- Nieburger, Edward Charles (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 98.
- Niebuhr, Carsten (1733-1815; Denmark)
T. Hansen, 1962. Det Lykkelige Arabien. En dansk ekspedition 1761-67. Copenhagen: Gyldendal, 381 pp.
T. Hansen [translated by J. McFarlane & K. McFarlane], 1964. Arabia Felix. The Danish Expedition of 1761-1767. New York: Harper, 381 pp. [portraits].
I. Yaron, T. Schiøtte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of molluscan taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
T. Schiøtte, 1992. Forsskål and Neibuhr: their expedition and collections. Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986: 353-356.
- Nielsen, Tom (19**-1986; Australia)
- Nielson, Theodore R. A. [Ted] (1928-1965; Bermuda)
Anonymous, 1966. Ted Nielson The *Nautilus* 79(3): iii.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966: 83 [1967].
Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Nielsen, Wesley Mervyn (1908-1957; Australia).
B. C. Cotton, 1957. Obituary – Wesley Mervyn Nielsen. *The South Australian Naturalist* 32(2): 21.
- Nieremberg [Nierembergius], Juan Eusebio (1595-1658; Spain)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128-129.
Swainson, 1840: 277.
- Niero, Robert Joseph (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 384; 1987: 98.
- Nierstrasz, Hugo Frederik (1872-1937; Netherlands)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 352-353; 1927b: 157.
H. F. Jordan, 1938. H. F. Nierstrasz. *Archives Néerlandaises de Zoologie*, 3 (Supplement): 1-4, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1938. Lijst van publicaties van H. F. Nierstrasz. *Archives Néerlandaises de Zoologie*, 3 (Supplement): 5-9 [bibliography].
H. L. Strack, 1987. Nierstrasz als malacoloog. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 238: 316-323 [portrait, biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Niesen, Thomas M. (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nifontoff, Nikolai von (1894-1952; Estonia/Germany)
Seemann, 1995: 67-68.
- Nigmatullin, Chingiz Mukhametovich (1945-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Nijevelt, Zuylen van (****-****; Netherlands)
Trew, 1990: 79 [collection sold in 1773].
- Nikiforov, Sergey Mikhailovich (1949-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 25.
- Nikolaev, Valeriy Alexandrovich (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Nikolaeva, Svetlana Vitalievna (1965-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Nilson, Joy Stewart (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Nilsson, E. (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 220.
- Nilsson, Sven (1787-1883; Sweden)
B. B. Woodward, 1924. On the true date of publication of S. Nilsson's *Historia molluscorum Sveciae*, 8vo. Lundae, 1822. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 16(1): 23.
Kiss, 1983: 122.
Dance, 1986: 220.
- Ninomiya, Taizo (****-****; Japan)
E. G. Leehman, 1975. A collector profile – Taizo Ninomya. *Hawaiian Shell News* 23(12): 4 [portrait].

- Nishimura, Tadashi (1919-1988; Japan)
 H. Watanabe, 1989. [Recalling Mr. Tadashi Nishimura.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 20(1-2): 34-37 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].
- Nobre, Augusto Pereira (1865-1946; Portugal)
 A. Machado, 1946. Dr. Augusto Pereira Nobre. *Publicações do Instituto de Zoologia do Porto* 31: 17 pp. [reprinted from *Anais da Faculdade de Ciências do Porto*, 31(4)] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 220.
 C. Alმაça, 1966. *Publicações do Prof. Dr. Augusto Nobre sobre oceanografia biológica*. *Boletim da Sociedade Portuguesa de Ciências Naturais* (ser. 2) 11(1): 15-25 [bibliography].
 A. Mateus, 1982 [“1980-1981”]. O Prof. Doctor Augusto Nobre, malacologista. *Boletim da Sociedade Portuguesa de Ciências Naturais* (ser. 2) 20: 83-90.
 Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 117-118, pl. [3].
 Trew, 1990: 80.
 C. Alმაça, 1997. Augusto Nobre and marine biology in Portugal. Pp. 125-134, in: L. Saldanha & P. Ré, eds., *One hundred years of Portuguese oceanography: in the footsteps of King Carlos de Bragança*. Symposium held in Cascais 1-3 February 1996. *Publicações Avulsas, Museu e Laboratório Zoológico e Antropológico (Lisboa)* (ser. 2a) 2: v + 453 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 199.
- Noda, Hiroshi (1937-****; Japan)
 K. Ogasawara, 2001. Retirement of Professor Hiroshi Noda. *Annual Report of the Institute of Geosciences, University of Tsukuba* 27: 1-2.
- Noda, Kazutaka (19**-****; Japan)
- Nodder, Frederick Polydore (fl. 1767-1800; U.K.)
 C. D. Sherborn, 1895. On the dates of Shaw and Nodder’s “Naturalist’s Miscellany.” *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 6) 15(88): 375-376.
 L. Peltz, 2004. Nodder, Frederick Polydore. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 40: 965.
- Noel, Robert Francis (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 98.
- Noetling, Friedrich Wilhelm [Fritz] (1857-1928; Germany/India)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 315.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 216.
 Tozer, 1984: 80, 81.
- Nofroni, Italo (1949-****; Italy)
- Noguchi, “Kinzo” (****-****; Japan)
 T. Kuroda, 1937. Recent correspondence from Mr. “Kinzo” Nuguchi *olim*. *Venus* 7(3): 159-161, portrait [in Japanese].
- Noguchi, Tadasaku (****-****; Japan)
 Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Nolette, Rheal Armand (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 573; 1987: 98.
- Noll, Friedrich Carl (1832-1893; Germany)
 J. Blum, 1893. Professor Dr. Carl Friedrich Noll. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 1893: cxv-cxxv, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 H. Kaiser, 1932. Friedrich Carl Noll zum 100. Geburtstag. *Natur und Museum, Senckenberg-Nachrichten* 62: 107*-108* [biography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 39.
 Kiss, 1983: 117.
- Nomland, Jorgen O. (1885-1943; U.S.A.)
 Cleavelly, 1983: 216.
 Lipps, 2004: 229 [portrait].
- Nomura, Shichihei [Sitihei] (1892-1945; Japan)
 K. Kitora, 1966. Recollections of Mr. Sitihei Nomura. *Venus* 15(5-8): 102-103 [portrait; in Japanese].
 S. Hori, J. X. Corgan & J. J. van Aartsen, 1999. Notes on Nomura’s pyramidelloid gastropods. *Venus* 58(2): 83-85.
- Nomura, Souemon (****-****; Japan)
 Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Noodt, Johannes (****-****; Germany)
 P. Fischer, 1859. *Museum Boltenianum*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 7(4): 206-208 [about Noodt edition of Röding, 1819].

- Noonan, Peter Joseph (1927-1992; Australia)
E. Turner, 1993. Peter Joseph Noonan, 1927-1992. Australian Shell News 81: 6-7 [portrait].
- Noordhoek, Gijsbert Willem (1917/1918-1989; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1989. In memoriam G.W. Noordhoek. Vita Marina 39(1-2): 3.
- Noordhoek Hegt, Johannes (1835-1919; Netherlands) [brother of M. J. Noordhoek Hegt]
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 177.
Engel, 1986: 194.
- Noordhoek Hegt, Marinus Johannes (1821-1894; Netherlands) [brother of J. Noordhoek Hegt]
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 177.
Engel, 1986: 194.
- Noothen, Arnoldus (****-1765?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 194.
- Nordenskiöld, Nils Adolf Erik von [Baron] (1832-1901; Sweden)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 316.
N. H. Odhner, 1950. Collections malacologiques de Musée de l'État (Riksmuseum) à Stockholm. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 136-138.
Cleavelly, 1983: 216.
T. Habe, 1984. [Biohistory of malacologists (55) Adolf Erik Nordenskiöld.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(4): 100-101 [in Japanese].
Dance, 1986: 220.
- Nordgaard [Norgård], Ole (1862-1931; Norway)
H. Schlesch, 1931. Obituary notice: Ole Nordgaard. Journal of Conchology 19(6): 170.
H. Schlesch, 1931. Nekrologe auf B. B. Woodward und Ole Norgaard. Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica 3(2): 249.
Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. Journal de Conchyliologie 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
H. Schlesch, 1932. Nachruf. Ole Nordgaard. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 64(2): 36.
H. Broch, 1954. Zoologiens historie i Norge till annen verdenskrig. Oslo, Akademisk Forlag. 158 pp., 8 pls. [portrait].
- Nordmann, Alexander von (1803-1866; Finland)
- Nordsieck, Fritz (1906-1984; Germany) [father of H. Nordsieck]
K. Nicolay, 1984. In memoria. La Conchiglia 16(184-185): 30.
A. Verduin, 1984. In memoriam Dr. F. Nordsieck, 8-3-1906 – 23-5-1984. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 219: 1539-1540.
R. Janssen, 1988. Fritz Nordsieck (1906-1984). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 118(4-6): 105-128 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Janssen, 1992: 83.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 200.
- Nordsieck, Hartmut (19**-****; Germany) [son of F. Nordsieck]
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Norman, Alfred Merle [Reverend Canon] (1831-1918; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1892. [description of a visit to the Norman collection]. Journal of Conchology 7(4): 124-128.
Smith, 1906: 722, 723, 724.
S. F. Harmer, 1918. Canon Alfred Merle Norman, F.R.S. Nature 102(2558): 188-189.
Anonymous, 1919. Alfred Merle Norman, 1831-1918. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(5-6): 116-117.
J. C. Melvill, 1919, 1920. Obituary notice: the Rev. Canon Alfred Merle Norman, D.C.L., F.R.S. Journal of Conchology 16(2): 40-41, 16(3): 86.
T. R. R. Stebbing, 1919. Alfred Merle Norman, 1831-1918. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 90: xlvi-l, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Dean, 1936: 250.
E. L. Mills, 1980. One "different kind of gentleman": Alfred Merle Norman (1831-1918), invertebrate zoologist. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 68(1): 69-98 [biography, bibliography, portraits].

- Cleavelly, 1983: 216.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- A. L. Rice, 1990. The nomenclature of crabs collected during the cruises of HMS Porcupine in 1869 and 1870, with notes on the Norman collection of Invertebrata and its acquisition by the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 18(1): 1-23 [portraits].
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 200-201 [erroneously gives death year as 1919].
- Norman, Mark Douglas (195*-****; Australia)
- Normand, N.-A.-J. (fl. 1840s-1850s; France)
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1983. De lotgevallen van de drie oudste Franse Pisidiumcollecties. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 210: 1325-1331.
- Normann, ___ (****-****; Sweden)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Norohna, Adolfo Cesar d' (1865-1946; Portugal – Madeira)
- Norris, Adrian (1942-****; U.K.)
- Norris, 2000: 22.
- Norris, Charles (****-****; U.K.)
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [p. 74: Norris].
- Norris, James Patrick (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 98.
- Norris, Thomas (17**-1852) & nephew Thomas Norris (****-1873); U.K.)
- Tomlin, 1949: 254.
- Dance, 1976: 49 [collection sold in 1873]; 1986: 166, 169-170, 220.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 201.
- Norton, Arthur Herbert (1870-1943; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Martin, 1995: 29-30.
- R. I. Johnson, 1997. Maine's Portland Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(3): 189-196 [portrait].
- Norton, James Eugene (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 159.
- Norton, John (1924-2002; U.K.)
- P. Toghil, 2003. J. Norton, 1924-2002: an appreciation. *The Geological Curator* 7(10): 381-382 [biography, portraits].
- Norton, LeRoy (****-1970?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- Noseworthy, Ronald George (1946-****; Canada)
- Abbott, 1973: 385; 1987: 98.
- Nosho, Terry Y. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 385-386; 1987: 99.
- Noulet, J.-B. (1802-1890; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 39(1): 65-66.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 317.
- Novak, Mildred M. (****-1970?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- Novak, Ottomar Pravoslav (1851-1892; Hungary)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 317.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 217.
- Novikov, Eugeny Aleksandrovich (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Novotny, Anthony James (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 99.
- Novotny, Friedrich (****-****; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Nowell, Elizabeth Cameron [Clemons] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 99.
- Nowell, Wesley Raymond (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Nowell-Usticke, Gordon Wright (1894-1978; U.K./U.S.A./Virgin Islands)
- W. E. Old & D. Ræihle, 1978. Gordon Nowell-Usticke. *New York Shell Club Notes* 247: 1-2.
- T. Duus, 1979. Gordon Nowell-Usticke. *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 3.

- W. E. Old, 1979. The Usticke collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 3-4.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- M. J. Faber, 1988. Studies on West Indian marine mollusks 13. The malacological taxa of Gordon W. Nowell-Usticke. *De Kreukel* 24(4-5): 67-102.
- M. J. Faber, 1990. Corrections and additions. *De Kreukel* 26(1): 9-10.
- Nowell-Usticke, Mrs. Gordon (****-1965; Virgin Islands)
Anonymous, 1965. In sympathy. *New York Shell Club Notes* 108: 3 [simple statement of death].
- Nowicki, Max Sila (1826-1890; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Nunnally, S.; see Zimmerman, S.
- Nunneley, Thomas (1809-1870; U.K.)
Jackson, 1945: 9.
- Nuttall, Clive Patrick (19**-****; U.K.)
Fouché, 1995: 44.
- Nuttall, Thomas (1786-1859; U.K.)
R. H. Dana, 1840. Two years before the mast. A personal narrative of life at sea. New York: Harper & Bros., 483 pp.
[Nuttall: chapter 30, entry under May 15th, paragraph 10].
P. P. Carpenter, 1857. Monograph of the shells collected by T. Nuttall, esq., on the Californian coast, in the years 1834-5. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1856 [24](314): 209-224; (315): 225-229.
Anonymous, 1862. [Obituary: Thomas Nuttall]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* for 1859-60: xxvi-xxix.
Dall, 1888: 106-107.
Melvill, 1890: 209-210.
Youmans, 1896: 205-214, 1 pl. [portrait].
Smith, 1906: 708.
P. H. Reed, 1948. Thomas Nuttall 1786-1859. *The Mollusca* (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 85 [excerpted from Dall, 1888].
Ewan, 1955: 56.
- Baily, 1962: 14-15.
A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types at the British Museum (Natural History). I. T. A. Conrad and the Nuttall Collection. *The Veliger* 8(3): 167-172.
J. E. Graustein, 1967. Thomas Nuttall, naturalist; explorations in America, 1808-1841. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, xiv + 481 pp.
St. Jean, 1972: 69.
Abbott, 1973: 138.
C. L. Martin, 1974. Thomas Nuttall, 1789-1859, his contributions to the natural sciences. *The Festivus* 5(9): 140-144.
Cleevely, 1983: 217.
Baily, 1988: 5-6.
Dance, 1986: 220.
Spencer, 1986: 324-325.
Coan, 1988: 94-95 [portrait].
Moore, 1989: 166-168 [portrait].
R. L. Stuckey, 1997. Nuttall, Thomas. Pp. 581-583, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
Moring, 2002: 48-68 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202.
Johnson, 2004: 82, 86-88, fig. 1 [portrait].
- Nutting, Charles Cleveland (1858-1927; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 138.
Rehder, 1997: 63.
- Nybakken, James Willard (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 386-387; 1987: 99.
- Nylander, Olof Olsson (1864-1943; Sweden/U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1943. Olof O. Nylander. *The Nautilus* 57(2): 66.
P. E. Raymond, 1943. Obituary. Olof O. Nylander. *American Journal of Science* 241(11): 704-705 [partial bibliography].
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report* for 1943: [24] [1944].

- P. E. Raymond, 1950. Olof O. Nylander, 1864-1943. *The Nautilus* 64(2): 63-64, portrait.
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Abbott, 1973: 138.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Martin, 1995: 25-27, fig. 12 [biography, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 8/16.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Nylander: p. 63].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202.
- Nyst, Joseph Pierre-Henri (1813-1880; Belgium)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 102.
- R. Etheridge, 1881. Pierre Henri Nyst. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings*, 37: 50-51
- É. Dupont, 1882. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de Pierre-Henri Nyst. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale de Belgique* 48: 307-324, portrait [reprint, 22 pp.].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 318.
- Cleevely, 1983: 218.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- R. Janssen, 1988. Konfusion um zwei Arbeiten von Nyst 1861 über Tertiärmollusken. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 42: 37-40.
- Kohn, 1992: 264.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 202 [erroneously gives birth year as 1816].
- Nyevelt, _____; see Zuylen van Nijevelt, _____
- Oaki, Naoahi (1933-1970; Japan)
- Oatis, Bona DuPre (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 573.
- Oberle, Helen Margaret (1896-1985; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 573; 1987: 159.
- Oberlin, Millie M. (1904-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387; 1987: 99.
- Oberling, Jean-Jacques (****-****; Switzerland)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, H. J. Hoenselaar & M. Oliverio. 1991. The rissoid species described by J.-J. Oberling. *Bollettino Malacologico* 27(5-9): 107-120.
- Oberwimmer, Alfred (1875-1930; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Anonymous, 1931. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 118.
- R. Sturany, 1931. Dr. Alfred Oberwimmer. *Nachruf*. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 80-81 [biography, portrait].
- O'Brien, Helen Sinclair (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387; 1987: 99.
- Obukhova, Evgeniya Vladimirovna (1948-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Occhipinti, Rosario (19**-****; Italy)
- Ochsner, Washington Henry (1879-1927; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall & W. H. Ochsner [both posthumous], 1928. Tertiary and Pleistocene Mollusca from the Galapagos Islands. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* (ser. 4) 17(4): 89-139, incl. pls. 2-7 [Ochsner: p. 89, pl. 7, portrait].
- Ockelmann, Kurt Wolfgang (1924-****; Denmark)
- O'Connell, Carol Jean (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 388.
- O'Connor, A. C. (****-1951; New Zealand)
- Anonymous, 1951. Obituary. *Auckland Museum Conchology Club, Bulletin* 7: 11.
- Odé, Helmer (1918-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 387-388.
- Engel, 1986: 197.
- Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Odenwald, John J. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 99.
- Odhelius, Johannes Laurentius [Johan Lorens] (1737-1816; Sweden)
- Damkaer, 2002: 50-53 [portrait].
- Note: *Chinensia lagerstroemiana* in: Linnaeus, *Amoenitates academica ... Vol. IV* (1759) available on-line at:

- <http://gallica.bnf.fr>. This work was cited by Linnaeus.
- Odhner, Nils Hjalmar (1884-1973; Denmark)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 157.
Barnard, 1965: 22.
H. W. Waldén, 1977. Nils Hjalmar Odhner (6.12.1884-12.6.1973). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 5(12): 155-165 [portrait, bibliography].
Kiss, 1984: 37.
Trew, 1990: 80.
L. Sandberg & A. Warén, 1993. Molluscan taxa introduced by Nils Hjalmar Odhner. *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 16(15): 117-134.
Fouché, 1995: 44.
- Odintsova, Neliya Adolfovna (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Odon, Jacob (****-1784; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 197.
- O'Donnell, Carol Jean (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 99-100.
- O'Donoghue, Charles Henry (1885-1961; U.K./Canada)
La Rocque, 1962: 37-38.
- O'Donovan, E.; see Donovan, E.
- Øhlert, Daniel Victor (1849-1920; France)
L. Joubin, 1921. *Nécrologie*. D.-P. Øhlert. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 67-74 [bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 318.
Cleevely, 1983: 218.
- Øhlert, M^{me} Daniel [née Pauline Crié] (?1855-1911; France)
H. Fischer, 1913. *Nécrologie*. M^{me} D. Øhlert. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 355-356.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 318.
- Oesch, Ronald Dean (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 100.
- Oetzell, Edith Marie (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 388; 1987: 100.
- Ogasawara, Kenshiro (1947-****; Japan)
Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Kenshiro Ogasawara. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 3: 106-109 [bibliography].
- Ogawa, Takeshi (1934-****; Japan/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 100.
- Ogawa, Yukichi (****-****; Japan)
Cleevely, 1983: 218.
- Ogilvie-Grant, William Robert (1863-1924; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 723, 725.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Ogle, John T. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 573-574; 1987: 100.
- Ogle, Joseph B. (****-****; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 318 [BM(NH) purchased Eocene collection, 1890/1891].
Cleevely, 1983: 218.
- O'Hanlon, William Jeese, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 388; 1987: 100.
- O'hara, Sakai (****-****; Japan)
- Ohshima, Hiroshi (1885-1971; Japan)
T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists (47). Hiroshi Ohshima. *The Chirobotan* 12(3): 45-46 [in Japanese].
- Oinomikado, Tuneteru (****-****; Japan)
- Okami, Uichi (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Okamoto, Kazuo (****-****; Japan)
- Okamoto, Masatoyo (19**-****; Japan)
- Okano, T. (****-****; Japan)
- Oke, Alfred William (1860-1944; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1946. Alfred William Oke, 1860-1944. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.
- O'Kelly, Joseph (1832-1883; Ireland)
G. L. Herries Davies, 2004. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 41: 652.
- Oken, Ludwig Gilbert Lorenz (1779-1851; Germany)
Swainson, 1840: 278-279.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 319.

- Oakens Lehrbuch der Naturgeschichte*, 1815-1816 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 417 (1956).
- Damkaer, 2002: 159-163 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.
- Oki, Sozo (1853-1938; Japan)
- T. Kuroda, 1939. Memories of the late Mr. Sozo Oki. *Venus* 9(2): 115-117 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Okkelberg, Peter Olaus (1880-1960; U.S.A.)
- H. van der Schalie, 1961. Peter Olaus Okkelberg, 1880-1960. *The Nautilus* 74(4): 163-164.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- Økland, Fridthjof J. (1893-1957; Norway)
- H. Schlesch, 1963. Fridthjof Økland (1893-1957). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 92(1-2): 55-57 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1983: 117.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.
- Okon, Moshe Erlendur (1968-****; Israel/Iceland)
- Okuma, Ryohei (1919-1999; Japan)
- T. Kurozumi, 2000. [Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma and his collection.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 57-58 [in Japanese].
- H. Minato, 2000. [Memories of late Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 56-57 [in Japanese].
- A. Tada, 2000. [Recalling Mr. Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 58-60 [in Japanese] [bibliography, portrait].
- S. Takahashi, 2000. [Recollections of Mr. Ryôhei Ôkuma.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(2): 55-56 [in Japanese].
- Okuneva, Tamara Mikhailovna (1929-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Okura, Sensuke (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 13.
- Okutani, Takashi (1931-****; Japan)
- Committee for Celebrating Dr. Okutani's Retirement from Tokyo University of Fisheries, 1996. *Bibliography on the malacological works of Dr. Takashi Okutani, 1955-1994*. Tokyo, Japan, 101 pp., 9 pls.
- Olafsen, Eggert (1721-1768; Iceland)
- Porro, 1841: 5-6.
- Olazarri, José (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 84, 96.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Old, William [Bill] Erwood, Jr. (1928-1982; U.S.A.)
- V. P. Johns, 1968. *She sells seashells*. New York: Funk & Wagnalls, 198 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 388; 1975: 574.
- R. T. Abbott, 1983. William E(rwood) Old, Jr. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43-44.
- K. Nicolay, 1983. In memoriam [W. E. Old]. *La Conchiglia* 15: 166-167: 18.
- D. Ræihle, W. K. Emerson, et al., 1983. William Erwood Old, Jr. *New York Shell Club Notes* 286: 1-9 [biography, bibliography, portrait]
- D. Ræihle & W. K. Emerson, 1983. In memoriam. William Erwood Old, Jr., April 14, 1928-December 31, 1982. *American Malacological Bulletin* 1: 75-78, portrait [bibliography; list of taxa].
- D. Ræihle & W. K. Emerson, 1983. William Erwood Old, Jr. 1928-1982. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(1): 41-42 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait] [reprinted from *New York Shell Club Notes* 286].
- E. H. Woodlock, 1983. Memories of Bill [Old]. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(1): 43-45 [biography].
- Abbott, 1987: 159.
- Oldham, Charles (1868-1942; U.K.)
- A. E. Salisbury, 1942. Charles Oldham as a conchologist. *The North Western Naturalist* 17(3): 202-206.
- Anonymous, 1943. Charles Oldham (1868-1942). *Journal of Conchology* 22(1): 1-2, pl. 3 [portrait; notes by A. E. Salisbury & L. E. Adams].
- A. T. Hopwood, 1943. Charles Oldham. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 125.

- Heginbothom, 1946: 460.
 Cleevely, 1983: 219.
 Dance, 1986: 220.
 Trew, 1990: 80.
- L. M. Cook, 1998. Varieties, forms and freaks of nature: breeding experiments of Charles Oldham and A. W. Stelfox. *Annals of Natural History* 25(3): 413-422.
- I. J. Killeen, 1998: 376- 377 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance & J. G. J. Kuiper, 2003. On a photo of Charles Oldham. *Mollusc World* 3: 18-19 [portrait].
- Oldroyd, Ida Mary [née Shepard] (1856-1940; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. S. Oldroyd]
- Anonymous, 1914. [note concerning departure from Los Angeles to work on Hemphill collection, reprinted from the Los Angeles Tribune, September 30]. *The Nautilus* 28(7): 83.
- Anonymous, 1940. Death takes Mrs. Ida S. Oldroyd, custodian of famous shells. *Daily Palo Alto Times* [California], July 9, 1940.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1941. [Ida S. Oldroyd]. *The Nautilus* 54(2): 73.
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. Ida Shepard Oldroyd. *The Nautilus* 55(4): 140-141, portrait.
- E. M. Chace, [n.d.]. Mrs. Ida Shepard Oldroyd, a tribute. San Diego, California: privately printed, [4] pp.
- Drake, 1963: 7.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. *Stanford Observer*, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983: 7-8.
- Coan, 1983: 4, 13-14.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Coan, 1988: 97-98 [portrait].
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Kellogg, 1990. The malacological contributions of Ida Shepard Oldroyd and Tom Shaw Oldroyd. *The Veliger* 33(2): 174-184 [bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- Trew, 1987: 81 [as "Sherherd"]; 1990: 80.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 205.
- Oldroyd, Tom Shaw (1853-1932; U.S.A.) [spouse of I. M. Oldroyd]
- Anonymous, 1932. Stanford shell collector dead. *Palo Alto Times* [California], November 4, 1932: 1.
- Anonymous, 1933. Tom Shaw Oldroyd. *The Nautilus* 46(2): 108, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 139.
- Shasky, 1980: 25-26.
- Coan, 1983: 13.
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Kellogg, 1990. The malacological contributions of Ida Shepard Oldroyd and Tom Shaw Oldroyd. *The Veliger* 33(2): 174-184 [bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- Olea, Santiago (18**-19**; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 38.
- Olearius [Oelschlager], Adam (1579-1671; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 319.
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Note: Gottorffische Kunst-Kammer (1674) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Oleinik, Anton E. (****-****; Russia/U.S.A.)
- Oleksyshyn, Johann [John] (****-****; ?/U.S.A.)
- Olivat, Henry J. P. d' (1940-1969; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans, 1969. In memoriam H. J. P. d'Olivat (4 November 1940 – 12 Mei 1969). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 134: 1475.
- Oliveira, Manuel Paulino de (1837-1899; Portugal)
- Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 119, pl. [3].
- Oliveira, Maria Inês Mendonça de (19**-****; Brazil)
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 53.
- Oliveira, Maury Pinto de (1914-2004; Brazil)
- Abbott, 1973: 388-389; 1987: 100.
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 53.
- Simone, 2003: 142.
- Oliveira, Paulo Eduardo de (1955-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 142.

- Oliver, Arthur Peter Hoblyn (1918-1984; U.K.)
 T. Pain, 1984. Obituary. Arthur Peter Hoblyn Oliver (1918-1984). *Journal of Conchology* 31(6): 348.
 T. Pain, 1984. In memoria. *La Conchiglia* 16(184-185): 30.
- Oliver, DeVellyn (1932-****; U.S.A./Philippines)
 Abbott, 1975: 574; 1987: 100.
- Oliver, H. D. [Lieutenant Colonel] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 80.
- Oliver, Peter Graham (19**-****; U.K.)
- Oliver, Walter Reginald Brook (1883-1957; New Zealand)
 E. W. Dawson, 1958. Walter Reginald Brook Oliver (1883-1957). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 33(1): 1.
 Clevely, 1983: 219.
 R. K. Dell, 1998. Oliver, Walter Reginald Brook 1883-1957. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 4: 389-390.
- Olivera, Baldomero [Toto] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Olivera, Manuel Paulino de (1837-1899; Portugal)
- Oliveras, Francisco (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 68.
- Oliverio, Marco (1964-****; Italy)
- Olivi, Giuseppe [Abbot] (1769-1795; Italy)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
 Swainson, 1834: 67; 1840: 279.
 Porro, 1841: 102-103.
 A. J. Kohn, 1968. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. IV. The species described by Hwass, Bruguière and Olivi in 1792. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology* 47(313): 431-503, pls. 1-9.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 80.
 P. Piani, 1975. Malacologi Italiani illustri: Giuseppe Olivi. *Conchiglie* 11(3-4): 97-98 [biography, partial bibliography].
 F. Ghisotti, 1978. Diagnosi originali: Le specie di Giuseppe Olivi. *Conchiglie* 14(1-2): 23-28.
 Kohn, 1992: 104.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.
- Olivi [Olivius], Joannes Baptista (fl. 1580s-1590s; Italy)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 319.
 Edwards, 1967: 5.
 Dance, 1986: 15.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.
- Olivier, Guillaume-Antoine (1756-1814; France)
 Porro, 1841: 128-131.
 J. Théodoridès, 1962. Jean-Guillaume Bruguière (1749-1798) et Guillaume-Antoine Olivier (1756-1814), médecins, naturalistes et voyageurs. *Comptes Rendus du 86ème Congrès National des Sociétés Savantes (Montpellier, 1961), Sections des Sciences* 86: 173-183 [portrait].
 S. Tillier & P. Mordan, 1983. The conchological collections of Bruguière and Olivier from the Ottoman Empire (1792-1798). *Journal of Conchology* 31(3): 153-160.
 Dance, 1986: 63, 220.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 112-113.
 Damkaer, 2002: 109-110 [portrait].
- Olivier, S. (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 83.
- Olling, Edward H. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 389; 1987: 100.
- Olney, Mary P. (****-1903; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1903. Mrs. Mary P. Olney. *The Nautilus* 17(5): 60.
 Smith, 1974: 5.
- Olsen, Lawrence Arthur (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 389-390; 1987: 100.
- Olson, Florence E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 100.
- Olson, O. P. (****-****; New Zealand)
- Olsson, Axel Adolph (1889-1977; U.S.A.)
 Harris, 1937: 456-457.
 Abbott, 1975: 574-575.
 Anonymous ["C. E. E."], 1977. Axel A. Olsson. *The Mollusk, Greater Miami Shell Club*, Dec. 1977, pp. 4-5.

- Anonymous, 1977. Axel Adolf Olsson, 1883-1977. *New York Shell Club Notes* 237: 1.
- Anonymous, 1978. In memorium. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(4): 250.
- D. R. Moore, 1978. Axel A. Olsson – an obituary, 19 April, 1889-26 October, 1977. *The Nautilus* 92(2): 59-61.
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1978*: 86 [1979].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 219.
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Axel Adolf Olsson. P. ii: in: *Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Peterburg by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].*
- Abbott, 1987: 159.
- D. E. Moore, 1993 [Bibliography of A. A. Olsson]. In: *Papers on Neogene Mollusks by Axel Olsson. Paleontological Research Institution, Special Publication No. 19: 3-10.*
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 206.
- Oltmans, Abraham (1811-1873; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 168, 171, 174, 175.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 23. Oltmans' catalogue of cones. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177-178.
- Dance, 1986: 220.
- Engel, 1986: 198.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. *Artis en de slak. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 266: 1003-1004.
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after Oltmans].
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 267: 1019-1022.
- Omalius d'Halloy, Jean Baptiste Julien d' (1785-1875; Belgium)
- M. E. de Sélys-Longchamps, 1875. Liste de travaux publiés par M. Jean Baptiste Julien d'Omalius d'Halloy. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 3)* 3(3): 166-168 [partial bibliography].
- G. Dewalque, 1875. Discours prononcé aux funérailles de M. d'Omalius d'Halloy au nom de la Société géologique de Belge. *Annales de la Société Géologique de Belgique* 2: liii-liv.
- J. Evans, 1875. Obituary. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 31: xlv-xlvi.
- Anonymous, 1876. Notice sur la vie et les travaux de Jean-Baptiste-Julien d'Omalius d'Halloy. *Annuaire de l'Académie Royale des Sciences, des Lettres et des Beaux-Arts de Belgique* 24: 181-297, frontispiece.
- J. Gosselet, 1878. Notice nécrologique sur Jean Baptiste Julien d'Omalius d'Halloy. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 3)* 6(7): 453-467.
- J. Gosselet, 1879. Notice nécrologique de Jean-Baptiste-Julien D'Omalius d'Halloy. *Annales de la Société Géologique du Nord (Lille)* 6: 457-477 [biography].
- A. de Vaux, 1882. [Discours prononcé à l'inauguration de la statue de d'Omalius d'Halloy.] *Annales de la Société Géologique de Belgique* 9: lviii-lxiii.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 219-220.
- O'Mara, Millie E. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 100.
- Omisha, Tsunemasa (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Ommanney, Francis Downes (1903-****; U.K.)
- Omori, Noboru (1909-1936?; Japan)
- H. Kobayashi, 1936. [Obituary: Noboru Omori (olim. Shiba)]. *Venus* 6(1): 79-80 [bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].

- Oordt, Gregorius Johannes van (1892-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 189.
- Oordt, Jan van (1701-1775; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 198-199.
- Oortmans, Petronella (1654-1727; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 199.
- Oostingh, Christiaan Henrik (1889-1940; Netherlands/Dutch East Indies)
W. Wenz, 1940. C. H. Oostingh. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 72(4): 123-125 [bibliography].
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 57-58 [bibliography].
Engel, 1986: 200.
- Ophir, Abraham (****-1985; Israel)
H. K. Mienis, 1985. In memory of Abraham Ophir. Levantina 58: 639.
- Oppel, Carl Albert (1831-1865; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 320.
W. Quenstedt, 1963. Albert Oppel: Palaeontologische Mittheilungen I, II, III. 1862-1865. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 66-67.
Cleevely, 1983: 219.
- Oppenheim, Paul (1863-1934; Germany)
W. O. Dietrich, 1934. Professor Dr. Paul Oppenheim, 28.5.1863-19.1.1934. Centralblatt für Mineralogie, Geologie und Paläontologie, Abteilung B: Geologie und Paläontologie 1934(6): 286-288.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 321.
Cleevely, 1983: 219.
- Oppenheimer, Ellen Hutzler [later: Miller] (1897-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 390; 1987: 159.
- Oppian of Anabazus (fl. 169; Italy)
A. Ausfeld, 1876. De Oppiano et scriptis sub eius nomine traditis. Gotha: Officinae Ducalis Engelhardo-Reyherianae, 48 pp.
Barattini, 1964: 139-140.
F. Fajen & M. Wacht, 2002. Concordantia Oppiana / Kokordanz zu den Halieutika des Oppian aus Kilikien. Hikesheim: Olms-Weidmann. 544 pp. [in Greek; German preface].
A. N. Bartley, 2003. Stories from the mountains, stories from the sea: the digressions and similes of Oppian's Halieutica and the Cynegetica. Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, xii + 342 pp.
- Oranje, [Princes of Netherlands]; see Willem
- Orbigny, Alcide Charles Victor Dessalines d' (1802-1857; France)
P. Fischer, 1857. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 6(1): 108.
S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1857. Notice sur M. Alcide D'Orbigny. Journal de Conchyliologie 6(2): 190-194.
A. Gaudry, 1859. Alcide d'Orbigny. ses voyages et ses travaux. Revue des deux Mondes 19(4): 816-847.
P. Fischer, 1879. Notice sur la vie et les travaux d'Alcide d'Orbigny. Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 3) 6(7): 434-453.
C. D. Sherborn, 1899. On the dates of the "Paléontologie Française" of d'Orbigny. The Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 6(5): 223-225.
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 388-390 [*Amérique méridionale*].
C. D. Sherborn, 1905. On the dates of publication of d'Orbigny's "Moll. Viv. Et Foss.," "Paléont. Univ." and "Paléont. Étrangère". Journal of Conchology 11(6): 169-170.
Smith, 1906: 707, 729.
J. Arcechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [d'Orbigny: pp. 828-831, portrait].
E. Heron-Allen, 1917. Presidential address, 1916-1917: Alcide d'Orbigny, his life and his work. Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society 1917(1): 1-105, pls. 1-13; 1917(5): 433-434 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Porter, 1926: 27-28 [portrait].
L. Germain, 1933. Les mollusques terrestres et fluviatiles dans l'oeuvre

- d'Alcide d'Orbigny. Pp. 43-58, in, Commémoration du voyage d'Alcide d'Orbigny en Amérique du Sud (1826-1833). Publications du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), No. 3: 108 pp., frontispiece.
- L. Joubin, 1933. Études de d'Orbigny sur les céphalopodes. Pp. 59-66, in: Commémoration du voyage d'Alcide d'Orbigny en Amérique du Sud (1826-1833). Publications du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), No. 3: 108 pp., frontispiece.
- E. Lamy, 1933. Les idées d'A. d'Orbigny et celles de H. von Ihering sur la distribution géographique des mollusques marins côtiers de l'Amérique méridionale. Pp. 27-41, in, Commémoration du voyage d'Alcide d'Orbigny en Amérique du Sud (1826-1833). Publications du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), No. 3: 108 pp., frontispiece.
- L. Roule, 1933. Notice biographique sur Alcide Dessalines d'Orbigny (1802-1857), professeur de Paléontologie au Muséum. Pp. 7-13, in, Commémoration du voyage d'Alcide d'Orbigny en Amérique du Sud (1826-1833). Publications du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris), No. 3: 108 pp., frontispiece.
- C. D. Sherborn & F. J. Griffin, 1934. On the dates of publication of the natural history portions of Alcide d'Orbigny's 'Voyage Amérique Méridionale'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(73): 130-134.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312 [British Museum catalogues of Cuban, Canaries, and South American shells].
- Harris, 1937: 447.
- T. Iredale, 1937. On the Dict. Univ. d'Hist. Nat. of d'Orbigny. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 33-34.
- W. T. Stearn, 1937. On the dates of publication of Webb and Berthelot's "Histoire naturelle des Îles Canaries". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(2): 49-64 [Orbigny did the mollusks: p. 54].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 321.
- C. G. Aguayo, 1943. Centenario de los "Moluscos" de d'Orbigny en la obra de la Sagra. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 1(1): 37-40, 1 pl. [portrait].
- J. Aguayo, 1946. El extraño caso de La Historia Física, Política y Natural de la Isla de Cuba. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey"* 18(2): 153-184 [Mollusca: pp. 170-172].
- K. V. W. Palmer, 1947. Manuscript notes by P. P. Carpenter on d'Orbigny's series of Cuban shells in the British Museum. *Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey"* 19(1): 89-104.
- G. Furlong, 1948. Naturalistas argentinos durante la dominación hispánica. *Cultura Colonial Argentina*, no. 7. Buenos Aires: Ed. Huarpes, 440 pp. [Orbigny: p. 334].
- Prodrome de paléontologie stratigraphique universelle des animaux mollusques ...*, 1849-1852 – Names therein available by ICZN Opinion 126 and Direction 32 (1956).
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Alcide d'Orbigny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 33: 2-5.
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Centenario de d'Orbigny. *Neotropica* 3(10): 1-6 [biography, portrait].
- J. J. Parodiz, 1957. Alcide d'Orbigny. *New York Shell Club Notes* 33: 1-5 [special commemorative number with stenciled portrait on cover].
- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'Étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20. [Orbigny: pp. 13-14, biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 249-250.
- M. Birabén, 1961. Ciento cincuenta años de zoología Argentina. *Physis* (Buenos Aires) 22: 1-20 [Orbigny: pp. 2-4].
- Barattini, 1964: 141.
- Barnard, 1965: 22.
- J. Torlaus, 1965. Alcide d'Orbigny, voyageur et ethnologue. Pp. 219-223, in:

- Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. *Vie et Milieu*, Supplement 19, 370 pp.
- A. M. Keen, 1966. West American mollusk types in the British Museum (Natural History) III. Alcide d'Orbigny's South American collection. *The Veliger* 9(1): 1-7, pl. 1.
- A. La Rocque, 1966. Alcide-Charles-Victor Dessalines d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *Sterkiana* 24: 1-6, 59, frontispiece.
- M. Rioult, 1969. Alcide d'Orbigny and the stages of the Jurassic. *The Mercian Geologist, Journal of the East Midlands Geological Society (Nottingham)* 3(1): 1-30, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Papavero, 1971: 136-144.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- St. Jean, 1972: 11-12.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Index to the neotropical land Mollusca described by Alcide d'Orbigny, with notes on the localities of the mainland species. *Basteria* 37(5-6): 113-135.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, III. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *De Kreukel* 9(7): 89-92 [biography, portrait].
- Olazarri, 1975: 21-22.
- H. Hornblower, 1977. Alcide d'Orbigny's South American expedition (1826-1833). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(55): 158-160.
- Lamas, 1981a: 21.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 220.
- Dance, 1986: 132-134, 220.
- A. Mones, 1988 ["1987"]. *El Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale* [sic] de A. d'Orbigny: Partes "Géologie" y "Paléontologie", sus fechas de publicación y consecuencias nomenclaturales. *Ameghiniana* 24(3-4): 319-321.
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115 [British Museum catalogues of Cuban, Canaries, and South American shells].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 113.
- N. L. Evenhuis, 1990. Dating of the livraisons and volumes of d'Orbigny's *Dictionnaire Universel d'Histoire Naturelle*. *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers* 30: 219-225.
- Trew, 1990: 80; 1993: 82.
- A. Tillier & R. Boucher-Rodoni, 1993. Férussac and d'Orbigny's "Histoire naturelle générale et particulière des Céphalopodes acétabulifères": dates of publication of plates and text. *The Nautilus* 107(3): 97-103.
- G. Boulmier, 1995. Les leçons du tatou: d'Orbigny et Darwin en Amérique du Sud. Pp. 277-290, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques. 461 pp.
- É. R. Brygoo, 1995. La zoologie du voyage d'Alcide d'Orbigny. Pp. 261-275, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 44.
- P. de LaBorde-Pédelahore & C. Boone, 1995. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857), dernier des naturalistes, premier des ethnologues. Pp. 249-259, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- G. Laurent, 1995. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857): géologie et paléontologie de son voyage en Amérique du Sud, 1826-1834. Pp. 291-305, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 48-49,
- J. Le Renard, 2000. Relevé des différents noms d'espèces introduits par d'Orbigny en 1850 (Prodrôme, tome 2, pp. 297-427) et concernant des mollusques de l'éocène Parisien. *Cossmanniana* 7(1-4): 29-36.
- S. Barta-Calmus, 2002. Une oeuvre considérable, multiple, diversifiée,

- méconnue: les publications du naturaliste-voyageur et fondateur de la paléontologie stratigraphique, Alcide Dessalines d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 663-680 [bibliography].
- A. V. Dhondt & S. Freneix, 2002. Cretaceous bivalves and Alcide d'Orbigny. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 555-564.
- J.-C. Fischer, 2002. Conception et suites de la Paléontologie française d'Alcide d'Orbigny. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 599-613 [dates of publication].
- J.-C. Fischer & A. Lauriat-Rage, 2002. Les voyages biostratigraphiques d'Alcide d'Orbigny en France et dans les régions limitrophes. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 549-554.
- J.-C. Fischer & M.-T. Vénec-Peyré, 2002. Le "creationism" d'Alcide d'Orbigny et les fondements de la théorie biostratigraphique. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(6): 359-364.
- J. Gaudant, 2002. Le manuscrit du cours de paléontologie professé par Alcide d'Orbigny en 1854 et 1855 au Muséum national d'histoire naturelle. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(6): 365-382.
- G. Laurent, 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny entre Cuvier et Lamarck. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(6): 347-358.
- A. Lauriat-Rage, 2002. Le collection d'Invertébrés fossiles d'Alcide d'Orbigny et la salle d'Orbigny. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 615-627.
- J. Macé-Bordy, 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny et les Rudistes. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 565-571.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 209.
- J.-M. Pacaud & D. Merle, 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny, un précurseur dans l'étude de la faune du Danien du bassin de Paris. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 587-598.
- P. E. Penchaszadeh, ed., 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny. Vigencia de una mirada. Bicentenario de su nacimiento, 1802-2002. Buenos Aires, Argentina, Museo Argentino de Ciencias Naturales "Bernadino Rivadavia". 44 pp.
- M. Telles Antunes & P. Taquet, 2002. Le roi Dom Pedro V et le paléontologue Alcide d'Orbigny: un épisode des relations scientifiques entre le Portugal et la France. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(7): 639-647.
- P. D. Taylor, 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *The Linnean* 18: 7-12 [portrait].
- M.-T. Vénec-Peyré, 2002. Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857): sa vie et son oeuvre. *Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris)* 1(6): 313-323 [biography, portrait].
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Orbigny: p. 370-371].
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 90-91 [collation of *Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale*].
- M.-T. Vénec-Peyré, 2004. Beyond frontiers and time: the scientific and cultural heritage of Alcide d'Orbigny (1802-1857). *Marine Micropaleontology* 50: 149-158.
- Note: *Voyage Amérique Méridionale* (1834-1847), *Terrains Crétacés* (1840-1847), *Histoire .. l'Île de Cuba* (1841-1853), and *Prodrome de paleontology* (1849-1852), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Orchard, Charles David (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 390-391; 1987: 100.
- Orcutt, Charles Russell (1864-1929; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1929. Naturalist dies in Haiti; came to city in 1872. Charles R. Orcutt succumbs on collecting trip for Smithsonian Institution. *San Diego Tribune*, August 29, 1929: A4 [portrait].
Baily, 1962: 15-16.
E. V. Coan, 1966. Charles Russell Orcutt, pioneer Californian malacologist, and *The West American Scientist*. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 14(8): 85-96.
H. DuShane, 1971. The Baja California travels of Charles Russell Orcutt. Los

- Angeles, California, USA (Dawson's Book Shop). 75 pp., frontispiece, fold-out map.
Abbott, 1973: 139.
- J. D. Mount, 1973. Type specimens of Mollusca from the Charles R. Orcutt collection now at the University of California, Riverside. *The Veliger* 16(2): 200-202.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. *The Festivus* 20(8): 79-80 [list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Orejas Miranda, Braulio Rubí (1933-1985; Uruguay)
- Orest, Torrey C. (1909-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 159.
- Orlando, Vittorio Emanuele (19**-****; Italy)
- Orléans, d' [Duke] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 121-122.
Lamy, 1931: 8-9.
Dance, 1986: 14, 30.
- Orlova, Marina Ivanovna (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Orr, Hugh Lamont (****-1913; U.K.)
R. Welch, 1913. Hugh Lamont Orr. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 97.
- Orr, John (19**-****; U.K./Hong Kong)
- Orr, Nunsia Lynn (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 100-101.
- Orr, V.; see Maes, V.
- Orsen, Mark Joseph (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 575; 1987: 101.
- Orsini, Antonio (****-1870; Italy)
C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Antonio Orsini. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 298.
- Ortea Rato, Jesús Ángel (19**-****; Spain)
- Ortiz de Zarate, Adolfo (1886-1964; Spain)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. Papers on African non-marine molluscs by Ortiz de Zarate. *Achatina* 4: 83-84.
- Ortmann, Arnold Edward (1863-1927; Germany/ U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1927. Editorial Notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 149.
- F. Haas, 1927. A. E. Ortmann. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 59(5): 315.
- W. J. Holland, 1927. Arnold Edward Ortmann. *Science* 65(1672): 29.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1927. Arnold Edward Ortmann. *The Nautilus* 40(4): 109-111, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 322.
- H. van der Schalie, 1949. Biographical notes on Arnold Edward Ortmann as revealed by some of his letters. *American Malacological Union, New Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948*: 11-12 [abstract; reprinted in *Sterkiana* 9: 30, 1963].
- H. van der Schalie, 1951. Arnold Edward Ortmann as revealed by his letters. *The Nautilus* 64(4): 134-141; 65(1): 23-26.
Abbott, 1973: 139-140.
- R. I. Johnson, 1977. Arnold Edward Ortmann, a bibliography of his works on mollusks, with a catalogue of his Recent molluscan taxa. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(58): 229-244.
- C. M. Bogan & A. E. Bogan, 1986. An index to A. E. Ortmann and B. Walker, on the nomenclature of certain North American naiades. *Notulae Naturae* 464: 1-9.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#ortmann>
- Orton, James (1830-1877; U.S.A.)
E. Albes, 1914. An early American explorer. *Bulletin of the Pan American Union* 39(1): 1-13 [biography, portrait].
S. R. Orton, 1916. A sketch of James Orton. *Vassar Quarterly (Poughkeepsie, N.Y.)* 1(1): 1-8 [biography].

- I. K. MacDermott, 1922. An international dedication ceremony. *Bulletin of the Pan American Union* 55(2): 117-128.
- C. M. Raymond, 1935. Some faculty of earliest Vassar. *Vassar Quarterly* (Poughkeepsie, N.Y.) 20(2): 106-110 [portrait].
- Chardon, 1947: 205.
- R. D. Turner, 1962. James H. Orton – his contribution to the field of fossil and Recent mollusks. *Revista del Museo Argentino de Ciencias Naturales “Bernardino Rivadavia”* (Ciencias Zoológicas) 8(7): 86-99 [portrait; as James “H.”].
- Abbott, 1973: 140.
- Lamas, 1981b: 27.
- Walzer, 1981: 26.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 220.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- J. S. Schwartz, 1999. Orton, James. *American National Biography* 16: 777-778 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Orton, James Herbert (1884-1953; U.K.)
- F. S. Russell, 1954. James Herbert Orton (1884-1953). *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society* 9: 201-215, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Orville, Wilhelm d' (1651/52?-1719; Netherlands)
- L. Knappert, 1921. Orville (Wilhem). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 407.
- Engel, 1986: 203.
- Osagawa, Goro (1901-1984; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1986. [Biohistory of malacologists (60) Goro Osagawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(4): 115-116 [in Japanese].
- Osbeck, Per [Peter] (1723-1805; Sweden)
- Note: *Dagbok öfwer en ostindisk resa* (1757) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Osborn, Gordon (1913-1991; U.K.)
- J. Chatfield, 1992. Obituary. Gordon Osborn, F.L.S. (1913-1991). *Journal of Conchology* 34(4): 246-247.
- Anonymous, 1993. Memoirs of Gordon Osborn. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 127: 278.
- Osborne, Frieda Virginia (1947-****; U.S.A. – Guam)
- Abbott, 1973: 391; 1987: 101.
- Osborne, Gladys (1905-1966; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 140.
- O'Shea, Steve (1965/66-****; New Zealand)
- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71.
- Oshikata, Toshiharu (19**-****; Japan)
- Oshima, Kokichi (****-19**; Japan)
- Óskarsson, Ingimar (1892-1981; Iceland)
- Oskolskaya, Olga (1951-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Osmont, Vance C. (****-****; U.S.A.) [publ. on Calif. Neocene Arcas, 1905]
- Ostergaard, Jens Mathias (1878-1969; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Jens M. Ostergaard. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Professor J. M. Ostergaard. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(1): 1-2 [portrait].
- J. M. Ostergaard, 1967. Autobiographical reflections. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(4): 8; (5): 4 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, May 2002: 9-12].
- E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 17(10): 8.
- Abbott, 1973: 140-141.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- C. S. Bouslog, 1986. Jens Ostergaard: from trolley tokens to sea shells; from conductor to instructor. *Hawaiian Journal of History* 20: 162-171 [portrait].
- D. Minton, 1995. Following tracks in the Hawaiian sands. *Hawaiian Shell News* 43(1): 3-5.
- Ostheimer, Alfred J., III (1908-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 391.
- Anonymous, 1985. Alfred J. Ostheimer, III. *The Nautilus* 98(1): ii.

- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
Abbott, 1987: 159.
- Ostheimer, Ruth E. [Magargle] (1906-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 391-392.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
Abbott, 1987: 159-160.
- Ostrovskaya, Raisa Matveevna (1947-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Otero, José Maria Hernández (19**-****; Canary Islands)
- Otto, Adolph Wilhelm (1786-1845; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1845. *Nekrolog. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 2(4): 48.
Damkaer, 2002: 234-236 [portrait].
- Ottó, Lajos (1911-1995; Hungary)
A. Vargas & P. Ottó, 1999. In memoriam Ottó Lajos (1911-1995). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 17: 9-10 [biography, portrait].
- Otuka, Yanosuke (1903-1950; Japan)
K. Oyama, 1952. The late Yanosuke Otuka. *Venus* 17(1): 61 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Oudaan, Michiel (?1702-?1766; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 203.
Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1766].
- Oue, Uichi (1865-1941; Japan)
T. Habe, 1992. [Biohistory of malacologists (81) Uichi Oue.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 22(4): 101-102 [in Japanese].
- Oughton, John (1909-****; Canada)
- Ouwens, P. A. [Major] (1850-1922; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 183-184.
Engel, 1986: 205-206.
- Ovens, Jürgen (1623-1678 (Germany/Netherlands)
H. van Guldener, 1937. Ovens (Jürgen). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 698-699.
Engel, 1986: 206.
- Over, Hermanus Johannus (1933-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 391-392.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Over, William Henry (1866-1956; Netherlands)
L. Butot, 1968. Een malacologisch proefschrift – Utrecht. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 125: 1333-1334.
- Overton, Harry (1875-1951; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1953. Obituary. Harry Overton, 1875-1951. *Journal of Conchology* 23(9): 299.
Trew, 1990: 80.
- Owen, David Dale (1807-1860; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Owen: pp. 247-251; bibliography, lists of taxa].
Merrill, 1906: . 350-353, 483, 707, pl. 18 [portrait].
- Owen, Gareth (1922-2002; U.K.)
I. Montgomery, V. Gotto, D. Roberts & D. Halton, 2002. Gareth Owen CBE, DSc, MRIA, FIBiol 1922-2002. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 39: 3 [portrait].
- Owen, Hugh (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Owen, R. S. [Buzz] (****-****; U.S.A.)
T. Rice, 2002. Introducing Buzz Owen. *Of Sea and Shore* 24(4): 204, 215 [bibliography].
- Owen, Richard [Sir] (1804-1892; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 385.
Reeve, 1863: 41-65 [portrait].
Melvill, 1890: 205-206.
H. Crosse, 1893. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 83.
H. Woodward, 1893. Professor Sir Richard Owen, K.C.B., M.D., D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., F.L.S., F.G.S., V.P.Z.S., Pres. Pal. Soc., Assoc. Inst. France. *The Conchologist* 2(5): 102-106.
W. H. Flowers, 1894. Richard Owen. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 55: i-xiv.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 324.

- Sherborn, 1940: 103.
- A. J. E. Cave, 1964. Sir Richard Owen. *St. Bartholomew's Hospital Journal*, Feb. 1964: 4 pp.
- W. C. Williams, 1974. Owen, Richard. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 10: 260-263.
- J. M. Ingles & F. C. Sawyer, 1979. A catalogue of the Richard Owen collection of palaeontological and zoological drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 6(5): 109-197, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19 [portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 221.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 114.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14.
- J. W. Gruner, 2004. Owen, Sir Richard. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 42: 245-254 [portrait].
- Owen, T. B. Bulkeley (****-****; U.K.)
- Sherborn, 1940: 103.
- Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1867].
- Oyama, Katura (1917-1995; Japan)
- Shasky, 1980: 46-48.
- T. Okutani et al., 1996. [The memories of the late Dr. Katura Oyama, the former Vice-President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 71-77 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].
- Ozaki, Hiroshi (****-****; Japan)
- Ozolin'sh, Andris Viadimirovich (1957-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Paar, Ludwig August (****-****; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 400.
- Paardekoper, Lou S. (1916-1966; Netherlands)
- D. J. Boerman, 1966. In memoriam L. S. Paardekoper (1916-1966), een persoonlijke herinnering. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 118: 1235-1236.
- Paasch, Alexander (1813-1882, "Soldin"; Germany?)
- Kiss, 1983: 118.
- Pace, Gary Lee (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 392; 1987: 101.
- Pace, Robert [Bob] (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pace, Stephan Ion (1872-1941; U.K.)
- R. Winckworth, 1946. Stephan Ion Pace, 1872-1941. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 1-3 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Packard, Alpheus Spring, Jr. (1839-1905; U.S.A.)
- T. D. A. Cockerell, 1920. Biographical memoir of Alpheus Spring Packard 1839-1905. *Biographical Memoirs, National Academy of Sciences* 9: 179-236, frontispiece [biography, bibliography].
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Packard: pp. 727-729, fig. 229].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 325.
- R. W. Dexter, 1957. The development of A. S. Packard, Jr. as a naturalist and an entomologist. *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Entomological Society* 52(3): 57-66; 52(4): 101-112 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- Johnson, 2004: 97.
- Packard, Earl Leroy (1885-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 141.
- Addicott, 1981: 9.
- Cleevely, 1983: 222.
- Lipps, 2004: 229 [portrait].
- Paco, G. di; see Di Paco, G.

- Padelt, _____ (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Padilla, Alba (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 101.
- Padtbrugge-Hoogeveen, Catharine [Padbrugge] (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 206.
- Paduano, John R. (****-1994; U.S.A.)
L. Schau, 1994. Shell collecting makes strange bedfellows: an obituary of John R. Paduano, founder of COA. *American Conchologist* 22(4): 11 [portrait].
- Paetel, Friedrich [Frédéric] (1812-1888; Germany)
H. Freiherr von Maltzan, 1888. Friedrich Paetel. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(3-4): 33-38 [biography].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 98-99.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 158.
W. J. Clench, 1948. Paetel's catalogue. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 1(13): 212.
Dance, 1986: 158, 221.
Kiss, 1987: 62.
Trew, 1990: 80.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 215.
- Paget, John (1808-1892; Hungary)
L. Soós, 1948. John Paget the malacologist. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(5): 218-222 [bibliography].
- Paget, Oliver E. (1922-****; Austria) [spouse of R. Paget]
A. Zilch, 1979. [Ernennung zum Ersten Direktor des Naturhistorischen Museums Wien]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 437.
F. Starmühlner, 1988. Wirkl. Hofrat Dir. Dr. Oliver E. Paget 65 Jahre. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien, (B)*90: 1-7, pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Paget, Ruth (1927-1972; Austria) [spouse of O. E. Paget]
A. Zilch, 1972. [Verstorben: R. Paget]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(24): 416.
- Pain, Thomas [Tom] (1915-2003; U.K.)
T. Pain, 1971. T. Pain, papers on African non-marine Mollusca. *Achatina* 2: 27-28.
Dance, 1986: 221.
M. Dixon, 2003. A tribute to Mr Tom Pain (1915-2003). *Pallidula, The Magazine of the British Shell Collectors Club* 33(2): 17-18.
J. Light, 2003. In conversation with – Tom Pain. *Mollusc World* 1: 16-17, 20.
Anonymous, 2004. Thomas Pain 1915-2003. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 42: 4.
B. Verdcourt, A. H. Wood & B. Rowson, 2004. Obituary: Thomas Pain (1915-2003). *Journal of Conchology* 38(2): 179-191 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Paiva, António da Costa [Baron de Castelo de Paiva] (1806-1879; Portugal)
Smith, 1906: 709.
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 119-120, pl. [3].
- Pajot, Louis Léon [Compte d'Ons-en-Bray] (1678-1754; France)
Argenville, 1742: 205-206; 1757: 121.
- Pál, Agóscy (1922-1997; Hungary)
A. Varga, et al., 2003. In memoriam Dr. Agóscy Pál (1922-1997), népmuvelo, malakológus és kutató. *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 21: 5-11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Paladilhe, Alcide de (****-1876; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 16-17.
Dance, 1986: 221.
- Palazzi, Stefano (1959-****; Italy)
- Palier, Johan Carel (1729-1780; Netherlands)
L. Knappert, 1921. Palier (Johan Carel). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 421.
Engel, 1986: 206.
- Palissy, Bernard (1510-1590; France)
Capellini, 1902: 93.
A. La Rocque, 1960. The Mollusca of Bernard Palissy, 1580. *American*

- Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1959: 17-18.
- Edwards, 1967: 21.
- A. La Rocque, 1967. The Admirable Discourses of Bernard Palissy. Urbana: University of Illinois Press, xii + 264 pp. [biography, partial bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 13.
- Pallary, Paul Maurice (1869-1942; France/Algeria)
- P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1946. Nécrologie. Paul Pallary. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 87(1): 5-27 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- P.-H. Fischer & E. Fischer, 1946, Paul Pallary. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 3-4.
- F. Llabador, 1959. Henri Gouin et les malacologistes de l'Afrique mineure; notice sur la collection Gouin. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 99(3): 115-128 [Pallary: pp. 126-128].
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Duchamps, 1999: 14, fig. 51 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 216.
- Pallas, Peter Simon (1741-1811; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 196-197.
- Swainson, 1834: 59.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 282-287.
- Zoographia rosso-asiatica*, 1811-1814. Available by ICZN Opinion 212 (1954).
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 326-327.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 77.
- Cleevely, 1983: 222-223.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 114.
- Note: *Spicilegia zoologica* (1769) and *Zoographia Rosso-Asiatica* (1811) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Palmer, Dorothy Kemper (1897-1947; U.S.A.)
- K. v. W. Palmer, 1948. Dorothy K. Palmer 1897-1947. *Journal of Paleontology* 22(4): 518-519 [bibliography].
- Cleevely, 1983: 223.
- Palmer, Ephraim Laurence (1888-1970; U.S.A.) [spouse of K. V. W. Palmer]
- Anonymous, 1971. E. Laurence Palmer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 170: 4.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1971: 70 [1972].
- J. Wassong & K. B. Sterling, 1997. Palmer, E(phriam) Lawrence. Pp. 606-607, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Palmer, Edward (1821-1910; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 141.
- S. M. Hutchison, 1975. Profile: Edward Palmer. *San Diego Society of Natural History, Environment Southwest* 471: 10 [sketch of Palmer?].
- Palmer, Katherine Evangeline Hilton Van Winkle (1895-1982; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. L. Palmer]
- Abbott, 1973: 392.
- K. E. Caster, 1973. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to Katherine VanWinkle Palmer. *Journal of Paleontology* 47(3): 599-601 [portrait].
- Anonymous [D. Dockery], 1983. Katherine Evangeline Hilton van Winkle Palmer (February 4, 1895 – September 12, 1982). *Mississippi Geology* 3(3): 14.
- K. E. Caster. 1983. Memorial: Katherine Van Winkle Palmer, 1895-1982. *Journal of Paleontology* 57(5): 1141-1144 [portrait, bibliography].
- R. E. Petit, 1983. In memoriam. Katherine van Winkle Palmer, February 4, 1895-September 12, 1982. *American Malacological Bulletin* 1: 79-80.
- R. E. Petit, 1983. Katherine v. W. Palmer, 1895-1982. *The Nautilus* 97(2): 85-86.
- D. Ræihle, 1983. Katherine Van Winkle Palmer. *New York Shell Club Notes* 286: 14.
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- K. E. Caster, 1987. Memorial to Katherine van Winkle Palmer. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 17: 4 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1992. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Katherine van Winkle Palmer (1895-1982). *Tulane Studies in*

- Geology & Paleontology 25(4): 196 [portrait].
- D. T. Dockery III, 1995. Research in Gulf Coastal Plain Tertiary mollusks and the role of Katherine V. W. Palmer – Remembered on the 100th anniversary of her birth. *Mississippi Geology* 16(4): 69-73 [photographs].
- C. S. Hickman, 1995. Women in American paleontology: a tribute to Katherine Van Winkle Palmer on the 100th anniversary of her birth. *American Paleontologist* 3(3): 1-4.
- H. G. Lee, 1996. Katherine Van Winkle Palmer (1895-1982-1995). *American Conchologist* 24(1): 20.
- Palmer, John Adnah Jordan (1883-1951; Ireland)
A. W. Stelfox, 1952. Obituary. John Adnah Jordan Palmer. 1883-1951. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal* 10(12): 305-306.
- Palmer, Robert H. (****-****; U.S.A.) [publ. with Hertlein in 1936 on Pleistocene of Mexico]
- Palmeri, Alberto (19**-****; Italy)
- Palombi, Arturo (1899-1987; Italy)
U. Moncharmont, 1989 [“1987”]. In memoria di Arturo Palombi. *Bollettino della Società dei Naturalisti in Napoli* 96: 3-21 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Paludanus, Bernardus [Berend Ten Broeke] (1550-1633; Netherlands)
F. W. T. Hunger, 1933. Paludanus (Bernardus). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 9: 752-754.
Dance, 1986: 11.
Engel, 1986: 207-209.
- Panceri, Paolo (1833-1877; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 110.
- Pannekoek, Anneke (1909-****; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Pantanelli, Dante (1844-1913; Italy)
T. B., 1913. Dante Pantanelli. *Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematici, Modena* (ser. 4) 15: 106-120, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography not including obituaries he wrote about others, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 327.
- G. Manganelli & V. Spadini, 2001. I molluschi marini Pliocenicici dei dintorni di Siena negli scritti di Carlo De Stefani e Dante Pantanelli. The papers of Carlo De Stefani and Dante Pantanelli on the Pliocene marine molluscs of the Siena Basin. *Accademia delle Scienze di Siena detta de' Fisiocritici, Memorie* 8: 366 pp. [reprint of all papers published by De Stefani, including those published under joint authorship with Pantanelli].
- Papp, Adolf (1915?-****; Austria)
J. Senes, 1980. Zum 65. Geburtstag von Adolf Papp. *Beiträge zur Paläontologie von Österreich* 7: 1-16, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Papp, Marguerite E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 101.
- Paraense, Wladimir Lobato (19**-****; Brazil)
Olazarri, 1975: 94.
Abbott, 1987: 101.
Simone, 2003: 142, 143.
- Paramonova, Nina Petrovna (1926-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Paravicini, Eugen (1889-1945; Switzerland)
L. Forcart, 1946. Dr. Eugen Paravicini. *Basteria* 10(1-2): 8-10 [bibliography].
Dance, 1986: 221.
Turner, 1998: 17.
- Párdi, Mihály (1919-1999; Hungary)
T. Domokos, 2000. In memoriam Mihály Párdi. *Soosiana* 23-28: 7-12 [English and Hungarian texts] [biography, portraits].
- Parduin, Willem Jasperszoon (1550?-1602?; Netherlands)
C. de Waard, 1914. Parduyn (Willem Jasperszoon). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 3: 958-959.
Engel, 1986: 209.
- Parele, Elga (1938-****; Latvia)
Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Paris, _____ [General] (****-****; France?)
Cailliez, 1983: 12.
- Parker, Charles F. (1820-1883; U.S.A.)

- I. C. Martindale, 1884 [“1883”]. Obituary notice of Charles F. Parker. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 1883: 260-265.
- Abbott, 1973: 141-142.
- Parker, Cowles Rheinart (1872-****; ****)
- Parker, George Howard (1864-1955; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 142.
- Parker, Helen Fitch (1827-1874; U.S.A.)
<http://digital.lib.msu.edu/projects/ssb/search.cfm?AuthorID=187>
- Parker, James Larry (1965-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 101.
- Parker, John Dyas [Jack] (1915-1977; U.S.A.) [spouse of K. Parker]
Abbott, 1973: 392-393.
R. T. Abbott, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
R. T. Abbott, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(1): 2.
Anonymous, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
D. Ræihle, 1977. John Dyas Parker. *New York Shell Club Notes* 229: 7 [includes a letter from R. T. Abbott announcing Parker's death].
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 118 [1978].
Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Parker, Kathleen (****-1975; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. D. Parker]
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974*: 93 [1975].
Anonymous, 1975. In memorium. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 6(2): [13].
- Parker, Neal Howard (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 575; 1987: 101.
- Parker, Robert Hallett (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 393; 1987: 101.
Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Parkinson, Brian (19**-****; New Guinea)
- Parkinson, James (1730?-1813; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 77 [spelled as “Parkinson”].
R.J. Cleevely & J. Cooper, 1987. James Parkinson (1755-1824). A significant English 18th Century doctor and fossil collector. *Tertiary Research* 8(4): 133-145. [extensive bibliography of works by or about James Parkinson].
H. S. Torrens, 2004. Parkinson, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 42: 797-798.
- Parkinson, James [M.D.] (1755-1824; U.K.) [paleontologist]
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 328.
J. C. Thackery, 1976. James Parkinson's *Organic remains of a former world* (1804-1811). *Journal of the Society for the bibliography of Natural History* 7(4): 451-466.
Cleevely, 1983: 224.
A. D. Morris, ed. F. C. Rose, 1989. *James Parkinson: his life and times*. Boston: Birkhäuser, xii + 207 pp. [biography, bibliography].
J. C. H. King, 1996. New evidence for the contents of the Leverian Museum. *Journal of the History of Collections* 8(2): 167-186.
M. Bevan, 2004. Parkinson, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 42: 798-799.
- Parkinson, Sydney (c. 1745?-1771; U.K.)
A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 13: 1-171.
D. E. Allen, 2004. Parkinson, Sydney. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 42: 803-805 [portrait].
- Parmalee, Paul Woodburn (****-****; U.S.A.)
J. R. Purdue, et al., eds., 1991. Beamers, bobwhites, and blue-points; tributes to the career of Paul W. Parmalee. *Illinois State Museum, Scientific Papers* 23: ix + 436 pp.
- Parodiz, Juan José (1911-****; Argentina/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 393-394; 1987: 102.
Olazarri, 1975: 71-72.

- J. J. Parodiz, 1999. Reminiscences on malacology in the twentieth century [Abstract]. American Malacological Society, 65th Annual Meeting, Program and Abstracts: 45.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 33: 27-31.
- Simone, 2003: 141.
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#parodiz>
- Parona, Carlo Fabrizio (1855-1939; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1930. Carlo Fabrizio Parona. R. Università di Torino, 16 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
- Parreyss, Ludwig [Joseph Mann] (1799-1879; Austria)
 Smith, 1906: 705.
 Dean, 1936: 233.
 H. Sattmann, 1986. Der Wiener Sammler und Naturalienhändler Ludwig Parreyss (1799-1879). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 39: 53-58.
- Parritt, W. H. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 80 [collection sold in 1931].
- Parsons, G. Jay (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 215, 242 [portraits].
- Parsons, James (1705-1770; U.K.)
 Argenville, 1757: 153.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 168.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 329.
 G. Hudson, 2004. Parsons, James. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 42: 921-922.
- Parsons, John W. [and wife] (****-1968?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of deaths]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968: 79 [1968].
- Parzudaki, _____ (****-****; ****)
 Smith, 1906: 707, 708.
- Pas, Agnes (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Paschall, Norman Dale (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 394; 1987: 102.
 G. D. Gordon, 1999. A tribute to Norman Paschall. Of Sea and Shore 22(2): 98.
- Pasha, Emin [M.D.] [Eduard Carl Oscar Theodore Schnitzer] (1840-1892; Germany)
 E. Pasha, 1888. Emin Pasha in central Africa: being a collection of his letters and journals, edited and annotated by ... G. Schweinfurth ... F. Ratzel ... R. W. Felkin and ... G. Hartlaub; translated by Mrs. R. W. Felkin. London, xxviii + 547 pp., 2 pls., 1 map.
 G. Schweitzer, 1898. Emin Pasha, his life and work, compiled from his journals, letters, scientific notes and from official documents London: Constable, 2 vols.
 B. Verdcourt, 1992. Collectors in East Africa – 15: Emin Pasha. The Conchologists' Newsletter 120: 439-448 [biography].
 Trew, 1993: 82.
- Pasini, Lodovico (1804-1870; Italy)
 C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Lodovico Pasini. Bullettino Malacologico Italiano 3(6): 299.
- Pashkova, Irina Mikhailovna (1930-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Passarge, Siegfried (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Pässler, Wilhelm (1866-1944; Germany)
 T. Schmierer, 1947. Wilhelm Pässler. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 76(1-3): 77-78.
- Pasteur, Jan David (1753-1804; Netherlands)
 J. C. Ramaer, 1933. Pasteur (Jan David). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 9: 756-757.
 Engel, 1986: 209.
- Pastiels, André (1919-1970; Belgium)
- Pastor, Erzpriester (****-1899; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1899. Gestorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 31(5-6): 96.
- Pastorino, Guido (****-****; Argentina)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Pastukhova, Yuliya Rudolfovna (1969-****; Russia)

- Egorov, 2004: 26.
- Paterson, T. V. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 23.
- Patrulius, Dan Constantin (1921-1982; Romania)
P. Dumitrica, 1996. D. Patrulius – Lucrari si harti geologice publicate. Memoriile Institutului Geologic al Romaniei, Bucuresti 36: 65-71 [bibliography].
- Patterson, Robert (1802-1872; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Patterson: p. 200].
T. Hamilton & Y. Foote, 2004. Patterson, Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 43: 100-101.
- Pattison, George (****-****; U.K./Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353; 1927b: 158.
G. Thornley, 1996. Mr. George Pattison. *The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue)*: 16-17 [biography].
- Pattison, John H. (****-****; Australia)
- Paul, Augustus John, III (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 575-576; 1987: 102.
- Paul, William Edward (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 102.
- Paulay, Bern Holthuis (****-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Paulay]
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Paulay, Gustav (1957-****; Hungary/U.S.A.)
- Paulcke, Wilhelm (1873-1949; Germany)
Mayer, 1974: 485.
- Pauley, Gilbert Buckhannan (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 394-395; 1987: 102.
- Paull, Richard Cary (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 102.
- Paulucci, Marianna Panciatichi Ximenes d' Aragona [Marquesa] (1835-1919; Italy)
A. Thielens, 1874. *Voyage en Italie Mai-Juin 1874. Description de la collection de la Marquise Paulucci, a Novoli près Florence.* P.-J. Stevens, Tirlemont, 80 pp. [not seen].
F. Haas, 1921. *Nekrologe. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 53(5): 257.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 330.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 22. Paulucci's collection. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Dance, 1986: 159-160, 221, pl. 29a [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 80.
- G. Barsanti, 2002. Di alcuni orientamenti teorici di Marianna Paulucci. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologica* 25: 5-12 [partial bibliography].
- S. Cianfanelli & G. Manganelli, 2002. A bibliography of Marianna Paulucci (1835-1919). *Archives of Natural History* 29(3): 303-315.
- G. Manganelli, et al., 2002. Il contributo di Marianna Paulucci alla conoscenza della malacofauna Italiana. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologica* 25: 13-30 [partial bibliography].
- G. Manganelli & S. Cianfanelli, 2002. Marianna Paulucci naturalista. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologica* 25: 3-4 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Pavie, Auguste (1846-1925; France)
Dance, 1986: 221.
Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pavlovic, Peter [Petar] S. (1864-****; Serbia)
V. Tomic, 1959. P. S. Pavlovic's collection of the Recent gastropods in the Natural History Museum in Beograd. *Prirodnjacki Musej u Beogradu, Posebna Izdanje* 27: 1-74 [Serbian; English preface].
Dance, 1986: 221.
- Pavlyuchenko, Olesya Victorivna (1981-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Pavlyuchenkova, Olga Viktorovna (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Payne, Elizabeth Jane [Betty] (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 395; 1987: 102.

- Payraudeau, Benjamin Charles Marie (1798-1865; France)
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 115.
 Trew, 1990: 80.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Paz, Francisco (18**-18**); Spain
 Klappenbach, 1998: 50-51.
- Paz, Patricio (18**-****); Uruguay
 Klappenbach, 1998
- Paz y Membiela, Patricio María (1806-1874; Spain/France)
 H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles. [notice that the Paz collection was acquired by the Museo de Historia Natural de Madrid]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(3): 304.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 98-99.
 M. Jimenez de la Espada, 1875. [Nota biográfica]. *Anales de la Sociedad Española de Historia Natural, Actas* 4(1): 24-29.
 W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.
 R. R. Miller, 1968. For science and national glory: the Spanish Scientific Expedition to America, 1862-1866. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, xiv + 194 pp., 48 pls. [portrait].
 Olazarri, 1975: 27-28.
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 M. A. Puig-Samper, 1988. Crónica de una expedición romántica al nuevo mundo: La Comisión Científica del Pacífico (1862-1866). Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, Centro de Estudios Históricas, Departamento de Historia de la Ciencia, xviii + 459 pp [portrait].
 R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen* 1989, 1: 625-628.
- M. de los Ángeles & C. Arinero, 1994. *Diario de Don Francisco de Paula Martínez y Sáez: miembro de la Comisión Científica del Pacífico, 1862-1865*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, 334 pp. [portraits].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Pchelintsev, V. (****-****); Russia
- Peach, Charles William (1800-1886; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 331.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 226.
 P. R. Crowther, 2003. The Charles W. Peach (1800-1886) collection of Cornish fossils. *The Geological Curator* 7(9): 323-328 [portrait].
 D. Oldroyd, 2004. Peach, Charles William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 43: 233.
- Peal, Charles Nathaniel (1833?-1898; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
- Peale, Titian Ramsay (1799-1885; U.S.A.)
 W. Stone, 1916. Titian Ramsey Peale. *Cassinia. Proceedings of the Delaware Valley Ornithological Club* 19: 1-13, frontispiece [portrait].
 F. A. Lucas, 1917. A forgotten naturalist. *The American Museum Journal* 17(2): 210-212 [portrait].
 R. T. Abbott, 1955. The Titian R. Peale shell collection. *The Nautilus* 68(4): 123-127, pl. 4.
 Ewan, 1955: 57.
 O. Jensen, 1955. The Peales. *American Heritage* 6(3): cover, 40-51, 97-101.
 Abbott, 1973: 142.
 Dance, 1986: 221.
 Spencer, 1986: 325-326.
 R. P. Harmon, 1997. Peale, Titian Ramsay. Pp. 613-615, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmon, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Pearce, John Bodell (1930-****); U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 395-396; 1987: 103.
- Pearce, Timothy Allen (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Pearl, Barry Nathan (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.
- Pearse, John Stuart (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 103.
- Pease, Herbert E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 49 [portrait].
- Pease, William Harper (1824-1871; U.S.A.)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 99.
Smith, 1906: 712.
Anonymous, 1960. Pease's catalogue of books on Hawaii. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(7): 4-5.
K. W. Greene, 1960. William Harper Pease – 100 years later. *Hawaiian Shell News* 8(6): 1, 4-5; 8(7): 4-5; 8(8): 1, 3-4, 8; 8(9): 5, 8; 8(10): 5, 8; 8(12): 5-6.
K. W. Greene, 1961. Additional data for your Pease file. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(2): 2.
E. A. Kay, 1965. Marine mollusks in the Cuming collection, British Museum (Natural History) described by William Harper Pease. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Zoology, Supplement 1*: 96 pp., 14 pls.
Abbott, 1973: 142-143.
E. A. Kay, 1975. A biobibliography of William Harper Pease, malacologist of Polynesia. Part I. A biography of William Harper Pease. *Nemouria* 16: 1-21.
W. E. Clench, 1975. Catalogue of the species and bibliography of William Harper Pease. *Nemouria* 16: 21-50.
Dance, 1986: 182, 221.
Trew, 1990: 80.
R. I. Johnson, 1994. Types of shelled Indo-Pacific mollusks described by W. H. Pease. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University* 154(1): 61 pp., incl. 10 pls.
Fouché, 1995: 45.
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. On the cunning character of a couple of conchologist collectors, Wesley Newcomb and William Harper Pease. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(81): 164-173.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 220.
- Pecchioli, Vittorio (1790-1870; Italy)
C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Vittorio Pecchioli. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 298, frontispiece.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 332.
Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pechaud, Jean (1823-1886; France)
J.-R. Bourguignat], 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 107-118, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Pechenik, Jan A. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Peck, James I. (****-****; U.S.A.) [publ. on planktonic moll of the Albatross in 1893].
- Peck, Joseph (****-****; U.S.A.) [paleontologist]
- Peel, Olive (****-****; South Africa)
L. Scheu, 1988. Olive Peel, kaleidoscopic personality. *American Conchologist* 16(2): 11 [portraits].
Anonymous, 1992. Personalalia: Olive Peel. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 234: 3.
Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Petz, Heiner (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Peijl, Cornelis André van der (1904/05-1977; Netherlands)
J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1977. In memoriam C. A. van der Peijl. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 178: 702-703.
- Peile, Alfred James [Lieutenant Colonel] (1868-1948; U.K.)
R. Winckworth, 1948. A. J. Peile, 1868-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 21.
Anonymous, 1948. Editorial notes. [disposition of collection]. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 52.

- R. Winckworth, 1949. Alfred James Peile. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 5-7 [bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 23.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie. V De Kreukel 9(10): 134-137 [Peile: p. 136].
- B. Verdcourt, 1978. Radula drawings of Lt. Col. A. J. Peile. The Conchologists' Newsletter 67: 111-112.
- Cleevely, 1983: 227.
- B. Verdcourt, 1993. A further small archive of Lt. Col. A. J. Peile (1868-1948). The Conchologists' Newsletter 125: 188-189.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Trew, 1990: 80-81; 1993: 82.
- Fouché, 1995: 45.
- Peixoto, Antonio Augusto da Rocha (1868-1909; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 120-121, pl. [3].
- Pel, Peter L. van (1932-****; Netherlands)
E. R. Cross, 1971. Portrait of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 19(7): 8 [portrait].
- Peled, Dov (19**-****; Israel)
- Pelly, Lewis [Sir] (1824-1892; U.K./India)
W. Broadfoot, 1896. Pelly, Sir Lewis. Dictionary of National Biography 15: 720-722.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1993: 82.
W. Broadfoot & K. D. Reynolds, 2004. Pelly, Sir Lewis. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 43: 498-500.
- Pelseneer, Jean Paul Louis (1863-1945; Belgium)
R. Winckworth, 1945. Dr. P. Pelseneer. Nature 156(3953): 136.
W. Adam, 1946. Paul Pelseneer, 1863-1945. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 149-151 [partial bibliography].
M. R. Mayné et al., 1946. [various tributes to] Paul Pelseneer. Annales du Société Royal Zoologique de Belgique 76: 37-63.
W. Adam & E. Leloup, 1947. Paul Pelseneer (1863-1945). Notice bibliographique. Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique 23(1): 1-45, 2 pls. [portrait, bibliography].
W. Adam & E. Leloup, 1947. Paul Pelseneer (1863-1945). Notice biographique. Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique/Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België 23(1): 1-45, pls. 1-2 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
P. Brien, 1951. Notice sur Paul Pelseneer, membre de l'Académie. Annuaire de l'Académie Royal de Belgique, 117: 55 pp. [biography, portrait].
P. Brien, 1965. La biologie marine dans l'oeuvre zoologique de Paul Pelseneer (1863-1945). Pp. 275-289. in: Colloque international sur l'histoire de la biologie marine; Les grandes expéditions scientifiques et la création des laboratoires maritimes, Banyuls-sur-Mer, 2-6 septembre 1963. Vie et Milieu, Supplement 19, 370 pp.
Duchamps, 1982: 43-49, pl 2 [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 221.
R. Duchamps, 1995. Paul Pelseneer (26 juin 1863 – 5 mai 1945). Il y a 50 ans! Arion 20(2): 144-146.
Duchamps, 1999: 14-15, fig. 52 [portrait].
Note: *Challenger* pteropoda and deep-sea anatomy works available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcentury-science.org/>
- Penchaszdeh, Pablo E. (****-****; Venezuela/Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 74.
Abbott, 1987: 103
- Penez, Andre (1930-1976; France)
J. Granier, 1978. André Penez (1930-1976). Notice nécrologique. Bulletin de la Société d'Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse (Avignon) 43-46: 15-16 [portrait, bibliography].
- Penna-Neme, L. (19**-****; Brazil)
Simone, 2003: 142.
- Pennant, Thomas (1726-1798; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 197-198.
Swainson, 1840: 288-291.

- Porro, 1841: 13 [birth date mistakenly given as 1846].
- Melvill, 1890: 197.
- E. A. Smith, 1913. On the Pennant collection of British Shells. *Journal of Conchology* 14(2): 38-41.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Pennant's *British Zoology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 80-83.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 333.
- Sherborn, 1940: 107.
- Salisbury, 1945: 136-138.
- C. Matheson, 1954. Thomas Pennant and the Morris brothers. *Annals of Science (London)* 10(3): 258-271, pl. 10 [portrait].
- Edwards, 1967: 52, 54.
- Cleevely, 1983: 228.
- Dance, 1986: 221.
- Moore, 1989: 128-129.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 222.
- C. W. J. Withers, 2004. Pennant, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 43: 568-571 [portrait].
- Penniket, James Robert [Bob] (1917-1991; New Zealand)
- N. Taviani, 1992. Necrologio. J. R. (Bob) Penniket (1917-1991). *Bollettino Malacologico* 28(1-4): 96-97 [malacological bibliography].
- Pennington, G. E. (1854-1937; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Penther, A. (1865-1913; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Péprats, Eugène (1835-1898; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1899. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 47(1): 73.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Pequignot, Leon S. (****-1968; U.S.A.)
- D. Ræihle & G. Ræihle, 1968. Leon S. Pequignot. *New York Shell Club Notes* 143: 4.
- Percival, Arthur Blayney (1875-1941; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 82.
- B. Verdcourt, 1997, 1999. Collectors in East Africa No. 25: A. B. Percival (1875-1941). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 141: 795-809 (1997); 149: 180 (1999) [biography, bibliography].
- Percy, John [M.D.] (1817-1889; U.K.)
- P. J. Hartog, 1896. Percy, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 15: 870-872.
- F. Greenaway, 1974. Percy, John. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 10: 511-512.
- Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- P. J. Hartog & R. C. Cox, 2004. Percy, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 43: 732-733 [portrait].
- Pereira da Costa, Francisco Antonio (1809-1889; Portugal)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 333-334.
- Pereira de Medina, Nieves (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 88-89, 95.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 54, 55.
- Perera de Puga, Gloria (1949-2000; Cuba)
- M. Y. Manga González, 2000. In memoriam Gloria Perera de Puga, 1949-2000. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* 33: 30-33 [portrait].
- Pereyra, Artemo (1926-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 89-90.
- Pereyra, Walter Thomas (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.
- Pérès, Jean-Marie (1915-1998; France)
- P. M. Arnaud, 1999 [“1998”]. Jean-Marie Pérès, le “professeur insubmersible” de l’océanographie française, 1915-1998. Sa vie, ses publications, ses taxons. *Mésogée, Bulletin du Museum d’Histoire Naturelle de Marseille* 56: 51-89 [biography, bibliography, portraits, list of taxa named after him].
- Perez, David Connell (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 396; 1987: 103.

- Perez, Machado Reinaldo Paul (1955-****; Cuba)
Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Pérez, Rosa (1864-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 79.
- Perez-Dionis, Gustavo (19**-****; Canary Islands)
- Pérez Farfante, Isabel Cristina [married name: Canet] (1916-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
C. G. Aguayo & M. L. Jaume, 1950.
Bibliografía malacológica de Don Carlos de la Torre. *Agonía, Número Póstumo Extraordinario en Homenaje al Primer Centenario de la Bandera Cubana* (Havana): 119-129, 1 pl. [portrait].
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 368-369 [portrait].
P. A. McLaughlin & S. Gilchrist, 1993.
Women's contributions to carcinology. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 165-206 [Perez Farfante: pp. 197-198, fig. 5C] [portrait].
Murray, 1999: 9/9.
- Péringuey, Louis Albert (1855-1924; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 48.
- Perkins, Frank Overton (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 103.
- Perkins, George H. (****-****; U.S.A.) [wrote on moll. fauna of New Haven, 1870].
- Perkins, Margaret [Margo] (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Perkins, Robert Cyril Layton (1866-1955; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 724.
J. F. Perkins & V. M. Quirke, 2004.
Perkins, Robert Cyril Layton. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 43: 780-781.
- Perlman, Patsy Miller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 103.
- Perner, Jaroslav (****-1929; Czechoslovakia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 324.
- Perner, Jaroslav (1869-1947; Czechoslovakia)
Cleevely, 1983: 229.
- Péron, François (1775-1810; France)
Swainson, 1840: 291-292.
Brightwell, 1872: 62-77.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353, pl. 49; 1927b: 158, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 24, 48.
- Anonymous, 1977. *Voyage of curiosity: Péron – scientist and patriot*. *Australian Shell News* 19: 1-2 [portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Péron: pp. 300-301].
- Dance, 1986: 98, 221.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 116.
- Kohn, 1992: 153-154.
- Fouché, 1995: 46.
- Black, 1998: 6-7 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
- Peron, Pierre Alphonse (1834-1908; France)
H. Douvillé, 1908. Notice sur Alphonse Peron (Correspondant de l'Académie), décédé le 2 juillet 1908 à Auxerre. *Comptes Rendus Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences (Paris)* 147(2): 93-95 [reprinted, 1908, *Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Historiques et Naturelles de l'Yonne, Troisième Partie: Comptes-Rendus des Séances* 62: liii-lvi].
- P. Thomas, 1909. Notice biographique sur Alphonse Peron. *Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Historiques et Naturelles de l'Yonne* 62: 189-217 [1-29], 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1908. Alphonse Péron [sic]. *Nature* 78(2024): 346-347.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 334.
- Cleevely, 1983: 229.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Peron: p. 374].
- Note: *Description des mollusques fossiles des terrains crétacés de la région sud des hauts-plateaux de la Tunisie recueillis en*

- 1885 et 1886 par M. Philippe Thomas...
Première partie (1899-1890) and *Deuxième partie* (1890-1891) available on-line at:
<http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Perrault, Claude (1613-1688; France)
- Perrault, Viola M. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 103-104.
- Perre, Johann Adriaan van de (1738-1790; Netherlands)
 A. Meerkamp van Embden, 1921. Perre (Johann Adrian). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 485-487.
 Engel, 1986: 211.
- Perrier [de la Bâthie], Jean Octave Edmond (1844-1921; France) [brother of R. Perrier]
 E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Le Professeur Edmond Perrier. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87-88.
 C. Limoges, 1974. Perrier, Edmond. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 10: 522-523.
 Métivier, 1982: 17 [portrait].
 Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Perrier, Rémy (1861-1936; France) [brother of J. O. E. Perrier]
- Perrilliat, María del Carmen [married as Montoya in some works] (1938-****; Mexico)
 Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 104.
- Perrine, Maxine L. (1908-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 397; 1987: 160.
- Perron, Frank E. (****-****; U.S.A.) [papers on *Conus* with A. Kohn in 1980s].
- Perry, George (****-****; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 199.
 J. H. Gatliff, 1902. Notes on Perry's "Conchology". *Victorian Naturalist* 19(5): 75-76.
 G. M. Mathews & T. Iredale, 1913. "Perry's Arcana" – an overlooked work. *Victorian Naturalist* 29: 7-16.
 A. T. Hopwood, 1946. Miscellaneous notes. I. Perry's "Conchology". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 152-153.
 R. I. Johnson, 1970. Perry's *Conchology* (1811) – more than one edition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(4): 287.
- Dance, 1986: 88-89, 221.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 86(1): 1-41 [Perry: pp. 2-9].
- R. E. Petit & J. Le Renard, 1990. George Perry's fossil molluscan taxa, published in the 'Arcana' (1810-1811). *Contributions to Tertiary and Quaternary Geology* 27(1): 27-35.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Kohn, 1992: 171-173, 180-182.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 92-93 [collation of the *Arcana*].
- R. E. Petit, 2003. George Perry's molluscan taxa and notes on the editions of his *Conchology* of 1811. *Zootaxa* 377: 72 pp., incl. 1 pl.
- Perry, Louise M. (1878-1962; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1962. Louise M. Perry, 1878-1962. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 49, 68 [memoriam list].
 Abbott, 1973: 143.
- Perry, Matthew (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Perry, Pollyann Torrey (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 397-398; 1987: 104.
- Perry, W. W. (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1993: 83.
- Pershko, Iryna Aleksandrovna (1977-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Persons, Walter Scott (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Perty, Maximilian (1804-1884; Switzerland)
 Turner, 1998: 11.
- Pervinquièrre, Léon (1873-1903; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 334.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 229.
- Pestalozzi, _____ (****-****; France)
 Argenville, 1742: 212-213; 1757: 135.

- Dance, 1986: 187 [as "Pestalozzi"].
- Peter, Robert (1805-1894; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 143.
- Peter the Great [Tsar] (1672-1725; Russia)
Dance, 1986: 40.
- Peters, Dolores Sylvia (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Mabel Caldwell (1937-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Paul E. (****-1967?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 100 [1968].
- Peters, Talia Ann (1961-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Peters, Wilhelm Carl Hertwig (1815-1883; Germany)
Barnard, 1965: 24, 48.
Dance, 1986: 221.
Fouché, 1995: 46.
- Petersen, Godtfred Høpner (1930-****; Denmark)
- Peterson, Kay Diane [née Grumbles] (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
- Petherick, John (1813-1882; U.K.)
B. Verdcourt, 1995. Collectors in East Africa No. 22: J. Petherick (1813-1882). The Conchologists' Newsletter 132: 452-458 [biography, bibliography].
- Pethő, Gyula [Julius] (1848-1902; Hungary)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 335.
Cleevely, 1983: 229.
- Petit, Richard Eugene (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
Fouché, 1995: 46.
Rehder, 1997: 178.
Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 222-223.
- Petit de la Saussaye, Sauveur Abel Aubert (1792-1870; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 19(1): 86-88.
H. Crosse, 1872. Nouvelles. [Petit de la Saussaye's collection acquired by Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris]. Journal de Conchyliologie 20(4): 372-373.
Dance, 1986: 145, 221.
Trew, 1990: 81.
Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
- Petit Muñoz, Eugenio (1894-****; Uruguay)
- Petit-Thouars, A. A. du; see Dupetit-Thouars, A. A.
- Petiver, James (c. 1665-1718; U.K.)
Argenville, 1742: 26-27.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147-149.
Swainson, 1834: 31-32 [as "Pettiver"]; 1840: 292.
Melvill, 1890: 194.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 335.
Salisbury, 1945: 136.
Edwards, 1967: 47, 51.
Fischer, 1973: 146-147.
Cleevely, 1983: 229.
Dance, 1986: 32, 222.
Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 10.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 224.
D. E. Allen, 2004. Petiver, James. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 43: 894-896.
Note: *Musei Petiveriani* (1695-1703) available on-line at: http://eebo.chadwvck.com/search/full_rec?SOURCE=pgimages.cfg&ACTION=ByID&ID=V38707
Note: *Gazophylacii naturae* (1702) and *Aquatilium animalium Amboinae* (1713) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Petranka, John Gunter (1954-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Petrbok, Jaroslav (1881-1960, Czechoslovakia)
Kiss, 1981: 35.
- Petrikina, Carolyn B. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 104.
- Petrov, Oleg M. (****-****; Russia) [publ. on fossil moll., 1960s-80s]
- Petrovits, Eugene John (1917-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 398; 1987: 104.
- Petry, Ludwig (1864-1932; Germany)
 Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 342, fig. 6 [portrait].
- Petterd, William Frederick (1849-1910; Australia)
 C. Hedley, 1910. W. F. Petterd. *The Nautilus* 24(6): 72.
 Cleevely, 1983: 230.
 Dance, 1986: 222.
 I. Loch, 1988. W. F. Petterd – *Malacological Bibliography and Taxa*. Sydney: Australian Museum, 7 pp.
 Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
 Black, 1998: 9.
- Pettiver, J.; see Petiver, J.
- Petuch, Edward James (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 N. Angier, 1982. Time machines in the sea. *Discover*, New York 3(8): 51-53.
 Abbott, 1987: 104.
 Groves & Weil, 2003: 38 [portrait].
- Peyrot, Adrien (****-****; France)
 P. Lozouet & J.-F. Lesport, 1994. Sur les dates de publication de la *Conchologie Néogénique de l'Aquitaine* par Cossmann & Peyrot (1909-1924) puis par Peyrot (1925-1935). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 9-12.
- Pezzoli, Enrico (19**-****; Italy)
- Pfeffer, Georg Johann (1854-1931; Germany)
 Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pfeiffer, Anselm [Pater] (1848-****; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 401.
 F. Mahler [posthumous], ed. by P. L. Reischütz, 1994. In memoriam P. Anselm Pfeiffer. *Nachrichtenblatt der Ersten Vorarlberger Malakologischen Gesellschaft* 2: 2-4.
- Pfeiffer, Carl (****-1852; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 222.
- Pfeiffer, Carl Jonas (1779-1836; Germany) [uncle of Louis Pfeiffer]
 Swainson, 1840: 292-293.
 H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer – II. *The Nautilus* 63(2): 48-58, portrait.
 Zilch, 1967: 39.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 288, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Kiss, 1986: 20-21.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18. [Pfeiffer: pp. 5-7].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenwissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Pfeiffer: p. 175].
- Pfeiffer, Ludwig Carl [Karl] Georg Louis [generally known as Louis] (1804-1877; Germany) [nephew of C. J. Pfeiffer]
 H. Crosse, 1873. Nouvelles. [Pfeiffer's collection sold to Dr. Dohrn of Stettin (Poland)]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 100.
 W. Kobelt, 1877. Louis Pfeiffer. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 9(7-8): 93.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1878. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 26(1): 107-109.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Dates of publication of catalogues of natural history (post 1850) issued by the British Museum. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 10) 13(74): 308-312.
 H. E. Wheeler, 1949. Louis Pfeiffer, the author of *Polygyra hippocrepis*. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1948*: 8.
 H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer. *The Nautilus* 63(1): 1-9; 63(2): 48-58, frontispiece [portrait].
 Alvarez Conde, 1958: 250-251 [portrait].
 Barnard, 1965: 48.
 Zilch, 1967: 39.
 R. I. Johnson, 1969. Pfeiffer's Novitates Conchologica, Series I, Land Mollusca, 1854-1979, and Dunker's Novitates Conchologicae, Series II, Marine Mollusca,

- 1862-1882. A complete collation. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(3): 236-239.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- Dance, 1986: 140, 222.
- A. R. Kabat, 1989. The "Gray catalogues" [Mollusca] of the British Museum. *The Nautilus* 103(3): 113-115.
- Janssen, 1992: 84 [birth date wrongly given as 1815].
- Fouché, 1995: 46.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18 [Pfeiffer: pp. 7-8].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., *Faszination Lebenswissenschaften*. Wiley-VCH Verlag, Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [Pfeiffer: p. 175].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 225.
- Pfeiffer, Karl Ludwig (1874-1952; Germany) [greatnephew of Louis Pfeiffer]
- A. Zilch, 1952. Karl Ludwig Pfeiffer (5.9.1874 – 14.6.1952). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 81(4-6): 175-178 [autobiographical sketch; portrait].
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover* [1954].
- Zilch, 1967: 39.
- A. Zilch, 1972. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, IX. Zur Konchylien-Sammlung von K. L. Pfeiffer. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(22): 324-326 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1995. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XXI: Die Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft – vom 19. Jahrhundert in da 21. Jahrhundert. 1868 – 1993: 125 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 55: 1-18 [Pfeiffer: pp. 9-10].
- B. Verdcourt, 1995. Collectors in East Africa No. 23: K. L. Pfeiffer (1874-1952). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 133: 490-494.
- Pfleger, Václav (1940-****; Czech Republic)
- I. Heran & A. Kurka, 2000. Václav Pfeleger šedesátiletý. *Časopis Národního Muzea Řada Přírodovědná* (Prague) 169(1-4): 104-106.
- Pflug, Hans D. (****-****; Germany)
- Cleevely, 1983: 230.
- Phaff, Johan (****-1761; Netherlands)
- F. S. Knipscheer, 1937. Phaff (Johan). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 721.
- Engel, 1986: 211.
- Phelps, C. M. (1841-1907; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 245.
- Phelps, Harold Porter (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 398-399; 1987: 104.
- Phelps, Harriette Longacre (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 104-105.
- Philby, Harry St John Bridger (1885-1960; U.K.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 230.
- J. Craig, 2004. Philby, Harry St John Bridger. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 44: 10-12 [portrait].
- Philibert, _____ (****-****; Seychelles)
- Duchamps, 1999: 18.
- Philippi, Emil (1871-1910; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 336.
- Tozer, 1984: 19, 80.
- Philippi, Rudolf Amandus (1808-1904; Germany/Chile)
- Swainson, 1840: 293.
- K. T. Menke, 1851 [“1850”]. *Nachruf – Dr. Philippi. Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 7(9): 144.
- C. Ochsenius, 1888. R. A. Philippi [80th birthday]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen*

- Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 21(1-2): 1-4.
- D. Barros, 1904. El Doctor Don Rodolfo Amando Philippi. Su vida i sus obras. Santiago de Chile: Cervantes, x + 248 pp., frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- O. Boettger, 1904. Nekrolog. Prof. Dr. Rud. A. Philippi. Der Zoologische Garten 45(11): 356.
- W. Kobelt, 1904. [Nekrolog]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 36(4): 129-131 [Philippi: pp. 129-130].
- P. Fürstenberg, 1905. Dr. Rudolph Amandus Philippi. Verhandlungen des Deutschen Wissenschaftlichen Vereins zu Santiago de Chile 5: 233-271 [biography, bibliography].
- Porter, 1926: 29-30, 32-34 [portrait].
- Harris, 1937: 453.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 336.
- Papavero, 1973: 275-281.
- Lamas, 1981a: 22.
- Cleevely, 1983: 230.
- Kiss, 1983: 122.
- Dance, 1986: 139, 222.
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Kohn, 1992: 264-266.
- C. M. Taylor & M. Munoz-Schick, 1994. The botanical works of Philippi, father and son, in Chile. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 81(4): 743-748 [lists a number of obituaries published in Chile].
- Fouché, 1995: 46.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 225-226.
- A. Larroucau M., ed., 2003. El orden prodigioso del mundo natural. Rudolph Amandus Philippi. Valdivia: Universidad Austral de Chile, 150 pp. [portrait].
- S. Nuño G. & J. Niño V, 2003. La tierra es que vivimos: grandes exploradores. Philippi en la ruta de Atacama. Santiago: Edebé, 136 pp. [portrait].
- Phillips, John (1800-1874; U.K.)
- Walford, 1866b: 35-42 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 336-337.
- Jackson, 1945: 4-5.
- J. M. Edmonds, 1977. The legend of John Phillips's "lost fossil collection". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(1): 169-175.
- Cleevely, 1983: 231.
- J. Morrell, 1989. The legacy of William Smith: the case of John Phillips in the 1820s. *Archives of Natural History* 16(3): 319-335.
- A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- J. Morrell, 2004. Phillips, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 44: 120-122.
- Phillips, John Archibald (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 399.
- Phillips, Robert Albert (1866-1945; Ireland)
- A. W. Stelfox, 1946. Robert Albert Phillips (1866-1945). *Journal of Conchology* 22(9): 205.
- A. W. Stelfox, 1946. Obituary. Robert Albert Phillips. 1866-1945. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 8(11): 391-394, pl. 16 [biography, portrait].
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Phillips: p. 202].
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Phillips, Theodore E. [Ted] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1972. Get to know your Museum staff. *Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, Museum Talk* 45(4): [unnumber page] [portrait].
- Philippson, Hans (****-1926; Germany)
- H. Schlesch, 1926. Nachrufe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(5): 239-240.
- Philpot, Mary (1777-1838; U.K.); Philpot, Margaret (****-1845; U.K.); Philpot, Elizabeth (1780-1857; U.K.) [sisters]
- J. M. Edmonds, 1978. The fossil collection of the Misses Philpot of Lyme Regis.

- Proceedings of the Dorset Natural History and Archaeological Society 98: 43-48.
- H. P. Powell & J. M. Edmonds, 1978. List of type-fossils in the Philpot collection, Oxford University Museum. Proceedings of the Dorset Natural History & Archaeological Society 98: 48-53.
- Phipps, Constantine John [Baron] (1744-1792; U.K.)
Salisbury, 1945: 136.
N. A. M. Rodger, 2004. Phipps, Constantine John, Second Baron Mulgrave. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 44: 178-179.
- Piaget, Jean (1896-1980; Switzerland)
Cailliez, 1983: 16.
Turner, 1998: 16.
- Piani, Piero (1940-****; Italy)
- Pichart, ____ (Piccardt, Jacobus Johannes?) (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 212.
- Pickering, Joan (1942-****; U.K.)
- Pickering, John (****-****; U.K.) [collector; fl. 1855-1871]
Cleevely, 1983: 232.
- Pickford, Grace Evelyn (1902-1986; U.S.A.)
J. W. Ataz, 1970. Grace Pickford retires. Discovery, Magazine of the Peabody Museum of Natural History 6(1): 41-43 [portrait].
Remington, 1977: 38.
Abbott, 1987: 160.
M. Nixon, 1988. Obituaries. Grace Evelyn Pickford (1902-1986). Cephalopod Newsletter 9: 32.
P. S. Brown, 1994. Early women ichthyologists. Environmental Biology of Fishes 41: 9-30 [Pickford: pp. 16-17, fig. 6].
- Pickles, Frederick (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 81 [collection sold in 1930].
- Picot de Lapeyrouse, Philippe [Baron] (1744-1818; France)
M. Durand-Delga & J. Philip, 2003. La rôle précurseur de Philippe Picot de Lapeyrouse, naturaliste toulousain du Siècle des lumières, dans la paléontologie des rudistes. Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris) 2(2): 181-196.
- Pictet de la Rive, François Jules (1809-1872; Switzerland)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 99-100 [short obituary].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 338.
Cleevely, 1983: 222.
- Pidgeon, Edward (17**-18**; U.K.)
C. F. Cowan, 1969. Notes on Griffith's *Animal kingdom of Cuvier* (1824-1835). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(2): 137-140.
- Piech, Betty Jean [Stockwell] (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 399; 1987: 105.
- Pienaar, Hanna (1911/1912-1993; South Africa)
O. Peel, 1993. In memoriam. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 236: 8.
- Pierce, Rosemary Clark (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Piersanti, Carlo (****-1970; Italy)
Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. La Conchiglia 3(2)[24]: 14.
- Piersma, Theunis (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Pierson, Robert Carl (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pies, W.; see Piso, W.
- Pieschel, Karl (18**-****; Germany)
Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
- Pierson, Jacob Jan (1692-1764; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 212-213.
- Piette, Louis-Edouard-Stanislas (1827-1906; France)
H. Fischer, 1907. Nécrologie. Ed. Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 54(4): 279-288 [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 338-339.
E. Fischer-Piette, 1968. Comment d'y reconnaître pari nos Fischer, Piette, Fischer-Piette. Journal de Conchyliologie 107(2): 93-94.
Cleevely, 1983: 232.

- J.-L. d'Hondt, 1990. Edouard Fischer-Piette, 03.07.1899 – 06.04.1988. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 115(1): 5-8.
- Piette, Louise; see Fischer, L.
- Pigafetta, Antonio (1491-1535; Italy)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Indications malacologiques donnees dans la relation d'Antonio Pigafetta historiographie du voyage de Magellan. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 108(3): 74-77.
- Olazarri, 1975: 9-10.
- Pike, Nicholas (****-****; U.S.A.)
- N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
- Rehder, 1997: 42.
- Pilate, Digna (19**-****; Latvia)
- Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Pillmore, Dorothy Erna [Beetle] (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 202; 1987: 105.
- Pilsbry, Henry [Harry] Augustus (1862-1957; U.S.A.)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 353-354; 1927b: 158-159, frontispiece.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1940. Scientific contributions made from 1882 to 1939. *American Malacological Union*. 63 pp.
- Chardon, 1949: 210.
- H. R. Roberts, 1955. Chair of malacology created by the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia in honor of Henry A. Pilsbry. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104-105.
- Anonymous, 1957. Dr. Henry Pilsbry, scientist, 94, dies. *The New York Times*, October 27, 1957: 85.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1957. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 97(3): 140 [short obituary].
- M. I. Hilton [sic; = Hylton] Scott-Birabén, 1957. Henry A. Pilsbry 1862-1957. *Neotropica* 3(12): 87-89 [portrait].
- F. Haas, 1957. Henry Augustus Pilsbry. 2 Dezember 1862-26 Oktober 1957 [Nachruf]. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 86(4-6): 201-203, 1 pl. [portrait].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1957. The passing of Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry. *New York Shell Club Notes* 35: 2.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam H. A. Pilsbry. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 72: 697-698.
- Anonymous, 1958. A brief history of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry [in Japanese]. *Venus* 20(1): 11-16.
- R. T. Abbott, 1958. From the Pilsbry chair of malacology. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 100-103.
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 302-304 [portrait].
- H. B. Baker, 1958. Henry Augustus Pilsbry, 1862-1957. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 73-83, pls. 5-8 [portraits].
- H. B. Baker, 1958. The Pilsbry Nautilus. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 112-115.
- H. B. Baker, 1958. Henry Augustus Pilsbry, 1862-1957. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957*: 1, portrait, inside back cover [memoriam list].
- H. W. Gapp, 1958. Dr. Pilsbry as a draftsman. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 100.
- T. Kuroda, 1958. Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan [in Japanese]. *Venus* 20(1): 1-6, frontispiece [portrait] [translated by Callomon (2003); see below].
- T. Kuroda & P. Kanamaru, 1958. [A developmental history of Japanese conchology. IV.] *Natural Science and Museums, Tokyo* 25(9-10): 32-34 [in Japanese].
- T. L. McGinty, 1958. Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry in Florida. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 97-100.
- J. P. Moore, 1958. Henry Pilsbry, zoologist and man. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 94-97.
- A. A. Olsson, 1958. Pilsbry of fossil and marine Mollusca. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 89-94.
- J. Percy, 1958. Henry Pilsbry, zoölogist and man. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 94-97.
- Philadelphia Shell Club, 1958. [tribute]. *The Nautilus* 71(3): iii.
- H. A. Pilsbry, 1958. Scientific contributions made from 1940 to 1957. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 104-112.
- Iw. Taki, 1958. My condolence of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry. *Venus* 20(1): 9-11, pl. 1 [portrait; in Japanese].

- Iw. Taki, 1958. A brief history of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry. *Venus* 20(1): 11-15 [in Japanese].
- C. B. Wurtz, 1958. Dr. Pilsbry and fresh-water Mollusca. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 84-87.
- C. B. Wurtz, 1958. Dr. H. A. Pilsbry in marine malacology. *The Nautilus* 71(3): 87-89.
- T. Iredale, 1959. Pilsbry the master. *The Australian Zoologist* 12(4): 372.
- R. D. Turner, 1959. Henry A. Pilsbry, December 7, 1962-October 26, 1957. *Johnsonia* 3: i-iv.
- W. J. Clench & Ruth D. Turner, 1962. New names introduced by H. A. Pilsbry in the Mollusca and Crustacea. *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Special Publication* 4: 218 pp.
- Anonymous, 1965. Pilsbry, Henry Augustus. *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography* 47: 634-635.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1965. Dr. Pilsbry's first shell paper. *New York Shell Club Notes* 114: 3-4 [Pilsbry's short 1882 paper is reprinted].
- M. K. Jacobson, 1968. On a brief correspondence with Dr. Henry A. Pilsbry. *New York Shell Club Notes* 140: 2-4.
- A. L. Metcalf, 1970. Field journal of Henry A. Pilsbry pertaining to New Mexico and Trans-Pecos Texas. *Sterkiana* 39: 23-37.
- A. L. Metcalf, 1972. Field journals of Henry A. Pilsbry pertaining to Arizona (annotations by Joseph C. Bequaert and Walter B. Miller). *Sterkiana* 45: 21-31.
- St. Jean, 1972: 128.
- Abbott, 1973: 143-144.
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Pilsbry: p. 12].
- Olazarri, 1975: 53.
- Henson, 1982: 8.
- Kiss, 1983: 118; 1987: 63.
- Dance, 1986: 222, pl. 30b [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. About the authors ... Henry Augustus Pilsbry. P. ii: in: *Pliocene Mollusca of southern Florida, with special reference to those from North Saint Petersburg* by Axel A. Olsson and Anne Harbison, with special chapters on Turridae by William G. Fargo and Vitrinellidae and fresh-water mollusks by Henry A. Pilsbry. Originally: *Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Monographs* 8: v + 457 pp., 65 pls. [biographies in 1990 reprint: Sanibel, Florida: The Shell Museum and Educational Foundation].
- Rehder, 1997: pl. [20]
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Murray, 1999: 8/2-3.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Pilsbry: pp. 60-61, portrait].
- R. I. Johnson & W. J. Clench, 2002. Additions and corrections to Clench and Turner, 1962, *New Names Introduced by H. A. Pilsbry*. Department of Mollusks, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, 22 pp.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 227.
- P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6.
- Pimienta, Carmen Franco de (1890-1973; Uruguay) Olazarri, 1975: 89.
- Pimm, June W. (1943-****; U.S.A.) Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pin, Marcel (1936?-1998; Senegal) G. Everson, 1998. Noted cone authority dies. *American Conchologist* 26(2): 30.
- S. Gofas, 1998. In memoriam: Marcel Pin. *La Conchiglia* 30(287): 5.
- Pingel, Peter Christian (1793-1852; Denmark)
- Pini, Napoleone (****-****; Italy) Dance, 1986: 222.
- Pino, C. A. (19**-****; Chile)
- Pinkerton, C. E. (1928-****; U.S.A.) Abbott, 1973: 399; 1987: 105.
- Pinkerton, Mary Elizabeth (1908-***; U.S.A.) Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 105.
- Pinn, Fred (1917-2003; U.K.)

- K. Brown, 2003. A tribute to Fred Pinn – 1917-2003. *Pallidula*, The Magazine of the British Shell Collectors Club 33(2): 19.
- Pinnock, William (c. 1782-1843; U.K.)
J. Issitt, 2004. Pinnock, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 44: 383.
- Pintér, István (1911-1998; Hungary)
E. Krolopp & A. Varga, 1999. In memoriam Dr. Pintér István (1911.V.28 – 1998.I.30). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 17: 5-7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Pintér, László Ernő [Pater] (1942-2002; Hungary)
Z. Fehér, 2002. In memoriam Pintér László (1942-2002). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató/ Malacological Newsletter* 20: 5-6 [portrait].
P. Subai & Z. Fehér, 2002. Pintér László Ernő (1942.II.6, Sopron – 2002.V.18, Bécs). *Folia Historico-Naturalia Musei Matraensis* 26: 7-14 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Z. Feher & P. Subai, 2003. László Ernő Pintér. *Franziskaner-Pater und Malakozoologe. Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 132(1-2): 1-7 [portrait, bibliography].
C. Frank, 2003. Laszlo Ernestus Pinter (06.03.1942-18.05.2002). *Malakologische Abhandlungen* 21: 3-9 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Pip, Eva (1950-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 105.
- Pipher, Bernard Thomas (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105.
- Pipher, Phyllis Claire (1923-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. T. Pipher]
Abbott, 1973: 400; 1987: 15.
- Piplani, Shirley Ann (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 105-106.
- Pirajno, Enrico di Cefalu [Barone di Mandralisca] (1809-1864; Italy)
V. E. Orlando, 1987. Enrico Pirajno di Mandralisca (1809-1864). *Atti del Convegno "I Naturalisti e la Cultura Scientifica Siciliana del'800"* [Palermo, 5-7 December 1984]: 473-480 [partial bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Piré, Louis (1827-1887; Belgium) [brother-in-law of P. Dautzenberg]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 121.
Duchamps, 1999: 6, fig. 20 [portrait].
- Pirona, Giulio Andrea (1822-1895; Italy)
W. Kobelt, 1896. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 28(3): 37.
Sturany, 1901: 401.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 340.
- Pirozzi, Nicola (****-1992; Italy)
Il Gruppo Malacologico Campano, 1993. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 11(1): 25.
- Pisa, Giulio (1936-1976; Italy)
M. Taviani, 1977. *Ricordo di Giulio Pisa. Conchiglie* 13(1-2): 46.
- Piso [Pies], Wilhem (1611-1678; Netherlands)
L. S. A. M. von Römer, 1933. *Piso (Wilhelm). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 9: 805-806.
M. Boeseman, et al., 1990. Seventeenth century drawings of Brazilian animals in Leningrad. *Zoologische Verhandlungen (Leiden)* 267: 1-189.
- Pisor, Donald [Don] Larkin (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 400-401; 1987: 106.
- Pisor, Jean Elliott (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Pissarro, Georges (1871-1939; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1978. *Wie was Pissarro? Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 183: 802-804.
- Pita, Jorge (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Pitman, Charles Robert Senhouse (1890-1975; U.K.)
B. Verdcourt, 1994. *Collectors in East Africa No. 21: C. R. S. Pitman (1890-1975). The Conchologists' Newsletter* 131: 417-424 [biography, bibliography].
- Pitoni, Vera Lucia Lopes (1951-****; Brazil)
Abbott, 1987: 106.

- Pitt, Lois Jeannette (1930-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of W. D. Pitt]
 Abbott, 1973: 401; 1987: 106.
 C. S. Hickman, 1997. Presentation of the Harrell L. Strimple Award of the Paleontological Society to William D. Pitt and Lois J. Pitt. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 744-745.
- Pitt, William Dennis [Bill] (1925-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. J. Pitt]
 Abbott, 1987: 106.
 C. S. Hickman, 1997. Presentation of the Harrell L. Strimple Award of the Paleontological Society to William D. Pitt and Lois J. Pitt. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 744-745.
- Plamadyadla, Georgiy (19**-****; Moldova)
 Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Plancus, Janus [Giovanni Bianchi] (1693-1775; Italy)
 Argenville, 1757: 164.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 163.
 Swainson, 1840: 293.
 Porro, 1841: 94-95.
 Capellini, 1902: 96.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 72-73.
 M. Zancz, 1975. *Malacologi Italiani illustri: Giovanni Bianchi (Plancus Janus). Conchiglie* 11(5-6): 138-140 [biography].
 Note: *Jani Planci Ariminensis de conchis* (1739) available on-line at: <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/cache/toc/D271607.html>
- Plant, John (c. 1820-1894; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1894. John Plant. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 50: 52-53.
 Barnard, 1965: 48.
 Trew, 1987: 80.
- Planton, Julia (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Norwood, 1997: 396.
- Plate, Ludwig Hermann (1862-1937; Germany)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
 Goldschmidt, 1956: 38-40; 1960: 271-272.
- Plater, Felix (1536-1614; Switzerland)
 Argenville, 1742: 218; 1757: 158.
 Dance, 1986: 13 [as "Platter"].
- Platt, Joshua (1698-1765; U.K.)
 A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Pleas, Elwood (1831-1897; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1898. Elwood Pleas. *The Nautilus* 11(10): 114-115.
 Abbott, 1973: 144.
- Pleguezelo, Nestares (19**-**** Spain)
 Plekhov, S. P. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Pleydell, J. C. Mansel; see Mansel-Pleydell, J. C.
- Pliny the Elder [Gaius Plinius Secundus] (23-79; Rome)
 Argenville, 1742: 9-10; 1757: 2, 36, 39.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 122.
 Swainson, 1834: 8-10.
 Melvill, 1890: 191.
 F. Dahl, 1926 ["1924"]. *Zur Geschichte der Zoologie. Von Aristoteles bis Plinius (Eine historische Studie). Sitzungsberichte der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin* 1924(1-10): 62-104 [Pliny: pp. 88-101].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 341.
 Edwards, 1967: 2-3.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 53.
 E. Caprotti, 1977. Plinio il Vecchio. *Historia naturalis. P. 140-144, in: Molluschi e medicina nel I° Secolo d.C. Conchiglie* 13(7-8): 137-144.
 E. Caprotti, 1977. *Malacologia Pliniana. Conchiglie* 13(11-12): 203-207.
 Dance, 1986: 7-8.
 D. Schlüter, 1987. Plinius & die Schnecken. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 19(5): 54-55.
 Damkaer, 2002: 13-14.
 Muñoz Solís, 2002: 230.
 N. Vávra, 2004. Die "Ammonshörner" des Plinius – Gastropodensteinkerne zu Ehren von Baal Hammon? *Jahrbuch der*

- Geologischen Bundesanstalt 144(1): 137-140.
- Plochelmann, Cynthia Holley (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 401; 1987: 106.
- Plot, Robert (1640-1696; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 149.
Porro, 1841: 20-21 [birth date mistakenly given as 1650].
T. Seccombe, 1896. Plot, Robert (1640-1696). Dictionary of National Biography 15: 1310-1312.
J. Challinor, 1945. Dr. Plot and Staffordshire Geology. The North Staffordshire Field Club, Transactions and Annual Report (1944-45) 79: 29-67 [biography].
Edwards, 1967: 5.
M. Paffard, 1970. Robert Plot: a county historian. History Today (London) 20(2): 112-117, 148 [portrait].
M. G. Bassett, 1971. "Formed stones," folklore and fossils. Amgueddfa. Bulletin of the National Museum of Wales (Cardiff) 7: 2-17.
M. J. Boyd & A. G. Credland, 1984. "Hippocephaloides of Dr Plot," how one thing leads to another. The Geological Curator 4(1): 43-44.
Morello, 1988: 275.
A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. Journal of the History of Collections 13(2): 125-144 [portrait].
A. J. Turner, 2004. Plot, Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 44: 589-591 [portrait].
Oxford University Museum of Natural History, [2003]:
www.oum.ox.ac.uk/geocolls/plot.plot/home.htm [biography, portrait, bibliography]
- Plovovich, Wilhelmina H. (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 576; 1987: 106.
- Pluche, Noël Antoine (1688-1761; France)
Dance, 1986: 38-39.
- Plumier, Charles [Father] (1646-1704; France)
Chardon, 1947: 199.
R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois. lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Plumier: pp. 64, 75-78, 266].
Dance, 1986: 30-31.
- Plummer, Berniece Gardiner (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 401-402; 1987: 106.
- Plummer, F. B. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Cleevely, 1983: 233.
- Plummer, George Reid (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 106.
- Poberezhnyi, Evgeniy Semenovich (1939-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Pocock, Elizabeth (****-****; U.K.)
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. Journal of Conchology 22(4): 74-79 [Pocock: pp. 75-76].
S. M. Turk, 1979. Conchology, an inherited or acquired characteristic? The Conchologists' Newsletter 68: 121-122.
- Podell, Irving (****-1966; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1966. Irving Podell. New York Shell Club Notes 125: 9 [two sentence notice].
- Poe, Edgar Allan (1809-1849; U.S.A.)
A. M. Keen, 1936. Edgar Allan Poe's conchological text. The Nautilus 50(2): 42-44.
C. Matheson, 1945. Edgar Allan Poe's "Conchologists first book". Journal of Conchology 22(6): 119-123.
Abbott, 1973: 144.
R. I. Johnson, 1974. Thomas Wyatt and Edgar Poe, a pair of conchological plagiarists. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4(51): 50-52.
S. J. Gould, 1993. Poe's greatest hit. Natural History 102(7): 10, 12, 14-19.
Dance, 1986: 143.
M. Benecke, 1995. Edgar Allan Poes malakologisches Werk. Mitteilungen der

- Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 55: 35-36.
- M. Benecke, 1996. Nachtrag zum Artikel über das malakologische Schulbuch Edgar Allan Poes. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 59: 25.
- G. J. Boekschoten, 1996. Een literair malacoloog. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 288: 12.
- A. Hovestadt, 1996. Een malacologisch letterkundige. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 289: 43.
- Poel, Luc van de (19**-****; Belgium)
- Poey y Aloy, Felipe (1799-1891; Cuba)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 116.
- J. R. Norman, 1938. Notes on the dates etc. of the "Memorias," "Repertorio," "Synopsis" and "Enumeratorio" of Felipe Poey. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(5): 135-137.
- Chardon, 1947: 203; 1949: 238-242, pl. 16 [portrait].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 213-248 [portraits].
- Papavero, 1971: 180-181.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Malacology in Cuba. *Sterkiana* 45: 37-42.
- Abbott, 1973: 144.
- K. J. Boss & M. K. Jacobson, 1975. Felipe Poey, with a catalogue of the Mollusca described by him. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(53): 105-132.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1976. Some remarks on Felipe Poey's "Memorias sobre la historia natural de la Isla de Cuba." *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 9: 55-58.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1977. Felipe Poey of Cuba and his 'Memorias'. *Sterkiana* 65-66: 1-4.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 118.
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 1: 625-628.
- Pogodin, A. G. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Poh, Mary Leskovich (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 576-577; 1987: 106.
- Poinsett, Joel Roberts (1779-1851; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 144-145.
- Poirier, Henry Pierre (1886-****; U.S.A.)
- Poirier, Nicolas Justin (1849-****; France)
Anonymous, 1886. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 2: 29-38, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Poirier, Pascal (1852-1932; Canada)
Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Pojeta, John, Jr. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 106.
Dutro, 2004: 180 [portrait].
- Polack, Jack (****-19**; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1976. Intertidal talk [obituary]. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 180: 3.
- Poland, Philip Lawrence (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 106.
- Poli, Giuseppe Saverio [Josepho Xaveirio] (1746-1825; Italy)
Swainson, 1834: 89; 1840: 295-296.
A. J. Jukes-Browne, 1908. The application of Poli's generic names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(2): 99-103.
W. H. Dall, 1909. Further data on Poli's generic names. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(4): 251-252.
F. Ghisotti, 1970. A brief history of malacology in Italy. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(8): 1, 4-5.
[F. Ghisotti], 1974. Malacologi Italiani illustri. Giuseppe Saverio Poli. *Conchiglie* 10(1-2): i-ii.
L. P., Burnay, 1985. Guiseppe Poli, fondateur des études de l'anatomie des mollusques bivalves. *Publicações Ocasionais da Sociedade Portuguesa de Malacologia (Lisboa)* 4: 9-12 [portrait].

- Dance, 1986: 67.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Poli: pp. 36-40].
- F. Ghisotti, 1993 [“1992”]. La classificazione dei bivalvi l’opera di Giuseppe Saverio Poli. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologia* 24: 149-156.
- Kohn, 1992: 213-214.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 232.
- Note: *Testacea utriusque Siciliae eorumque historia et anatome tabulis aeneis illustrata* (1791-1826) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Poliński, Władysław Karol Aleksander [Vladislava Polinska] (1885-1930; Poland)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1931. Obituary notice: Prof. W. Polinski. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 108-109 [bibliography].
- W. Roszkowski, 1931. Władysław Polinski. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 72-80 [biography, list of malacological publications].
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Prof. Dr. Vladislava Polinska (Władysław Polinski) † aterei. *Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica* 2(2): 222-225 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Nécrologie. Władysław Polinski. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 75(1): 108-110 [bibliography].
- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie. I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Polinski: p. 13].
- Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277 [portrait].
- Pollonera, Carlo (1849-1923; Italy)
- G. Colosi, 1923. Carlo Pollonera. *Bollettino dei Musei di Zoologia ed Anatomia comparata della R. Università di Torino* 38(14): 1-6 [biography, bibliography].
- P. Hesse, 1924. Carlo Pollonera. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 56(4): 179-180.
- P. Pallary, 1924. Nécrologie. C. Pollonera. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 68(2): 170-172 [bibliography].
- Polster, Hazel L. (1892-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 106.
- Polubotko, Inga Vladimirovna (1933-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Pond, Arthur (1701?-1758; U.K.)
- Argenville, 1757: 153.
- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Pond: p. 46].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 234.
- L. Lippincott, 1983. *Selling art in Georgian London: the rise of Arthur Pond*. Yale Univ. Press and Paul Mellon Centre for Studies in British Art. xii + 212 pp., frontispiece [shell collection: pp. 29, 120-121, 185].
- L. Lippincott, 2004. Pond, Arthur. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 44: 793 [portrait].
- Ponder, Winston F. (19**-****; New Zealand/Australia)
- I. Loch, 1988. W. F. Ponder – Malacological bibliography and described taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 16 pp.
- Ponderus, Maria (1672-1764; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 214.
- Poneleit, Sandra Ann (1953-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 106.
- Ponsonby-Fane, John Henry (1848-1916; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 721, 722, 724, 725, 730.
- J. C. Melvill, 1917. Obituary notice: J. H. Ponsonby-Fane, F.Z.S. *Journal of Conchology* 15(7): 195-197.
- E. R. Sykes, 1917. John Henry Ponsonby-Fane, 1848-1916. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(3): 217-218, pl. 12 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 24, 49.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 80; 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Pontoppidan, Erik Ludvigsen (1698-1764; Denmark)

- Ponurovskiy, Sergey Kuz'much (1952-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Poole, Dorothy Stock [LaDow] (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 106-107.
- Poore, A. S. (****-1935; U.K.)
J. U. Tuck, 1986. A note on the A. S. Poore collection of shells in the Greenwich Borough Museum, Plumstead. The Conchologists' Newsletter 96: 343-345.
- Poorman, Forrest Dutton (1916-****; U.S.A.)
[spouse of L. H. Poorman]
Abbott, 1987: 107.
- Poorman, Leroy [Roy] Harry (1913-1993; U.S.A.)
[spouse of F. D. Poorman]
Abbott, 1973: 402; 1987: 107.
C. M. Hertz, 1993. In memoriam. Leroy H. Poorman, 1913-1993. The Festivus 25(7): 66-67 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Poorte, Philip van der (****-1753; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 214.
- Popenoe, Willis Parkison (1897-1981; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 403; 1987: 107.
- Poplavskaia, Margarita Dmitrievna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Popov, Alexander Mikhailovich (1943-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Popov, Sergey Valentinovich (1945-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Popova, Svetlana Mikhailovna (1929-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 27.
- Poppe, Guido T. (1954-****; Belgium)
- Pora, Eugen A. (1909-1981; Romania)
P. Jitariu & S. Vancea, 1982. Academician Eugen A. Pora. Revue Roumaine de Biologie, Serie de Biologie Animale 27(1): 3-4 [biography, portrait].
- Porelle, Yvon Donald (1947-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 107.
- Porreca, Humbert Charles (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 403; 1987: 107.
- Porret, Christiaan (****-1628?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 214.
- Porro, Carlo (1813-1848; Italy)
Porro, 1841: 39.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 5. Porro's catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 72-73.
- Porte, Marius (****-1866; ***/Philippines)
H. Crosse, 1866. Nouvelles. [obituary]. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 320 [short obituary].
- Portell, Roger W. (1957-****; U.S.A.)
- Portengen, J. A. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 215.
- Porter, Hugh Judson (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 403-404; 1987: 107.
- Porter, Miriam Eva (1892-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 404; 1987: 160.
- Porter, Russell Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 404-405; 1987: 107.
- Portland, Dutchess of [Margaret Cavendish Holles Bentinck] [née Harley] (1714-1785; U.K.);
Portland Catalogue – see also Lightfoot
Melvill, 1890: 195.
Dance, 1976: 46 [collection sold in 1786].
Cailliez, 1983: 8, 12 [portrait].
Cleevely, 1983: 235.
Dance, 1986: 15, 73-76.
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Portmann, Adolf (1897-1982; Switzerland)
- Pose, Adolfo (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Possecker, August (1876?-1936; Germany)
S. Rein, 1996. In memoriam August Possecker. Veröffentlichungen des Naturkundemuseums Erfurt 15: 8-14.
- Posselt, Henrik Julian (1863-1896; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Post, J. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
H. E. Coomans, 1983. Collectie J. J. Post naar het Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 210: 1325.

- Postell, James (1833-1893; U.S.A.)
 Goodrich, 1931: 47.
 H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- Posthumus, Vincent (****-1752; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 215.
- Postma, N. (1901-1986; Netherlands)
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1988. Dr. N. Postma (1901-1986). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 240: 368-369.
- Potiez, Valery Louis Victor (1806-****; France)
 Dance, 1986: 222.
- Potter, Daryl (19**-****; Australia)
- Potter, Eunice Appleton (1897-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 107.
- Pouderoyen, Louis Pieter (1902-1977; Netherlands)
 J. G. J. Kuiper, 1977. Pouderoyen, bioloog en kunstenaar, 1902-1977. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 179: 713-721.
 Engel, 1986: 215.
- Poulin, Gilles (1943-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1987: 107-108.
- Poulsen, Christian Marinus (1818-1885; Denmark)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 7. Poulsen catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 73.
 Dance, 1986: 159.
 Trew, 1990: 81.
- Poulson, Charles Augustus (1789-1866; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 163.
 Anonymous, 1866. Charles A. Poulson. American Journal of Conchology 2(3): 288.
- Poupart, François (1661-1709; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 151.
 R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facisimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Pourpart: pp. 74, 268].
 Franchini et al., 1975: 70.
- Pourtalès, Louis Françoise de [Count] (1824-1880; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
 A. Agassiz, 1880. Obituary [Pourtalès]. American Journal of Science (ser. 3) 20(117): 253-255.
 T. Lyman, 1880. Louis F. de Pourtalès. Proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History 21: 47-48.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 103-104.
 W. Kobelt, 1881. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 13(1): 14-15.
 A. Agassiz, 1903. Biographical memoir of Louis François de Pourtalès 1824-1880. National Academy of Sciences (Washington, D.C.): 79-89 [biography, portrait, partial bibliography].
 Turner, 1952: 5.
 T. J. M. Schopf, 1968. Atlantic continental shelf and slope of the United States – nineteenth century exploration. United States Geological Survey Professional Paper 529-F: F1-F12 [portrait].
 R. S. Scheltema & A. H. Scheltema, 1972. Deep-sea biological studies in America, 1846 to 1872 – their contribution to the Challenger Expedition. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (ser. B) 72: 133-144, pls. 1-2 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 145.
 Cleevely, 1983: 236.
 Dance, 1986: 222.
 Trew, 1990: 81.
 Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Powell, Arthur William Baden (1901-1987; New Zealand)
 Anonymous, 1964. Who's who in the M.S.A. Dr. A. W. B. Powell Australian Newsletter [Malacological Society of Australia] 12(44): [8] [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1980. Dr. A. W. B. Powell – an appreciation. Poirieria 10 (Supplement): 6-7.

- Cleevely, 1983: 236.
- Dance, 1986: 222.
- Anonymous, 1987. Baden Powell. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(11): 2.
- D. Raeihle, 1987. A. W. B. Powell. *New York Shell Club Notes* 304: 2-3.
- W. O. Cernohorsky, 1988. Arthur William Baden Powell (1901-1987), a brief biography and bibliography with a list of molluscan taxa. *Records of the Auckland Museum* 25: 1-38, frontispieces [portraits].
- R. K. Dell, 1988. Arthur William Baden Powell, CBE, Hon DSc, FMANZ, 1901-1987. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 116: 68-77 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (74) Arthur William Baden Powell (1901-1987).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 20(4): 103-104 [in Japanese].
- D. H. Baker, 1997. Dr Powell's schoolboys. *Poirieria* 21: 27-30.
- J. Morton, 2000. Powell, Arthur William Baden. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 5: 420.
- Powell, Betty (****-1966?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966*: 83 [1967].
- Powell, Eric Nel (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Powell, Guy Charles (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 108.
- Powell, Harcourt (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Powell, Jeremiah Ware (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Powell, John Wesley (1834-1902; U.S.A.)
E. J. Roscoe, 1961. John Wesley Powell – Pioneer Illinois malacologist. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 2.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 344-345.
Cleevely, 1983: 236.
Moore, 1989: 200.
- L. B. Lee, 1997. Powell, John Wesley. Pp. 639-641, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- D. Worster, 2001. *A river running west: the life of John Wesley Powell*. Oxford, England: Oxford University, xiii + 673 pp.
- Power, Henry (1623-1668; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130.
A. Johns, 2004. Power, Henry. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 45: 135-136.
- Power, J. H. (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 81.
- Powys, William Lyttleton (****-18**; U.K.)
Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Poynter, _____ (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pozilov [Pazylov], A. (19**-****; Uzbekistan)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Pracht, Curtis William (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 405; 1987: 108.
- Praeger, Robert Lloyd (1865-1953; Ireland)
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Praeger: pp. 200-201].
N. McMillan, 1991. Robert Lloyd Praeger as a conchologist. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 119: 435-436.
S. Lysaght, 2004. Praeger, Robert Lloyd. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 45: 205-207.
- Prahl, H. von; see von Prahl, H.
- Prashad, Bainsi (1894-19**; India)
Dance, 1986: 222.
- Praslin-Rochechouart, _____ [Contesse] (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 60.
- Prati Musetti, Alessandro (1957-1999; Italy)
Anonymous, 2001. Donation de la collection de coquillages de Alessandro

- Prati au Musée Cantonal de Zoologie [de Lausanne]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 23(2): 17-19 [biography, portrait].
- Pratt, Sarah Pickering (1807-1866, U.S.A.)
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. The mollusk collection of the Boston Society of Natural History and its disposition. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(80): 148.
 Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Pratt, William Henry (1822-1893; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 515-516.
- Pratt, William Lloyd, Jr. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 405-406; 1987: 108.
- Pratty, G. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 215.
- Pravdukhina, Olga Yurievna (1952-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Prebble, Leslie (****-****; U.K.); Prebble, Irene (****-****; U.K.) [spouse of L. Prebble]
 I. Killeen, 1994 [“1992”]. Marine molluscs from the Isle of Wight in the Leslie Prebble collections. *Isle of Wight Natural History and Archaeological Society, Proceedings* 12: 71-75 [portrait of Irene Prebble].
- Prescott, William (1788-1875; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Preston, Hugh Berthon (1871-1945; U.K.)
 H. Schouteden, 1936. Types et paratypes de Preston dans les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge. *Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines* 28(4): 497-503.
 H. Schouteden, 1943. Types et paratypes de Preston dans les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge (Complément). *Revue de Zoologie et de Botanique Africaines* 37(3-4): 260.
 R. Winckworth, 1946, Hugh Berthon Preston, 1871-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4-5.
 Barnard, 1965: 49.
 W. Adam, 1971. New names introduced by M. Connolly and by H. B. Preston in the Mollusca. *Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique, Bulletin/Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor*
- Natuurwetenschappen, *Bulletin* 47(24): 1-77 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (52) Hugh Berthon Preston.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(1): 19-20 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 222.
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Preux, Raymond de (****-1989; Switzerland)
 T. W. Baer, 1989. Raymond de Preux. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 11(3): 2.
- Prévost, Honoré Albert (1821-1883; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 102.
 H. Crosse, 1885. [Prévost collection sold to G. B. Sowerby, Jr.]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(4): 340.
 Dance, 1986: 223.
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 81.
- Prévost, Jean Louis (1790-1850; Switzerland)
 Rumelin, 1854. Prévost (Jean-Louis). *Biographie universelle, ancienne et moderne (Paris)* 34: 336.
- Prévost, Louis Constant (1787-1856; France)
 J. B. M. A. Dezos de la Roquette, 1854. Prévost (Louis-Constant). *Biographie universelle, ancienne et moderne (Paris)* 34: 333-336.
- Prezant, Robert Steven (1951-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Price, John (1803-1887; U.K.)
 N. F. McMillan, 1984. Old Price. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 90: 210-212 [bibliography].
- Price, Laurie (****-1997; New Zealand)
 N. Gardner & N. Gardner, 1998. Obituary: Laurie Price. *Poirieria* 22: 21.
- Price, Richard E. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Price, Ruth Goddard (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Price, Sadie F. (****-1903; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1903. Miss S. F. Price. *The Nautilus* 17(6): 71.
- Abbott, 1973: 145.
- Price, Vincent Arthur (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 406; 1987: 108.
- Price-Jones, Cecil (1863-1943; U.K.)
R. Winckworth, 1949. Cecil Price-Jones, 1863-1943. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 1.
- Prideaux, Charles (1782-1868/1869; U.K.)
- Priester, Leunis de (1880-1968; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 180.
T. van Benthem Jutting, 1969. In memoriam Leunis de Priester (6 Febr. 1880 – 18 Sept. 1968). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 130: 1391.
Engel, 1986: 216.
R. G. Moolenbeek, 1995. De schelpenverzameling van Leunis de Priester (1880-1968). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 286: 131-134 [portraits].
- Priester, W. F. de (****-****; Netherlands) [brother of L. de Priester].
Engel, 1986: 216.
- Prieto y Canales, Antonio (18**-19**; Spain)
- Prieto y Caules, Francisco (****-1889; Spain)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 92; 39(1): 68 [short obituary].
- Prime, Henry (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 96.
- Prime, Temple (1832-1903; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 175.
S. R. Roberts, 1903. Temple Prime. *The Nautilus* 16(12): 138-139.
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Prime: p. 49].
R. I. Johnson, 1959. The types of Corbiculidae and Sphaeriidae (Mollusca: Pelecypoda) in the Museum of Comparative Zoology, and a bio-bibliographic sketch of Temple Prime, an early specialist of the group. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University* 120(4): 431-479, 8 pls. [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 145-146.
M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. *New York Shell Club Notes* 212: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69: 48-53].
Dance, 1986: 223.
Martin, 1995: 13-15, fig. 7 [biography, portrait].
- Prince, Stephanie Van Ness (1943-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 108.
- Princz, Daniel (1953-****; Venezuela)
Abbott, 1975: 577; 1987: 108.
- Pringle, John Adams (1910-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 24.
Trew, 1990: 82 [as "J. J." Pringle].
Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Prins, B. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Prins, C. H. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 216.
- Prins, J. (1911-1941; Netherlands)
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1941 ["1940"]. In memoriam J. Prins. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 18: 110.
Engel, 1986: 216.
- Priolo, Ottavio (1890-1973; Italy)
I. Di Geronimo, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *Conchiglie* 9(11-12): 246-248 [portrait].
I. Di Geronimo, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *La Conchiglia* 11-12(57-58): 22 [portrait].
F. Ghisotti, 1973. [obituary notice] Prof. Ing. Ottavio Priolo. *Conchiglie* 9(9-10): i.
F. Ghisotti, 1973. Ottavio Priolo (1890-1973). *Lavori della Società Italiana* 10: viii.
Dance, 1986: 223.
S. Palazzi, 1994. Un manoscritto di Ottavio Priolo sulla collezione Seguenza. *Notiziario SIM* 12(4-6): 41-50.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 234.
- Pritchard, George B. (****-****; Australia)

- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
Black, 1998: 11.
- Privitera, Sandro (19**-****; Italy)
- Proctor, Mrs. Rodney (****-1963?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963: 83 [1964].
- Prokhorko, Mikhail (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Proshchenko, Vladimir Evgenievich (1959-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Protasov, Alexander Alexeyevich (1949-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Provancher, Léon [Abbé] (1820-1892; Canada)
Anonymous, 1892. The Abbé Provancher. *The Nautilus* 6(1): 9-10.
La Rocque, 1962: 31-32.
A. La Roque, 1969. Abbé Léon Provancher's writings on Mollusca. *Sterkiana* 36: 18.
Smith, 1974: 5.
Abbott, 1975: 516.
J.-M. Perron, 1990. Provancher, Léon. *Dictionary of Canadian Biography* 12: 868-872.
K. B. Sterling, 1997. Provancher, Léon. Pp. 646-649, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Prozorova, Larisa Arkadjevna (1960-****; Russia)
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Prozorova Larisa Krkedjevna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 86-87 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Pruvot-Fol, Alice (1873-1972; Switzerland)
A. Franc, 1972. Alice Pruvot-Fol (1873-1972). *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 97(4): 555-556.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1973. Necrologie: Madame Pruvot-Fol. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 69.
- Pryer, Henry James Stovin (1850-1888; U.K.)
T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (51) James Stovin Pryer.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 13(4): 94 [in Japanese].
- Pryszajhnyuk, Valentin (1938-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Prytherch, Herbert F. (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 69 [portrait].
- Pudovkin, Alexander Ivanovich (1940-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Pugaczewska, Halina (1921-1997; Poland)
C. Kulicki, 1997. Halina Pugaczewska (1921-1997). *Acta Palaeontologica Polonica* 42(4): 545.
- Puillalaz, Jancel Rogelio (1957-****; Panama)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Puisségur, Jean-Jacques (1917-1994; France)
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1996. Jean-Jacques Puisségur (1917-1994), dorpspastoor en kwartairmalacoloog in Bourgondië. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 291: 81-86 [biography, portrait].
T. Meijer, 1996. De Collectie van Abbé Puisségur. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 292: 102.
- Pulleine, Robert Henry (1869-1935; New Zealand /Australia)
B. S. R. & J. B. C., 1935. Obituary notice: Robert Henry Pulleine. *Transactions and Proceedings of the Royal Society of South Australia* 59: v-vi, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait, list of taxa named after him].
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Pulley, Thomas Edward (1916-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 406.
Walzer, 1981: 35.
Anonymous, 1986. Thomas E. Pulley. *New York Shell Club Notes* 298: 2.

- C. E. Boone, 1986. In memoriam: Dr. Thomas Edward Pulley, 15 October 1916 – 19 November 1985. *Texas Conchologist* 22(2): 58-63 [biography, bibliography].
- T. Pulley, 1986. Tom Pulley and the train. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 8-9 [introduction by R. T. Abbott].
- “Tom Pulley and the Train” reprinted in *Texas Conchologist* 22(3-4): 90-91 (1986).
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Pulteney, Richard (1730-1801; U.K.)
- Porro, 1841: 21-22 [death date mistaken given as 1764].
- Melvill, 1890: 198.
- T. Iredale, 1915. Notes on the names of some British marine Mollusca. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(6): 329-342 [p. 333: *Catalogues of the birds, shells, and some of the more rare plants, of Dorsetshire, 1799*].
- B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett’s edition of Pulteney’s *Catalogues*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(5): 220.
- E. R. Sykes, 1921. [Rackett’s copy of Pulteney’s *Catalogue of the Shells of Dorsetshire, ...*]. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(4): 117.
- L. R. Cox, 1940. Cretaceous Mollusca described by R. Pulteney in the second edition of Hutchins’s *History of Dorset* (1813). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(3): 121-128, pl. 7.
- A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Pulteney: p. 75].
- Salisbury, 1945: 143-144.
- J. Bowden & D. Heppell, 1969. Pulteney’s ‘Dorset catalogues’ with special reference to the Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 26(5): 321-328.
- Catalogues of the birds, shells, and some of the more rare plants, of Dorsetshire, 1799 – Available by ICZN Opinion 1233 (1982).*
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 240.
- I. D. Hughes, 2004. Pulteney, Richard. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 45: 548-550 [portrait].
- Pumpelly, Raphael (1837-1923; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 146.
- Purcell, W. H. (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 49.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82.
- Purchon, Richard Denison (1916-1992; U.K./ Malaysia)
- B. Morton, 1991. On Richard Denison Purchon. *Raffles Bulletin of Zoology* 39(2): 369-374 [portrait, bibliography].
- R. G. Bailey, 1992. Professor Richard Purchon. *The Independent (London)*, Oct. 26, 1992.
- B. Morton, 1993. Richard Denison Purchon, 1916-1992. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 59(2): 268-271.
- Purdy, Ben H. (****-1984; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. Purdy]
- Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Purdy, J. (****-****; U.K.)
- Norris, 2000: 22.
- Purdy, Ruth (1904-1984; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. H. Purdy]
- Fouché, 1995: 47.
- Purtymun, Robert Milton (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 109.
- Pusatrerri, Francesco (19**-****; Italy)
- Pusch, Georg Gottlieb (1790-1846; Poland)
- Kohn, 1992: 267.
- Puterbaugh, George W. (****-1887; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1887. *Conchologists’ Exchange* 2(6): 81.
- Putzeys, _____ (****-****; ****)
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Puzey, Henry J. South (****-****; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 49.
- Pylaie, A. J. M.; see Bachelot de La Pylae, A. J. M.
- Quadri, Paolo (1941-1998; Italy)

- P. Micali, 1999. Paolo Quadri 12.1.1941-14.10.1998. *Bollettino Malacologico* 34(1-4): 51 [portrait, bibliography].
- Quadras, José Florencio (****-****; Philippines)
Kilias, 1967: 39.
Dance, 1986: 223.
Trew, 1990: 82.
- Quaestius, Johannes Wijbrandus (****-1827?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 217.
- Quammen, Eleanor R. [Koons] (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 406-407; 1987: 109.
- Quast, Susan (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quatrefages de Bréau, Jean-Louis-Armand (1810-1892; France)
H. Crosse, 1893. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 41(1): 79-80.
- Quayle, Daniel Branch (1913-1993; Canada)
N. F. Bourne, 1993. Daniel Branch Quayle 1913-1993. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences* 50(11): 2528-2529 [portrait].
N. Bourne, 1994. Daniel Branch Quayle (1913-1993). *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(1): 1-4 [portrait, bibliography].
Carriker, 2004: 159 [portrait].
- Quedenfeld, Max von (****-1891; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1891. *Kleinere Mittheilungen*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(9-10): 176.
- Quekett, John Frederick (1849-1913; South Africa)
Smith, 1906: 725.
Barnard, 1965: 24, 49.
Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
Fouché, 1995: 48.
- Quenstedt, Friedrich August [von] (1809-1889; Germany)
Anonymous, 1890. *Obituary*. *Friedrich August von Quenstedt*. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 3) 7(6): 237-238.
Anonymous, 1890. *Obituary*. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 3) 39(232): 326.
- Anonymous, 1890. Friedrich August von Quenstedt. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 46: 51-52.
- W. T. Blanford, 1890. The anniversary address of the president ... Friedrich August von Quenstedt *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [of London]* 46(3)(182) [Proceedings of the Geological Society of London]: 51-52.
- O. Fraas, 1890. Friedrich August Quenstedt. *Neues Jahrbuch für Mineralogie, Geologie und Palaeontologie* 1890(1) (Nekrologie): 1-7.
- H. B. Geinitz, 1890. *Nekrolog*. Dr. Friedrich August v. Quenstedt. *Leopoldina (Halle)* 26(13-14): 120-121 [partial bibliography].
- O. Fraas, 1891. *Nekrolog des Prof. Friedrich August Quenstedt*. *Jahreshefte des Vereins für vaterländische Naturkunde in Württemberg* 47: xxxix-xliv.
- E. Koken, 1905. *Ansprache*. *Monatsberichte der Deutsche Geologischen Gesellschaft* 57(9): 295-296.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. F. A. Quenstedt: *Der Jura 1856-1857*. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 26-32.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. F. A. Quenstedt: *Petrefactenkunde Deutschlands, I. Abtheilung, 1. Band: Cephalopoden 1845-1849*. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 32-39.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefaktenkunde 1. Auflage 1851-1852*. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 40-41.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefaktenkunde 2. Auflage 1865-1866*. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 41-44.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Fr. Aug. Quenstedt: *Handbuch der Petrefaktenkunde 3. Auflage 1882-1885*. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica*: 44-50.
- Kohn, 1992: 266.

- J. H. Callomon, et al., 2004. F. A. Quenstedt's trinomial nomenclature of Jurassic ammonites. *Palaeontology* 47(4): 1063-1073.
- Note: *Handbuch der Petrefaktenkunde* (1867-82) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Quenstedt, Werner (1893-1960; Germany) [grandson of F. A. Quenstedt].
- P. Hardetert & W. Riegraf, 1990. The Tübingen fossil collection of Werner Quenstedt (1893-1960): Mesozoic cephalopod jaws (Rhyncholites, Aptychi) from the Achensee area (Tyrol, Austrian Alps). *Paläontologische Zeitschrift* 64(1-2): 63-73 [biography, portrait].
- Questiers, Catharina (1637-1669; Netherlands)
- H. J. A. Ruys, 1912. Questiers (Catharina). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 1145-1146 [gives birth year as 1631].
- Engel, 1986: 216-217.
- Quick, Hamilton Ernest [M.D.] (1882-1967; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(2): frontispiece (portrait) [1954].
- J. Sankey, 1967. Obituary. H. E. Quick, ..., 1882-1967. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 37(6): 353-355 [bibliography].
- L. W. Stratton, 1968. Obituary. H. E. Quick. *Journal of Conchology* 26(4): 275-277, pl. 12 [portrait, bibliography].
- Kiss, 1983: 118.
- N. J. Evans, 1998. Gentlemen and players in malacology. An appreciation of A. E. Boycott and H. E. Quick. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 389-399.
- Quick, Joe Akers, Jr. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 407; 1987: 109.
- Quigley, Jacqueline Stocksdales (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 407; 1987: 109.
- Quinn, Edna Alice (1914-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quinn, James F., Jr. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quintana, Manuel Gregorio (1958-****; Argentina)
- Abbott, 1987: 109.
- Quintanilla, Martin Ortiz (1940-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 408; 1987: 109.
- Quintard, J. B. (1824-1896; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1900. J. B. Quintard. *The Nautilus* 14(1): 8.
- Abbott, 1973: 146.
- Quirk, Stephen James Greene (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 407-408; 1987: 109.
- Quoy, Jean-René Constantin (1790-1869; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 193-194.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 158.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 392 [*Uranie et Physicienne*].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 333 [*Astrolabe*].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
- A. Pruvot-Fol, 1934. Les opisthobranches de Quoy et Gaimard. *Archives de Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris* (ser. 6) 11: 13-92, pl. 1.
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 420-421.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 208-212.
- B. Wilson, 1977. Quoy and Gaimard; two early malacologists in southern Australia 150 years ago. *Australian Shell News* 17: 1-2.
- Dance, 1986: 134, 223.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 120-121.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Kohn, 1992: 253-254.
- Fouché, 1995: 48.
- Black, 1998: 7.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 244.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Quoy: p. 368].

- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 94 [collation of *Uranie et Physicienne*].
- Raat, Hendrik van (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 217.
- Rachlin, Bette Arlene (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 408; 1987: 109-110.
- Rackett, Thomas (1755-1840; U.K.)
A. Reynell, 1916. On a set of the plates prepared by the Rev. Thos. Rackett (?) to illustrate the shells described in the second edition of Hutchins' *History ... of the County of Dorset*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(1): 43-44.
B. B. Woodward, 1917. Note on the da Costa plates adapted from Rackett's edition of Pulteney's Catalogues. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(6): 220.
E. R. Sykes, 1921. [Rackett's copy of Pulteney's Catalogue of the Shells of Dorsetshire, ...]. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(4): 117.
A. S. Kennard, 1944. The Lyons collection in the Tenby Museum. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 74-79 [Rackett p. 75].
Salisbury, 1945: 149.
La Rocque, 1962: 29.
Dance, 1986: 82.
M. G. Watkins & G. J. Davies, 2004. Rackett, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 45: 717-718.
- Radcliffe, Lewis (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 50-52 [portrait].
- Rader, Beverly Ann (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 110.
- Radić, Jure (1920-1990; Croatia)
M. E. Solic, 1990. Dr. fra Jure Radić (1920-1990). *Acta Botanica Croatica (Zagreb)* 49: 161-166 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Radley, Percy Edward (1861-1927; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1928. Obituary. Percy Edward Radley, 1861-1927. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(1) 5.
Trew, 1990: 82.
- Radwin, George Edward (1940-1977; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 408-409.
Anonymous, 1977. George E. Radwin. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
Anonymous, 1977. Obituaries. *AMU Newsletter* 9(1): last p.
D. Raeihle, 1977. George E. Radwin. *New York Shell Club Notes* 236: 1.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 118 [1978].
Anonymous, 1978. George Edward Radwin (1940-1977). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 11: 6, portrait.
A. D'Attilio, 1978. George E. Radwin, 1940-1977, some biographical notes. *The Festivus* 10(2): 11-12, frontispiece (portrait) [additional material in this George E. Radwin Memorial Issue lists his taxa, species named for him, and a bibliography of his papers.].
Abbott, 1987: 160.
Rehder, 1997: 154, 160.
- Raeihle, Dorothy (1909-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Raeihle]
Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
M. R. Foglino, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle 1909-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(4): 18 [portrait].
M. Springer, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle, 1909-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(3): 26.
M. Werner, 1997. Dorothy Raeihle 1909-1997. *New York Shell Club Notes* 344: 4.
- Raeihle, George (1904-1987; U.S.A.) [spouse of D. Raeihle]
Abbott, 1987: 110.
M. Werner, 1987. George Raeihle 1904-1987. *New York Shell Club Notes* 305: 18 [biography].
- Raez, Helen (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Raffy, Anne (****-****; France)
P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: Anne Raffy. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 109(1): 42.

- Rafinesque [-Schmaltz]. Constantine Samuel (1783-1840; France/Italy/Switzerland/U.S.A.)
- Swainson, 1840: 300-301.
- Tryon, 1862: 163-164.
- W. G. Binney & G. W. Tryon, Jr., 1864. The complete writings of Constantine Schmaltz Rafinesque, on Recent & fossil conchology. New York: Bailliere Bros., 96 + 7 pp., pls. 80-82 [reprinted: 1984; available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>]
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. – II. Rafinesque. *West American Scientist* 2(19): 99-102.
- Dall, 1888: 114-118.
- Youmans, 1896: 182-195, 1 pl. [portrait].
- T. Iredale, 1911. On some misapplied molluscan generic names [part]: Rafinesque's *Analyse de la nature*, 1815. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(4): 261-263.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- T. Iredale, 1921. C. S. Rafinesque. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 14(4): 199-202.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 350.
- E. D. Merrill, 1942. A generally overlooked Rafinesque paper. *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 86(1): 72-90 [partial bibliography].
- F. W. Pennell, et al., 1942. Rafinesque memorial papers. *Transylvania College Bulletin (Lexington, Kentucky)* 15(7): 1-108 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- A. C. Townsend, 1943. Bibliographical note on C. S. Rafinesque. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(12): 471-476.
- E. D. Merrill, ed., 1944. A life of travels by C. S. Rafinesque, being a verbatim and literatim reprint of the original and only edition (Philadelphia, 1836). *Chronica Botanica* 8(2): 291-360, pls. 5-8 [biography, portraits].
- J. Kieran, 1946. The strange career of Rafinesque C. [sic] Schmaltz. *The Boston Globe*, October 14, 1943: 16.
- V. W. von Hagen, 1947. Rafinesque, the unnatural naturalist. *Natural History* 57(7): 296-303 [biography, portrait].
- H. Quatre, 1948. Rafinesque: a concrete case. *Archivio Botanico* 24(3-4): 18 pp.
- A. La Rocque, 1964. A Rafinesque portrait. *Sterkiana* 16: 1-2, frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 146.
- R. I. Johnson, 1973. Types of Unionidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) described by C. S. Rafinesque in the *Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(2): 35-37, pl. 1.
- Keen, 1974: 39-40 [portrait].
- A. D'Attilio, 1975. A further note on Rafinesque. *New York Shell Club Notes* 209: 6.
- H. van der Schalie, 1975. More on Rafinesque. *New York Shell Club Notes* 207: 3-4.
- L. B. Holthuis & M. Boesman, 1977. Notes on C. S. Rafinesque Schmaltz's (1810) *Caratteri di alcuni nuovi generi e nuove specie di animali e piante delle Sicilia*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(3): 231-234.
- K. B. Sterling, ed., 1978. Rafinesque: autobiography and lives. Arno Press: New York [various paginations; reprints of biographical works on Rafinesque].
- C. Boewe, ed., 1982. Fitzpatrick's Rafinesque: A Sketch of his Life with Bibliography. Weston (Massachusetts): M&S Press. xii + 327 pp. [biography, portraits].
- Kiss, 1983: 122-123.
- Dance, 1986: 89-90, 223.
- A. E. Bogan, 1988. A bibliographic history of C. S. Rafinesque's work on North American freshwater bivalves. *Archives of Natural History* 15(2): 149-154.
- R. Gianuzzi-Savelli, 1988. Biografe: Rafinesque. *Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 6(3-4): 33-35.
- A. Wheeler, 1988. An appraisal of the zoology of C. S. Rafinesque. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 45(1): 6-12.
- A. J. Cain, 1990. Constantine Samuel Rafinesque Schmaltz on classification; a translation of early works by Rafinesque with introduction and notes. *Tryonia* 20: 240 pp., frontispiece [portrait].

- C. Boewe, 1997. Rafinesque (-Schmaltz), Constantine Samuel. Pp. 391-393, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- C. Boewe, 1999. Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel. American National Biography 18: 68-70.
- B. Gilbert, 1999. An "odd fish" who swam against the tide. Smithsonian Magazine 29(10): 112-125, 133. [portrait].
- Damkaer, 2002: 157-159 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 246.
- C. Boewe, ed., 2003. Profiles of Rafinesque. Knoxville, Tennessee, University of Tennessee Press, xli + 411 pp. [portrait].
- Note: *Analyse de la nature ou tableau de l'univers et des corps organisés* (1815); *Atlantic journal, and friend of knowledge: containing about 160 original articles and tracts on natural and historical sciences, the description of about 150 new plants, and 100 new animals or fossils ...* (1832-33); *Monographie des coquilles bivalves fluviales de la rivière Ohio, contenant douze genres et soixante-huit espèces.* (1820-1831); as well as various works on travel, etc.; available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Raincourt, Jean-Baptiste-Charles-Prosper [Marquis de] (?1809-1885; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 114.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 350.
- Raines, Bret Kelly (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Raines, Mrs. H. Taylor (****-1965?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1965: 85 [1966].
- Raines, Kathleen Jane Parker (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
- Rainford, E. H. (18**-19**; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354; 1927b: 159.
- Rakov, Vladimir Alexandrovich (1948-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Rakov Vladimir Alexandrovich. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 4: 133-137 [bibliography].
- Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Rakús, Miloslav (1934-2005; Slovakia)
- H. Lobitzer & M. Siblík, 2005. Dr. Miloslav Rakús 8. November 1934 – 23 Mai 2005. Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt 145(1): 135-136 [bibliography, portrait].
- Ramage, G. A. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Rambur, P. [Docteur] (****-****; France/Switzerland)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 25(1): 96.
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- Ramello, Luigi (1782-1854; Italy)
- L. Ballarin & A. Minelli, 2001. Le lettere di Fortunato Luigi Naccari a Luigi Ramello in tema di raccolte naturalistiche (1820; 1830-31). Bollettino Malacologico 37(1-4): 35-40.
- Ramirez, Rina (****-****; Peru)
- Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Rammer, Alan D. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 409; 1987: 110.
- Rampen, Johannes (1915-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 410-411.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Ramsden, Harriet [Lady] (****-1873; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Ramsden y de la Torre, Carlos [Charles] T. (1876-1951; Cuba)
- C. de la Torre y Huerta, 1918. Presentacion del Dr. Carlos T. Ramsden. Memorias de la Sociedad Cubana de Historia Natural "Felipe Poey" 3(4-6): 142-146.
- Chardon, 1949: 274-275.
- Anonymous, 1951. Nota necrológica. Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre" 8(1): 51.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover [1954].
- Alvarez Conde, 1958: 309-311.

- Abbott, 1973: 146-147.
- Rehder, 1997: 134-135.
- Randolph, Preston Brooks [Captain] (1860-1939; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1939. Captain Randolph, 79, dies at Tukwila home. *Seattle Post-Intelligencer*, Oct. 20, 1939: 20 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1939. Obituaries: Capt. Preston B. Randolph. *Seattle Times*, Oct. 20, 1939: 29.
- Anonymous, 1939. Veteran mariner hears last call. *The Marine Digest (Seattle)* (Oct. 28, 1939) 18(12): 5.
- T. Kincaid, 1962. P. B. Randolph. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 2(3): 39-40.
- Smith, 1974: 5.
- K. R. Benson, 1986. The Young Naturalists' Society and natural history in the Northwest. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 351-361.
- K. R. Benson, 1994. The Darwinian legacy in the Pacific Northwest. *Seattle's Young Naturalists's Society, P. Brooks Randolph, and conchology*. Pp. 212-238, in: R. MacLeod & P. E. Rehbock, eds., *Darwin's laboratory; evolutionary theory and natural history in the Pacific*. Honolulu, Hawai'i, USA: University of Hawai'i, x + 540 pp.
- R. Forsyth, 1996. P. B. Randolph, a Seattle naturalist in Alaska, British Columbia and the Yukon Territory, 1897-1898. *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 36(6): 47.
- Rang [des Adrets], Paul Charles [Karel] Alexandre ["Sander"] Léonard (1784-1859; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 301.
- Smith, 1906: 707, 730.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(5-6): 290.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 36. *Atlas des mollusques*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 34.
- Barnard, 1965: 24.
- Dance, 1986: 141-142, 223.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 121.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Fouché, 1995: 48.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 246.
- Rankin, _____ (****-****; Sierra Leone)
- Dean, 1936: 233-234.
- Ranson, Gilbert (1899-1972; France)
- G. Ranson, 1943. *Titres et travaux scientifiques*. Paris: Masson et Cie., 88 pp. [annotated bibliography].
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1972. Necrologie: Gilbert Ranson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 110(1): 31.
- Anonymous, 1973. Obituary. Gilbert Ranson (1899-1972). *The Nautilus* 87(1): 27.
- Rapp, Wilhelm Ludwig von (1794-1868; Germany)
- J. L. Pagel, 1888. Rapp. *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie* 27: 299-300.
- Rashleigh, Jonathan, Jr. (1845-1872; U.K.)
- Dean, 1936: 247.
- S. M. Turk, 1963. The Rashleigh collection of shells. *Journal of Conchology* 25(5): 195-197.
- E. C. Badcock, 1981. Hawaii's *Cypraea rashleighana* Melvill and the collector for whom it was named. *Hawaiian Shell News* 29(6): 3 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, September 1999: 4-5].
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Raskin, Selma (1914-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 110.
- J. Cate, 1991. In memoriam [Selma Raskin]. *American Conchologist* 19(1): 13.
- Rasschepkina, A. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Ratcliffe, Lilian (1912-1994; Australia)
- T. Whitehead, 1994. Obituary: Lilian Ratcliffe June 4th, 1912 – March 24th, 1994. *Australian Shell News* 87: 6 [portrait].
- Rathbun, Richard (1851-1918; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1918. Dr. Rathbun dies; science devotee. Acting Secretary of Smithsonian Institution was widely known. *The Evening Star (Washington, D.C.)*, July 16, 1918: 2 [portrait].

- M. Benjamin, 1918. Richard Rathbun. *Science* 48(1236): 231-235 [biography].
- W. R. Coe, 1918. Richard Rathbun and his contributions to zoology. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 46(276): 757-762 [biography, bibliography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 352.
- W. Cox, 1997. Rathbun, Richard. Pp. 662-664, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 91.
- Rathjen, Warren F. (1929-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 110.
- C. F. E. Roper, 1991. Warren F. Rathjen, 1929-1990. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 10(2): i-iv [portraits, bibliography].
- Rathke, J. (17**-18**); Denmark)
- Rathke, Martin Heinrich (1793-1860; Germany)
- J. H. McLean, 1970. On the authorship of Part V of Eschscholtz's *Zoologischer Atlas*, 1833. *The Veliger* 13(1): 112.
- Baily, 1988: 4-5.
- Rathouis, R. P. (1834-1890; France/China)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 113.
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Raths, E. E. (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Ratier, P. (****-****; France)
- Duchamps, 1999: 4.
- Ratliff, Patricia Anne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110.
- Ratnikov, A. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Raulin, Félix Victor (1815-1906; France)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 353.
- Cleevely, 1983: 240.
- Ravenel, Edmund [M.D.] (1797-1871; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1941. Book notes. 8. Ravenel's *Catalogue* (1834). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(4): 146.
- Abbott, 1973: 147.
- Dance, 1986: 223.
- H. G. Lee, 1988. Edmund Ravenel, eminent conchologist of antebellum Charleston. Program and abstracts, fifty-fourth annual meeting, American Malacological Union, Charleston, South Carolina, 19-24 June 1988: 17 [abstract].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 121.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Sanders & Anderson, 1999: 42-45, but see their Index.
- L. D. Stephens, 1999. Ravenel, Edmund. *American National Biography* 18: 187-188.
- Ravn, J. P. J. (1902-1945; Denmark)
- Cleevely, 1983: 240.
- Rawls, Hugh Cecil (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110.
- Rawson, Peter Franklin (1941-****; U.K.)
- Cleevely, 1983: 241.
- Rawson, Rawson William [Sir] (1811-1899; U.K./Canada/Mauritius/South Africa/Bahamas)
- J. C. Melvill, 1900. Sir Rawson William Rawson, K.C.M.G., C.B., &c. *Journal of Conchology* 9(10): 319-320.
- Tomlin, 1949: 255.
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Trew, 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
- Ray, John (1628-1705; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 353.
- Edwards, 1967: 32-33.
- S. Mandelbrote, 2004. Ray [formerly Wray], John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 46: 178-183 [portrait].
- Ray, Jules Joseph (1815-1883; France)
- J. R. Bourguignat, 1885. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 107-114, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Ray, L. (****-****; Malaysia)

- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Ray, Sammy Mehedy (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 410; 1987: 110-111.
W. S. Fisher, 2000. Sammy M. Ray. Honored Life Member. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 19(1): 17-18 [portraits].
- Raybaudi Massilia, Luigi [Gino] (1913-2003; Italy)
Groves & Weil, 2003: 38 [portrait].
P. Orsina, 2003. For Gino Raybaudi. *La Conchiglia* 35(309): 8-9 [portrait].
- Raye van Breukelerwaert, Joan (1737-1823; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 209 [collection sold in 1827].
W. S. S. van Bentham Jutting, 1964. On the conchological work of F. M. Regenfuss. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 39: 168-179 [Raye: pp. 178-179].
Dance, 1986: 100-101, 223.
Engel, 1986: 218.
- Raymond, Percy Edward (1879-1952; U.S.A.)
H. C. Stetson, 1953. Memorial to Percy Edward Raymond (1879-1952). *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1952*: 121-126, pl. 11 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Cleevely, 1983: 241.
- Raymond, Torrance C. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Raymond, William James (1865-1947; U.S.A.)
A. G. Smith & W. K. Emerson, 1955. William James Raymond, 1865-1947. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 98-102, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Abbott, 1973: 147.
Dance, 1986: 223.
- Razoumowsky, Gregorie [Graf, Compte] de (1759-1837; Russia/Switzerland/Austria)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 353.
- Read, Kenneth Richard Hodgson (1928-1977; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1977. BU Professor Kenneth Read found dead. *Boston Globe*, Feb. 25, 1997: 17 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1977. Kenneth R(ichard) H(odgson) Read. *The Nautilus* 91(2): 80.
- Reagan, Albert B. (1871-1936; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 148.
- Real, Sandra Marie (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 111.
- Réaumur, René-Antoine Ferchault de (1683-1757; France)
Argenville, 1742: 206-207; 1757: 123.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153-154.
Swainson, 1840: 305-307.
Lamy, 1931: 26-27.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 353-354.
Franchini et al., 1975: 69-70.
D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Réaumur: pp. 87-88].
P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Réaumur: p. 367].
- Reaves, Marian J. (1913-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 160.
- Rebuffo, Bautista (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Récluz, Constant A. (1797-1873; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 132.
Cailliez, 1983: 12.
Dance, 1986: 223.
Trew, 1990: 82.
A. R. Kabat & Y. Finet, 1992. Catalogue of the Neritidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by Constant A. Récluz including the location of the type specimens. *Revue*

- Suisse de Zoologie 99(2): 223-253
[biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 36-37.
- A. R. Kabat, Y. Finet & K. Way, 1997. Catalogue of the Naticidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) described by C. A. Récluz, including the location of the type specimens. *Apex* 12(1): 15-26.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247.
- Recluz, Paul (****-1868; France) [no accent on e in this Recluz]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [in list of those who died in 1868].
- Redding, Emmett Arnold (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 111.
- Redfern, Colin (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Redfield, Alfred Clarence (1890-1984; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411; 1987: 160.
- Redfield, John Howard (1815-1895; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 175.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 354.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 28. Redfield's catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 120.
Abbott, 1973: 148.
Dance, 1986: 223.
Trew, 1990: 82.
Rehder, 1997: 96.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247.
- Redfield, William C. (1789-1857; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 354.
- Redi, Francesco (1626-1698; Italy)
Franchini et al., 1975: 69.
Damkaer, 2002: 24-25 [portrait].
- Reed, Earl Hudson (1918-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 411-412; 1987: 111.
D. DeLucia, 1996. In memoriam. Earl Reed, 1918-1995. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 28.
- Reed, Frederick Richard Cowper (1904-****; U.K.)
Simone, 2003: 141-142.
- Reed, Haldee L. [Hal] (1907-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 412; 1987: 160.
- Reed, Sylva Ione (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Reed, William (1810-1892; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 354.
Cleevely, 1983: 241.
- Reeder, Richard LeRoy (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 111.
- Reehm, Avon [Artelia Gonca] (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 412; 1987: 111.
- Reents, G. (18**-19**; Germany)
- Rees, Philipp Arnoldus van (1817-1902; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 176-177.
Engel, 1986: 219.
- Rees, William James (1913-1967; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 37(4): frontispiece (portrait) [1967].
G. I. Crawford, 1968. Obituary. W. J. Rees, S.SC., 1913-1967. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 38(2): 103-106 [bibliography].
- Reese, David Stephen (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Reeside, John Bernard, Jr. (1889-1958; U.S.A.)
L. G. Henbest, 1959. John B. Reeside, Jr. 1889-1958. *Contributions from the Cushman Foundation for Foraminiferal Research* 10(2): [2 pp.].
Cleevely, 1983: 242.
Dutro, 2004: 179 [portrait].
- Reeve, Clara (1729-1807; U.K.)
G. Kelly, 2004. Reeve, Clara. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 46: 333-336.
- Reeve, James (1833-1920; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 354.
Cleevely, 1983: 242.
- Reeve, Lovell Augustus (1814-1865; U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1865. Obituary. The Bookseller; a Handbook of British and Foreign Literature 96: 1131-1132.
- Anonymous, 1866. Lovell Reeve. American Journal of Conchology 2(2): 189-192.
- Anonymous, 1866. Mr. Lovell Reeve. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [London] 22[2](86): xxxiii-xxxiv.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 14(1): 103-104.
- Walford, 1866a: 85-88 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: Lovell Reeve]. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66: lxxxiii-lxxxiv.
- J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. Journal of Conchology 9(11): 344-352; 9(12): 353-357 [portrait].
- A. Reynell, 1916. On Lovell Reeve's *Initiamentia conchologica*, or *Elements of Conchology*, with the ascertained dates of publication of the parts. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 12(1): 44-46.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Reeve's "Elements of Conchology." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 90-91.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 354-355, pl. 49; 1927b: 159, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 354.
- Salisbury, 1945: 154-156.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1948. The *Conchologia Iconica* of Lovell Reeve. Journal of Conchology 22(12): 306.
- Barnard, 1965: 25.
- R. I. Johnson, 1970. L. A. Reeve and G. B. Sowerby, *Conchologia Iconica* (1843-78). the original pattern set. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(4): 288.
- St. Jean, 1972: 200.
- A. L. Stark, 1981. Lovell Augustus Reeve (1814-1865). Publisher and patron of the stereograph. History of Photography 5(1): 3-15 [portrait].
- S. Schmitz, 1982. L. A. Reeve – der Molluskentäufel. Club Conchylia Informationen 14(4): 30-31 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 242.
- Dance, 1986: 120-122, 140, 223, pl. 26 [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 385-418 [Reeve: pp. 401, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 48.
- A. Matsukuma, 2001. [On the authorship of some Japanese mactrid species (Mollusca: Bivalvia).] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 32(1-2): 5-10 [in Japanese; English summary].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 247-248.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 39 [portrait].
- S. P. Dance, 2004. Reeve, Lovell Augustus. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 46: 343-344.
- B. Harley, 2004. The 2003 Presidential address – Part 2. Lovell Reeve (1814-1865) and his company. British Journal of Entomology and Natural History 17(1): 77-99.
- Note: *Monograph of the genus Ampularia* (1856) available on-line at: http://www.applesnail.net/contents/oldbooks/reeve_iconica/reeve.htm
- Regenfuss, Franz Michael (1712-1780; Germany)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 182-183.
- Swainson, 1834: 41; 1840: 307.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 355.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1964. On the conchological work of F. M. Regenfuss. Zoologische Mededelingen 39: 168-179.
- Dance, 1986: 38, 224.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Note: *Auserlesne Schnecken Muscheln und andre Schaalthiere* (1758) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Regine, Matthew F. (1920-****; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 412-413; 1987: 111.
- Regius, Karl (1884-1966; Germany)
- H. Janus, 1966. Karl Regius (1.9.1964 – 10.3.1966). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 1(8): 146-147.
- Zilch, 1967: 39-40.
- Kiss, 1984: 37.
- Regteren Altena, Carel Octavius van (1907-1976; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1968. Van Regteren Altena, erelid. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 128: 1369-1370.
- W. S. S. van der Feen–van Benthem Jutting & A. C. van Bruggen, 1969. Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena, redacteur *Basteria* 1945-1968. *Basteria* 33(1-4): 1-2.
- W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting & A. C. van Bruggen, 1972. Carl Octavius van Regteren Altena, een schets van zijn leven werken. *Basteria* 36(2-5): 31-54 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1973. Afscheid Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 150: 146.
- Bruggen, 1977: 13 [portrait].
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1977. In memoriam Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1907-1976. *Basteria* 41(1-4): 1-6 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1977. Obituary – Carel Octavius van Regteren Altena, 1907-1976. *Malacological Review* 10(1-2): 89-90 [portrait].
- S. van der Spoel, 1977. In memoriam Dr. C. O. van Regteren Altena. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 174: 614.
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 118 [1978].
- Kiss, 1983: 114.
- Engel, 1986: 219-220.
- Rehder, Harald Alfred (1907-1996; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. C. Rehder]
- Anonymous, 1964. Personality of the month. Harald A. Rehder. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(3): 4 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, January 2002: 10-12].
- Abbott, 1973: 413.
- E. G. Leehman, 1976. Dr. Harald A. Rehder retires at Smithsonian. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(9): 5 [portrait].
- Henson, P. M., 1982. Oral History Project interviews with Harald A. Rehder, zoologist emeritus, Department of Invertebrate Zoology, June 1976 – March 1977. Smithsonian Institution: Archives and Special Collections, Record Unit 9519, viii + 105 pp., 2 pls. [autobiography; portraits].
- Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Fouché, 1995: 49.
- Anonymous, 1996. Harald A. Rehder, expert on mollusks. *The New York Times*, Nov. 24, 1996: 46.
- Anonymous, 1996. Zoologist Harald Rehder dies; was noted mollusk specialist. *Washington Post*, Nov. 22, 1996: C-4.
- R. Hershler, 1996. Harald Alfred Rehder. June 5, 1907 – November 10, 1996. *American Conchologist* 24(4): 6.
- N. Bahamonde N. & C. Osorio R., 1997. Harald A. Rehder (1907-1996). *Noticario Mensual, Museo Nacional de Historia Natural (Santiago)* 328: 12-13.
- Rehder, 1997: 109-186 [passim], frontispiece, pls. [29, 35-36, 44].
- E. L. Yochelson & C. F. E. Roper, 1998. Vignette no. 301: Harald A. Rehder. The Club's man for all mollusks. *Cosmos Club Bulletin (Washington, D.C.)* 51(5): 26-27.
- M. J. Sweeney & M. J. Harasewych, 1999. Harald A. Rehder (1907-1996): biographical sketch and malacological contributions. *The Nautilus* 113(4): 127-150, portraits [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rehder, Lois Corea (1911-1988; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. A. Rehder]
- Abbott, 1987: 111.
- Anonymous, 1988. Lois C. Rehder, Smithsonian volunteer. *Washington Post*, Feb. 18, 1988: B-6.
- D. Ræihle, 1988. Lois C. Rehder. *New York Shell Club Notes* 306: 14.

- Rehder, 1997: 166, 168-169, 172.
- Reibisch, Paul Hermann (1867-1934; Germany) [son of T. F. Reibisch]
 Schmiebs, 1999: 395-396, fig. 2.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Reibisch, Theodor Friedrich (1819-1904; Germany) [father of P. H. Reibisch]
 K. M. Heller, 1905. Theodor Reibisch. Sitzungsberichte und Abhandlungen der Naturwissenschaftlichen Gesellschaft "Isis" in Dresden 1904: xv-xvi [biography, bibliography].
 Schmiebs, 1999: 395, fig. 1.
- Reiche, Frank Magdahl (1931-****; Mexico)
 Abbott, 1973: 413; 1987: 111-112.
- Reid, Clement (1853-1916; U.K.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 355.
 Cleevely, 1983: 242.
 R. C. Preece & I. J. Killeen, 1995. Edward Forbes (1815-1854) and Clement Reid (1853-1916): two generations of pioneering polymaths. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 419-435.
- Reid, David G. (1958-****; U.K.)
 Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Reid, Emily (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Reid, J. M. [Miss.] (****-****; South Africa)
 Trew, 1993: 83.
- Reid, Robert G. B. (1939-****; Canada)
- Reigen, Frederick (****-1850; Belgium)
 Smith, 1906: 708.
 Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
 Dance, 1986: 148.
- Rein, Johannes Justus (1835-1918; Germany)
 J. Ziegler, 1919. Johannes Justus Rein. Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 49: 139-142 [partial bibliography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 40.
 T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (54) Johannes Justus Rein & Tadashi Sanda.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(3): 66-68 [in Japanese].
- Reinach, Albert von (1842-1905; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 355-356.
 Cleevely, 1983: 243.
 W. Struve, 1992. Albert von Reinach 1842-1905. Pp. 300-308, in: W. Klauswitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Reinecke, Johann Christoph Matthias (1769-1818; Germany)
 J. F. Pompeckj, 1927. J. C. M. Reinecke, ein deutscher Vorkämpfer der Deszendenzlehre aus dem Anfange des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts. Paläontologische Zeitschrift (Berlin) 8: 39-42.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 356.
 F. Heller & A. Zeiss, 1972. J. M. C. [sic] Reinecke und sein Werk: des Urmeeres Nautili und Argonautae aus dem Gebiet von Coburg und Umgebung. Erlanger Geol. Abh. 90: 1-42, 13 pls. [biography, bibliography].
 Tozer, 1984: 20.
- Reinhardt, Johannes Theodore (1816-1882; Denmark)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 32(1): 103 [one sentence obituary].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 356.
- Reinhardt, Otto Wilhelm Herman (1838-1924; Germany)
 J. Royer, 1925. Nachruf für Professor Dr. Otto Reinhardt. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 57(1): 1-8, pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 40.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 Haldemann, 1998: 198-199, fig. 4.
- Reinhart, Philip Wingate (1905-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 413-414.
 Cleevely, 1983: 243.
 Abbott, 1987: 112,
- Reinkingh, Wicher (1821-1905; Netherlands)

- E. Zuidema, 1912. Reinkingh (Wicher). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 2: 1190.
- Engel, 1986: 220.
- Reinwardt, Caspar Georg Carl (1773-1854; Germany/Netherlands)
- C. Pruijs van der Hoeven, 1858. Mijne herinneringen aan Caspar George Reinwardt. Album der Natuur (Groningen) 1858: 312-314.
- W. H. de Vriese, 1858. Reinwardt's leven en werken. Pp. 1-98, in: W. H. de Vriese, ed., Reis naar het Oostelijk gedeelte van den Indischen Archipel in het jaar 1821. Amsterdam: Frederik Muller, xii + 647 pp., 19 pls.
- M. J. Sirks, 1918. Reinwardt (Caspar Georg Carl). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 1135-1138.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Engel, 1986: 220-221.
- Reish, Donald J. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Rembrandt Harmenszoon van Rijn [Ryn] (1606-1669; Netherlands)
- A. Bredius, 1921. Rembrandt. Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 5: 577-585.
- Engel, 1986: 221.
- Remington, P. Sheldon, Jr. (1899-1975; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 414.
- W. J. Clench, 1975. In memorium. American Malacological Union Newsletter 6(2): [13].
- Abbott, 1987: 160.
- Remmert, Robert Charles (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 414; 1987: 112.
- Rémond de Corbinau, Auguste (****-1867; U.S.A.)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- Abbott, 1973: 148.
- Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: 65, 67, 84, 91.
- Rempe, Joop (1945-1975; Netherlands)
- T. Meijer, 1975. Joop Rempe, 1945-1975. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 167: 450-451.
- C. Karnekamp, 1999. Gegraven in het verleden, een speciale foto editie. De Kreukel 35(9): 141-161.
- Remy, _____ (****-****; France) [auctioneer]
- E. Lamy, 1929. Note sur une collection conchyliologique du XVIII^e siècle. Journal de Conchyliologie 73(2): 68-70.
- Rendall, Robert (1898-1967; U.K.)
- N. F. McMillan, 1968. Obituary. Robert Rendall, 1898-1967. Journal of Conchology 26(4): 273-274, pl. 11 [portrait, bibliography].
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- A. Skene, 1999. Shell names and shell games in Orkney, and Robert Rendall. The Conchologists' Newsletter 149: 172-176.
- A. Skene, 2004. Robert Rendall of Orkney. Mollusc World 4: 14.
- Renevier, Eugène (1831-1906; Switzerland)
- C. I. F. M., 1906. Obituary. Professor Eugène Renevier. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 5) 3(6): 287-288 [partial bibliography].
- M. Lugeon, 1907. Eugène Renevier, 1831-1906. Verhandlungen der Schweizerischen naturforschenden Gesellschaft 89: lxxxvii-cv, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 357.
- Cleevly, 1983: 243.
- Renier [Renieri], Stefano Andrea [M.D.] (1759-1830; Italy)
- Porro, 1841: 99-102.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Renier. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 87-90.
- A. M. Keen, 1951. The molluscan names in Renier's "Tavole". The Nautilus 65(1): 8-15.
- Tavola alfabetica delle conchiglie Adriatiche*, 1804; *Prospecto della classe de vermi*, 1804 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 316 (1954).
- Tavole per servire alle classificazion e conescenza degle animali*, 1807 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 427 (1956).
- Franchini et al., 1975: 80.

- F. Ghisotti, 1975. *Malacologi Italiani* Illustri. Stefano Andrea Renier. *Conchiglie* 10(11-12): 240-242.
- C. Gilbin & P. Tiozzo, eds., 1981. Stefano Andrea Renier naturalista e riformatore, Chioggia 1759 – Padova 1830. Chioggia (Italy): Centro Grafico Editoriale. 167 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Renier: pp. 295-297].
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Kohn, 1992: 151.
- Renman, Elizabeth (1902-2002; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2002. Elizabeth Renman, March 1902 – October 2002. *New York Shell Club Notes* 365: 6.
- Rensch, Bernhard (1900-1990; Germany)
- Rensselaar, Anthony Willemszoon van (1742-1794; Netherlands); Rensselaar, Johan Jacob van (****-1795?; Netherlands) [brothers].
Engel, 1986: 222.
- Rente Linse, J. C. S. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 222.
- Repin, Pavel Valentinovich (1969-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 28.
- Repin, Yuriy Stepanovich (1934-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Requien, Esprit (1788-1851; France/Corsica)
S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1851. Notice sur feu M. Requien, administrateur du Museum d'Avignon. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 2(4): 431-432.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 358.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 16. Requien's shells of Corsica. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 176.
Cleevely, 1983: 243.
Dance, 1986: 224.
G. Conte, 1989. Les invertébrés fossiles dédiés à Esprit Requien par A. d'Orbigny et Ph. Matheron. *Bulletin de la Société d'Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse*, 1988: 27-32.
- P. Mulet, 1989. Taxons dédiés à Esprit Requien ou décrits par lui. *Bulletin de la Société d'Étude des Sciences Naturelles de Vaucluse*, 1988: 33-40.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 248.
- Resner [Resnerus], _____ (****-1707?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 222-223.
- Resnik, Helga Margarete (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 414; 1987: 112.
- Ressmann, Franz (1794-1892; Austria).
Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Rethaan Macaré [née Ontijd], Florentine Jacobine Martina la Douarière de [Madame la Baronne] (1812-1887; Netherlands)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 121.
E. Zuidema, 1914. Rethaan Macaré. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 3: 807-808.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 176, 215-216 [collection sold in 1888]; 1950: 149.
Dance, 1986: 156, 224.
Engel, 1986: 223.
A. N. van der Bijl et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxa named after Rethaan Macaré].
- Retowski, Otto von (1849-1925; Danzig/Russia)
W. Lindholm, 1926. Nachrufe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(5): 237-238.
Zilch, 1967: 11 [portrait], 15, 40.
Dance, 1986: 224.
- Retzius, Anders Adolf (1796-1860; Sweden) [grandfather of G. M. Retzius; father of Gustaf Magnus Retzius]
V. Kruta, 1975. Retzius, Anders Adolf. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 11: 379-381.
Damkaer, 2002: 236-239 [portrait].
- Retzius, Anders Jahan [Johann] [(1742-1821; Sweden) [father of A. A. Retzius]

- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204-205.
Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Retzius, Gustav Magnus (1842-1919; Sweden)
E. A. S. S., 1920. Gustav Magnus Retzius, 1842-1919. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London (ser. B) 91: xxxvi-xxxviii, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
G. Rudolph, 1975. Retzius, Magnus Gustaf. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 11: 381-383.
- Reuss, August Emanuel R. von (1811-1873; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 358.
Sherborn, 1940: 113.
Cleevely, 1983: 243.
A. W. Janssen, 1984. Type specimens of pteropod species (Mollusca, Gastropoda) described by Rolle (1861), Reuss (1867) and Kittl (1886) kept in the collection of the Naturhistorisches Museum at Vienna. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 21(2): 61-91, 6 pls.
N. Vávra, 2002. August Emanuel Reuss – portrait of an early bryozoologist. Pp. 327-338, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [portrait].
- Revkov, Nikolai K. (1958-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rex, Robert F. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 414-415; 1987: 112.
- Rey, Roger [Abbé] (1912-1978; France)
W. R. Schlickum, 1979. Roger Rey (1912-1978). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 3(33-34): 430-436 [bibliography, list of taxa].
J.-M. Viaud, 1979. Hommage a l'abbé Roger Rey 1912-1978. Bulletin de la Société des Sciences Naturelles de l'ouest de la France (n.s.) 1(1): 91-95.
- Reynaud, _____ (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 134.
- Reynell, Alexander (1873-1938; U.K.)
J. R. le R. Tomlin, 1939. Obituary, Alexander Reynell, 1873-1938. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(5): 255-256 [bibliography].
Sherborn, 1940: 113.
Trew, 1990: 82.
- Reynès, Pierre Jules (1815-1876; France)
Anonymous, 1886. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 2: 39-41, 1 pl. [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 359.
Sherborn, 1940: 113.
Cleevely, 1983: 244.
- Rezende, Hugo (19**-****; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Reznik, Zinaida Vassilievna (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rhode, Georg (1860-1935; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 53.
- Rhode, Homer J., III (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 112.
- Rhodes, Edwin Wentworth (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 415; 1987: 112.
- Ribaucourt, ____ de (****-****; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
- Riccardi, Alberto Carlos (1942-****; Argentina)
Abbott, 1975: 578; 1987: 112.
H. H. Camacho, 1994 [“1992”]. Presentacion del Dr. Alberto C. Riccardi, galardonado con el premio “Eduardo L. Holmberg” 1983-1985. Anales de la Academia Nacional de Ciencias Exactas, Físicas y Naturales (Buenos Aires) 44: 43-47.
- Ricci, Gian Carlo (****-****; Italy)
V. Biagi, 1985. Obituary notice. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 4(1-2): 27.
- Rice, Thomas C. (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 415; 1987: 112.
E. R. Cross, 1987. About Tom Rice of Port Gamble. Hawaiian Shell News 35(9): 12 [portrait].

- A. McClure, 1997. Profile of a sheller: Thomas C. Rice. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 37(Special Issue): 1-10 [portraits] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 20(2): 71-76].
- Rice, William E. (****-1996; U.S.A.)
- A. McClure, 1996. Profile of a sheller. William E. Rice. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 36(4): 25, 30-32 [portraits].
- T. Rice, 1996. W. E. (Bill) Rice. *Of Sea and Shore* 19(3): 168 [no relation to Tom Rice].
- Richard, Louis Claude Marie (1754-1821; France)
- Cailliez, 1983: 3, 13.
- Dance, 1986: 98-100.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 123.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 37 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 249.
- Richards, Charles Percy (1851-1941; U.K.)
- G. N. Richards & J. W. Jackson, 1941. C. P. Richards (1851-1941). *Journal of Conchology* 21(11): 322.
- Richards, Charles Selwyn (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 415-416; 1987: 112.
- Richards, Deirdrè (19**-****; Ireland/South Africa)
- Anonymous, 1991. Personalalia: Deirdrè Richards. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 229: 11 [portrait].
- Richards, Horace Gardiner (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 416; 1987: 112.
- Henson, 1982: 26.
- Rehder, 1997: 110.
- Richardson, Cheryl T. (****-1992; U.S.A.)
- J. L. Jacobs, 1992. Farewell to a friend. *Of Sea and Shore* 15(3): 180.
- Richardson, Clarence Leonard (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 416; 1987: 112.
- Richardson, George Fleming (1796-1848; U.K.)
- H. S. Torrens & J. A. Cooper, 1986 [“1985”]. *George Fleming Richardson (1796-1848) – man of letters; lecturer and geological curator. The Geological Curator* 4(5): 249-272 [biography, bibliography].
- Richardson, John [Sir; M.D.] (1787-1865; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1868. [Obituary: John Richardson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66: lxxxiv-lxxxvi*.
- G. S. Boulger, 1896. Richardson, Sir John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 16: 1119-1121.
- Swainson, 1840: 308-309.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 360.
- Sherborn, 1940: 113.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 245.
- Moore, 1989: 162-163.
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- M. K. McNicholl, 1997. Richardson, John. Pp. 668-670, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- R. E. Johnson & M. H. Johnson. 2004. Richardson, Sir John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 46: 822-824 [portrait].
- Richart, Mae Dean (****-1980; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. *The Festivus* 12(4): 57.
- Richer de Forges, Bertrand (1948-****; France)
- Richert, Tetta (1912?-2000; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. H. Richert]
- A. Butler, 2001. Tetta Richert Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, January 2001: 3-4.
- Richert, Thomas H. (1909-1985; U.S.A.)
- D. Eyre & C. Eyre, 1964. The compleat conchologist: Mariel King’s search for the shell is enriching the museums of the Pacific. *The Honolulu Beacon*, Feb. 1964: cover, 14-15, 28, 30, 32-33 [portrait of Richert on p. 15].
- Abbott, 1973: 417.
- E. R. Cross, 1985. Dr. Thomas H. Richert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(1): 6.
- Abbott, 1987: 160-161.

- D. E. Hemmes & M. J. Goldsmith, 1994. The Richert collection finds a new home in Hilo, Hawaii. *Hawaiian Shell News* 42(8): 1, 4-5.
- Richfield, Wayne Bryce (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Richling, Ira (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 50, 53, 55 [portraits].
- Richmond, Edward Avery (1887-1970; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 516.
- Richmond, Ruth (1904-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. Ruth Richmond. *New York Shell Club Notes* 174: 7.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Richnovsky, Andor (1932-1993; Hungary)
E. Krolopp & L. Füköh, 1993. In memoriam Dr. Richnovszky Andor (1932-1993). *Malakológiai Tájékoztató* 12: 5-8 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
C. Frank, 1994. Dr. Andor Richnovszky (8.VII.1932 – 28.VII.1993). *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 17: 115-119 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
E. Krolopp, 1994. Andor Richnovszky (1932-1993). *Soosiana* 21/22: 6-7.
Z. Réthy, 1994. Előszó [Richnovszky]. *Soosiana* 21/22: 3-5 [portrait].
L. Füköh, 1996. Andor Richnovsky, 1932-1993. *Malacological Review* 28: 137-142.
J. H. Jungbluth, 1998. In memoriam Andor Richnovszky 08. Juli 1932 – 28. Juli 1993. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 61: 7-15 [bibliography, portrait].
- Richter, Gotthard (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Richter, Ilona (192*-****; Germany)
- Richthofen, Ferdinand Paul Wilhelm von [Baron] (1877-1905; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 361.
Cleevely, 1983: 245.
- Ricketts, Edward Flanders (1896-1948; U.S.A.)
J. Steinbeck, 1951. About Ed Ricketts. Pp. vii-lxxvii, in: J. Steinbeck, *The log from the Sea of Cortez; the narrative portion of the book, Sea of Cortez*, by John Steinbeck and E. F. Ricketts, 1941, here reissued with a profile "About Ed Ricketts" by J. Steinbeck. New York: Viking Press, lxxvii + 282 pp. [repaginated, 1986, Penguin Books, lxxvii + 336 pp.].
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1972. De mirabili maris: thoughts on the flowering of seashore books. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 107-114, pls. 1-2 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 148.
- R. Astro, 1973. John Steinbeck and Edward F. Ricketts. The shaping of a novelist. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, xiv + 258 pp., including several pls.
- R. Astro, 1976, Edward F. Ricketts. Boise, Idaho (Boise State University), 48 pp.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1978, [ed.] from the papers of Edward F. Ricketts. The outer shores. Part 1. Ed Ricketts and John Steinbeck explore the Pacific Coast. Part 2. Breaking through. Eureka, California (Mad River Press), 1: xii + 128 pp.; 2: x + 182 pp.
- J. Calvin & J. W. Hedgpeth, 1985. About this book and Ed Ricketts, 1952. Pp. xi-xiv, in: E. F. Ricketts, J. Calvin, J. W. Hedgpeth, revised by D. W. Phillips, *Between Pacific Tides*, Fifth edition. Stanford: Stanford University Press, xxviii + 652 pp.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1985. Preface to the Fourth Edition, 1968. Pp. xiv-xix, in: E. F. Ricketts, J. Calvin, J. W. Hedgpeth, revised by D. W. Phillips, *Between Pacific Tides*, Fifth edition. Stanford: Stanford University Press, xxviii + 652 pp. [portrait].
- S. Enea, 1991. With Steinbeck in the Sea of Cortez; a memoir of the Steinbeck/Ricketts Expedition. Los Osos (California): Sand River Press. [iv] + vi + 82 pp. [portraits].
- K. A. Rodger, 2002. Renaissance man of Cannery Row: the life and letters of Edward F. Ricketts. Tuscaloosa, Alabama: University of Alabama Press, liv + 283 pp.
- E. E. Tamm, 2004. Beyond the outer shores. New York, New York: Four Walls Eight Windows, xvi + 365 pp. [portraits].
- Ricks, Robert M. (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.

- Riddick, Marceile Ballentine (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 417; 1987: 113.
- Ridewood, Walter George (1867-1921; U.K.)
B. B. Woodward, 1922. Dr. Walter Geroge Ridewood, F.L.S., etc., 1867-1921. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 15(2-3): 68-69.
A. S. W. [A. S. Woodward?], 1922. Walter George Ridewood. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 134: 70.
E. J. Hilton & P. J. Forey, 2005. Contributions of Walter G. Ridewood to systematic comparative anatomy, especially the osteology of "lower" vertebrates. Journal of Natural History 39(8): 641-655 [bibliography].
- Ridge, A. Lorraine (1932-1982; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 417; 1987: 161.
- Ridley, Henry Nicholas (1855-1956; U.K.)
E. J. Salisbury, 1971. Ridley, Henry Nicholas. Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1951-1960: 841-842.
Trew, 1993: 83.
E. J. Salisbury, 2004. Ridley, Henry Nicholas. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 46: 938-939 [portrait].
- Riebeck, Emil (****-1885; ?)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 34(1): 118 [one sentence obituary].
- Riedel, Paul (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Rieken, William Charles (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Riel, Duane Charles (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 417.
- Riemenschneider, Carl (1859-1918; Germany)
Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Riemsdijk, Adriaan Willem Gerrit van [Jonkheer] (1803-1871; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 181-182.
Engel, 1986: 224-225.
- Riemsdijk, Barthold Willem Floris van [Jonkheer] (1850-1942?; Netherlands) [son of A. W. G. van Riemsdijk]
Engel, 1986: 225.
- Riemsdijk, Isaac van (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 225.
- Riet, Johannes C. L. van der (1920-1969; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1969. Johannes C. L. van der Riet. The Nautilus 83(2): 66.
- Rigacci, Giovanni (1816-1871; Italy) [brother of Giuseppe Rigacci]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1872. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 20(1): 122 [very short obituary].
V. Conti, 1874. Necrologia di Giovanni Rigacci. Pp. 129-143, in G. Rigacci & E. Rigacci, Catalogo delle conchiglie componenti la Collezione Rigacci, Parte Prima, Conchiglie Viventi. Roma: Tipa del Salviucci. ii + 143 pp. [biography, portrait].
C. Gentiluomo, 1874. Giovanni Rigacci. Bullettino Malacologico Italiano 7: 89-90.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 3. Rigacci catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 71-72.
Dance, 1986: 159, 224.
- Rigacci, Giuseppe (?1812-1880; Italy) [brother of Giovanni Rigacci]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 29(1): 103 [very short obituary].
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 3. Rigacci catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(2-3): 71-72.
- Riggs, Harriet Herring (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 113.
- Righi, Gilberto (1931-1999; Brazil)
- Riis, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Riise, A. H. (18**-****; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 224.
- Rijgersma, Hendrik Elingsz[oon] van (1835-1877; Netherlands)

- L. B. Holthuis, 1959. H. E. van Rijgersma – a little known naturalist of St. Martin (Netherlands Antilles). *Natuurwetenschappelijke Studiekring voor Suriname en de Nederlandse Antillen*, No. 19 / *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 9(39): 69-78.
- H. E. Coomans, 1967. The non-marine Mollusca of St. Martin (Lesser Antilles). *Studies on the Fauna of Curaçao and other Caribbean Islands* 24(94): 118-145. [Rijgersma: p. 120].
- H. E. Coomans, 1974. Life and malacological work of Hendrik Elingsz van Rijgersma (1835-1877), a Dutch physician and scientist on St. Martin, Netherlands Antilles. *Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde* 44(2): 111-214.
- Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Engel, 1986: 236.
- H. E. Coomans, 1989. Antillean seashells, the 19th century watercolours of Caribbean molluscs painted by Hendrik van Rijgersma. Zutphen: De Walburg Pers, 191 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Riker, Anne T. [Nancy] (1911-****; Bermuda)
Abbott, 1975: 579; 1987: 113.
- Riley, Bobby Joe (1933-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 579; 1987: 113.
- Rimmer, Richard (1826-1905; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1906. Richard Rimmer. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(2): 67.
A. T. Hopwood, 1946. Miscellaneous notes. 2. Rimmer, 'The land and freshwater shells of the British Isles.' *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 153.
Trew, 1990: 82.
- Rink, Hinrich Johannes (1819-1893; Denmark)
F. Gad, 1982. Rink, Hinrich Johannes. *Dansk Biografisk Leksikon* 12: 244-246.
- Rios, Eliézer de Carvalho (1921-****; Brazil)
Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. Dr. E. de Carvalho Rios. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(11): 7 [portraits].
Abbott, 1973: 418.
- Olazarri, 1975: 94.
- E. G. Leehman, 1976. Sheller profile: Dr. Eliezer de Carvalho Rios. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(11): 6 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 113.
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Simone, 2003: 142, 143.
- Rippingale, Joyce Muriel (****-1997; Australia) [spouse of Ossie Rippingale]
K. Lamprell, 1997. The late Joyce Muriel Rippingale. *Australian Shell News* 95: 3 [portrait].
- Rippingale, Ossie (1911-1994; Australia)
K. Lamprell, 1994. Obituary: Ossie Rippingale, 1911-1994. *Australasian Shell News* 87: 7 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 158, without portrait].
- Rippon, Robert Henry Fernando (1836-1917; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 244.
- Risbec, Jean (1895-1964; New Caledonia)
- Risso, Joseph Antoine (1777-1845; France)
Swainson, 1840: 309.
J. R. Bourguignat, 1861. Étude synonymique sur les mollusques des Alpes-Maritimes publiés par A. Risso, in 1826. Paris: J. B. Baillière, 84 pp., 1 pl. [available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>].
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 362.
- W. Adam, 1942. Notes sur les Céphalopodes. XXI. A propos d'une publication peu connue de A. Risso, 1854. *Bulletin du Musée Royal d'Histoire Naturelle de Belgique / Mededeelingen van het Koninklijk Museum van België* 18(25): 1-36.
- P. M. Arnaud, 1978. Révision des taxa malacologiques méditerranéens introduits par Antoine Risso. *Annals du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 5: 101-150.
- T. Monod & J. C. Hureau, 1978. Essai de bibliographie de Risso. *Annals du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 5: 159-163.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*.

- VIII. The species described 1821-1830. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 93(1): 19-70 [Risso: pp. 40-43].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 126.
- Trew, 1990: 82.
- Kohn, 1992: 215.
- Damkaer, 2002: 163-167 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250.
- Risso Domínguez, Carlos J. (1924-****; Argentina)
Olazarri, 1975: 73-74.
- Ritchie, Alfred (1894-1979; U.K.)
C. E. Lucas & B. B. Parrish, 1980. Alfred Ritchie, O.B.E., B.Sc., Ph.D. (Aberd.). Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 1980: 75-76.
Cleevely, 1983: 246.
- Ritchie, John D., Jr. (1851-1939; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1939. John Ritchie, Jr. The Nautilus 53(2): 66.
Anonymous, 1943. John Ritchie (Jr.). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(4): 125.
Abbott, 1973: 148.
Smith, 1974: 9.
D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. Smithsonian Institution Archives, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Ritchie: p. 53-56].
- Rittenhouse, John V. (****-1957?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Ritter, Albrecht (1684-1755; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 362.
Franchini et al., 1975: 71.
- Ritter, William Emerson (1856-1944; U.S.A.)
E. N. Shor, 1981. How Scripps Institution came to San Diego. The Journal of San Diego History 27(3): 161-173, on line at: www.sandiegohistory.org/bio/ritter/ritter.htm
Concerning: scilib.ucsd.edu/sio/archives/siohstrv/weritter-biog.html
- Rivero, Carlos (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Rivers, James John (1825-1913; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1913. Summons comes to aged ones; Professor Rivers, noted scientist, dies this morning full of years and honors and devoted friend, almost as old, follows him within a short time to the other world. The Daily Outlook (Santa Monica, California), December 16, 1913: [page not known].
I. M. Buell, 1914. Dr. J. J. Rivers. Science (n.s.) 39(1000): 319-320.
Essig, 1931: 746-474 [portrait].
Sherborn, 1940: 115.
Ewan, 1955: 58.
Mount, J. D., 1974. The Pleistocene Gastropoda of J. J. Rivers. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 7: 20-21.
Abbott, 1973: 149 [as James "Joseph"].
Cleevely, 1983: 246.
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 253, portrait].
- Rivest, Brian R. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Rixford, Emmet [M.D.] (1865-1938; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1938. Dr. Emmet Rixford. The Nautilus 51(4): 141.
Abbott, 1973: 149.
Smith, 1974: 9.
- Roach, Frank A. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Robb, Frank M., Jr. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 113.
- Robert, Adrien (1867-1925; France)
E. Lamy, 1926. Nécrologie. Adrien Robert. Journal de Conchyliologie 69(4): 255-257 [bibliography].
- Robert, Louis Eugène (1806-1879; France)
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 334 [Islande].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 126.
- Roberts, Gordon B. (1953-****; Bahamas)
Abbott, 1987: 113.

- Roberts, H. Wallace (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 114.
- Roberts, John Henry, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 418; 1987: 114.
- Roberts, Mary (1788-1864; U.K.)
T. Iredale, 1922. "Lessons on Shells".
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 15(2-3): 85-86.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 32.
A popular history of the Mollusca.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
London 26(6): 173.
N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book Notes,
especially relating to Turton's works. 3. *The
Conchologist's Companion*, by Mary
Roberts. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36-
37.
S. J. Gould, 1993. The invisible woman.
Natural History 102(6): 14-23.
G. Lindsay, 1996. Mary Roberts, a
neglected naturalist. *Antiquarian Book
Monthly* 23(2): 20-22 [bibliography].
P. Osborne, 2004. Roberts, Mary. *Oxford
Dictionary of National Biography* 47: 178-
179.
- Roberts, Sherwood Raymond (1845-1928; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1928. Sherwood Raymond
Roberts. *Proceedings of the Academy of
Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 80: 623-
624, 1 pl. [portrait].
H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. Sherwood Raymond
Roberts, 1845-1928. *The Nautilus* 42(2):
60-61.
Abbott, 1973: 149.
Dance, 1986: 224.
Groves & Weil, 2003: 39.
- Roberts, Trevor (****-****; U.S.A.)
A. McClure, 1998. Trevor Roberts. *The
Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific
Northwest Shell Club] 39(3): 15-19
[portraits].
- Robertson, David (1806-1896; U.K.)
W. E. Hoyle, 1897. David Robertson, LL.D.
Journal of Conchology 8(10): 329.
Lambrecht et al., 1938:363.
Cleavelly, 1983: 247.
- M. Deacon, 2004. Robertson, David.
Oxford Dictionary of National Biography
47: 216-217.
- Robertson, Harold Ralph (1877-1951; U.S.A.)
[spouse of I. C. Robertson]
Anonymous, 1951. Harold R. Robertson.
*Minutes of the Conchological Club of
Southern California* 113: 17.
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1951. Harold
R. Robertson. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 68.
A. C. Hoffman & F. S. Hoffman, 1951.
Harold Ralph Robertson, 1877-1951.
*American Malacological Union, News
Bulletin and Annual Report for 1951*: 16-17,
39 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Robertson, Imogene Christabel [née Strickler] (1872-
1953; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. R. Robertson]
I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The
Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-
181, in: I.C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee,
*The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region
and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the
Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3):
xii + 191 pp.
M. C. Teskey, 1953. Mrs. Imogene C.
Robertson passes. *Minutes of the
Conchological Club of Southern California*
126: 11.
M. C. Teskey, 1953. Imogene Strickler
Robertson. *The Nautilus* 66(4): 139-141,
portrait.
M. C. Teskey, 1953. A report on the
Robertson shell collection. *Hobbies, The
Magazine of the Buffalo Museum of Science*
34(2): 34-35 [portrait].
M. C. Teskey, 1954. Imogene Strickler
Robertson, 1872-1953; U.S.A. *American
Malacological Union, News Bulletin and
Annual Report for 1953*: 1-3, portrait,
memoriam list inside back cover.
Abbott, 1973: 149.
- Robertson, Jessie D. [Miss] (****-1944; U.K.)
A. S. Kennard, 1944. Editorial notes
[obituary]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(4):
95.
- Robertson, Marian (19**-1974?; U.S.A.) [spouse of
R. Robertson]

- Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974: 93 [1975].
- Robertson, Robert (1934-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of M. Robertson]
 Abbott, 1973: 419; 1987: 114.
 Shasky, 1980: 43-46.
 Coan, 1983: 17-18.
- Robertson, Walter G., Jr. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Robien, _____ de (****-****; France)
 Argenville, 1757: 134.
- Robillard, Victor [A.] de (****-1866; Mauritius)
 Barnard, 1965: 25.
 Dance, 1976: 49 [collection probably sold in 1873].
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
 Fouché, 1995: 49.
- Robilliard, Gordon Allan (1943-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 419; 1987: 114.
- Robinson, William Edward (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Robison, Bruce H. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? *The New Yorker*, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Robison: pp. 66-69].
- Robison, Mary (****-1966; Australia)
 Anonymous, 1967. Obituary. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 15(56; as "57"): 5.
- Robson, Guy Colborn (1888-1945; U.K.)
 E. Hindle, 1945. Dr G. C. Robson. *Nature* 156(3951): 75.
 E. Hindle, 1946. Guy Colborn Robson, 1888-1945. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 151-152.
 W. Adam, 1946. A review of Robson's work on the Cephalopoda. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 131-136 [bibliography].
 Barnard, 1965: 25.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 Fouché, 1995: 49.
- Robson, Vivian Erwood (1890-1942; U.K.)
 H. S. Torrens, 1989 ["1987"]. *Uncurated curators*, No. 2. Vivian Erwood Robson (1890-1942) – curator turned astrologer. *Geological Curator* 5(2): 65-71.
- Roca Masden, R. P. Modesto (****-1946; Cuba)
 L. Sánchez de Fuentes, 1946. El R. P. Modesto Roca Masden: nota necrológica. *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica "Carlos de la Torre"* 4(3): 111.
- Roch, G. Felix (1901-1975; Germany/Italy)
 L. Munari, 1975. Felix Roch (1901-1975). *Conchiglie* 11(9-10): 224 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Rocha Campos, Antonio Carlos (19**-****; Brazil)
 Simone, 2003: 142, 143.
- Rochebrune, Alphonse-Amédée Trémeau de (1836-1912; France)
 Anonymous, 1885. de Rochebrune. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 27-40, 1 pl. [portrait].
 E. Lamy, 1913. Nécrologie. A.-T. de Rochebrune. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 361-364.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 363.
 Barnard, 1965: 25.
 Cleevely, 1983: 247.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
 Trew, 1990: 82.
 Fouché, 1995: 49.
 Duchamps, 1999: 15.
 Note: *Les vers, les mollusques, ...* in *Les merveilles de la nature, l'homme et les animaux par A. E. Brehm* (1884) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Rocheport, Charles-César [Compte de] (****-c.1690; France)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 130-131.
- Röckel, Dieter (1922-****; Germany)
 E. G. Leehman, 1976. Sheller profile: Dieter Rockel. *Hawaiian Shell News* 24(4): 6 [portrait].
 Janssen, 1992: 84.

- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Dr. jur. Dieter Röckel, dem Coniden-Forscher zum 80. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 71/72: 31-50 [biography, list of taxa, bibliography, portrait].
- Rodda, Peter Ulisse (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 579-580; 1987: 114.
- Rodgers, Jim (19**-****; Guam)
- Röding, Peter [Poles] Frederich (1767-1846; Germany)
W. H. Dall, 1904. [concerning *Museum Boltenianum*]. The Nautilus 18(7): 84.
C. D. Sherborn & E. R. Sykes, 1906. Reprint of *Museum Boltenianum*. [in turn, reprinted by American Malacological Union, 1986].
W. H. Dall, 1915. An index to the *Museum Boltenianum*. Washington, D.C., Smithsonian Institution Publication 2360: 64 pp.
T. Iredale, 1921. *Museum Boltenianum*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 14(5-6): 198.
R. Winckworth, 1945. The types of the Boltenian genera. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 136-148.
H. A. Rehder, 1945. A note on the Bolten catalogue. The Nautilus 59(2): 50-52.
Museum Boltenianum, 1798 – Authorship considered to be Röding by ICZN Opinion 96 (1958); see also Direction 48 (1956).
R. D. Turner, 1958. The *Museum Boltenianum* or the Bolten catalogue. *Johnsonia* 3(37): 283-284.
Dance, 1986: 86-87.
A. J. Kohn, 1975. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. V. The species described by Salis Marschlins and Röding, 1793-1798. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 57(3): 185-227, pls. 1-3.
R. E. Petit, 1987. Röding's "Museum Boltenianum". Shells and Sea Life 19(1): 1.
Kohn, 1992: 114-142.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250.
- Rodionov, Igor Albertovich (1963-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rodman, George Hook (1862-1933; U.K.)
F. M. Duncan, 1933. The late Dr. G. H. Rodman, Hon. F.R.P.S. The Photographic Journal 1933: 375-377.
- Rodríguez, Manuel (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Roebuck, William Denison (1851-1919; U.K.)
E. A. W.-P., 1915. W. Denison Roebuck, Past President of the Lincolnshire Naturalists' Union. Transactions of the Lincolnshire Naturalists' Union, 1915: 1-7, frontispiece [portrait].
J. W. Taylor, 1919. Obituary notice: William Denison Roebuck, M.Sc., F.L.S., etc. Journal of Conchology 16(2): 37-39. [portrait] Journal of Conchology 16(6): frontispiece (1921).
Jackson, 1945: 10.
W. Russell Hunter & M. Russell Hunter, 1955. Roebuck's papers on Scottish non-marine Mollusca. Journal of Conchology 24(2): 59-60 [bibliography].
Killeen, 1973: 374-375 [portrait].
Trew, 1990: 82-83.
- Roemer, Carl Ferdinand (1818-1891; Germany) [brother of F. A. Roemer]
F. W. Simonds, 1902. A geologist of the last century; Dr. Ferdinand von Roemer, the father of the geology of Texas: his life and work. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 4) 9(9): 412-417, pl. 19 [biography, portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 364.
H. E. Wheeler, 1949. *Polygyra hippocrepis* and its author Louis Pfeiffer – II. The Nautilus 63(2): 48-58, portrait.
G. P. R. Martin, 1961. Ein Brief Ferdinand Roemer's (1818-1891) an Friedrich Rolle (1827-1887). Berichte der Naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover 105: 11-14.
Cleevely, 1983: 248.
Tozer, 1984: 80.
- Roemer, Friedrich Adolph (1809-1869; Germany) [brother of C. F. Roemer]
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 364.

- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Friedrich Adolph Roemer: Die Versteinerungen des norddutschen Oolithen-Gebirges 1835-1836. Nachtrag: 1839. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 21-23.
- W. Quenstedt, 1963. Friedrich Adolph Roemer: Die Versteinerungen des norddutschen Kreidegebirges. 1840-1841. Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia, Pars 102, Clavis bibliographica: 23-24.
- Cleevely, 1983: 248.
- Roenke, Henry Merrill (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 114.
- Roesel von Rosenhof, A. J.; see: Rösel von Rosenhof, A. J.
- Roeters, Ernst (1616-1685; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 12.
Engel, 1986: 225-226.
- Roeters van Lennep, Herman Christien (1820-1879; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 169, 213-215; 1950: 139 [collection sold in 1876].
Tomlin, 1942b: 30-31.
Dance, 1986: 41, 154, 216.
Engel, 1986: 226-227.
Trew, 1990: 77.
A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. Oltmans, van Heukelom, Roeters van Lennep en hun malacologische eponiemen. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 268: 1042-1047 [biography, list of taxa named after Roeters van Lennep].
- Roever, D. de (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 227.
- Roffiaen, François-Xavier (1820-1898; Belgium)
L. Hiernaux, 1989. François-Xavier Roffiaen, membre fondateur et ancien Président de la Société Malacologique de Belgique (1820-1898). Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde 119(2): 223-226 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Rogers, Arthur William (1872-1946; U.K./South Africa)
R. Winckworth, 1949. Arthur William Rogers, 1872-1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 1-2.
Barnard, 1965: 25.
- Rogers, Julia Ellen (1866-1958; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1958. Julia Ellen Rogers. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 179: 12.
F. T. Arnold, 1958. [concerning the death of Julia Ellen Rogers]. Hawaiian Shell News 6(8): 85
C. N. Cate, 1959. [obituary of Julia Ellen Rogers]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 5.
D. P. Coley, 1961. Julia Ellen Rogers, Author of "The Shell Book." New York Shell Club Notes 72: 3-4.
D. P. Goley, 1963. Julia Ellen Rogers. Pacific Northwest Shell News 3(4): 41-42, 44.
Abbott, 1973: 149-150.
Norwood, 1997: 396.
- Rogers, Monti Paul (1931-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 419-420; 1987: 114.
- Rogers, Thomas (1827-1901; U.K.)
J. C. Melvill, 1902. Thomas Rogers. Journal of Conchology 10(4): 142-144.
Barnard, 1965: 50.
Trew, 1987: 80.
- Rogers, William Barton (1804-1882; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 341-342, 710, pl. 16 [portrait].
R. H. Ladd, 1938. William Barton Rogers [December 7, 1804 – May 30, 1882]. The Commonwealth 5(12): 7-9, 30 [portraits].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 365.
Abbott, 1973: 150.
Cleevely, 1983: 248.
- Roginskaya, Irina Simonovna (1933-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rohde, Ralph William (1899-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 580; 1987: 161.
- Rohrmann, _____ (****-1891; Germany [Silesia])

- W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
- Roi, Otto le (1878-1916; Germany)
 C. R. Boettger, 1917. Otto le Roi. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(4): 145-151.
 H. Geyr von Schweppenburg, 1917. Otto le Roi zur Erinnerung. *Journal für Ornithologie* 65(4): 435-443, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 G. Rheinwald & R. van den Elzen, 1984. Die Wirbeltiersammlungen des Museums Alexander Koenig und ihre Typusexemplare. II. Vögel. Pp. 49-150, in: G. Rheinwald, ed., *Die Wirbeltiersammlungen des Museums Alexander Koenig. Bonner Zoologische Monographien* 19: 239 pp. [O. le Roi: pp. 61-62, portrait].
 Jungbluth, et al., 1993: 342-343, fig. 7 [portrait].
 Jungbluth, et al., 1995: 508-509.
- Roissy, Augustin Félix Pierre Michel de (1771-1843; France) (1771-1843; France)
 Swainson, 1840: 311.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 366.
 Sherborn, 1940: 115.
 H. Dodge, 1952. A historical review of the mollusks of Linnaeus [part only]. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 100(1): 1-263 [p. 238: dates of *Histoire naturelle general et particulière*].
 Cleevely, 1983: 248.
- Rokitka, Mary Anne (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 580.
- Rolán Alvarez, Emilio (1965-****; Spain)
- Rolán Mosquera, Emilio [M.D.] (1935-****; Spain)
- Rolfe, Benjamin (****-****; U.K.)
 S. P. Dance, 1978. Benjamin Rolfe and the *Testaceologia universalis* (1813), an unknown author and an unrecorded shell book. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(1): 39-41.
- Roll, Artur (1906-2005; Germany)
- Rolland du Roquan, R. Oscar (1812-1863; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1865. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 13(1): 95.
 H. Crosse, 1868. Nouvelles. [Rolland collection acquired by R. Damon]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(3): 316.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 366.
 Cleevely, 1983: 249.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Rolle, Friedrich (1827-1887; Germany)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 366.
 G. P. R. Martin, 1961. Ein Brief Ferdinand Roemer's (1818-1891) an Friedrich Rolle (1827-1887). *Berichte der Naturhistorischen Gesellschaft zu Hannover* 105: 11-14.
 Zilch, 1967: 40.
 G. P. R. Martin & G. Uschmann, 1969. Friedrich Rolle 1827-1887; ein Vorkämpfer neuen biologischen Denkens in Deutschland. *Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig)* 14: 151 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lamas, 1981b: 27.
 Cleevely, 1983: 249.
 A. W. Janssen, 1984. Type specimens of pteropod species (Mollusca, Gastropoda) described by Rolle (1861), Reuss (1867) and Kittl (1886) kept in the collection of the Naturhistorisches Museum at Vienna. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 21(2): 61-91, 6 pls.
 Dance, 1986: 183, 224.
 Kiss, 1987: 63-64.
- Rolle, Hermann (1864-1929; Germany)
 Chardon, 1949: 209.
 Zilch, 1967: 40.
 Dance, 1986: 224.
- Roller, Richard A. (1930-1998; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 114.
 H. Bertsch, 1998. In memoriam: thoughts in honor of Richard Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(7): 27-28 [biography, portraits].

- S. J. Long, 1998. In memoriam: more thoughts on Dick Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(7): 28-29 [biography, bibliography].
- G. McDonald, et al., 1998. In memoriam: Richard A. Roller. *Opisthobranch Newsletter* 24(8): 33-35 [biography, portrait].
- Rolleston, George [M.D.] (1829-1881; U.K.)
- G. L. Geison, 1975. Rolleston, George. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 11: 513-515.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- A. Paton, 2004. Rolleston, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 47: 622-623 [portrait].
- Rollier, Louis (1859-1931; Switzerland)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 366.
- Cleevely, 1983: 249.
- Rollins, Harold Bert (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 580-581; 1987: 114-115.
- Roman, Frédéric (1871-1943; France)
- J. Virèt, 1944. Frédéric Roman (1871-1943). *Bulletin Mensuel de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon* 13(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- Romani, Benedict von (1809-1870; Austria)
- W. Kobelt, 1871. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(1): 31.
- Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Romanova, Lyudmila Georgievna (1931-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Romanovskii, Gennadii Danilovich (1830-1906; Russia)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 366.
- Z. I. Agafonova, 1961. G. D. Romanovskii: sbornik dokumentov. Tashkent: Tsentral'nyi Gosudarstvennyi Arkhiv Uzbekskoi SSR. 300 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- Romburgh, D. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Rombouts, Johannes Godefridus Hendricus (1818-1889; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 227.
- Romé de l'Isle, Jean Baptiste Louis de (1736-1790; France)
- Dance, 1986: 60.
- Römer, August (****-1899?; Germany)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 12. Wiesbaden Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- Römer, Eduard (1819-1874; Germany)
- W. Kobelt, 1874. Necrolog. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 6(9-10): 65-66.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 100.
- H. Crosse, 1877. [Römer collection acquired by Dr. H. Dohrn of Stettin (Poland)]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 100.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Römer-Büchner, Benedikt Jakob (1792-1863; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 40.
- Romeu, Alfredo (& Esther) (****-****; Cuba/U.S.A.)
- L. Scheu, 1988. *Passion Cubana*. *American Conchologist* 16(1): 14 [portrait].
- Romeyko, Larissa Veniaminovna (1949-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rondelet, Guillaume (1507-1566; France)
- Argenville, 1742: 11-12.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 124.
- Swainson, 1834: 12-13; 1840: 311.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 59.
- E. Caprotti, 1983. [bibliographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(5-8): 153-168.
- E. Caprotti, 1984. [bibliographic and biographic notes], in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche del rinascimento*. VI. *Esempi di metodologia zoologica: Il "Nautilo" conclusioni*. *Nota bibliografica*. *Bollettino Malacologico* 20(5-8): 175-186.
- Dance, 1986: 17.

- P.-H. Fischer, 1987. Sur les mollusques énumérés ou décrits dans l'oeuvre de Guillaume Rondelet. Mosman, Australia: priv. publ., 5 pp.
- A. Schnapper, 1988. La géant, la licorne et la tulipe: collections et collectionneurs dans la France du XVII siècle. I – Histoire et histoire naturelle. Paris: Flammarion, 415 pp., 72 pls. [Rondelet: p. 70].
- Damkaer, 2002: 15 [portrait].
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Rondelet: pp. 82-83, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 250-251.
- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Rondelet: p. 364].
- Note: *Libri de piscibus marinis* (1554-1555) and *Universae aquatiliu historiae pars altera* (1555) available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=X532788701
- Roos, Henrich (****-1930; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 40.
- Rooselaar, Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 228.
- Roosmalen-De Caes, Lydia A. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Root, Howard (?1893-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. Howard Root. New York Shell Club Notes 175: 3 [very short notice; seemingly not a collector, but attended AMU meetings with his son John].
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Roquan, Rolland du; see Rolland du Roquan
- Roper, Clyde Forrest Eugene (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 420; 1987: 115.
Henson, 1982: 98-99.
J. Peterson, 1996. Scientist leads deep-sea expedition in search of giant squid. Smithsonian Institution Research Report 84: 1 [portrait].
Rehder, 1997: 156-185 [passim], pl. [44].
S. Daly, 1999. Eight arms and the man. Washington City Paper 19(46): 1, 3, 26-38.
D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? The New Yorker, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Roper: pp. 58, 66].
R. Ellis, 2005. Clyde Roper. Smithsonian 36(8): 44 [portrait].
- Roper, Edward Warren (1858-1898; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1899. In memoriam – Edward W. Roper. The Nautilus 12(11): 129-131.
Abbott, 1973: 150.
Martin, 1995: 28-29.
- Ropes, John Warren (1927-1988; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 420-421; 1987: 115.
S. A. Murawski, 1989. In memoriam. John W. Ropes. Journal of Shellfish Research 8(1): [2] frontispages [portrait].
- Ros, Joannes (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 228.
- Rosals i Corretger, Joan (1879-1917; Spain)
Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 161.
- Roscoe, Eva Mary Dimock (****-****; U.K./Rhodesia/South Africa) [spouse of Peter Roscoe]
Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Roscoe, Peter (1912-****; Rhodesia/South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rose, Caleb Burrel (1790-1872; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 367.
Cleevely, 1983: 249.
- Rose, Kenneth David (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 421; 1987: 115.
- Rose, William Robert (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 581; 1987: 115.
- Rose-Cleland, James (1767-1852; Ireland)

- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Rose-Cleland: pp. 197-198].
- H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondi*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331.
- Rösel von Rosenhof, August Johann (1746-1761);
Note: Der monatlich-herausgegebenen Insecten-Belustigung (1746-1761) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Roselli, Lucas (1902-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 88.
- Rosen, Otto W. von (1853-1925; Estonia/Russia)
W. A. Lindholm, 1925. Nachrufe. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 58(5): 235-236.
- Rosenberg, Gary (1959-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Rosendael, Justus Bartholdus Jacobus van (1829?-1884; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 228.
Trew, 1990: 83 [collection sold in 1884].
- Rosenfield, Aaron (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 153 [portrait].
- Rosenkranz, Richard B. (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 421; 1987: 115.
- Rosenthal, Steven Manning (1959-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Rosewater, Joseph (1928-1985; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 421-423.
Henson, 1982: 76-77, 96, 99.
Anonymous, 1985. Joseph Rosewater, Smithsonian scientist, dies. *Washington Post*, March 24, 1985: D-6.
Anonymous, 1985. Joseph Rosewater. *New York Shell Club Notes* 295: 4.
B. Wilson, 1985. Obituary – Joseph Rosewater. *Australian Shell News* 51: 2.
H. A. Rehder, 1986. Joseph Rosewater (1928-1985), a tribute and bibliography. *The Nautilus* 100(1): 9-13.
R. T. Abbott, 1986. To Joe Rosewater. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 152.
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- H. A. Rehder, 1987. Obituary, Joseph Rosewater, September 18, 1928-March 22, 1985. *Malacological Review* 19: 125-126, portrait.
- Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rehder, 1997: 139-180 [passim], pls. [35-36, 41-42].
- Roskam, Clasijna (****-1709?; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 229.
- Ross, Adele P. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Ross, John Roy (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 115.
- Ross, Una M. (****-****; Canada)
U. M. Ross, 1981. How I became a shell collector. *Shellnews from Vancouver* 2(2): 10-11.
- Ross, William A. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 422; 1987: 115-116.
- Roselli, Harold (19**-****; Australia)
- Rossi Ronchetti, Carla (1916-2000; Italy)
I. P. Silva & M. Gaetani, 2000. In memoria di Carla Rossi Ronchetti (1916-2000). *Bollettino della Società Paleontologica Italiana* 39(3): [i-ii] [unpaginated article preceding p. 256] [portrait].
- Rossiter, Richard Collins (1841-1903; France/New Caledonia/Australia)
Anonymous, 1903. *The Nautilus* 17(3): 36.
P. Dautzenberg, 1904. R. Rossiter. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 52(1): 94-96.
Dance, 1986: 224.
Trew, 1990: 83.
Duchamps, 1999: 19.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 251.
- Rossmässler, Emil Adolf (1806-1867; Germany)
A. Schmidt, 1867. Nekrolog. *Malakozoologische Blätter* 14: 183-190 [biography].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1868. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 16(1): 122 [very short obituary].

- W. Kobelt, 1906. Ein Gedenktag für uns. Blätter für Aquarien- und Terrarien-Kunde, Magdeburg 17: 81-84 [biography, portrait].
- W. Kobelt, 1906. Bitte an unsere Mitglieder! [centenary of Rossmassler's birth]. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(1): 56.
- W. Kobelt, 1906. Emil Adolf Rossmassler zum 3. März 1906. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 38(2): 57-64 [biography].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 367.
- A. Zilch, 1964. Zur Geschichte der senckenbergischen Sammlung von Süßwasser-Muscheln der paläarktischen Region und ihrer Auswertung. Natur und Museum 94(4): 165-170 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 10 [portrait], 13, 40-41.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Rossmassler's Iconographie der Land- und Süßwasser-Mollusken, Europa's, continued by W. Kobelt, 1835-1920, a complete collation. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 5(2): 148-151.
- Kiss, 1981: 35.
- Dance, 1986: 139-140, 224.
- R. A. Bank, 1989. Die Veröffentlichungsdaten der Rossmässler'schen "Iconographie der Land- und Süßwasser-Mollusken" Europas (1835-1920). Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 44-45: 49-53.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 251.
- Rossum, Hendricus Marinus van [Henry] (1928-2000; Netherlands)
- H. E. Coomans & R. G. Moolenbeek, 2000. In memoriam. H. M. van Rossum (1928-2000). Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 313: 46-47 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rossum, Hendrik Willem van (1785-1850; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 229.
- Rost, H.; see Martins, H. R.
- Roszkowski, Waclaw Andrzej Tadeusz (1886-1946; Poland)
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Rotarides, Michael (1893-1950; Hungary)
- H. Schlesch, 1950. Michael Rotarides (1893-1950). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 79(4-6): 179-182 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1951. Michael Rotarides (1893-1950). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 29(1): 5-6.
- Dance, 1986: 224.
- Roth, Alexander, Jr. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 422; 1987: 116.
- Roth, Barry (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 422-423; 1987: 116.
- Roth, Johannes Rudolf (1815-1858; Germany/Syria)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 368.
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Rotter, Saul David (1912-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 581; 1987: 116.
- Roiüast, Georges (?1851-1898; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1899. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 47(1): 72-73.
- Rouault, Marie (1813-1881; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1882. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 30(1): 82 [one sentence obituary].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 369.
- Sherborn, 1940: 115.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 250.
- Roubal, William Theodore (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Rouelle, Guillaume-François (1703-1770; France)
- J. Gaudant, 2004. Guillaume-François Rouelle (1703-1770), précurseur d'un enseignement géologique en France. Comptes Rendus Palevol (Paris) 3(1): 85-98 [biography, portrait].
- Roughley, Theodore Cleveland (1888-1961; Australia)
- G. P. Whitley, 1962. Theodore Cleveland Roughley, 1888-1961. Proceedings of the Linnean Society of New South Wales 86(3): 295-298, pl. 11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Rouillard, Ernest Edouard André (1927-****; Mauritius/South Africa)

- Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rous, Sloman Thomas (1838-1907; South Africa/
U.K./U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1907. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 21(6): 72.
- L. P. Gratacap, 1907. Sloman Rous. *The Nautilus* 21(7): 84.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1955. Malacology in New York (III). *New York Shell Club Notes* 12: 2.
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- Abbott, 1973: 150.
- Fouché, 1995: 50.
- Rousse, ____ (****-****; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1880. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 28(1): 108 [one sentence obituary].
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques (1712-1778; France)
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Rousseau, Louis François Emmanuel (****-1874; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 96 [short obituary].
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 390-391 [*Pôl Sud (Astrolabe and Zélée)*].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 127.
- R. M. Emberson, 1992. Tentative dates of publication of the Zoology plates of Dumont d'Urville's *Voyage au Pol Sud*, with particular reference to the Coleoptera. *Archives of Natural History* 19(2): 251-260.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 2000. The zoology of the *Voyage au Pôl Sud et dans l'océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée execute par ordre du roi pendant les années 1837-1838 – 1839-1840 sous le commandement de M. Dumont-d'Urville (1842-1854)*: titles, volumes, plates, text, contents, proposed dates and anecdotal history of the publication. *Archives of Natural History* 27(3): 407-435 [Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot predates text by Rousseau].
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Note: *Description description des mollusques, coquilles et zoophytes in: Voyage au Pole Sud et dans l'Océanie sur les corvettes l'Astrolabe et la Zélée ...* (1854) [including 1846 Atlas by Hombron & Jacquinot] available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Rousset de Missy, Jean (1686-1762; Netherlands)
- W. P. C. Knuttel, 1911. Rousset de Missy (Jean). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1446-1447.
- Engel, 1986: 231.
- Roussy, Henri Paul (****-2002; France/Thailand/
Luxembourg)
- Anonymous, 2002. Death of Henri Paul Roussy. *HMS Bulletin*, October 2002: 10.
- J. Hylleberg, 2003. Mr. Henri Paul Roussy in memoriam. P. 4. in: J. Hylleberg & R. N. Kilburn, eds., *Marine molluscs of Vietnam. Tenth International Congress & Workshop (Hanoi). Tropical Marine Mollusk Program, Special Publication 28*: 300 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Roux, Jean B. (1876-1939; New Caledonia)
- Roux, Jean Louis Florent Polydore (1792-1833; France)
- Swainson, 1840: 312.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 127.
- Damkaer, 2002: 233-234.
- Rowe, Henry C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Carriker, 2004: 4-5 [portrait].
- Rowell, Joseph [Reverend] (1820-1918; U.S.A.)
- W. W. Ferrier, 1918. San Francisco's pioneer apostle to seamen. The story of the life of Chaplain Rowell whose work and influence girdled the world. [San Francisco?]. [28] pp., frontispiece [portrait] [reprinted from *The Pacific* (San Francisco, June 12, 19, 1918)].
- G D. Hanna & A. G. Smith, 1932. Location of the collection of shells assembled by Rev. J. Rowell. *The Nautilus* 46(2): 70.
- B. P. Kurtz, 1940?. Joseph Cummings Rowell, 1853-1938. [Berkeley, California: University of California], 60 pp. [J. C. Rowell was the son of Joseph Rowell, who is discussed on pp. 3-7].
- S. S. Berry, 1948. A note on Rowell's types of *Pupa* and *Gundlachia*. *Leaflets in Malacology* 1(4): 16.
- Smith, 1974: 56.

- Shasky, 1980: 3-5.
- E. V. Coan, 1989. The publications and taxa of the Reverend Joseph Rowell (1820-1918). *The Veliger* 32(1): 43-46 [portrait].
- Rowell, Terence Watson (1939-****; Canada)
Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Rowett, Charles Llewellyn (1931-1978; U.S.A.)
P. K. Sutherland, 1979. Memorial for Charles L. Rowett. *Fossil Cnidaria (Newsletter)* 8(1): 5-7.
- Rowland, Donald Eugene (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 423; 1987: 116.
- Rowland, George Miller (1859-1941; ?)
T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (58) George Miller Rowland.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 15(4): 122 [in Japanese].
- Rowland, Paul (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rowland, Robert William (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 581-582; 1987: 116.
- Rowland, W. W. (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 232.
- Roworth, Edwin Charles (1889-1982; U.S.A.)
[spouse of J. Roworth]
E. R. Cross, 1970. Profile of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(11): 4-5 [portrait].
T. C. Rice, 1970. The Roworth collection. *Of Sea and Shore* 1(3): 153-154 [portrait] (collection given to Arizona State University).
Abbott, 1973: 423.
Anonymous, 1977. Edwin C. Roworth receives award. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 179 [portrait].
Anonymous, 1982. In memoriam. Edwin C. Roworth. *The Festivus* 14(2): 27.
Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Roworth, Josephine (****-1956; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. C. Roworth]
J. Q. Burch, 1957. Mrs. Edwin C. Roworth. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 165: 11.
- Royer, Johannes (1880-1955; Germany)
S. H. Jaeckel, 1955. In memoriam Johannes Royer, 26.9.1880 – 10.3.1955. *Mitteilungen der Berliner Malakologen* 8: 97.
Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186.
- Royo y Gómez [sometimes written Royo Gómez], José (****-****; Spain)
F. Robles, 1996. Royo Gómez y los estudios de malacología continental española. *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 19: 169-171.
F. Etayo Serna & J. de Porta, 1996. Aportaciones de José Royo y Gómez al conocimiento del Cretácico Terciario y Cuaternario marino de Colombia. *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 19: 172-173.
M. A. García del Cura & S. Ordóñez, 1996. José Royo y Gómez y el conocimiento litoestratigráfico del Terciario continental Ibérico (cuencas del Duero y Tajo). *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 19: 174-176.
B. Alcalá & L. Alcalá, 1996. La paleontología castellonense explorada por José Royo Gómez. *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 19: 177-180.
- Rózkowska, Maria (1899-1979; Poland)
J. Fedorowski, 1985 [“1984”]. Maria Rózkowska, 1899-1979. *Annales Societas Geologorum Poloniae (Warsaw)* 54(3-4): 465-569 [biography, bibliography].
- Rubackin, Gerald Carl (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 116.
- Rubinowitz, Lynn Bitko (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 116-117.
- Rubio, Federico (19**-****; Spain)
- Ruchinhaka, Marcos José (1956-****; Brasil)
Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Rucker, Sigismund (1809/10-1874; U.K.)
Dance, 1976: 49 [collection sold in 1873]; 1986: 170.
Trew, 1990: 83.
- Rudbeck, Olaus [the Younger] (1660-1740; Sweden)
Argenville, 1742: 228; 1757: 172.
- Ruddle, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 80.

- Ruddley, John (1912-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 423-424; 1987: 117.
 Anonymous, 1993. In memoriam. New York Shell Club Notes 329: 5.
- Rudman, William [Bill] B. (194*-****; New Zealand/ Australia)
 I. Loch, 1988. W. B. Rudman – Malacological bibliography and described Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 8 pp.
 A. Miller, 1998. Shellebrities, W. B. Rudman, BSc. MSc. (Hons) PhD. DSc. Australian Shell News 101: 7 [portrait].
- Rudyuk, Viktoriya (1974-****; Ukraine)
- Rudzite, Mudite (19**-****; Latvia)
 Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rufford, Phillip James (1852-1902; U.K.)
 J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
- Rugel, Ferdinand (1806-1879; Germany/U.S.A.)
 S. W. Geiser, 1948. Biographical note on Dr. Ferdinand Rugel, American botanist. Field and Laboratory 16(2): 113-119 [biography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 150.
 Smith, 1974: 9.
- Ruggieri, Giuliano (1919-2002; Italy)
 G. Buccheri, 2002. In ricordo di Giuliano Ruggieri (Luglio 1919 – Aprile 2002). Il Naturalista Siciliano 26(3-4): 285-287 [portrait].
 G. Buccheri, 2003 [“2002”]. In ricordo di Giuliano Ruggieri (1919-2002). Bollettino Malacologico 38(9-12): 133-134.
- Rugini, _____ (****-****; Italy)
 Dance, 1986: 17.
- Ruhoff, F. A.; see LaBruzza, F. A.
- Rump, W. G. (1880-1949; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 50.
- Rumpel, George Hilburn (1901-1983; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 424; 1987: 117.
- Rumphius [Rumpf], Georg Eberhard (1627-1702; Netherlands)
 Argenville, 1742: 27-28; 1757: 6.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 149-151.
 Swainson, 1834: 40; 1840: 313.
 P. Harting, 1885. George Everard Rumphius. Album der Natuur 1885: 1.
 F. de Haan, 1902. Rumphius en Valentijn als geschied schrijvers van Ambon. Pp. 17-25, in: M. Greshoff, ed., Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp.
 J. E. Heeres, 1902. Rumphius' Levensloep. Pp. 1-16, in: M. Greshoff, ed., Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp.
 G. P. Rouffaer & W. C. Muller, 1902. Eerste proeve van eene Rumphius-Bibliographie. Pp. 165-219, in: M. Greshoff, ed., Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp. [bibliography].
 E. von Martens, 1902. Die Mollusken (Conchylien) und den übrigen wirbellosen Thiere im Rumpf's Rariteitskammer. Pp. 109-136, in: M. Greshoff, ed., Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp.
 M. J. Sirks, 1914. Rumphius (George Everhard). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 3: 1104-1107.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 371.
 G. Ballintijn, 1944. Rumphius, de blinde ziener van Ambon. Utrecht: W. de Haan, vii + 192 pp., many unnumbered pls. [biography, portrait].
 Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 452-453, fig.
 R. D. Turner, 1958. The works of Georgius Everhardus Rumphius, 1626-1693. Johnsonia 3(38): 326-327.
 W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. Rumphius and malacology. H. C. D. de Wit, ed., Rumphius Memorial Volume: 181-207, pls. 18-22.
 W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1970 [“1968”]. The work of G. E. Rumphius (1627-1702) and its bearing on the Mollusca of India and Ceylon. Proceedings of the Symposium on Mollusca held at Cochin from January 12 to 16, 1968, III: 1004-1006.
 C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48,

- pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., Malacologische Opstellen. Rotterdam. 48 pp., 30 pls.
- E. M. Beekman, ed., 1981. The poison tree: selected writings of Rumphius on the natural history of the Indies. Amherst: University of Massachusetts Press, xii + 260 pp. [portrait].
- P. van Doren, 1982. Conchologia curiosa. A history of shell collectors and its curiosities or what did they do with all those shells! Environment Southwest (San Diego Society of Natural History) 499: 13-17.
- T. Baer, 1983. L'histoire d'un livre. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 5(3): 11-12, 2 pls.
- Dance, 1986: 26-29, 224, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Engel, 1986: 233-234.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- H. L. Strack, 1993. Results of the Rumphius Biohistorical Expedition to Ambon (1990). Part I. General account and list of stations. Zoologische Verhandlungen 289: 1-72, pls. 1-4 [biography, portrait].
- L. Strack & J. Goud, 1996. Rumphius and the "Amboinsche Rariteitkamer." Vita Marina 44(1-2): 29-39.
- L. Strack, 1998. The Rumphius Biohistorical Expedition. A story of present and past marine biology. Vita Marina 45(1-2): 17-40.
- E. M. Beekman, 1999. The Ambonese Curiosity Cabinet. Georgius Everhardus Rumphius; translated, edited, annotated and with an introduction by E. M. Beekman. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, cxii + 567 pp.
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. [Review of] The Ambonese Curiosity Cabinet by Georgius Everhardus Rumphius, with an introduction by E. M. Beekman. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 96-105.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 252 [erroneously gives death year as 1710].
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. History of Science 42(1): 47-84.
- Note: *D'Amboinsche Rariteitkamer* (1705) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Runham, Norman (1935-1998; U.K.)
- R. Hughes, 1999. Norman William Runham 1935-1998. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 33: 2 [portrait].
- Runnegar, Bruce (19**-****; Australia/U.S.A.) [papers on fossil bivalves]
- Runnels, Randy James (1960-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Rüppell, Wilhelm Peter Eduard Simon (1794-1884; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 314.
- H. Schmidt, 1886. Gedächtnisrede auf Dr. Eduard Rüppell, gehalten bei dem Jahresfeste, den 31. Mai 1995. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft 1885: 95-160, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Strider, 1889. Rüppell. Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie 29: 707-714.
- R. Winckworth, 1942. A note on Rang, Leuckart and Ehrenberg. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 24(5-6): 290.
- R. Mertens, 1949. Edward Rüppell. Leben und Werk. Eines Forschungsreisenden. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer (Senckenberg-Buch, No. 24), 388 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 8-9 [portrait], 41.
- Kiss, 1984: 38.
- Dance, 1986: 117.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 128.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- W. Klausewitz, 1992. Edward Rüppell 1794-1884. Pp. 265-270, in: W. Klausewitz, et al., eds., 175 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft. Jubiläumsband I. Frankfurt am Main: Waldemar Kramer, 407 pp. [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Ruschenberger, William Samuel Waithman (1807-1895; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1895. [Obituary]. *Science* 1(15): 417.
- Anonymous, 1895. Dr. W. S. W. Ruschenberger. *The Nautilus* 9(3): 31-32.
- E. W. Nolan, 1895. A biographical notices of W. S. W. Ruschenberger, M.D. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 1895(3): 452-462 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 150-151.
- Rusconi, Carlos (1898-1969; Argentina)
- J. Mas Alós, 1963. Recopilación de antecedentes periodísticos sobre la obra de Carlos Rusconi. *Revista del Museo de Historia Natural de Mendoza (Argentina)* 15: 75-123 [bibliography].
- J. Mas Alós, 1967. Síntesis biográfica de la labor científica de Carlos Rusconi. *Revista del Museo de Historia Natural de Mendoza (Argentina)* 19: 23-139, 3 pls. [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- A. Giacchino, 1999. Breve biografía del paleontólogo de Carlos Rusconi (1898-1969). http://www.caece.edu.ar/paleolatina/biografias/rusconi_giacchino.htm (viewed April 2, 2004) [portrait].
- Rush, Raymond C. [M.D.] (1875-1954; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Dexter, 1955. Raymond C. Rush, M.D., 1875-1954. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 102-104.
- Rush, William H. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Olazarri, 1975: 31.
- Ruskin, John (1819-1900; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 371.
- Cleevely, 1983: 252.
- J. Chatfield, 1990. Ruskin on shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 114: 314-316.
- S. P. Dance, 2004. Ruskin the reluctant conchologist. *Journal of the History of Collections* 16(1): 35-46 [portrait].
- R. Hewison, 2004. Ruskin, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 48: 173-193 [portrait].
- Russell, Charles E. (1935-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 582; 1987: 117.
- Russell, Henry Drummond (1908-1987; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 424-425; 1987: 117.
- Anonymous, 1987. Henry Russell, marine biologist. *Boston Globe*, Jan. 28, 1987: 57.
- Anonymous, 1987. Death of a malacologist. *Hawaiian Shell News* 35(4): 2.
- D. Raeihle, 1987. Henry Drummond Russell. *New York Shell Club Notes* 303: 2 [biography].
- K. J. Boss, 1987. Henry Drummond Russell (1908-87) with a bibliography of his malacological publications and a list of new taxa introduced by him. *The Nautilus* 101(3): 151-153.
- Russell, John Lewis (1808-1873; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 151.
- Russell, Loris Shano (1904-****; Canada)
- Drake, 1963: 9.
- Abbott, 1973: 425; 1987: 117.
- Russell, Louise (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 117.
- Russell, Richard Homer (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 426; 1987: 117-118.
- Russell-Hunter, William Devigne (1926-****; U.K./U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 426; 1987: 117.
- R. F. McMahon & A. J. Burky, 1985. Physiological ecology of freshwater mollusks: contributions of W. D. Russell-Hunter. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(2): 135-142 [partial bibliography].
- Russert-Kraemer, Louise (1923-****; U.S.A.)
- L. Russert-Kraemer, 1998. Up close and personal with past presidents. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 29(1): 4.
- Rutger, Johan (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 234.
- Ruthven, Alexander Grant (1882-1971; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 151.
- L. L. Reesman, 1997. Ruthven, Alexander Grant. Pp. 692-694, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Hammond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.

- Murray, 1999: 7/14.
- Rutlant Basset, D. J. (****-1989; ****)
- Rutot, Aimé-Louis (1847-1907; France)
 Anonymous, 1908. Liste des travaux de Aimé-Louis Rutot. Académie Royale de Belgique, Bibliographie Académique de 1907: 1-25.
- Rutsch, Rolf F. (1902-1975; Switzerland)
 H. D. Hedberg, 1977. Memorial to Rolf F. Rutsch, 1902-1975. Geological Society of America Memorials 7: 1-7. [portrait, bibliography].
- Rutter, Kurt Leonard (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Rutty, John (1698-1775; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 192-193.
 M. Satchell, 2004. Rutty, John. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 48: 426-427.
- Ruysch, Frederik (1638-1731; Netherlands)
 Argenville, 1757: 147, 174.
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 153.
 J. C. de Lint, 1914. Ruysch (Frederik). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 3: 1108-1109.
 Dance, 1986: 36.
 Engel, 1986: 234-236.
- Ruysenaars, L. W. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 225.
- Ruzhencev [Ruzhentsev], Vasily Yermolayevich (1899-1978; Russia)
 B. I. Bogoslovskij & A. A. Shevyrev, 1979. Vasily Yermolayevich Ruzhencev (Ruzhentsev) (1899-1978). Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal 1979(1): 3-11 [translated: Paleontological Journal 13(1): 1-8] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 W. B. Saunders, 1979. Obituaries. Professor Vasily Ermolajevich Ruzhencev. Cephalopod Newsletter 3: 8.
- Ryall, Peter (19**-****; Ghana)
- Ryckholt, Philippe Louis François Adrien de [Baron] (****-1874; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 373.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 252.
- G. Rosenberg & R. E. Petit, 1987. Ryckholt's *Mélanges Paléontologiques*, 1851-1862, with a new name for *Tudicula* H. & A. Adams, non Ryckholt. Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 139: 53-64.
- Ryder, _____ [General] (****-****; Netherlands/Moluccas)
 Dance, 1986: 120-121, 153.
- Ryder, John Adam (1852-1895; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1895. Dr. John A. Ryder. The Nautilus 9(3): 29-31 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 151.
- Rymzhanov, Tleubek Sakenovich (1951-****; Kazakhstan)
 Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Rzehák, Anton (1855-1923; Czech Republic).
 Sturany, 1901: 401.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 373.
- Sabatier, Charles Paul Dieudonné Armand (18**-****; France)
- Sabelis, Huibert (1942-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1975: 582-583; 1987: 118.
- Sabidussi, Hans (1864-****; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Sabine, Edward [General; Sir] (1788-1883; France)
 W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 15(9-10): 157.
- Sacarrão, Germano da Fonseca (1914-1992; Portugal)
 C. Almaça, 1994. O Prof. Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão – aspectos da obra científica e didáctica. Pp. 5-21, in: Anonymous, ed., Professor Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão (1914-1992). Lisbon: Museu Nacional de História Natural, Museu e Laboratório Zoológico e Antropológico (Museu Bocage), 383 pp. [biography, portrait].
 L. Saldanha, 1994. Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão – um biólogo marinho, um grande amigo. Pp. 73-86, in: Anonymous, ed., Professor Germano da Fonseca Sacarrão (1914-1992). Lisbon: Museu Nacional de História Natural, Museu e Laboratório

- Zoológico e Antropológico (Museu Bocage), 383 pp. [biography].
- Sacchetti, Gianfranco (1924-1985; Italy)
 Anonymous, 1985. Obituary notice. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(11-12): 179.
- Sacco, Federico (1864-1948; Italy)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 373.
 Anonymous, 1948. Elenco delle Pubblicazioni di Federico Sacco, Dottore in Scienze, già Professore di Geologia al Politecnico e di Paleontologia all'Università di Torino, 1884-1948. Torino: L. Checchini, 29 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
 E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1981. Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte I. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino, Cataloghi VI: 327 pp. [portraits of Bellardi & Sacco]
 Cleavely, 1983: 253.
 E. Ferrero Mortara, L. Montefameglio, M. Novelli, G. Opresso, G. Pavia & R. Tampieri, 1984. Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco. Parte II. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino, Cataloghi VII: 484 pp.
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 B. A. Marshall, 1991. Dates of publication and supraspecific taxa of Bellardi and Sacco's (1873-1904) "I molluschi dei terreni terziarii Piemonte e della Liguria" and Sacco's "Catalogo paleontologico del bacino terziario del Piemonte". *The Nautilus* 105(3): 104-115.
 B. Merlino & F. Campanino, 2002 ["2001"]. Supplemento al "Catalogo dei tipi e degli esemplari figurati della collezione Bellardi e Sacco" – Parte I e II (Cephalopoda, Gastropoda, Amphineura, Scaphopoda). Aggiunte e variazioni. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturale, Bollettino (Turin) 19(1): 5-71.
- Saccone, Roberto (1942-1975; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 92.
- Sachkova, Yulia (1968-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Sacy, Léon Silvestre de (1867-1928; France)
 J.-L. Marcomini, 1994. La collection Léon Silvestre de Sacy (1867-1928). *Cossmanniana* 3(1): 13-29.
- Sadykhova, Irina Alexandrovna (1937-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Sadyrin, Vladimir Mikhailovich (1942-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Saenko, Elena Mikhailovna (1966-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 29.
- Safford, James Merrill (1822-1907; U.S.A.)
 Merrill, 1906: 456, 488, 710 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sage, Walter Elmer, III (1949-1995; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
 W. Sage, 1992. My personal involvement in shelling and malacology. *New York Shell Club Notes* 322: 13-14 [autobiography].
 R. T. Abbott, 1995. Walter E. Sage, III – A farewell from us all. May 17, 1949-July 2, 1995. *American Conchologist* 23(3): 3 [photo].
 Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. *Walter Sage. La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
 W. K. Emerson, 1995. *Walter E. Sage, Jr. Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157.
 W. K. Emerson & T. Loubacos, 1995. *Walter E. Sage, III, 1949-1995. New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2.
 M. Werner, 1995. The man in the shell shirt(s). *New York Shell Club Notes* 336: 2-3 [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 18(3): 157-158].
 L. Scheu, 1996. *Walter E. Sage, III – a bibliographical biography. American Conchologist* 24(1): 5.
 C. Boyko, 1996. *Walter E. Sage – a bibliography. American Conchologist* 24(1): 5-6.
- Sager, Abraham (1810-1877; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Sagra, Ramon de la (1801-1871; Cuba)
 Papavero, 1971: 179-180.
 Trew, 1990: 83.
 See also: Orbigny, A. D.

- Saint Hilaire, Auguste [Augusto] de (1779-1853; France)
- J. Arechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Saint-Hilaire: pp. 836-838].
- Papavero, 1971: 115-123.
- L. Kury, 1995. La politique des voyages et la culture scientifique d'Auguste de Saint-Hilaire (1779-1853). Pp. 235-245, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Saint-Simon, Guillaume Camille Alfred Candie de (1823-****; France)
- P. Fagot, 1885. *Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France* 1: 91-105, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Saito, Hiroshi (1960-****; Japan)
- Sakaguchi, Soichiro (1887-1965; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1985. [Biohistory of malacologists (61) Soichiro Sakaguchi.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(3): 95-96 [in Japanese].
- Sakakibara, Tetsufumi (****-****; Japan)
- Kuroda, 2003: 12.
- Sakazume, Nakao (1902-1965; Japan)
- K. Oyama, 1966. Memorials of Dr. Nakao Sakazume. *Venus* 24(2): 156-157, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sakharov, Dmitriy Antonovich (1930-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sakurai, Kinichi (1910-1993; Japan)
- C. Oshima, 1968. Personality of the month. Mr. Kenichi Sakurai, Tokyo, Japan. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(5): 8 [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- T. Habe et al., 1994. [The memories of the late Dr. Kinichi Sakurai, a councilor member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(3-4): 69-76 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Salas, Carmen (1957-****; Spain)
- Salas, Joaquina (18**-****; Mexico)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Salgado, ____ (19**-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 143.
- Salisbury, Albert Edward (1876-1964; U.K.)
- E. C. Badcock, 1964. A. E. Salisbury, 1876-1964. *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 293-298, pl. 21 [portrait, bibliography].
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- W. E. Old, 1965. A. E. Salisbury – 1876 – 1964. *New York Shell Club Notes* 117: 6-7 [taken from *Journal of Conchology* 25(7): 293-298].
- Cleevely, 1983: 253.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- Salis Marschlins, Carl Ulysses von (1760-1818; Italy)
- A. J. Kohn, 1975. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. V. The species described by Salis Marschlins and Röding, 1793-1798. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 57(3): 185-227, pls. 1-3.
- Kohn, 1992: 113-114.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 254.
- Sallé, August (1820-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 83-84.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Chardon, 1949: 206-207.
- Papavero, 1971: 178-179.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- D. K. Wetherbee, 1987. History of the early Hispaniolan malacology. Pp. 71-89, in: D. K. Wetherbee & W. J. Clench, *Catalog of the terrestrial and fluviatile mollusk fauna of Hispaniola., and an history of early Hispaniolan malacology*. Shelburne, Massachusetts: priv. publ., v + 89 pp. [Sallé: pp. 84-85].
- Salm-Salm, [Fürst] Leopold zu (****-1908?; Germany)

- W. Kobelt, 1908. Verstorben. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 40(4): 192.
- Salmon, Frank Ernest (1917-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118, 161.
- Salter, Clifford Barnett (1910-1971; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983: 254.
M. Mitchell, 1987 ["1986"]. The fossil collection of C. B. Salter from Cliff Quarry, Compton Martin, Mendip Hills. *The Geological Curator* 4(8): 487-491.
- Salter, John William (1820-1869; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1870. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 26: xxxvi-xxxix.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 374.
Sherborn, 1940: 117.
Cleevely, 1983: 254.
J. A. Secord, 2004. Salter, John William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 48: 763-764 [portrait].
Tozer, 1984: 45.
- Salter, Mary (1858-****; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 5. "The shells of Torbay and Exmouth." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(4): 162.
N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 1. *The Shells of Torbay and Exmouth*, by Mary Salter. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
- Saltzgaver, Larry Blaine (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Salvador, Juan (****-****; Spain)
Argenville, 1742: 226; 1757: 168.
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Salvaña i Comas, Marià (1828-1902; Spain)
Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 158-159.
- Salvay, Louis Evelyn (1916-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Salviani, Hippolyte (1514-1572; Italy)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Salviani: pp. 172-177].
- Franchini et al., 1975: 61.
Note: *Aquatilium animalium historiae* (1757) [actually 1554] available on-line at: http://alfama.sim.ucm.es/dioscorides/consulta_libro.asp?ref=x53300285x
and at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
[According to the BMNH catalogue, the colophon date of 1557 is incorrect and engraved title pages have been altered in ink]
- Salvini-Plawen, Luitfried von (1939-****; Austria)
L. von Salvini-Plawen & M. Mizzaro, 1999. 150 Jahre Zoologie an der Universität Wien. *Verhandlungen Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft Österreich* 136: 1-76.
- Salzman, Wallace L. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 427; 1987: 118.
- Samek, Ardrzej (****-****; Poland)
T. Ernst, 1991. Our Polish shell painter. *Hawaiian Shell News* 39(6): 5 [portrait].
- Sampson, Francis Asbury (1842-1918; U.S.A.)
D. K. Greger, 1918. Francis Asbury Sampson. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 137-139, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 152.
- Samuel, Marcus [Sir] (1853-1927; U.K.)
Anonymous, from the Washington Evening Post, 1922. [note about]. *The Nautilus* 25(3): 100.
R. D. Q. Henriques, 1960. Marcus Samuel: first Viscount Bearsted and founder of the "Shell" Transport and Trading Company. London: Barrie and Rockliff, 676 pp., frontispiece [portraits; pp. 20-21, shell-box trade].
A. Cochrane & G. Jones, 2004. Samuel, Marcus, first Viscount Bearsted. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 48: 823-824 [portrait].
- Sánchez, S. de Fez; see Fez Sánchez, S. de
- Sánchez Roig, Mario (1890-1962; Cuba).
Alvarez Conde, 1958: 319-321 [portrait].
A. de la Torre y Callejas, 1973. Apuntes biográficos y bibliografía de Mario Sánchez

- Roig. Academia de Ciencias de Cuba, Serie Geológica 11: 1-81, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Sanda, Tadashi (1853-1923; Japan)
 T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (54) Johannes Justus Rein & Tadashi Sanda.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 14(3): 66-68 [in Japanese].
- Sandberger, B. E. F. Guido (1821-1879; Germany) [brother of C. L. F. Sandberger]
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
 F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of "Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau"].
 Cleavelly, 1983: 254.
- Sandberger, Carl [Karl] Ludwig Fridolin von (1826-1898; Germany) [brother of B. E. F. G. Sandberger]
 __ Pryn, 1898. Necrologie. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 30(11-12): 174-176.
 Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
 B. B. Woodward, 1906. On the dates of publication of C. L. F. von Sandberger's "Die Land- und Süßwasser-Conchylien der Vorwelt," 4to, Wiesbaden (C. W. Kreidel), 1870-75. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(1): 3-4.
 F. Schöndorf, 1907. Originale zu Frid. Sandberger, Die Konchylien des Mainzer Tertiärbeckens. *Jahrbücher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde* 60: 148-169.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
 F. Kutscher, 1957. Hundertjähriges Bestehen des Standardwerkes der Gebrüder Sandberger über nassauische Versteinerungen. *Notizblatt des Hessischen Landesamtes für Bodenforschung zu Wiesbaden* 85: 19-23 [dates of publication of "Die Versteinerungen des Rheinischen Schichtensystems in Nassau"].
- Sandburn, J. Rand (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Smith, 1974: 6.
- Sande, Gijsbertus Adriaan Johan van der [M.D.] (1863-1910; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 186.
- Sandera, Cenek (****-****; Czech Republic)
 Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Sanders, Howard Lawrence (1921-2000; U.S.A.)
 Walzer, 1981: 58.
 T. Long, 2001. Howard Sanders, 79; Scientist noted for research on oil spills. *Boston Globe*, Feb. 16, 2001: B7.
- Sanders, John Francis (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sándor, Endre (1917-1996; Hungary / U.K.)
 P. Kalmus, 1996. Dr Endre Sándor 1917-1996. *Bulletin, Queen Mary & Westfield College (University of London)* 41: 14.
- Sandos, _____ de (****-****; Switzerland)
 Argenville, 1742: 220, 230; 1757: 264-265.
 Dance, 1986: 185.
- Sandrart, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Sandri, Giovanni Battista (****-****; Italy)
 P. Cesari & F. Ghisotti, 1986. Uno scritto poco noto di Danilo & Sandri. *Bollettino Malacologico* 22(5-8): 113-138. [reprint of Danilo & Sandri, 1856, *Elenco nominale dei molluschi lamellibranchiati marittimi dei dintorni di Zara*, with an updated list of the taxa]
- Sandström, George Frederick (1925-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sanger, Joseph William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 583; 1987: 118.
- Sanger, Kenneth E. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Sangiougloglou, George (19**-****; Greece)
- San'ko, Alexander Fedorovich (1950-****; Byelorussia)
 Egorov, 2004: 30.
- San Martín, Pablo R. (1933-1969; Uruguay)

- E. Duarte, 1969. In memoriam de Pablo R. San Martín. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 2(16-17): 379-380.
- Olazarri, 1975: 101.
- Santos, Eurico (19**-****; Brazil)
- M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 50, 52 [portrait].
- Simone, 2003: 143.
- Santos, Luciano de los (19**-****; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Santos Galindo, Ernesto (1928-****; Mexico)
- Abbott, 1973: 428; 1987: 118.
- Saranchova, Olga Leonidovna (1958-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sarasin, Fritz (1859-1942; Switzerland) [brother of P. B. Sarasin]
- Smith, 1906: 722.
- C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
- L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin (1859-1942) für die malakozoologische Forschung. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. *Basteria* 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
- Kiss, 1984: 38-39.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Sarasin, Paul Benedict (1856-1929; Switzerland) [brother of F. Sarasin]
- Smith, 1906: 722.
- C. Roth, 1930. Sarasin, Canton de Bâle. *Dictionnaire Historique & Biographique de la Suisse* 5: 719-720 [biography, portrait].
- L. Forcart, 1943. Die Bedeutung von Paul Sarasin (1856-1929) and Fritz Sarasin (1859-1942) für die malakozoologische Forschung. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(2-3): 82-89 [biography, partial bibliography].
- E. Paravicini, 1943. Fritz en Paul Sarasin als malacologen. *Basteria* 8(3-4): 42-47 [partial bibliography].
- Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 460-463, fig.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Sarasua, Hortensia (19**-****; Cuba)
- Sargent, Dennis M. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Sargent, H. E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1896. [about]. *The Nautilus* 10(2): 22.
- Sargent, H. J. (****-****; U.K.)
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 90-102.
- Sars, Georg Ossian (1837-1927; Norway) [son of M. Sars]
- K. Bonnevie, 1924. Professor Georg Ossian Sars 1874-1924. *Aftenposten, morgen ed.* (Oslo), No. 391, July 10, 1924: 4 [portrait].
- H.P.L., 1924. Ossian Sars – Professor i 50 aar. *Aftenposten, morgen ed.* (Oslo), No. 391, July 10, 1924: 4 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1927. Georg Ossian Sars. *The Nautilus* 41(1): 31-32
- W. T. Calman, 1927. [Obituary: Georg Ossian Sars]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 139: 98-100.
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary] *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- H. Broch, 1954. Sars, Georg Ossian, 1837-1927. *Norsk Biografisk Leksikon* 12: 260-264.
- H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig*. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- M. E. Christiansen, 1993. Georg Ossian Sars (1837-1927), the great carcinologist of Norway. *Crustacean Issues* 8: 143-164 [bibliography, portraits].
- M. E. Christiansen, 1996. G. O. Sars – en stor norsk zoolog. *Fauna, Norsk Zoologisk Forening* (Oslo) 49(3): 126-132 [portraits].
- Rehder, 1997: 42.
- Damkaer, 2001: 75, 77 [portrait].

- Sars, Michael (1805-1869; Norway) [father of G. O. Sars]
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1871. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 88 [one sentence obituary].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 375.
 H. Broch, 1954. *Zoologiens historie i Norge til annen verdenskrig*. Oslo: Akademisk Forlag, 156 pp. [portrait].
 F. Økland, 1954. Sars, Michael, 1805-69. *Norsk Biografisk Leksikon* 12: 255-260.
 F. Økland, 1955. Michael Sars et Minneskrift. *Det Norske Videnskaps-Akademi I Oslo*, 221 pp. [bibliography, portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 K. Fauchald, 1991. Great invertebrate zoologists: Michael Sars and the naturalist tradition in Norway. *American Society of Zoologists, Division of Invertebrate Zoology Newsletter*, Spring 1991: i-ii.
- Sartorius, Carl Christian (1796-1872; Mexico)
 Díaz de León, 1910: 20.
- Sas, Marten (1754-1811; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 238-239.
- Sasaki, Madoka (****-****; Japan)
 T. Okutani, 2002. [Historic labels attached to cephalopod specimens at the University Museum, the University of Tokyo.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 33(1-4): 73-79 [in Japanese].
- Sasamoni, Takakide (1881-1965; Japan)
 T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (73) Takahide Sasamori.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 20(3): 74-75 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Sastry, Akella N. (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Sattelle, D. B. (19**-****; ****)
- Saul, Jane (1807-1895; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 248-249.
 E. A. Kay, 1968. The Saul cowry collection. *Journal of Conchology* 26(5): 309-320.
 M. J. Bishop & K. Way, 1976. Type specimens in the Jane Saul collection, University Museum of Zoology, Cambridge. *Journal of Conchology* 29(1): 41-46.
 Dance, 1986: 172, 225.
 Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- Saul, LouElla Rankin (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 583-584; 1987: 119.
- Saul, Mary (****-****; U.K./Indonesia)
 Barnard, 1965: 26.
 S. Sanderson, 1968. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(3): 6 [portrait].
 P. van Pel, 1991. The Mary Saul collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 39(7): 5-6.
- Saunders, Frank Lionel (1887-19**; U.S.A.)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
- Saunders, Victoria Parsons (1914-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Savigny, Marie Jules César Delorgne (1777-1851; France)
 Swainson, 1834: 87; 1840: 317.
 C. D. Sherborn, 1897. On the dates of the Natural History portion of Savigny's "Description de l'Égypte." *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London for 1897*: 285-288.
 P. Pallary, 1926. Explication des planches de J. C. Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 11: viii + 138 + ii pp., 18 pls. ["Notice biographique," pp. 1-6].
 P. Pallary, 1928. Correspondence [letter concerning the Savigny collection]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 233-235.
 P. Pallary, 1931. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Première partie: la vie de Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 17: viii + 1-106 + ii pp., frontispiece, 3 pls. [biography, portrait].
 P. Pallary, 1932. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Deuxième partie: l'oeuvre de Savigny. *Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte* 20: viii + 112 pp. [bibliography].
 P. Pallary, 1932. Inventaire de la collection malacologique de Savigny. *Bulletin du*

- Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (sér. 2) 4(3): 313-321.
- P. Pallary, 1934. Marie Jules-César Savigny. Sa vie et son oeuvre. Troisième partie: Documents concernant la vie et les oeuvres de M. J.-C. Savigny de 1798 à 1845. Mémoires présentés à l'Institut d'Égypte 23: viii + 202 + ii pp.
- Barnard, 1965: 26.
- P. Bouchet & F. Danrigal, 1982. Napoleon's Egyptian campaign (1798-1801) and the Savigny collection of shells. The Nautilus 96(1): 9-24.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Dates of *Histoire naturelle* of *Description de l'Égypte* ruled as set forth in Sherborn (1897, above) by ICZN Opinion 1461 (1987) [relisted in Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature 44(3): 220].
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Fouché, 1995: 51.
- D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Savigny: pp. 89-90].
- Saville-Kent, William (1845-1908; U.K. / Australia)
- A. J. Harrison, 1997. Savant of the Australian seas: William Saville Kent (1845-1908) and Australian fisheries. Hobart: Tasmanian Historical Research Association, 173 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits].
- G. F. Esteban, et al., 2002. Saville-Kent's string of pearls. *Protist* 153: 413-430 [portraits].
- Saxby, John G. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Saxby, 1971. Reminiscences. *Of Sea and Shore* 2(4): 171-172 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 429; 1987: 119.
- Saxton, _____ (18**-****; New Caledonia)
- Say, Lucy Way [née Sistare] (1801-1887; U.S.A.) [spouse of T. Say]
- W. D. Averell, 1887. [death of]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(1): 11.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Ziegler, 1933. Mrs. Thomas Say. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 41: 547-555 [biography].
- Abbott, 1973: 142, 153.
- Norwood, 1997: 397-400.
- Say, Thomas (1787-1834; U.S.A.) [spouse of L. W. Say]
- Swainson, 1840: 317-318.
- Tryon, 1862: 162-163.
- American Journal of Conchology* 1(1): frontispiece (portrait) [1865].
- J. Keep, 1886. Eminent naturalists. I. [Thomas Say]. *West American Scientist* 2(18): 85-86.
- Dall, 1888: 98-102.
- Youmans, 1896: 215-222, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Coe, 1918: 361.
- H. B. Weiss & G. M. Zeigler, 1927. The communism of Thomas Say. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 35(3): 232-239.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Say: pp. 750-756, figs. 241-243].
- W. J. Clench, 1932. Thomas Say – his first paper on American mollusks. *The Nautilus* 45(4): 112.
- Harris, 1937: 444.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1937. Notes on "American Conchology" by Thomas Say, with special reference to the seventh part by T. A. Conrad. *The Nautilus* 51(2): 43-50; 51(3): 91-97.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 378.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Additional data on copies of Say's *American Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 51(4): 140-141.
- H. E. Wheeler, 1938. Further notes on the location of copies of Say's *American Conchology*. *The Nautilus* 52(1): 25-26.
- F. C. Baker, 1939. Original copies of Say's "American Conchology". *The Nautilus* 52(3): 106.

- G D. Hanna, 1939. Say's *Conchology*. The Nautilus 53(1): 34-35.
- P. H. Reed, 1948. Thomas Say: first American conchologist. The Mollusca (Tavares, Florida) 2(4): 71-72 [excerpted from Dall, 1888] [reprinted (1981), Of Sea and Shore 12(2): 86].
- R. I. Johnson, 1958. A visit to Thomas Say's New Harmony. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: 7-8.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1967. Earliest American conchology. New York Shell Club Notes 134: 6-7.
- St. Jean, 1972: 127.
- Abbott, 1973: 153.
- R. I. Johnson, 1975. First paper on the conchology of the United States by an American author, Thomas Say, 1817. Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 7(3): 265-267.
- D. R. Shasky & J. W. Brookshire, 1982. Oral history interview of S. Stillman Berry, malacologist. Interview 3, February 4, 1982. Smithsonian Institution Archives, pp. 49-71, with photographs in plastic sleeves [Say: pp. 61-63].
- R. T. Abbott, 1982. The first scientific article on American conchology. Of Sea and Shore 12(3): 181.
- G. Summers, 1982. A bibliography of the scientific writings of Thomas Say (1787-1834). Archives of Natural History 11(1): 69-81.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 256.
- Kiss, 1984: 39.
- J. Lewis, 1984. On the life and works of Thomas Say, first American conchologist. Newsletter, Chicago Shell Club 19(3): [1, 8-9].
- R. G. Beidleman, 1986. The 1820 Long Expedition. American Zoologist 26(2): 307-313.
- Dance, 1986: 142, 225.
- Moore, 1989: 143-146.
- Pitzer, D. E., 1989. The original boatload of knowledge down the Ohio River: William Maclure's and Robert Owen's transfer of science and education to the Midwest, 1825-1826. Ohio Journal of Science 89(5): 128-142.
- P. T. Stroud, 1992. Thomas Say. New World Naturalist. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, Philadelphia, xv + 340 pp.
- Martin, 1995: 3-9, fig. 4 [biography, portrait].
- I. MacPhail & M. Sutton, 1997. A census of copies of Thomas Say's American Conchology, New Harmony, 1830-1834 (Philadelphia 1837?). The Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America 91(1): 51-64.
- R. G. Schwarz, 1997. Say, Thomas. Pp. 703-706, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- P. T. Stroud, 1999. Say, Thomas. American National Biography 19: 331-333.
- Damkaer, 2002: 168-174 [portrait].
- Moring, 2002: 72-88, 94-96.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
- L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. British Journal for the History of Science 38(1): 35-52.
- Cowie & Thiengo, 2003: 95 [collation of *Disseminator of useful knowledge*].
- Note: *American conchology* (1830-1834) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sayce, Clyde Stanley (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Sayenko, Elena Mikhailovna (1966-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Sayenko Elena Mikhailovna. Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society 4: 137.
- Sazonova, Elena (1962-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Scacchi, Arcangelo D. (1810-1893; Italy)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 378.

- K. J. Boss, 1968. The conchological papers of Arcangelo Scacchi. *The Nautilus* 82(1): 35-36.
- Cleevely, 1983: 256.
- Kohn, 1992: 266-267.
- M. Cretella, C. Crovato, G. Fasulo & F. Toscano, 1992. L'Opera Malacologica di Arcangelo Scacchi (1810-1893). Parte I: biografia e bibliografia. *Bollettino Malacologico* 28(5-12): 225-228 [biography, bibliography, portrait; corrects date of "1834" fossil bivalve paper as actually being in 1835; no part II located].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 255.
- M. Cretella, et al., 2005 ["2004"]. The malacological work of Arcangelo Scacchi (1810-1893). Part II: A critical review of Scacchian taxa. *Bollettino Malacologico* 40(9-12): 114-131.
- Scali, Pietro Paolo [Petri Pauli] (****-****; Italy)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(3): 119.
- Scarabino Maytía, Fabrizio (1980-****; Uruguay) [son of V. Scarabino]
- Scarabino, Víctor (1945-****; Uruguay)
- Abbott, 1975: 584
- Olazarri, 1975: 83, 102.
- Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Scarboro, Gloria Marion (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Scarlato, Orest Alexandrovich (1920-1994; Russia)
- R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
- A. P. Andriashev, A. N. Golikov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, E. V. Zhukov & S. D. Stepanyants, 1980. Orest A. Scarlato [commemoration of his 60th birthday]. *Biologiya Moria* 1980(6): 72-76 [partial bibliography].
- Anonymous [A. F. Alimov, et al.], 1994. In memoriam Dr. Orest A. Scarlato. *Marine Ecology Progress Series* 114(3): 209 [portrait].
- A. F. Alimov, A. V. Zhirmunsky, V. L. Kasianov, A. I. Kafanov, O. G. Kussakin, Yu. V. Mamkaev & B. I. Sirenko, 1995. *Biologiya Moria* 21(4): 286-288; *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 21(4): 254-256 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- A. F. Alimov, et al., 1996. [In the memory of O. A. Scarlato]. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal* 75(3): 475-479 [portrait].
- K. Y. Arakawa, 1996. [Obituaries for three noted malacologists of the world. Drs. K. Oyama, R. T. Abbott and O. A. Scarlato.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 26(3-4): 78-80 [in Japanese].
- Ya. I. Starobogatov, 1996. Orest A. Scarlato, 1920-1994. *Malacological Review* 28: 131, portrait.
- Schacko, Gustav (1824-1917; Germany)
- O. Reinhardt, 1914. Ein Jubiläum [90th birthday]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 46(1): 1-3.
- W. Wenz, 1917. [Schacko]. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(3): 144.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 379.
- Cleevely, 1983: 256.
- Schaefer, Donald Theodore (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430; 1987: 119.
- Schaeffer, Jacob Christian (1718-1790; Germany)
- Schafer, Rita Dorothy (1922-1974; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 430-431; 1987: 161.
- Schafhäutl, Karl Emil Franz von (1803-1890; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 379.
- Cleevely, 1983: 256.
- Schaid, Balthazar (****-****; France/Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schalekamp, H. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 239.
- Schalie, H. van der; see van der Schalie, H.
- Schalk, Dirk van der (1796-1847; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 153.
- Engel, 1986: 239-240.

- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. Dirk van der Schalk en zijn schelpencollectie. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 278: 76-79.
- Scharff, Robert Francis (1858-1934; Ireland)
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1934. Dr. R. F. Scharff. *Journal of Conchology* 20(3): 79-81.
 Anonymous, 1935. [notice of his death]. *The Nautilus* 48(3): 104.
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Scharff: p. 202].
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schäufelberger, Albert Arthur (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 119.
- Schedel, Josef (1866-1943; Germany/Japan/China)
 W. Wenz, 1943. Josef Schedel. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(4): 242.
- Scheel, Frederick Grant (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 584; 1987: 119.
- Scheepers, Jack (****-19**; South Africa)
 O. Peel, 1993. In memoriam. Strandloper, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 236: 8.
- Scheepmaker, Gerrit (1811-1854; Netherlands)
 T. van Benthem Jutting, 1939. Notes on the types of some pulmonate shells from the Scheepmaker collection, now in the Amsterdam Zoological Museum. *Basteria* 4(2): 28-31, pl. 2 [biography].
 Dance, 1986: 154, 225.
 Engel, 1986: 240.
 A. N. van der Bijl, et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxa named after Scheepmaker].
- Schelhammerus, Gutherus Christopherus (1649-1716; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 142.
- Schelling, Adrianus Hermanus (1887-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 240.
- Schelling, Edward Theodore (1938-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 431; 1987: 119-120.
- Schelling, Hermanus Gerardus Jacob (1888-1978; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 240.
- Scheltema, Amelie Hains (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 584-585; 1987: 120.
 Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Scheltema Amelie Hains. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 87-89 [bibliography].
- Scheltema, Rudolf S. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 431-432; 1987: 120.
 Walzer, 1981: 35, 38.
- Schembri, Patrick J. (19**-****; Italy)
 F. Giusti, et al., 2004. The date of publication of "The Non-Marine Molluscs of the Maltese Islands." *Journal of Conchology* 38(4): 457-458.
- Schenck, Hubert Gregory (1897-1960; U.S.A.)
 K. B. Krauskopf, 1960. A tribute to Hubert G. Schenck. *Stanford University, Mineral Sciences Newsletter*, December 1960: 5-6.
 P.-H. Fischer, 1961. Nécrologie. Le Professeur Hubert G. Schenck. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 101(1): 78.
 J. Makiyama, 1961. Memories of Dr. Schenck. *Venus* 21(3): 327-330 [portrait; in Japanese].
 R. Robertson, 1961. Hubert G. Schenck. *The Nautilus* 74(3): 118-119.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1960*: 76 [1961].
 Abbott, 1973: 153.
 A. M. Keen, 1980. Memorial to Hubert Gregory Schenck, 1897-1960. *Geological Society of American Memorials* 10: 6 pp.
 Addicott, 1981: 9.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 257.
 Coan, 1983: 4-7.
- Schenck, Johann Heinrich Rudolf (1860-1927; Germany)

- M. Möbius, 1928. Heinrich Schenck. *Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft*, 45 (Generalversammlungs-Heft): (89)-(101), 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- F. Haas, 1929. Zur Kenntnis der Binnenmollusken des Oberrheingebietes (Hessen, Baden, Elsaß) und des Gebietes der Mittleren Mosel (Lothringen, Luxemburg). Nach den Sammlungen H. Schenck und A. Gysser zusammengestellt. *Beiträgen zur Naturwissenschaftlichen Erforschung Badens* 2(4): 62-72 [Schenck: pp. 62-63].
Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Schenk, Willy-Claude (1944-****; Guadeloupe)
Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.
- Schepman, Mattheus Marinus (1847-1919; Netherlands)
P. Dautzenberg, 1920. Nécrologie. M. M. Schepman. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 64(4): 345.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 181 [portrait], 216 [collection sold in 1920]; 1950: 149.
St. Jean, 1972: 12.
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, V *De Kreukel* 9(10): 134-137 [Schepman: p. 136].
Bruggen, 1977: 8-10, portrait.
Dance, 1986: 156, 225, pl. 30d [portrait].
Engel, 1986: 241.
Trew, 1987: 80-81; 1990: 83.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1993. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman en J. C. H. Crosse. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 273: 87-91.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
- A. N. Van der Bijl, 1996. The correspondence between M. M. Schepman and W. H. Dall. *The Festivus* 28(2): 18-20.
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Schermer, Ernst (1886-1955; Germany)
H. Schermer, 1986. Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. *Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck* Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp. [biography, bibliography, portraits].
V. Wiese, 1986. Cismar: Ernst Schermer – seine malakozoologischen Arbeiten als Grundlagen für heutige Forschung. Pp. 141-147, in: H. Schermer, ed., *Das Travetal war seine Heimat: der Biologe und Pädagoge Ernst Schermer im Strom Lübeckischer Geschichte 1886-1955. Veröffentlichungen zur Geschichte der Hansestadt Lübeck* Herausgegeben vom Archiv der Hansestadt (Reihe B) 15: 163 pp.
Jungbluth, et al., 1989: 61-62 [portrait].
- Scheuchzer, Johann Jakob [Joannes Jacobus] (1672-1733; Switzerland)
Argenville, 1742: 22-23; 1757: 159.
Swainson, 1840: 319.
Capellini, 1902: 96, 97.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 381.
Sherborn, 1940: 119.
Edwards, 1967: 12-14, 47.
H. Fischer, 1973. Johann Jakob Scheuchzer (2. August 1672 – 23. Juni 1733). *Naturforscher und Arzt. Vierteljahrsschrift, Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Zürich* 117, Supplement: 168 pp. [biography, portrait].
Cleevely, 1983: 257.
Tozer, 1984: 15-17, 20, 130, 135-136 [portrait].
Turner, 1998: 9.
- Scheveers, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 241.
- Schick, Jane (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schick, Morris (1868-1957; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1957. Morris Schick, April 4, 1868-April 7, 1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 5.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 153.
- Schliecher, Wilhelm (1825?-1900; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Schiel, James (18**-18**); U.S.A.)
- J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Schiel: pp. 253; bibliography, lists of taxa].
- Schijnvoet, Simon (1652-1727; Netherlands)
- Dance, 1986: 31.
- Engel, 1986: 248.
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. History of Science 42(1): 47-84 [portrait].
- Schilder, Franz Alfred (1896-1970; Germany) [spouse of M. Schilder]
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. Hawaiian Shell News 12(7): 3 [portraits].
- Anonymous, 1970. F. A. Schilder 1896-1970. New York Shell Club Notes 164: 3.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1970. Necrologie: F.A. Schilder. Journal de Conchyliologie 108(4): 123.
- H. Zeissler, 1970. Franz Alfred Schilder – Halle/Saale (13-4-1896 – 11-8-1970); un especialista en cypraeas de fama mundial. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 3(19): 49-50.
- Anonymous, 1971. In memoriam. La Conchiglia 3(2)[24]: 14.
- H. K. Mienis, 1971. Obituary, Franz Alfred Schilder, 1896-1970. Argamon 2(3-4): 57-75 [biography, bibliography].
- H. Zeissler, 1971. Obituary – Nachruf. Franz Alfred Schilder. Malacological Review 4(1): 48-51, portrait.
- A. Zilch, 1971. Franz Alfred Schilder (1896-1970). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 101(1-4): 1-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13.4.1896 – 11.8.1970). Malakologisches Abhandlungen 3(17): 233-250, pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Zeissler, 1972. Franz Alfred Schilder (13 April 1896-11 August 1970). Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 429-431, pl. 17 [portrait].
- J. Griffiths, 1972. [as for the previous entry]. Journal of Conchology 27(5-6): 431-432.
- Cleevely, 1983: 257.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- Schilder, Maria [née Hertrich] (1889-1975; Germany) [spouse of F. A. Schilder]
- Anonymous, 1964. Personalities of the month. Franz Alfred Schilder and Maria Schilder. Hawaiian Shell News 12(7): 3 [portraits].
- H. Zeissler, 1978. Maria Schilder (4.8.1898-30.7.1975). Malakologische Abhandlungen 4: iv-v [bibliography].
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 42 [portrait].
- Schileyko, Anatoliy Alexeyevich (1940-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Schilling, Frieda Henrietta (1924-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 120.
- Schilling, Subylla [Miss] (****-1962; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1963. Deaths. New York Shell Club Notes 89: 5.
- Schindewolf, Otto Heinrich (1896-1971; Germany)

- Anonymous, 1966. Otto H. Schindewolf. Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen 125: ix-xv [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1966. Die Veröffentlichungen von Otto H. Schindewolf. Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Abhandlungen 125: xvii-xxiv [bibliography].
- A. C. Riccardi, 1971. O. H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). Ameghiniana, Revista de la Asociación Paleontológica Argentina 8(2): 126 [portrait].
- A. Seilacher, 1972. Otto H. Schindewolf. 7 Juni 1896 – 10 Juni 1971. Neues Jahrbuch für Geologie und Paläontologie, Monatshefte 1972(2): 69-71 [portrait, supplemental bibliography].
- G. E. G. Westermann, 1974. Memorial to Otto H. Schindewolf (1896-1971). Geological Society of America, Memorials 3: 182-185 [portrait, bibliography].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 257.
- J. Wiedmann & J. Kullmann, 1988. Otto Heinrich Schindewolf (1896-1971). Pp. v-x, in: J. Wiedmann & J. Kullmann, eds., 2nd International Cephalopod Symposium. Cephalopods, Present and Past. O.H. Schindewolf Symposium, Tübingen 1985. Stuttgart: E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, xii + 765 pp. [portrait, partial bibliography].
- J. Kullmann, et al., 1997. O. H. Schindewolf (1896-1971): a revised picture of an eminent scientist. Earth Sciences History 16(1): 2.
- Schindler, Howard Walker (1925-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schirò, Giuseppe (****-****; Italy)
Anonymous, 1988. In memoriam. Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 6(9-10): 82 [two sentence obituary].
- Schlaefli, Alexander Friederich (1831-1863; ****)
- Schlechter, Arthur (1895-1952; Germany)
H. Zeissler, 1978. Die Lausitzer Molluskenfunde von Arthur Schlechter, Kamenz (8.10.1895 – 26.4.1952). Zoologische Abhandlungen, Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde in Dresden 35(11): 169-202.
- Schlegel, Hermann (1804-1884; Netherlands)
M. J. Sirks, 1918. Schlegel (Herman). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 4: 1232-1233.
L. D. Brongersma, 1978. Rijksmuseum van Geologie en Mineralogie 1878-1978; past, present, and future. Scripta Geologica 48: 37-96 [Schlegel: pp. 47-54; portrait].
Engel, 1986: 242.
T. Habe, 1988. [Biohistory of malacologists (70) Jan Adrianus Herklots and Hermann Schlegel.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 19(2): 45-46 [in Japanese].
Bauchot et al., 1990: 129.
- Schleicher, Wilhelm (1825?-1900; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 401.
- Schlesch, Hans Andreas (1891-1962; Denmark)
R. H. Stamm, A. S. Jensen, C. Petersen, T. Mortensen, C. M. Steenberg, H. Sell & A. C. Jensen, 1907. Ein malakologischer Schwindel. Verhandlungen der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Zoologisch-Botanischen Gesellschaft in Wien for 1907: (275)-(277). [also published in: (1907) Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 39(3): 169-172].
T. Sheppard, 1940. Dr. Hans Schlesch. The Naturalist (London) 997: 35-36.
H. Janus, 1962. [Hans Schlesch]. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 1(2): 27.
H. E. J. Biggs, 1963. Obituary. Hans Schlesch, 1891-1962. Journal of Conchology 25(3): 202-203, pl. 12 [portrait].
A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 63-73 [bibliography, list of taxa].
C. R. Boettger, 1963. Hans Schlesch (1891-1962). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 59-61 [portrait].
A. Zilch, 1963. Malakologische Veröffentlichungen von Hans Schlesch. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 92(1-2): 63-72 [bibliography, list of taxa].

- A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. De Kreukel 9(1): 11-14 [Schlesch: p. 13].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 258.
- Kiss, 1987: 64-65.
- Duchamps, 1999: fig. 53.
- M. Rudzite & J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Die Sammlungen zur Molluskenfauna Lettlands und die Beiträge von Curt Krausp, Hans-Jürgen Leep und Hans Schlesch zur Erforschung der lettischen Molluskenfauna. Malakologische Abhandlungen 20(31): 295-311 [Schlesch: pp. 308-309, fig. 4] [biography, portrait].
- Schleswig-Holstein-Gottorp [Duke of] (****-****; Germany)
- Dance, 1986: 13, 34.
- Schlicht, Frank Glovis (1936-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 432; 1987: 120.
- Schlickum, Wilhelm Richard (1906-1979; Germany)
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- F. Strauch, 1971. Zum 65. Geburtstag von Dr. jur. W.R. Schlickum. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 2(19): 272.
- A. Zilch, 1980. Richard Schlickum (1906-1979). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 111(1-3): 1-13 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Kiss, 1981: 35.
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Schlosser, Max (1854-1932; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 383.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 258.
- Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich von [Baron] (1765-1832; Germany)
- B. von Freyberg, 1932. Ernst Friedrich Baron von Schlotheim. Zu seinem 100. Todestage am 28 März 1932. Zeitschrift "Aus der Heimat" 45(10): 3-7 [portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 383.
- B. von Freyberg, 1975. Schlotheim, Ernst Friedrich, Baron von. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 12: 182-183.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 258.
- Tozer, 1984: 29.
- A. J. Kohn, 1986. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VII. The species described 1810-1820. Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society 86(1): 1-41 [Schlotheim: pp. 32-35].
- Kohn, 1992: 196-198.
- Schlotterbeck [Schlotterbeccius], _____ (****-****; Switzerland?)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 185-186.
- Schlumberger, Charles (?1826-1905; France)
- H. Fischer, 1906. Nécrologie. Ch. Schlumberger. Journal de Conchyliologie 54(1): 75-76.
- Schlüter, Fr. (****; ****; ****)
- P. Fischer, 1892. Curisotiés bibliographiques – Le catalogue de la collection Schlüter. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(2): 208-212 [some of Schlüter's taxa listed by Mörch & Herrmannsen].
- Schmacker, Bernhard (1852-1896; Germany/China/Japan)
- W. Kobelt, 1896. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 28(4-6): 74.
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 45(1): 88.
- J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1896. Obituary – B. Schmacker. The Nautilus 10(6): 72.
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schmeck, Eugene Habecker (1879-1966?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1966: 83 [1967].
- Schmeck, Mrs. Eugene Habecker (****-1958?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 60 [1959].
- Schmid, Ernst Erhard (1825-1885; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 384.
- Schmid, Günter. (1934-****; Germany)
- J. Marx, 1997. Günter Schmid – eine Zwischenbilanz seiner publizistischen Aktivitäten. Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in

- Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe) 71-72(2): 862-867 [bibliography, portrait].
- G. Schmid, 1997. Das war's! Bilanz eines Schriftleiters 1975-1996. Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe) 71-72(2): 869-878.
- H. Schönamsgruber, 1997. Günter Schmid tritt in den Ruhestand. Veröffentlichungen für Naturschutz und Landschaftspflege in Baden-Württemberg (Karlsruhe) 71-72(2): 859-862 [biography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1999. Dr. Günter Schmid – dem “Schnecken-Schmid” – zum 65. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 62-63: 63-72 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Dr. Günter Schmid – Gratulation zum 70. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 71/72: 53-54 [supplemental bibliography].
- Schmidt, Adolf (1806-1889; Germany)
- O. Körner, 1890. Dr. med. Adolf Schmidt. Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft 1890: cv-cix.
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Schmidt, Adolf Wilhelm Ferdinand (1812-1899; Germany)
- O. Boettger, 1900. Nekrolog. Archidiakonis Dr. Adolf Schmidt. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 32(1-2): 1-3.
- Kiss, 1981: 65.
- Schmidt, Anton (1842-1917; Germany)
- Sturany, 1901: 401.
- H. Ankert, 1917. Anton Schmidt. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 49(4): 152-153.
- Schmidt, Axel (1877-1935; Germany)
- Mayer, 1976: 88, fig. 13 [portrait].
- Schmidt, David (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Murray, 1999: 8/15.
- Schmidt, Ferdinand (1791-1878; Austria/Slovenia)
- Sturany, 1901: 401-402.
- Schmidt, Friedrich Christian (1755-1830; Germany)
- R. Winckworth, 1944. Schmidt's *Versuch*, 1818. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(1): 23-24.
- Dance, 1986: 65.
- Schmidt, John Edward (1957-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 120.
- Schmidt, Louis (1863-1930?; Germany)
- Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmidt, Oscar (1848-1908; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1908. Verstorben. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 41(1): 48.
- Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150.
- Schmierer, Ernst Theodor (1879-1953; Germany)
- K. von Bülow, 1953. Zum Tode von Professor Dr. Theodor Schmierer. Geologie (Berlin) 2(5-6): 449-454, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1953. Ernst Theodor Schmierer (1879-1953). Archiv für Molluskenkunde 82(4-6): 156-158 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Jungbluth, et al., 1991b: 186-187.
- Haldemann, 1998: 199, fig. 5 [portrait].
- Schneider, Anton Frederich (1831-1890; Germany)
- Schneider, Kenneth Ray (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 120-121.
- Schneider, Petronilla (1939-****; Germany).
- Fechter, 1992: 48 [portrait].
- Schnitter, Hellmut (****-****; Switzerland)
- Turner, 1998: 16.
- Schnitzer, E. C. O. T.; see Pasha, E.
- Schöbl, Josef (1837-****; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Schoen, Donald Robert (1920-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.
- Schoenberg-Dole, Olive Beardmore (1914-2002; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 433; 1987: 121.

- Anonymous, 2002. Olive Schoenberg-Dole, 1914-2002. HMS Bulletin, June 2002: 3.
- Schoening, Robert Charles (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 585; 1987: 121.
- Scholand, _____ [M.D.] (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Scholvien, _____ (****-****; Germany)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
Barnard, 1965: 26.
Trew, 1990: 83.
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schomburgk, Moritz Richard (1811-1891; Germany/Australia)
W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 23(7-8): 141-142.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 40(1): 115.
Papavero, 1973: 304.
Trew, 1990: 83.
- Schomburgk, Robert Hermann [Sir] (1804-1865; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 386.
Cleevely, 1983: 259.
G. C. Boase & P. Rivière, 2004. Schomburgk, Sir Robert Hermann. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 49: 256-257 [portrait].
- Schonevelde, Stephanus A. (1600s; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 128.
- Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe (1793-1864; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 240-245, 710 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 153-154.
- Schoonover, Lois Margaret (****-****; U.S.A.) [publ. on Tertiary moll. of Maryland in 1940]
Cleevely, 1983: 259.
- Schorer, Daniel Steven (1737-1790; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 244-245.
- Schot, _____; see Scott, J. E.
- Schouteden, Henri (1881-1972; Belgium)
J.-J. van Mol, 1974. H. Schouteden: bibliographie des mollusques africains. Achatina 5: 116.
- Schowalter, E. R.; see Showalter, E. R.
- Schram, A. A. W. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Schramm, Alphonse (****-1875; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 24(1): 130.
Coomans, 1989: 29.
- Schreiber, Anna Fruma (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 121.
- Schreiber, Bernice [Neice] (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 433-434; 1987: 121.
- Schreibers, Karl [Carl] Franz Anton von (1775-1853; Germany)
L. R. Cox, 1929. On the varietal names for *Spondylus* in K. Schreibers's *Versuch einer Vollständigen Conchylienkenntniss* (1793). Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 18(5): 251-254.
- Schreiner, Miriam Wirth (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 121.
- Schreitling, Karl Theodore (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Schrenck, Peter Leopold von (1826-1894; Russia)
W. Kobelt, 1894. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 26(5-6): 112.
H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 43(1): 76.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388.
Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schrier, Peter Grant (1940-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 434; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Howard, Jr. (1911-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 434-435; 1987: 121.
- Schriner, Miriam W. (1915/16-1992; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1992. Miriam W. Schriner. New York Shell Club Notes 322: 4.
- Schröckinger, Julius Freiherr von Neudenburg (1813-1882; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 402.

- Schröder, Richard (1853-1917; Germany)
 P. Hesse, 1917. Nekrolog. *Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 49(1): 41-44.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388.
- Schroeder, Charles David (1953-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 121.
- Schröter, Johann Samuel (1735-1808; Germany)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 154, 191-192.
 Swainson, 1834: 59; 1840: 321.
 Porro, 1841: 44.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 388-389.
Musei Gottwaldiani testaceorum, 1782 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 707 (1964).
 Barnard, 1965: 27.
 A. J. Kohn, 1981. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VI. The species described 1801-1810. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 71(3): 279-341 [Schröter: pp. 289-294].
 H. Friess, 1982. Johann Samuel Schröter (1735-1808) a pioneer in palaeontology. *Archives of Natural History* 11(1): 83-98 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 50.
 Kohn, 1992: 148-151.
 Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 150-151 [portrait].
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schrott, Florian (1884-1971; Italy)
 W. Klemm, 1971. Nachruf: Florian Schrott (1884-1971). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 2(21): 313-315 [biography, bibliography].
 Kiss, 1984: 39.
- Schubaert, Toers Diesbergen (1805-1853; Netherlands)
 W. C. Schimmel, 1911. Schubaert (Toers Diesbergen). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1462.
 Engel, 1986: 246.
- Schubert, Gotthilf Heinrich von (1780-1860; Germany)
 A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Schubert: pp. 52-53].
 Fechter, 1992: 45.
 Kohn, 1992: 221.
- Schuchert, Charles (1858-1942; U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 389.
 Cleevely, 1983: 259.
 Tozer, 1984: 25, 75, 87, 101.
- Schuitema, A. K. (****-1982; Netherlands)
 J. Nienhuis, 1983. Herinneringen aan A. K. Schuitema. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 214: 1398-1399.
- Schuitemaker, J. P. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 194.
- Schulenberg, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 186.
- Schultz, Dodi (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 435; 1987: 122.
- Schultze, _____ (****-****; Germany)
 Dance, 1986: 86.
- Schultze, L. S. (****-****; Germany)
 Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Schumacher, Heinrich Christian Friedrich (1757-1830; Germany/Denmark)
 Swainson, 1840: 322.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 355; 1927b: 160.
 Dance, 1986: 89, 225.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schumilkin, Igor Anatolievich (1968-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Schumo, Silas Levering (1847-1918; U.S.A.)
- Schütt, Hartwig (1923-****; Germany)
 Zilch, 1967: 41.
 Cleevely, 1983: 259.
- Schuyf, Pieter (1898-1985; Netherlands)
 J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1986. In memoriam P. Schuyf (1898-1985). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 230: 154-155.
- Schwabe, Andreas (19**-****; Germany)

- Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Schwartz, Jack (****-****; U.S.A.?) [coll. Pliocene Calif. moll. in 1970; *Neadmete schwartzi* Mount named for him]
 Cleevely, 1983: 260.
- Schwartz, Sally Williams (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Schwartz von Mohrenstern, Gustav (1809-1890; Austria)
 Sturany, 1901: 402.
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 256.
- Schweinfurth, Georg August (1836-1925; Belgium)
 Dance, 1986: 225.
- Schwengel, Frank R. (1885-1974; U.S.A.) [spouse of J. S. Schwengel]
 Anonymous, 1974. Frank R. Schwengel, 88, dies; Chairman of Seagram & Sons. The New York Times, May 5, 1974: 77 [portrait].
 Henson, 1982: 101 [given as “Frederick D.”].
 M. R. Marrus, 1991. Samuel Bronfman: the life and times of Seagram’s Mr. Sam. Hanover (New Hampshire): Brandeis University Press/University Press of New England, 551 pp., 8 pls. [Schwengel: pp. 192-193, 323, 457, 2 portraits].
- Schwengel, Jeanne Sanderson (1889-1961; U.S.A.) [spouse of F. R. Schwengel]
 Y. Kondo, 1956. Dr. Jean [sic] S. Schwengel. Hawaiian Shell News 4(4): 36-37.
 Anonymous, 1961. Dr. Jean [sic] S. Schwengel dies. Hawaiian Shell News 9(7): 6.
 H. B. Baker, C. B. Wurtz & R. T. Abbott, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, Sc.D. The Nautilus 75(1): 36-39, portrait [bibliography].
 A. D’Attilio, 1961. Dr. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel. New York Shell Club Notes 70: 6.
 A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jean Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961: 62-63, portrait, 81 [memoriam list].
- A. A. Olsson, 1961. Jeanne Sanderson Schwengel, 1889-1961. Paleontological Research Institution, [2 pp.].
 Abbott, 1973: 154.
 Henson, 1982: 101.
 Cleevely, 1983: 260.
 Dance, 1986: 225.
 Murray, 1999: 8/14, 9/2-3.
- Scilla, Agostino (1629-1700; Italy)
 Swainson, 1840: 321.
 Capellini, 1902: 95.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 391.
 Edwards, 1967: 25-26.
 Franchini et al., 1975: 75.
 B. Accordi, 1979 (“1978”). Contributions to the history of geological sciences. Agostino Scilla, painter from Messina (1629-1700) and his experimental studies on the true nature of fossils. Geologica Romana 17: 129-144 [portrait].
 N. Morello, 1979. La nascita della paleontologia nel Seicento. Colonna, Stenone e Scilla. Milan: Franco Angeli, 268 pp.
 Cleevely, 1983: 260.
 Morello, 1988: 260, 267-269.
- Scipio Africanus the Younger (185 BC-****; Italy)
 Dance, 1986: 5.
- Scopoli, Giovanni Antonio [Johan Anton] [M.D.] (1723-1788; Italy)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 198-199.
 Swainson, 1840: 322-323.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 392.
Introduction ad historiam naturalem, 1777 – Available by ICZN Opinions 160 and 329 (1955).
 Franchini et al., 1975: 78.
 Damkaer, 2002: 55-58 [portrait].
 Note: *Einleitung zur Kenntniß und Gebrauch der Fossilien* (1769) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Scott, Gayle (1894-1948; U.S.A.)
 Cleevely, 1983: 260.

- Scott, George (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 52.
- Scott, Jacob Elias [Schot] (1669-1750; Netherlands)
Dance, 1986: 51.
Engel, 1986: 248-249.
- Scott, Pamela Rae (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Scott, P. H.; see Valentich-Scott, P. H.
- Scribner, Myra Packer (1887-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 435.
- Scudder, Samuel Hubbard (1837-1911; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 392.
Cleevely, 1983: 261.
Note: *Nomenclator Zoologicus: an alphabetical list of all generic names that have been employed by naturalists for Recent and fossil animals from the earliest times to the close of the year 1879* (1882) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Seaborn, Charles Ray (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seba, Alberto [Albertus, Albert] (1665-1736; Netherlands)
Argenville, 1742: 33-34.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 173-174.
Swainson, 1834: 45; 1840: 323.
C. W. Bruinvis, 1912. Seba (Albert). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 1305-1306.
H. Engel, 1937. The life of Albert Seba. *Svenska Linné Sällskapets Årsskrift* 20: 75-100.
H. Engel, 1961. The sale-catalogue of the cabinets of natural history of Alberus Seba (1752). A curious document from the period of the naturae curiosi. *Bulletin of the Research Council of Israel. Section B. Zoology*, 10B(1-2): 119-131.
P. van Doren, 1982. *Conchologia curiosa. A history of shell collectors and its curiosities or what did they do with all those shells!* *Environment Southwest* (San Diego Society of Natural History) 499: 13-17.
Dance, 1986: 225, pl. 21 [portrait].
Engel, 1986: 249-250.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 257.
- I. Müsch, R. Willmann & J. Rust, 2002. A diverse and marvelous collection. *Natural History* 111(3): 56-63 [portrait].
- B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. *History of Science* 42(1): 47-84.
- E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46 [portrait].
- Note: *De animalibus Scotiae* (1684) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Seckendorf-Aberdar, Carl Friedrich August [Graf von] (1786-1858; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 90-91.
- Seddon, Mary (19**-****; U.K.)
- Sedgwick, Adam (1785-1873; U.K.)
Walford, 1866a: 53-57.
- Sedlak, Richard Curtis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Seeley, Harry Govier (1839-1909; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1907. Eminent living geologists: Professor H. G. Seeley. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(6): 241-253, pl. 12 [biography, portrait].
J. A. Secord, 2004. Seeley, Harry Govier. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 49: 667-668 [portrait].
- Seeley, Robin Hadlock (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Segerstråle, Sven Gustaf (1899-1996; Finland)
- Seghers, Alexandre (1803-1866; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Seguenza, Giuseppe (1833-1889; Italy)
D. Pantanelli, 1889. Guiseppe [sic] Seguenza. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 14(1-3): 10-12 [biography; partial bibliography].
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1890. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 38(1): 90-91.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 394.
Warén, 1980: 60.
Cleevely, 1983: 262.

- Dance, 1986: 40-41, 225.
- F. Giovine, 1989. Giuseppe Seguenza (1833-1889). *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(3-4): 57-61.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- G. Ruggieri, 1991 ["1989"]. Giuseppe Seguenza, paleontologo. *Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 7-14.
- B. Baldanza, 1991 ["1989"]. Giuseppe Seguenza: l'uomo e il mineralista. *Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 15-36.
- I. di Geronimo, 1991 ["1989"]. Mollusca: specie nuove plio-quadernarie di G. Seguenza (1858-1881). *Celebrazioni del 1° centenario in memoria di Giuseppe Seguenza: naturalista e paleontologo. Atti della Accademia Peloritana dei Pericolanti, Classe di Scienze Fisiche Matematiche e Naturali* 67, Supplemento 1: 137-254.
- L. Bertolaso & S. Palazzi, 2000 ["1999"]. Note sulla raccolta Seguenza di molluschi plio-pleistocenici della Provincia di Messina conservata presso il Museo di Geologia e Paleontologia dell'Università di Firenze. *Bollettino Malacologico* 35(1-4): 3-44.
- S. Palazzi, 2002. A collation and a comparative table for Giuseppe Seguenza's "Studi stratigrafici sulla formazione pliocenica dell'Italia meridionale", 1873-1877. *BioSophia Archives* <http://www.dodoline.it/biosophia/docs/mollusca/mollusca.htm> – 00000334.
- Segveld (Segveldt), Johan van (****-1737; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 250.
- Segwaard (Segwaert), Bartholomeus van (****-1731; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 250-251.
- Seib, Bernard J., Jr. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seibert, Hermann (1840-1919; Germany)
J. H. Jungbluth, 2004 ["2003"]. Hermann Seibert aus Eberbach am Neckar (03.03.1840 – 10.02.1919; Lehrer?). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 69/70: 79-85 [bibliography, portrait].
- Seid, Herman (1903-1984; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1984. Herman Seid is dead; a lawyer in New York. *The New York Times*, September 28, 1984: B8.
D. Raeihle, 1984. Herman Seid 1903-1984. *New York Shell Club Notes* 293: 2.
- Seidl, Fritz (****-2001; Austria)
H. K. Mienis, 2002. Professor Fritz Seidl. *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
- Seidler, August (****-1944?; Germany)
Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 2 [portrait].
- Seilacher, Adolf (1925-****; Germany)
- Seip, William F. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Sekiguchi, Hideo (1795-1860; Japan)
- Sekihara, K.; see: Funato, K.
- Selivanova, T. N. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sell, Henrik (****-****; Germany)
F. Haas, 1927. Der Aufsatz von Henrik Sell im 3. Band des *Archivs für Hydrobiologie* ist ein Plagiat. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 18(1): 185-186.
- Sellius, Gottfried [Godofredus] (1704?-1767; Germany/Netherlands/France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 161.
Walzer, 1981: 29.
Engel, 1986: 251.
- Sellow [Sello], Friedrich (1789-1831; Germany)
J. Arechevaleta, 1908. Naturalistas en el Uruguay. *Revista Historica de la Universidad Montevideo* 1(2): 478-506; 1(3): 828-842 [Sello: pp. 838-839].
Papavero, 1971: 27-60, 69-80.
Olazarri, 1975: 24.
H.-D. Krausch, 2002. Friedrich Sello, ein vergessener Pflanzensammler aus Potsdam.

- Zandera, Bücherei des Deutschen Gartenbaues e.V. (Potsdam) 17(2): 73-76., on the web at: http://historischegaerten.de/Gartenbaubuecherei/Zandera/2002_2_Krausch_Sello.html
- Sélys-Longchamps, Michel Edmond de [Baron] (1813-1900; Belgium)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1901. Nécrologie. Baron Michel Edmond de Sélys-Longchamps. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 49(1): 75.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 395.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Semenova, Marina Nikolaevna (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Semmelink, Jan (1837-1912; Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 177; 1950: 149.
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Engel, 1986: 251.
- Semon, Richard Wolfgang (1859-1918; Germany)
- Goldschmidt, 1956: 161-163.
- G. Uschmann, 1975. Semon, Richard Wolfgang. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 297-298.
- U. Høbbfeld, 2004. The travels of Jena zoologists in the Indo-Malayan region. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(7): 77-105 [Semon: pp. 87-92] [portrait].
- Semper, Carl Gottfried (1832-1892; Germany)
- H. Simroth, 1893. Professor Dr. Carl Semper. *The Conchologist* 2(6): 143-144.
- H. Crosse, 1894. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 42(1): 87.
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- R. I. Johnson, 1969. Semper's *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* [sic], *Wissenschaftliche Resultate*, 1867-1916. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(2): 144-147.
- E. Mayr, 1975. Semper, Carl Gottfried. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 299.
- Kiss, 1983: 118.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Fouché, 1995: 52.
- A. G. Kuznetsov, D. I. Ivanov & A. V. Sysoev, 2000. Type specimens in C. Semper's collection of the Philippine land snails stored in the Zoological Museum of Moscow University. *Ruthenica* 10(1): 15-22.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 258.
- Note: *Landmollusken* in: *Reisen im Archipel der Philippinen* (1870-98) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Semper, Johann Max (1870-19**; Germany)
- Semper, Otto (1830-1907; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 395.
- Cleevely, 1983: 262.
- Sener, Fred Charles (1940-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Seneš, Ján (1924-1992; Slovak Republic)
- M. Kováč, 1993. Obituary notice: Ján Seneš (1924-1992). *Contributions to Tertiary and Quaternary Geology* 29(3-4): 40, 139 [portrait].
- M. Elecko & M. Kovác, 1993. Doc. RNDr. Ján Seneš, DRSc (3. februára 1924 – 28. mája 1992). *Geologické Práce* (Bratislava) 97: 13-14 [portrait].
- Seno, Hidemi (1879-1967; Japan)
- T. Ino, 1967. Memory of Prof. Hidemi Seno. *Venus* 26(2): 53-55 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Septenville, Paul de (?1836-1912; France)
- P. Dautzenberg, 1913. Nécrologie. P. de Septenville. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 60(4): 361.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19, fig. 54.
- Sergievskiy, Sergey Olegovich (1957-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Serièrè, Guillaume de (1788-1868; Netherlands/Java)
- J. Herderschee, 1918. Serièrè (Guillaume). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1242.
- J. C. E. Bartelds, 1927. Serièrè (Guillaume). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 7: 1137-1141.
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 170-171; 1950: 149.
- Engel, 1986: 253.

- Serré, Paul Adolphe (1870-19***, France/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 46-47.
- Serrill, Linda S. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 436; 1987: 122.
- Servain, Georges (1846-****; France)
Anonymous, 1885. Servain. Revue Biographique de la Société Malacologique de France 1: 1-6, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Sessoms, Junius Bradley (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 122.
- Setiono, Owen (19**-****; Indonesia)
- Settala, Mandredo (1600-1680; Italy)
- Settepassi, Francesco (1886-1982; Italy)
Anonymous, 1981. For F. Settepassi's 95° birthday. *La Conchiglia* 13(152-153): 15.
F. Ghisotti, 1982. Francesco Settepassi (1886-1982). *Bollettino Malacologico* 18(1-4): viii.
K. Nicolay, 1982. Francesco Settepassi 1886-1982. *La Conchiglia* 14(156-157): 15.
- Severino, Marco Aurelio (1580-1656; Italy)
- Severyn, Hector (****-****; Venezuela)
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Seville, Jack (****-****; U.K.)
- Seville, Vi (****-****; U.K.)
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Sevin, _____ (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1742: 201-202.
Dance, 1986: 187.
- Sexauer, Howard T. (1899-1981; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. *The Nautilus* 96(1): 2.
- Sey, Irina Iosifovna (1931-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Seymer, Henry (1745-1800; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 76-77.
- Sganzin, Victor (****-1841; France)
Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Shackelford, Lewis John [Reverend] (1858-1917; U.K.)
R. Standen, 1917. Obituary notice. Rev. Lewis J. Shackelford. *Journal of Conchology* 15(7): 193-194 [bibliography]; 15(8): 233 [portrait; 1918].
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- Shallcross, John (1827-1898; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1898. John Shallcross. *The Nautilus* 12(8): 95-96.
Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Shalmanov, Sergey Vladimirovich (1939-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 30.
- Sharp, Benjamin [M.D.] (1858-1915; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1915. [concerning the death of Dr. Benjamin Sharp]. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 67(2): 41-42.
Abbott, 1973: 154.
- Sharpe, Daniel (1806-1856; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1857. Obituary. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 8: 275-279.
J. E. Portlock, 1857. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London*, *Proceedings* 13: xlv-lxiv.
Anonymous, 1858. [Obituary: Daniel Sharpe]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1857-58*: xxxi-xxxiii.
R. de S. Pinto, 1932. Daniel Sharpe e a Geologia portuguesa. *Anais da Faculdade de Ciências do Porto* 17(4): 193-203.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397.
Cleevely, 1983: 263.
J. A. Secord, 2004. Sharpe, Daniel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 47-48 [portrait].
- Shasky, Donald Robert [M.D.] (1925-2002; U.S.A.)
R. Kirby, 1965. Shasky explores waters around Socorro Island. *Redlands [California] Daily Facts*, Aug. 20, 1965: 4 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 436-437; 1987: 122-123.
H. W. Chaney, 2002. Donald R. Shasky (1995-2002). *American Malacological Society Newsletter* 32(1): 6.
H. W. Chaney, 2002. Dr. Donald R. Shasky, M.D. *Of Sea and Shore* 25(1): 19, 64.

- H. W. Chaney, 2003. Donald R. Shasky (1925-2002), itinerant mamacologist extraordinaire. *The Festivus* 35(8): 97-104, frontis. [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portraits].
- K. L. Kaiser, 2003. Shasky, my "bud". *The Festivus* 35(8): 105.
- Shaw, C. (****-****; South Africa/Madagascar)
Trew, 1987: 81; 1993: 83.
- Shaw, George (1751-1813; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 207.
Swainson, 1840: 324-325.
C. D. Sherborn, 1895. On the dates of Shaw and Nodder's "Naturalist's Miscellany." *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 6) 15(88): 375-376.
B. B. Woodward & J. W. Gruber, 2004. Shaw, George. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 83.
- Shaw, Henry Otho Nicholson (1889-1954; U.K.)
A. E. Salisbury, 1954. Henry Otho Nicholson Shaw, 1889-1954. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 31(2): 29-30 [bibliography].
- Shaw, Karen Louisa (1964/1965-1984; Australia)
S. M. Slack-Smith, 1984. Karen Louisa Shaw. *Australian Shell News* 46: 7.
- Shaw, Ross Franklin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, William Henry (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shaw, William Neil (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 437; 1987: 123.
Carriker, 2004: 134, 149 [portrait].
- Shearer, John Daniel (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Sheets, Elva Darah (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 437-438; 1987: 123.
- Sheldon, Pearl Gertrude (1885-1966; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 155.
- Shelley, Rowland McLamb (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 123.
- Shepard, Charles Upham (1804-1886; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 340, 711 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 155.
- Shepard, I. M.; see Oldroyd, I. M.
- Shepard, William Douglas [Bill] (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shepherd, Tom D. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shepherd, W. G. (****-1899?; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
- Sheppard, Patricia Miller (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Sheppard, Philip Macdonald (1927-1976; U.K.)
A. J. Cain, 1977. Professor P.M. Sheppard. *The University of Liverpool Recorder* 74: 4-7.
- Sheppard, [Mrs.] William (****-****; U.K./Canada)
La Rocque, 1962: 29.
- Sherborn, Charles Davies (1861-1942; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397.
Sherborn, 1940: 121.
Anonymous, 1942. Dr. C.D. Sherborn, the "Index Animalium." *The Times* (London), June 24, 1942.
J. R. Norman, 1942. Obituaries. Dr. C. D. Sherborn. *Nature* 150(3796): 146-147.
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1942. Dr. Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Nautilus* 56(2): 67.
F. Chapman, 1943. A modern Linnaeus: Charles Davies Sherborn. *The Victorian Naturalist* 60(5): 76-77 [portrait].
J. R. Norman, 1943. Charles Davies Sherborn. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 126-127.
J. R. Norman, 1944. Squire. *Memories of Charles Davies Sherborn*. London: George G. Harrap & Co., Ltd. 202 pp. [biography, bibliography].
F. J. Griffin, 1953. Charles Davies Sherborn (1861-1942): some personal recollections. *Journal of the Society of the Bibliography of Natural History* 3(1): 1-4 [portrait].
Cleevely, 1983: 263-264.

- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Sherborn, Charles Davies. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 281-283.
- Sherrod, Sterling Thomas (1876-1943; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1943. Sterling Thomas Sherrod. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 27: 12.
- Abbott, 1973: 155.
- Shetrone, Henry Clyde (1876-1954; U.S.A.)
- R. W. Dexter, 1957. Henry Clyde Shetrone, 1876-1954. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 38, inside back cover [memoriam list].
- Abbott, 1973: 155-156.
- Shevchenko, Mark Mikhailovich (1939-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevchenko, Olga Anatolievna (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevtsov, Gennadiy Alexandrovich (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shevyrev, Alexander Alexandrovich (1931-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shiba, Noboru (1910-1935; Japan)
- Editor, 1936. [obituary]. Venus 6(1): 79-80 [short biography, bibliography, portrait; in Japanese].
- Shibanova, Irina Viktorovna (1954-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shields, Beulah E. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Henson, 1982: 26, 32-33.
- Shields, Thomas R. (1900-1972; U.S.A.)
- E. R. Cross, 1971. Portrait of the month. Hawaiian Shell News 19(3): 6 [portrait] [reprinted in electronic form in Internet Hawaiian Shell News, November 2003: 12-13].
- E. Leehman, 1972. Tom Shields night. Hawaiian Shell News 20(6): 2.
- Anonymous, 1972. HMS mourns Tom Shields. Hawaiian Shell News 20(7): 2.
- Shikama, Tokio (1912-1978; Japan)
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. The Festivus 2(1): 3 [article reprinted (1971), Of Sea and Shore 2(1): 17-18].
- Editor, 1979. Obituary of Prof. T. Shikama. Venus 38(1): 77 [portrait; bibliography; in Japanese].
- M. Tabakotani, 1979. Tokio Shikama. New York Shell Club Notes 250: 2.
- Shikov, Evgeniy Viktorovich (1947-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shimek, Bohumil (1861-1937; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1927. Bohumil Shimek. University of Iowa News Bulletin 2(9): 5 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. Professor Shimek to be honored at Commencement luncheon; famous scientist entered University fifty-four years ago; member of faculty since 1890. University of Iowa News Bulletin 7(5): 1-4 [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. After fifty years of teaching, Bohumil Shimek will be honored at the Commencement luncheon. The Daily Iowan (Iowa City), May 22, 1932: 4 [biography, portrait].
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1937. Bohumil Shimek. The Nautilus 50(4): 140.
- G. F. Kay, 1939. Memorial to Bohumil Shimek. Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1938, 51: 169-174, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 156.
- J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].
- Rehder, 1997: 118.
- Shimek, Ronald Lee (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 123.
- Shimer, Hervey Woodburn (1872-1965; U.S.A.)
- R. R. Shrock, 1968. Memorial to Hervey Woodburn Shimer. Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America for 1966: 379-385 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Tozer, 1984: 105, 119.

- Shinagawa, Kazuhisa (****-1984; Japan)
 H. Minato, 1984. [Memories of Mr. Kazuhisa Shinagawa.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(1): 28-29 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Shirley, John (1849-1922; U.K./Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- Shirley, Walter William (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shkoldina, L. S. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shkolin, Audrey Anatolievich (1967-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shoemaker, Alan Hoyt (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 438; 1987: 124.
- Shopland, E. R. [Captain] (18**-19**; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 226.
 Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- Shor, Betty Ann (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 438-439; 1987: 124.
- Short, F. W. (1880-1969; New Zealand)
 Anonymous, 1969. Obituary: Captain F. W. Short, M.C. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 5(2): 39.
- Shorto, Henry, III (1778-1864; U.K.)
 H. S. Torrens, 1990. A Wiltshire pioneer in geology and his legacy – Henry Shorto III (1778-1864), cutler and fossil collector of Salisbury. The Wiltshire Archaeological and Natural History Magazine 83: 170-189.
- Showalter [after 1867 written as Schowalter], E. R. [M.D.] (18**-****; U.S.A.)
 H. H. Smith, 1908. The Showalter collection. The Nautilus 22(11): 117-118.
 H. H. Smith, 1913. [name correction]. The Nautilus 27(8): 96.
 W. G. Mazýck, 1914. Showalter or Schowalter. The Nautilus 27(9): 108.
- Shulga, O. P. (19**-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shultz, Fred Townsend (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 439; 1987: 124.
- Shumard, Benjamin Franklin (1820-1869; U.S.A.) [brother of G. G. Shumard]
 J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [Shumard: pp. 255-258, 274; bibliography, lists of taxa].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 397-398.
 E. J. Trumbull, 1958. Shumard's type specimens of Tertiary mollusks from Oregon and other types at Washington University, St. Louis. Journal of Paleontology 32(5): 893-906, pls. 115-117.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 265.
 K. Young, 1994. The Shumards in Texas. Earth Sciences History 13(2): 143-153 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- Shumard, George Getz (1825-1867; U.S.A.) [brother of B. F. Shumard]
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 398.
 Abbott, 1973: 156.
 K. Young, 1994. The Shumards in Texas. Earth Sciences History 13(2): 143-153 [biography, partial bibliography].
- Shumate, Agnes (****-1952; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1953. Miss Shumake dies in Colorado. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 126: 11.
- Shumway, Sandra E. [Sandy] (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 G. R. Abbe, 2003. Sandra E. Shumway. Honored Life Member. Journal of Shellfish Research 21(2): 453-454 [portrait].
 Carriker, 2004: 145, 146, 154, 164, 189, 196, 215, 227, 242 [portraits].
- Shurygin, Boris Nikolaevich (1947-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Shuster, Carl Nathaniel, Jr. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 439-440; 1987: 124.
- Shuto, Tsugio (1921-****; Japan)
 R. Takahashi, 1984. Professor Tsugio Shuto. Memoirs of the Faculty of Science, Kyushu University (D – Geology) 25(2): i-xii, frontispiece [portrait, bibliography].
- Shuttleworth, Robert James (1810-1874; England/Switzerland)

- K. Guthnick, 1874. Dr. R. J. Shuttleworth, Esq. (Nekrolog). Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern 1874: 98-104.
- __ Bachmann, 1874. Anmerkung. Mittheilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern 1874: 105-106.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 23(1): 99-100.
- W. Kobelt, 1875. Robert James Shuttleworth. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 7(1): 8.
- Melvill, 1890: 218.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 19.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 160.
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. The Nautilus 59(3): 97-101 [Shuttleworth: p. 101].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2003. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. I. Gastropoda: Pulmonata. Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern 1: 123 pp., incl. 30 pls. [biography, bibliography, portrait, partial list of taxa].
- E. Neubert & M. Gosteli, 2005. The molluscan species described by Robert James Shuttleworth. II. Polyplacophora, Gastropoda (Caenogastropoda), Bivalvia. Contributions to Natural History, Scientific Papers from the Natural History Museum Bern 5: 79 pp., incl. 20 pls.
- Sibbald, Robert [Sir] (1641-1722; U.K.)
- Argenville, 1757: 155.
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 144-146.
- Porro, 1841: 15-17 [life dates mistakenly given as 1643-1720].
- Melvill, 1890: 193.
- C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [Sibbald: p. 89].
- C. W. J. Withers, 2004. Sibbald, Sir Robert. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 50: 483-485 [portrait].
- Sibinga, G. L. Smit (1895-****; Java/Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 192-193.
- Sicardi, Omar Eduardo (1913-1997; Uruguay)
- Olazarri, 1975: 96, 99.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 [“1997”]. Omar E. Sicardi (1913-1997). Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 8(72-73): 56.
- F. Scarabino & A. Carranza, 2004 [“2002”]. Omar E. Sicardi (1913-1997): notas biográficas y lista de publicaciones. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay 8(82-83): 289-290.
- Sickel, James Boliver (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Siddall, Scott E. (1950-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 124.
- Carriker, 2004: 161, 182 [portraits].
- Sidel'nikov, Alaxander Pavlovich (1956-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Sieber, Rudolf (****-****; Austria) [publ. on moll. 1936-58]
- Siebold, Carl Theodor Ernst von (1804-1885; Germany) [cousin of P. F. von Siebold]
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig) 13: 662 pp. [C. T. Siebold: pp. 291-355] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Siebold, Philipp Franz Balthasar von [Jonkheer] (1796-1866; Netherlands)
- W. J. J. C. Bijleveld, 1921. Siebold (Philipp Franz Balthasar). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 5: 730-735.
- H. Körner, 1967. Die Würzburger Siebold. Eine Gelehrtenfamilie des 18. und 19. Jahrhunderts. Lebensdarstellungen deutscher Naturforscher (Leipzig) 13: 662 pp. [P. F. Siebold: pp. 356-491] [biography, bibliography, portrait].

- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Engel, 1986: 254.
- T. Yamaguchi, ed., 1987. Von Siebold and Natural History of Japan I. Kumamoto University, ii + 80 pp., numerous pls.
- T. Habe, 1990. [Biohistory of malacologists (76) Philip Franz Balthasar von Siebold (1796-1866).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 21(3): 60-62 [in Japanese].
- A. N. van der Bijl & R. G. Moolenbeek, 1993. Von Siebold en zijn malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 275: 156-161 [list of taxa named after Siebold].
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Siekman, Lula B. (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 440; 1987: 124.
- Sieling, Fred William (1914-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 440-441; 1987: 124.
- Siemens, T. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 254.
- Siemssen, Adolf Christian (1768-1833; Germany)
Seemann, 1995: 63-64 [portrait].
- Sigerfoos, Charles Peter (1865-1944; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 156-157.
- Siggers, Cecil John Charles [M.D.] (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbothom, 1946: 462.
- Sigler, Stephen Alan (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Signor, Philip W., III (1950-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Sigsbee, Charles Dwight (1845-1923; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Sikes, F. H. (1864-1945; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 226.
- Silantiev, Vladimir Vladimirovich (1967-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Silberling, Norman J. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Tozer, 1984: 99, 100, 102, 103, 114, 119-121, 126 [portrait]
- Silina, Alla Vladimirovna (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Silliman, Benjamin, Sr. (1779-1864; U.S.A.)
Youmans, 1896: 140-151, 1 pl. [portrait].
Merrill, 1906: 215-216, 316-317, 711 [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 398.
Abbott, 1973: 157.
Cleevely, 1983: 265.
- Silva, Augusto Luso da (1827-1902; Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 121, pl. [4].
- Silva, Raul Sousa (19**-****; Cape Verde Island)
- Simard, Diane de Vry (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Simey, T. J. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simone, Luiz Ricardo L. (****-****; Brazil)
- Simons, F. A. (****-****; U.K.?)
Trew, 1993: 83.
- Simpson, Charles Torrey (1846-1932; U.S.A.)
F. M. Bayer, 1948. Charles T. Simpson's types in the molluscan genus *Liguus*. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 107(16): 8 pp., 1 pl.
Abbott, 1973: 157.
R. I. Johnson, 1975. Simpson's unionid types and miscellaneous unionid types in the National Museum of Natural History. *Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology, Special Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4: 57 pp. [reprinted 1992].
Shasky, 1980: 28.
Dance, 1986: 226.
E. O. Rothra, 1995, Florida's pioneer naturalist. *The life of Charles Torrey Simpson*. University Press of Florida, xvi + 240 pp.
Rehder, 1997: 61, 71, 74, 89.
Murray, 1999: 8/12-13.

- Note: *The Mollusca of Porto Rico* (1902, by Dall & C. T. Simpson) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Simpson, George Bancroft (1841-1901; U.S.A.)
 J. M. Clarke, 1902. George B. Simpson. *The Nautilus* 15(9): 107.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 399.
 Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Simpson, Martin (1800-1892, U.K.)
 T. Sheppard, 1918. Martin Simpson and his geological memoirs. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 19(4): 298-316, pl. 35 [bibliography, portrait].
 C. D. Sherborn 1893. Obituary. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 3) 10(3): 144.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 399.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 266.
 P. Thornton, 2002. Three lectures on the life and literary character of the Rev. Dr. George Young, D.D., by Martin Simpson, February 1862. *The Geological Curator* 7(7): 235-261.
 P. Doyle, 2003. Type belemnites of Simpson's Fossils of the Yorkshire Lias. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 54(3): 147-184.
- Simroth, Heinrich Rudolf (1851-1913; Germany)
 P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 50(1): 1-27 [biography].
 P. Ehrmann, 1918. Heinrich Simroth. Ein Nachruf. *Sitzungsberichte der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft zu Leipzig* 43-44: 47-81, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
 D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 23: 117-119.
- Sinclair, Andrew [M.D.] (1794-1861; U.K./New Zealand)
 Smith, 1906: 705.
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
 Trew, 1993: 84.
 G. S. Boulger & E. Baigent, 2004. Sinclair, Andrew. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 739.
- Sinclair, Ralph Mason (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 441; 1987: 125.
- Sinel, Joseph (1844-1929; U.K.) [father-in-law of J. Hornell]
 Anonymous, 1929. [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(11): 330.
 B. T. Roswell, 1931 ["1929"]. In memoriam. Joseph Sinel, born 13th December 1844; died 2nd April 1929. *Report & Transactions, La Société Guernesaise (Guernsey)* 10(4): 369-371 [biography, partial bibliography].
 Trew, 1990: 84.
- Sinelnikova, V. N. (****-****; Russia) [publ. on Recent moll. in 1970s]
- Singendonck, J. D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 255.
- Singleton, F. A. (1897-1947; Australia)
 L. R. Cox, 1949. F. A. Singleton, 1897-1947. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 2-3.
- Singley, John Allan (1850-1908; U.S.A.)
 A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Sinitsin, L. (****-****; Russia)
 Rehder, 1997: 113.
- Sinitsyna, Irina Nikolaevna (1939-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 31.
- Sinitsyna, Olga Olegovna (1953-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 31-32.
- Sipman, Johannes Philippus (1666-1725; Germany/Netherlands)
 Dance, 1986: 187.
 Engel, 1986: 255-256.
- Sirenko, Boris Ivanovich (1942-****; Russia)
 R. R. Talmadge, 1977. Some notes on the Zoological Institute Academy of Sciences, U.S.S.R. *Of Sea and Shore* 8(3): 139-140.
 A. F. Alimov, et al., 2003. Cased in armor (on the 60th anniversary of B. I. Sirenko). *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 29(1): 66-67 [translated from *Biologiya Moria* 29(1)] [portrait].

- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sismonda, Angelus (1807-1878; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94 [one sentence obituary].
- Sismonda, Eugenio (1845-1870; Italy)
C. Gentiluomo, 1870. Eugenio Sismonda. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 3(6): 299.
- Sissom. Stanley Lewis (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Sisson, Loveta Elizabeth (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Sisterna, Berjamín (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 4.
- Sitnikova, Tatiana Yakovlevna (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Six, Hendrik (1796-1847; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 256.
- Sjöstedt, Bror Yngve (1866-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 226.
- Skarlato, O. A.; see Scarlato, O. A.
- Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah (****-1926; U.K./ Hong Kong/Australia)
H. A. Longman, 1926. The late Professor S. B. J. Skertchly. *Queensland Naturalist* (Brisbane) 5(5): 70-72, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Skinner, Lisa L. (1959-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Skinner, Renate Wittig (1922-1989; Germany/ Indonesia/U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1989. [Obituary notice]. *Halia* (n.s.) 25: [10].
Anonymous, 1989. [Letter to readers]. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 8.
R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 311: 4-5 [biography].
R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner 1922-1989. *American Conchologist* 17(2): 24 [portrait].
R. T. Abbott, 1989. Renate Wittig Skinner. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 9.
- T. W. Baer, 1989. Décès de Renate et Ed Skinner-Wittig. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 11(2): 2.
- J. Senders & R. Senders, 1989. Nécrologie. *Arion* 14(3): 103.
- R. Wittig Skinner, 1989. Was wird aus meiner Sammlung? *Club Conchylia Informationen* 21(3-4): 10-13 [portrait].
- Skinner, Ed (****-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of R. Wittig Skinner]
- Skoglund, Carol Christine (1924-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of P. Skoglund]
Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- Skoglund, Paul (1918-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. C. Skoglund]
Anonymous, 1998. In memoriam. Paul Skoglund, 1918-1997. *The Festivus* 30(1): 2 [reprinted: *Of Sea and Shore* 20(4): 218].
- Skoog, Hilmer Nils Erik (1870-1927; Sweden)
Barnard, 1965: 27.
Trew, 1990: 84.
- Skottsberg, Carl Johan Fredrik (1880-1963; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 226.
- Skrank, Franz von Paula von (1747-1835; Germany)
Porro, 1841: 43-44 [as "Skranck"].
- Slabber, A. (1896-1976; Netherlands)
M. I. Gerhardt, 1977. A. Slabber overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 174: 614.
Engel, 1986: 256.
- Slabber, Martinus (1740-1835; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 195.
Engel, 1986: 256.
Damkaer, 2002: 88-89.
- Slack, John Hamilton (1834-1874; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 157.
- Slack-Smith, Shirley M. (1935-****; Australia)
L. Mason, 1978. Our patrons. *Western Australian Shell Collector* 19: 2 [portrait].
- Sladen, Walter Percy (1849-1900; U.K.)
G. B. Howes, 1900a. Walter Percy Sladen. *Nature* 62(1602): 256-257.

- G. B. Howes, 1900b. [obituary].
Proceedings of the Linnean Society of
London 113: 48-50.
- H. Bury, 1909a. The life and work of
Walter Percy Sladen, F.L.S., F.G.S., F.Z.S.
Transactions of the Linnean Society of
London (ser. 2) 12(15): xi-xx, frontispiece
[biography, bibliography, portrait].
- H. Bury, 1909b. Mrs Sladen and the Percy
Sladen Memorial Fund. Transactions of the
Linnean Society of London (ser. 2) 12(15):
xxi-xxii.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.
- F. W. E. Rowe, 1974. Catalogue of the
Sladen Collection in the Royal Albert
Memorial Museum, Exeter, Devon.
Biological Journal of the Linnean Society of
London 6(3): 179-243.
- Cleevely, 1983: 266.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- D. Nichols. 2003. A biography of Percy
Sladen (1849-1900). The Linnean, Special
Issue No. 4: 1-29 [biography, bibliography,
portraits].
- Sladkovskaya, Marina Germanovna (1960-****;
Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Slater, Edward M. (1937-1989; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 442; 1987: 125.
- D. Raeihle & W. E. Sage, 1989. Edward M.
Slater. New York Shell Club Notes 313: 6-7
[biography].
- Slater, H. H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Slavik, Alfred (1847-1907; Czech Republic)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.
- Sleen, Wilcher Gosen Nicolaas van der (1886-1967;
Netherlands)
- Bentham Jutting, 1939: 189, 193.
- Engel, 1986: 256-257.
- Voous, 1995: 444.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Sleurs, Willy J. M. (1952-****; Netherlands)
- Sleyden, B. van (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- Slik, Leen van der (1899-1986; Netherlands)
- A. Verduin, 1979. De heer Van der Slik 80
jaar. Correspondentieblad van de
Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
190: 922-923.
- M. van der Bos, 1984. De heer Van der Slik
85 jaar. Correspondentieblad van de
Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
218: 1530-1531.
- Engel, 1986: 257.
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis,
1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-
1986). Correspondentieblad van de
Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
233: 198-201 [bibliography, list of taxa,
portrait].
- A. W. Janssen & J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis,
1986. In memoriam L. van der Slik (1899-
1986). Mededelingen van der Werkgroep
voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 23(3):
87-89 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait]
- Slingerland, Henk (****-19**; South Africa)
- O. Peel, 1993. In memoriam. Strandloper,
Bulletin of the Conchological Society of
Southern Africa 236: 8.
- Slinn, Mina May (1910-1979; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 443.
- Anonymous, 1980. Deaths. The Nautilus
94(1): 10.
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Sliskovic, Teofil (1926-1991; Bosnia &
Herzegovina)
- C. Silic & S. Abadzic, 2000. Bibliography
of the scientific and expert papers by Teofil
Sliskovic, PhD. Wissenschaftliche
Mitteilungen des Bosnisch-
Herzegowinischen Landesmuseum, Heft C,
Naturwissenschaft 7: 403-410
[bibliography].
- F. Trubelja & S. Obratil, 2000. In
memoriam Teofil Sliskovic (1926-1991).
Wissenschaftliche Mitteilungen des
Bosnisch-Herzegowinischen
Landesmuseum, Heft C, Naturwissenschaft
7: 401-403 [biography, portrait].
- Sloane, Hans [Henry] [M.D., Sir, Baronet] (1660-
1753; U.K.)

- Argenville, 1742: 216; 1757: 150-151 [as Sloanne].
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 158.
- Swainson, 1834: 32-33.
- Duncan, in Swainson, 1840: 326-329.
- Smith, 1906: 704.
- Melvill, 1890: 194.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 401.
- Chardon, 1949: 55-56, pl. 3 [portrait].
- G. L. Wilkins, 1952. The shell collections of Sir Hans Sloane, Bart. (1660-1753). With digressions upon the books and people connected with them. *Journal of Conchology* 23(8): 247-259, pls. 5, 6.
- G. L. Wilkins, 1953. A catalogue and historical account of the Sloane shell collection. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) (Historical Series)* 1(1): 47 pp., 12 pls.
- Edwards, 1967: 51.
- Fischer, 1973: 144-145, 147, 149-157 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 267.
- Dance, 1986: 31, 67, 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- A. MacGregor, ed., 1994. Sir Hans Sloane; collector, scientist, antiquary, founding father of the British Museum. London: British Museum, 308 pp. [biography].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- A. MacGregor, 2004. Sloane, Sir Hans, Baronet. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 943-949 [portrait].
- Note: *A voyage to the islands Madera, Barbados, Nieves, S. Christophers and Jamaica* (1807, 1825) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Sloat, Lewis Warrington (1815-1886; U.S.A.) [nephew of Commodore John D. Sloat]
- R. C. Miller, 1953. Highlights of a hundred years, 1853-1953. *Pacific Discovery* 6(2): 18-25 [Sloat: p. 20].
- Ewan, 1955: 59.
- L. G. Hertlein, 1956. Lewis W. Sloat, pioneer conchologist in California.
- American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: 7-8.
- Abbott, 1973: 157-158.
- Sloff, Jan G. (1892-1979; Netherlands)
- J. G. J. Frentrop, 1979. Jan G. Sloff overleden. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 190: 923-924.
- J. Mennema & F. Adema, 1979. In memoriam Jan G. Sloff en Prof. Dr. D. Bakker. *Gorteria (Leiden)* 9(9): 299-300.
- Sloots, Herman (1923-1998; Netherlands)
- R. G. Moolenbeek, 1998. In memoriam Herman Sloots (1923-1998). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 303: 89.
- Słósarski, Antoni (1843-1897; Poland)
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Slugina, Zoya Vasilievna (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sluiter, Carel Philip (1854-1933; Netherlands)
- Benthem Jutting, 1939: 185.
- Smee, Alfred (1818-1877; U.K.)
- Trew, 1990: 84 [collection sold in 1878].
- P. D. Buchanan, 2004. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 50: 992-993.
- Smiley, Winnifred (1902-1972; U.S.A.)
- E. Marshall, 1972. In memorium. Winnifred Smiley, March 5, 1902-January 9, 1972. *Pacific Northwest Shell News* 12(1): 1-2.
- Smit, Daniel de (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smit, Hendrik Gerard de (****-1964; Netherlands)
- D. J. Boerman, 1964. In memoriam H. G. de Smit. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 111: 1156-1157.
- Smith, Allyn Goodwin (1893-1976; U.S.A.)
- Drake, 1963: 9.
- F. Howard, 1963. Biographical sketch. Allyn G. Smith. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(3): S9-11.
- Anonymous, 1968. [about acquisition of the Mills College collection by the California

- Academy of Sciences]. California Academy of Sciences, *The Casual Crier* 2(1): 1-2.
- Anonymous, 1969. Allyn G. Smith. *Tabulata* 2(2): 3, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 443.
- Anonymous, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Annual Report of the Western Society of Malacologists* 9: 8-9 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1976. Allyn G. Smith. *Of Sea and Shore* 7(3): 140, 171 [portrait].
- A. La Rocque, 1976. Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Sterkiana* 63-64: 76.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1976: 88 [1976].
- R. C. Miller, 1977. Obituary. Allyn G. Smith. *Malacological Review* 10: 87-88.
- W. K. Emerson, 1977. Obituary. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Nautilus* 91(1): 37.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1977. Necrologie: Allyn G. Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 114(1-2): 80.
- P. U. Rodda, 1977. Allyn Goodwin Smith, 1893-1976. *The Veliger* 19(3): [i] [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 20, 38-42.
- M. G. Kellogg, 1986. A bibliography and catalog of taxa for Allyn Goodwin Smith (1893-1976). *Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences* 145: 12 pp.
- Abbott, 1987: 161.
- Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Smith, Annie Mills (1897-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 443; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Arthur Donaldson (1864-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 84.
- Smith, Brian J. (1939-****; Australia)
- Smith, Burnett (1877-1958; U.S. A.)
K. V. W. Palmer, 1958. Burnett Smith 1877-1958. Paleontological Research Institution [memorial read at the P.R.I. annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership] [portrait].
K. V. W. Palmer, 1960. Memorial to Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America*, Annual Report for 1959: 151-156, pl. 14 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Anonymous, 1989. Vignettes of coastal plain geology. Burnett Smith (1877-1958). *Tulane Studies in Geology & Paleontology* 22(3-4): 140 [portrait].
- Smith, Charles (c. 1715-1762; Ireland)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 167-168.
E. Magennis, 2004. Smith, Charles. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 60-61.
- Smith, Colleen M. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 586; 1987: 125.
- Smith, Diderick (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 258.
- Smith, Doris Amelia (1908-1992; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Smith, Douglas G. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 125.
- Smith, Edgar Albert (1847-1916; U.K.)
E. A. Smith, [1899?]. A catalogue of papers on Mollusca and Echinodermata by Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., etc. London: privately printed by Hazell, Watson and Viney, Ltd., 14 pp.
Smith, 1906: 714-725 (passim), 730.
Anonymous, 1916. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O., late conchologist of the British Museum. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 6) 3(9): 431-432.
Anonymous, 1916. E. A. Smith. *The Nautilus* 30(7): 84.
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 11(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1916].
M. Doello Juado, 1917. Edgar A. Smith. *Physis, Revista de la Sociedad Argentina de Ciencias Naturales* 3: 120-122.
J. C. Melvill, 1917. Obituary notice. Edgar Albert Smith, I.S.O. *Journal of Conchology* 15(5): 150-153 [bibliography].
B. B. Woodward, 1917. Edgar Albert Smith, 1847-1916. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 12(3): 215-217.

- G. A. F. Knight, 1920. Memorial notice of the late Edgar A. Smith, F.Z.S., I.S.O. *Glasgow Naturalist* 8(4): 119-122.
- C. R. Boettger, 1921. Edgar Albert Smith. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(3): 121-125, frontispiece [biography, portrait].
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. Edgar-Albert Smith. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 86-87.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356, pl. 49; 1927b: 161, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 27, 51.
- B. Verdcourt, 1974. Bibliography of the papers of E. A. Smith relating to non-marine Mollusca of tropical Africa. *Achatina* 5: 117-119.
- J. Chatfield, 1980. A Conchologist's tombstone [E. A. Smith]. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 74: 243-244.
- N. F. McMillan, 1981. More re Edgar A. Smith. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 76: 303.
- Cleevely, 1983: 268.
- Dance, 1986: 129, 226, pl. 31a [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 84.
- A. Trew, 1993. Edgar Albert Smith's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 86 pp.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1994. De correspondentie tussen M. M. Schepman (1847-1919) en E. A. Smith (1847-1916). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 280: 133-139.
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Duchamps, 1999: 15, fig. 55 [portrait].
- R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(6): 106-110 [Smith: p. 107].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].
- Note: *Challenger* bivalve and heteropoda works available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Smith, Edmond Hobart (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 125-126.
- Smith, Egbert T. (****-1973?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Smith, Emily Williams (1908-1978; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1978: 86 [1979].
Abbott, 1987: 126.
- Smith, Eric Richard Anthony (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 444; 1987: 126.
- Smith, Ernest Rice (1891-1952; U.S.A.)
K. V. W. Palmer, 1953. Ernest Rice Smith, 1891-1952. [Memorial read at the Paleontological Research Institution annual meeting and printed as a single sheet for distribution to the family and P.R.I. membership].
- Smith, Eugene Allen (1841-1927; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 565, 711 [portrait].
S. J. Lloyd, 1954. Eugene Allen Smith, Alabama's great geologist. New York: Newcomen Society in North America, 22 pp.
- Smith, Francis A. (****-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 161-162.
- Smith, Harlan Ingersoll (1872-1940; U.S.A./Canada) [papers on shell middens]
- Smith, Harry M. (****-1974?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1974: 93 [1975].
Rehder, 1997: 105.
- Smith, Herbert Huntington (1851-1919; U.S.A.)
Díaz de León, 1910: 20, 21.
Anonymous, 1913. [collection of shells from Coosa River]. *The Nautilus* 27(7): 84.
Anonymous, 1919. [death noted]. *The Nautilus* 32(4): 143.
W. J. Holland, 1919a. Herbert Huntington Smith. *Science* (n.s.) 44(1273): 481-483.
W. J. Holland, 1919b. Herbert Huntington Smith. *Entomological News and Proceedings of the Entomological Section, Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 30(8): 211-214, pl. 9 [portrait].

- G. W. Clapp, 1920. Herbert Huntington Smith. *The Nautilus* 33(4): 136-141; 33(1): frontispiece [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Papavero, 1973: 377-386.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- N. Papavero & S. Ibáñez-Bernal, 2003. Contributions to a history of Mexican dipterology. Part II. – The *Biologia Centrali-Americana*. *Acta Zoologica Mexicana* (n.s.) 88: 143-232 [Smith: pp. 151-153].
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#smith>
- Smith, Illene Harper (1905-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, James Edward (1759-1828; U.K.)
 Dance, 1986: 48, 83.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
 G. S. Boulger & M. Walker, 2004. Smith, Sir James Edward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 190-192 [portrait].
- Smith, James Perrin (1864-1931; U.S.A.)
 F. B. Plummer, 1931. James Perrin Smith, 1864-1931. *Journal of Paleontology*, 5(2): 168-170 [portrait].
 S. Shedd, 1931. James Perrin Smith. *Science* 72(1893): 382-383.
 Tozer, 1984: 7, 73-76, 84, 89, 99, 131, 132 [portrait].
 Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 388, portrait].
- Smith, Judith Terry (1940-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 586-587; 1987: 126.
 C. L. King, 1983. Women in Earth Sciences. *Stanford Observer*, Stanford Earth Scientist Section, October 1983: 7-8 [portrait].
 Coan, 1983: 18-19.
- Anonymous, 1990. Judith Terry Smith directs annual fund. *The Stanford Earth Scientist*, December 1990: 11.
- Smith, Laurie (19**-2003; South Africa)
 Smith, Lillian Cassat (1900-1971; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Smith, Lourens Johannes (****-****; South Africa)
 B. Krüger, 2004. In Memoriam: Farewell to Laurie Smith. *Strandloper*, *Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 272-273: 14 [portrait].
- Smith, Maxwell (1888-1961; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith, 1888-1961. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 63, 81 [memorial list].
 Anonymous, 1961. Maxwell Smith dies. *Hawaiian Shell News* 9(12): 8.
 H. B. Baker, 1961. Maxwell Smith. *The Nautilus* 75(2): 84.
 Anonymous, 1962. Maxwell Smith. *New York Shell Club Notes* 74: 5.
 J. L. Baily, Jr., 1962. Maxwell Smith, 1881-1961. *The Nautilus* 76(1): 33-34; 75(4): pl. 18, portrait.
 Abbott, 1973: 158.
- Smith, Mrs. Maxwell (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1946*: 22 [1947].
- Smith, Michael Dillon (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smith, Ralph Ingram (1916-1993; U.S.A.)
 J. T. Carlton, D. G. Fautin, B. E. Weibrecht & A. M. Kuris, 1988. Professor Ralph I. Smith: a tribute to his manuals of marine invertebrates and his academic progeny. *The Veliger* 31(1-2): 135-137.
- Smith, Ray Fred (1919-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 126.
- Smith, Sanderson (1832-1915; U.K./U.S.A.)
 A. E. Verrill, 1915. Obituary. Mr. Sanderson Smith. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 4) 39(234): 685-686 [partial bibliography].

- M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Smith: p. 51].
- Abbott, 1973: 159.
- M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. Part II. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 2-3 [revised from *Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- Rehder, 1997: 50.
- Smith, Shelagh M. (19**-****; U.K.)
- Smith, Sydney Irving (1843-1926; U.S.A.)
Damkaer, 2001: 70-71 [portrait].
- Smith, Terry (****-1979; U.S.A.)
E. Marshall, 1979. In memoriam. *The Dredgings* [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(5): 6.
- Smith, Uselma C. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Smith, Vivienne (****-****; U.S.A.)
B. Elliott, 1998. Vivienne Smith. *American Conchologist* 26(1): 24.
- Smith, Walter L. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smith, William (1769-1839; U.K.)
Capellini, 1902: 99.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 403.
L. R. Cox, 1942. New light on William Smith and his work. *Proceedings of the Yorkshire Geological Society* 25(1): 1-99, frontispiece, pls. 1-8 [biography, portrait].
Jackson, 1945: 4.
Edwards, 1967: 38.
J. M. Eyles, 1969. William Smith (1769-1839). A chronology of significant dates in his life. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of London* 1657: 173-176.
- Cleevely, 1983: 269.
- J. M. Eyles, 1984. William Smith and the United States. *Earth Sciences History* 3(1): 54-57.
- J. Morrell, 1989. The legacy of William Smith: the case of John Phillips in the 1820s. *Archives of Natural History* 16(3): 319-335.
- H. S. Torrens, 1990. The transmission of ideas in the use of fossils in stratigraphic analysis from England to America 1800-1840. *Earth Sciences History* 9(2): 108-117.
- S. Winchester, 2001. *The map that changed the world: William Smith and the birth of modern geology*. New York: Harper Collins, xxii + 330 pp. [biography, portrait].
- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Smith, William [called Strata Smith]. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 372-375 [portrait].
- Smith, William A. (****-1964?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Smithwick, Ollie M. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 587; 1987: 126.
- Smook, Malcolm Andrew (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445; 1987: 126.
- Smrcek, Jerry Carl (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 445-446; 1987: 126.
- Smuk, Antal (1904-1978; Hungary)
I. Pintér, 1979. Megemlékezés Smuk Antal (1904-1978). *Soosiana* 7: 3-4.
- Smythe, Kathleen Rosemary (1923-1991; U.K.)
R. Houart, 1991. In memoriam. *Arion* 16(4): 131.
J. Chatfield, 1992. Obituary. Kathleen Rosemary Smythe (14 June 1923-30 June 1991). *Journal of Conchology* 34(4): 243-247 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Snedekar, Eve K. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.
- Snegin, Eduard (1969-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sneidar, Sylvester (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 126-127.
- Snellen, Jan [Johan] (****-****; Netherlands)

- Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snodgrass, Robert Evans (1875-1962; U.S.A.)
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Snoek, J. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 259.
- Snow, Allene L. (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Snow, Carles Dale (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446; 1987: 127.
- Snyder, Martin Avery (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 446-447; 1987: 127.
- Snyder, Sharon Jean (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 127.
- Soares, Gaspar (1***-19**; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida,
2000: 50.
- Sobolev, Evgeniy Sergeevich (1958-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Sobrievsky, Alexis (****-****; Russia)
Duchamps, 1999: 15.
- Sohl, Norman Frederick (1924-1993; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 447; 1975: 587-588; 1987:
127.
Anonymous, 1993. Norman F. Sohl,
paleontologist. Washington Post, April 21,
1993: C-6.
Anonymous, 1993. Vignettes of coastal
plain geology. Norman Frederick Sohl
(1924-1993). Tulane Studies in Geology &
Paleontology 26(1): 14 [portrait].
Anonymous [D.T. Dockery], 1993. Norman
Frederick Sohl, July 14, 1924 – April 14,
1993. Mississippi Geology 14(4): 83.
J. Pojeta, Jr., & G. Lynn Wingard, 1993.
Norman Frederick Sohl (1924-1993).
American Paleontologist 1(3): 9-11.
N. F. Sohl, 1993. Autobiography. Pp. 7-10,
in: D. T. Dockery, The streptoneuran
gastropods, exclusive of the Stenoglossa, of
the Coffee Sand (Campanian) of
northeastern Mississippi. Bulletin,
Mississippi Department of Environmental
Quality, Office of Geology 129: 1-191
[portraits].
Dutro, 2004: 180 [portrait].
- Sohl, Paul William (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 447; 1987: 127.
- Sokoloff, Helen (****-1965; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Helen Sokoloff. New
York Shell Club Notes 109: 2 [two sentence
statement of death; spouse of Stanley
Sokoloff].
- Sokolova, Inna Mikhailovna (1969-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Solander, Daniel Carlsson [Charles] (1733-1782;
Sweden/U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 195.
T. Iredale, 1916. Solander as a
conchologist. Proceedings of the
Malacological Society of London 12(2): 85-
93.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 404.
Steenis-Kruseman, 1950: 492.
T. Iredale, 1956. History of New South
Wales shells. Part I. Cook and his
associates. Proceedings of the Royal
Zoological Society of New South Wales
1954-44: 81-83.
W. J. Clench, 1964. Dr. Clench qualifies
Solander. Hawaiian Shell News 12(6): 6.
A. J. Kohn, 1964. Type specimens and
identity of the described species of *Conus*.
II. The species described by Solander,
Chemnitz, Born, and Lightfoot between
1766 and 1786. Journal of the Linnean
Society of London, Zoology 45(304): 151-
167, pls. 1-2.
Barnard, 1965: 28.
E. A. Kay, 1965. The Reverend John
Lightfoot, Daniel Solander, and the Portland
Catalogue. The Nautilus 79(1): 10-19.
Edwards, 1967: 52.
R. A. Rauschenberg, 1968. Daniel Carl
Solander, naturalist on the "Endeavour."
Transactions of the American Philosophical
Society (n.s.) 58(8): 1-66.
Papavero, 1971: 16-17.
St. Jean, 1972: 11.
Dance, 1976: 46.
Cleevely, 1983: 270.
See: Archives of Natural History 11(3): 443-
515, April 1984, for several papers not
directly related to malacology.

- Dance, 1986: 75-76.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 130.
- Kohn, 1992: 25-26.
- B. Jonsell, 1994. The Swedish connection. Pp. 23-29, in: R. E. R. Banks, et al., eds., *Sir Joseph Banks: a global perspective*. London, United Kingdom: Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, ii + 235 pp.
- Fouché, 1995: 53.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 263.
- E. Baigent, 2004. Solander, Daniel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 530-532 [portrait].
- Note: *Fossilia Hantoniensia* (1766) available on-line at: <http://dz-srv1.sub.uni-goettingen.de/cache/toc/D274503.html>
- Soldani, Ambrogio [Antonio] (1733-1808; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 206.
- Swainson, 1840: 330.
- Capellini, 1902: 96.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 404-405.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 77.
- Cleevely, 1983: 270.
- Soldatenko, E. V. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Solem, George Alan (1931-1990; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 447-448.
- P. Williams, 1978. Solem and snails. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 49(10): 16-19.
- Abbott, 1987: 127.
- W. Backhuys, 1990. Obituary: Alan George [sic] Solem (1931-1990). *The Papustyla*, Manus Landsnail Society, April 1990: 1.
- A. C. van Bruggen, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem, 21.VI.1931 – 26.III.1990. *Basteria* 54(1-3): 151-154 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- W. F. Ponder & J. Staniscic, 1990. Obituary – G. Alan Solem. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 11: 1-7 [portrait, partial bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1990. George Alan Solem. *New York Shell Club Notes* 315: 2-3.
- L. Scheu & R. L. Goldberg, 1990. Alan Solem and the shell makers. *American Conchologist* September 1990: 9-11 [portrait].
- R. L. Wenzel, 1990. G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. *Field Museum of Natural History Bulletin* 61(3): 8-10 [portrait].
- P. Colman, 1990. Vale Alan Solem 21 July 1931 – 27 February 1990. *Australian Shell News*, 70: 5.
- E.-L. Girardi, 1991. A bibliography and brief biography of G. Alan Solem, 1931-1990. *The Veliger* 34(4): 317-323.
- F. Wells, 1996. Alan Solem honoured. *Australian Shell News*, 93: 3 [portrait].
- Soliers, Marius (1823-1896; France)
- H. Crosse, 1897. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 45(1): 85.
- Solis, Gaspar José de [Padre] (****-****; Spain)
- H. D. Murray, 1992. Shell-fish, Indians and horses: Mission San José (1771). *Malacology Data Net* 3(1-4): 92-97.
- Sollier de la Touche, Louis Jean Baptiste Marie Toussaint (1757?-1819?; France)
- H. Dodge, 1946. A letter concerning the cones of Hwass and other collections in Switzerland. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 97-101.
- Cailliez, 1983: 13.
- Dance, 1986: 161.
- Cailliez & Finet, 1997: 37.
- Somerville, Alexander (1843-1907; U.K.)
- G. A. F. Knight, 1908. Obituary notice. Alexander Somerville, B.Sc., F.L.S., late President of the Conchological Society. *Journal of Conchology* 12(5): 116-118.
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- Son, Mikchail Olegovich (1983-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 32.
- Soós, Lajos (1879-1972; Hungary)
- E. Krolopp, 1973. Dr. Soós Lajos 1879-1972. *Soosiana* 1: 4-6 [biography].
- R. Kiliass, 1975. Lajos Soós und die von ihm eingeführten malakologischen Taxa. *Mitteilungen aus dem Zoologischen Museum in Berlin* 51(1): 139-143.

- Z. Kaszab, 1979. Megemlékezés Dr. Soós Lajos születésének 100. évfordulójára. *Állattani Közlemények* (Budapest), 66(1-4): 3-9 [portrait].
- E. Krolopp, 1979. Megemlékezés Soós Lajos (1879-1972). *Soosiana* 7: 1-2 [biography].
- H. K. Mienis, 1995. Lajos Soós en zijn Molluskenfauna van de Karpaten. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 93.
- Soot-Ryen, Trøn (1896-1986; Norway)
Rehder, 1997: 136.
- Son, J. van (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 261.
- Soniat, Thomas M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 235, 242 [portraits].
- Sordi, Mauro (1916-1989; Italy)
R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1989. Mauro Sordi (1916-1989; Italy). *Bollettino Malacologico* 25(1-4): 133-135.
- Sorensen, Andrew W. (1863-1962; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1940. Honored by National Museum. *Monterey Peninsula Herald*, September 10, 1940: [page not noted] [portrait].
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1962*: 68 [1962].
A. G. Smith, 1962. Andrew Sorensen – 1863-1962. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 2(4): 80.
Smith, 1974: 6.
Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Sosa, Avis Louise (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 448; 1987: 127.
- Souder, John William (1918-1991; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 448-449; 1987: 127.
Anonymous, 1991. In memoriam. John Souder. *The Festivus* 23(1): 10.
- Souleyet, Louis François Auguste (1811-1852; France)
S. Petit de la Saussaye, 1853. Notice sur Souleyet. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 4(1): 107-111.
- Sherborn & Woodward, 1901a: 391 [*Bonite*].
- Smith, 1906: 707, 727, 730.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 212-215.
- Dance, 1986: 134, 226
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 131.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- Souverbie, Saint-Martin (1815-1891; France)
W. Kobelt, 1891. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 23(7-8): 141-142.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 112-113.
Smith, 1906: 707, 729
Barnard, 1965: 28.
Dance, 1986: 226.
Trew, 1987: 81.
Fouché, 1995: 53-54.
Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Souza, Malaquíás (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 100.
- Sowden, Harry (1870-1936; U.K.)
J. S. Gayner, 1937. Obituary notice: Harry Sowden. *Journal of Conchology* 20(10): 291 [bibliography].
- Sowerby Family
Salisbury, 1945: 153-154.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 5-6.
Barnard, 1965: 28.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1965. Who were the Sowerbys? *Hawaiian Shell News* 14(1): 4; (2): 5; (3): 7.
K. v. W. Palmer, 1966. Who were the Sowerbys? *Sterkiana* 23: 1-6, 1 pl. [reprinted from *Hawaiian Shell News*].
Anonymous [“J. C.”], 1969. *Supplementa Sowerbiana; or, a catalogue of books and manuscripts written or illustrated by members of the Sowerby family*. Bernard Quaritch’s Catalogue No. 894, Supplement: 20 pp.
St. Jean, 1972: 187.

- J. Collins, 1973. The Sowerby family. J. S. London: Seaton & Co., 22 pp.
- J. B. MacDonald, 1974. The Sowerby collection in the British Museum (Natural History): a brief description of its holdings and a history of its acquisition. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 380-401.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1974. A provisional bibliography of the natural history works by the Sowerby family. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 482-559 [but see next entry].
- E. V. Coan, 1975. [Review of] "Papers on the Sowerby family." *The Veliger* 18(1): 106-107.
- G. F. Elliott, 1975. The non-descriptive palaeontology of the Sowerbys' Mineral Conchology. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series* 4(6): 387-399, 1 pl.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1976. The Sowerbys and their publications in light of the manuscript material in the British Museum (Natural History). *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 7(4): 343-368.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 271 [Sowerby Collection].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19.
- Fouché, 1995: 54.
- N. Smith, 1998. Sowerbys ...1, 2, 3, 4. *Poirieria* 23: 11.
- R. Hoffmann, 1999. Sowerby, 1834. Schon mal gehört? Wer war das eigentlich? *Club Conchylia Informationen* 31(1-2): 76-78.
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, I (1788-1854; U.K.) [son of James Sowerby]
- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1894. On the dates of Sowerby's 'Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells'. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 6)* 13(76): 370-371.
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby's "Conchological Illustrations," from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 333-340.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby's *Conchological Illustrations*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(3): 212-213.
- W. H. Dall, 1915. On some generic names first mentioned in the "Conchological illustrations". *Proceedings of the United States National Museum* 48(2079): 437-440.
- Harris, 1937: 447.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(6): 350-351.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- L. J. P. Gaskin, 1939. Some notes on a copy of Sowerby *The Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells* in the library of the Horniman Museum. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 1(9): 250-252.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 32-33.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 143.
- C. Matheson, 1964. George Brettingham Sowerby the First and his correspondents. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(4): 214-225.
- C. Matheson, 1966. G. B. Sowerby the First and his correspondents – Part II. *Journal of*

- the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(5): 253-266.
- N. F. McMillan, 1973. A rare "Sowerby" leaflet. *Journal of Conchology* 28(1): 40 [on *Bulinus*, 1853].
- A. L. Hughes, 1981. G. B. Sowerby letters in Cardiff. *Archives of Natural History* 10(1): 172.
- Cleevely, 1983: 272.
- Dance, 1986: 120.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 33-36].
- Trew, 1990: 84.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 209-211; 237-249; 254-259; 270-271; 275.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the first. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 728-730.
- S. Durant, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the elder. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1874-1876.
- Note: *A catalogue of the shells contained in the collection of the late Earl of Tankerville* (1825), *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), and *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with monographs by G. B. Sowerby I on *Cyclostoma* (1842), *Columbella* (1844), *Voluta* (1845), and *Lingula, Terebratula, Orbicula, Crania, Hipponyx, and Thecidium* (all 1846), available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, II (1812-1884; U.K.) [son of G. B. Sowerby, I]
- Swainson, 1840: 331-332.
- W. Kobelt, 1884. Nekrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 16(6-7): 119.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1885. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 33(1): 80.
- Smith, 1906: 715.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1909. On "The Conchological Illustrations," by George Brettingham Sowerby, Jun., London, 1832-41, and the "Descriptive Catalogue of Shells," by John Edward Gray. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 331-332.
- H. O. N. Shaw, 1909. On the dates of issue of Sowerby's "Conchological Illustrations," from the copy preserved in the Radcliffe Library, Oxford. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 8(6): 333-340.
- A. Reynell, 1910. Further notes on the dates of issue of the parts of Sowerby's *Conchological Illustrations*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(3): 212-213.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 31. *Popular British conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
- R. I. Johnson, 1970. L. A. Reeve and G. B. Sowerby, *Conchologia Iconica* (1843-78), the original pattern set. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(4): 288.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. *Archives of Natural History* 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 140, pl. 27 [portrait].
- R. T. Abbott, 1990. Sowerby reborn. *New York Shell Club Notes* 317: 8-9.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- Groves & Weil, 2003: 45 [portrait].
- R. J. Cleevely, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the first [sub-entry for his son]. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 728-730.

- S. Durant, 2004. Sowerby, George Brettingham, the younger. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1876-1877.
- Note: *Conchological illustrations* (1832-1841), *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), and *Popular British conchology* (1854) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, George Brettingham, III (1843-1921; U.K.) [son of G. B. Sowerby, II]
- Smith, 1906: 718-721 (passim), 724.
- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. *Journal of Conchology* 16(7): 213-214 [partial bibliography].
- H. C. Fulton, 1921. George Brettingham Sowerby. *The Nautilus* 34(4): 137-138.
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. George Brettingham Sowerby (3rd du nom). *Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87.
- B. B. Woodward, 1922. George Brettingham Sowerby, F.L.S. Third of Name. 1843-1921. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 65-66.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1941. Book notes. 7. G. B. Sowerby III's descriptions of three shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 24(4): 145.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 15. Chesters Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- K. H. Barnard, 1950. The dates of issue of the "Illustrations of the zoology of South Africa" and the "Marine investigations in South Africa". *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 2(6): 187-189 [the latter contained the description of a new marine gastropod by G. B. Sowerby III].
- Anonymous, 1956. Grandfather's shell cabinet: relic of a clan of artists and naturalists. *The Times* (London), Sept. 18, 1956.
- [. . . Richardson], 1957. Grandfather's shell cabinet. *The Malacological Society of Australia Newsletter* 5(17): 3-4.
- H. E. Coomans & F. F. J. M. Pieters, 1985. On the discovery of portraits of G. B. Sowerby II and III, and letters of G. B. Sowerby III to H. E. van Rijgersma. *Archives of Natural History* 12(1): 138-142 [portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 170, pl. 29b [portrait].
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Coomans, 1989: 32.
- Trew, 1990: 84; 1993: 84.
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l'histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 56 [portrait].
- B. Verdcourt, 2000. G. B. Sowerby III's list of Lake Tanganyika shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 153: 344-348.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264-265.
- Note: *Thesaurus conchyliorum* (1842-1887), with G. B. Sowerby III preparing the monograph on *Turbo* 1886) and completing the monographs on *Conus* (1887 Suppl.) and *Voluta* (1887 Suppl.), and *Illustrated index of British shells* (2nd ed.) (1887) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, James (1757-1822; U.K.)
- Swainson, 1840: 331.
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby's "Mineral Conchology" and "Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby's *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(4): 238-243.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Biographical sketch of James Sowerby, written by his son, James de Carle Sowerby, 1825. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 402-415.
- D. M. Simpkins, 1974. Childhood reminiscences of James Sowerby. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 416-417.

- R. J. Cleveley, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481.
- Cleveley, 1983: 272.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Dates and authorship ruled by ICZN Opinion 1429 (1987) and Direction 123 (1988) as recorded in *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 44(1): 64-67.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Sowerby: pp. 21-24].
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography, portrait].
- Kohn, 1992: 203-204.
- Damkaer, 2002: 141-142 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 264.
- R. J. Cleveley, 2004. Sowerby, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 730-731 [portrait].
- J. R. Cribb, 2004. Sowerby, James. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1877-1879.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [an unauthorized German “edition” of the “*Mineral Conchology*” published by J. L. R. Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Sowerby, James de Carle (1787-1871; U.K.) [son of James Sowerby]
- E. R. Sykes, 1906. On the dates of publication of Sowerby’s “*Mineral Conchology*” and “*Genera of Recent and Fossil Shells*”. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 7(3): 191-194.
- C. D. Sherborn, 1935. Sowerby’s *Mineral Conchology*: annotated list of the collectors mentioned by the Sowerbys. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(4): 238-243.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 406.
- Edwards, 1967: 52.
- R. J. Cleveley, 1974. The Sowerbys, the *Mineral Conchology*, and their fossil collection. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(6): 418-481.
- Cleveley, 1983: 272.
- C. W. Wright & R. J. Cleveley, 1985. Authorship and dates of the Sowerbys’ *Mineral Conchology of Great Britain*. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature* 42(1): 64-71.
- Mineral conchology*, 1812-1845 – Available by ICZN Direction 123 and Opinion 1429 (1987).
- T. Baer, 1991. La famille Sowerby – une dynastie au service de l’histoire naturelle. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 4-19 [biography].
- Kohn, 1992: 276-278.
- R. J. Cleveley, 2004. Sowerby, James de Carle. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 51: 731-733.
- J. R. Cribb, 2004. Sowerby, James de Carle. *Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4: 1879-1881.
- Note: *Grossbritanniens mineral-conchologie...* [an unauthorized German “edition” of the “*Mineral Conchology*” published by Agassiz] (1842-44) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Spagnolini, Alessandro (1833-1880; Italy)
- Spaink, Gerard (1928-****; Netherlands)
- Spallanzani, Lazaro (1729-1799; Italy)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 202.
- Porro, 1841: 110-112.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 407.
- M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus, Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.
- F. Zanichelli & D. Bednulli, 1993 [“1992”]. La raccolta malacologica di Lazzaro Spallanzani. *Lavori della Società Italiana di Malacologia* 24: 297-303.

- D. Sonetti, 2000 ["1999"]. La rigenerazione del cervello della "lumaca" (e altri animale): da Spallanzani al 2000. Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematici di Modena 130: 75-101 [portrait].
- Spalowsky, Joachim Johann Nepomuk Anton (1752-1797; Austria)
 A. R. Kabat, 1996. J. J. N. A. Spalowsky (1752-1797) and the *Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795). Archives of Natural History 23(2): 245-254.
 Note: *Prodromus in systema historicum testaceorum* (1795) available on-line at: <http://www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NH/RareBooks/Spalowsky/spalowsky.htm>
- Spanjaerdt Speckman, L. J. [Captain] (1898-****; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 191.
 Engel, 1986: 261.
- Spärck, Ragnar (1896-1965; Denmark)
 Spärck, 1953: xii.
 H. Volsøe, 1965. Ragnar Spärck, 5. August 1896 – 20. Juni 1965. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København vii-xxxi [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Sparks, Bruce Wilfred (1923-1988; U.K.)
 R. B. G. Williams, 1989. Obituary. Bruce Wilfred Sparks. Journal of Conchology 33(4): 255-258 [bibliography].
- Sparks, Richard Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 127.
- Sparrmann, Anders [or Andreas] (1748-1820; Sweden)
 Franchini et al., 1975: 79.
- Spath, Leonard Frank (1882-1957; Germany/U.K.)
 L. R. Cox, 1957. Leonard Frank Spath, 1882-1957. Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 3: 217-226, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 C. W. Wright, 1958. Leonard Frank Spath. Proceedings of the Geologists' Association 69(1): 70-71.
 Anonymous, 1959. [Obituary]. Proceedings of the Geologists' Association 70(1): 122-124.
- F. E. Spath & C. W. Wright, 1982. L. F. Spath (1882-1957), ammonitologist. Archives of Natural History 11(1): 103-105.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 272.
 Tozer, 1984: 7, 12, 25, 83-86, 99, 101, 125 [portrait] [birth year wrongly given as 1888].
- Speelman, C. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 261.
- Speke, John B. Hanning [Captain] (1827-1864; U.K./India/Africa)
 W. Carr, 1898. Speke, John Hanning. Dictionary of National Biography 18: 732-735.
 Smith, 1906: 709.
 B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 9. J. H. Speke. The Conchologists Newsletter 87: 138-139.
 Trew, 1993: 84.
 R. Bridges, 2004. Speke, John Hanning. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 51: 785-789.
- Spence, George Cooper (1875-1945; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1946. George Cooper Spence. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 5.
 J. W. Jackson, 1946. George Cooper Spence. Journal of Conchology 22(9): 206-207 [bibliography, list of taxa].
 W. J. Clench, 1968. Notes on the species of *Urocoptis* described by George C. Spence. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 38(1): 101-102.
 Dance, 1986: 226.
 Trew, 1990: 84.
- Spencer, H. A. H. (****-****; South Africa?)
 Trew, 1993: 84.
- Spencer, Richard Clyde (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 127-128.
- Spengel, Johann Wilhelm (1852-1921; Germany)
 A. Brauer, et al., eds., 1912. Festschrift zum 60. Geburtstage des Herrn Geheimen Hofrats Prof. Dr. J.W. Spengel. Zoologische Jahrbücher. Jena. Supplement 15(1): 1-609, pls. 1-32; 15(2): 1-863, pls. 1-41; 15(3): 1-572, pls. 1-18 [portrait].

- S. Becher, 1924. Johann Wilhelm Spengel. Zoologische Jahrbücher, Abteilung für Anatomie und Ontogenie der Tiere, Jena 46(1): 1-74 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. J. Schmidt, 1952. Johann Wilhelm Spengel in seinem Kreise am Zoologischen Institut Gießen. Zu seinem 100. Geburtstag. Nachrichten der Gießener Hochschulgesellschaft 21: 128-142.
- W. E. Ankel, 1982. Johann Wilhelm Spengel (1852-1921) Zoologe. Pp. 906-912, in: H. G. Gundel, et al., eds., Gießener Gelehrte in der ersten Hälfte des 20. Jahrhunderts. Veröffentlichungen der Historischen Kommission für Hessen in Verbindung mit der Justus-Liebig-Universität Gießen, Band 35 [Lebensbilder aus Hessen, Band 2]. Marburg: N.G. Elwert, 76 + 1,093 pp.
- Spengler, Lorentz [Lorenz] (1720-1807; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 180.
- O. A. L. Mörch, 1871. Uebersicht der von Lorentz Spengler beschriebenen Conchylien. Malakozoologische Blätter 17(3): 99-124.
- F. Haas, 1913. Bemerkungen über Spenglers unionen. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening I Kjøbenhavn 65: 51-65, pl. 3.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Barnard, 1965: 28.
- E. von Philippovich, 1981. Lorenz Spengler. Schaffhauser Biographien, vol. 4. Schaffhauser Beiträge zur Geschichte 58: 307-312 [biography, portrait].
- P. M. Gouk, 1983. The union of arts and sciences in the Eighteenth Century: Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807), artistic turner and natural scientist. Annals of Science 40(5): 411-436 [biography, portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 66, 226.
- Trew, 1990: 84-85.
- P. Kaas & J. Knudsen, 1992. Lorenz Spengler's descriptions of chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora). Zoologische Mededelingen 66(3): 49-90 [biography, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- P. Reichert, 1997. Notizen zu Lorenz Spengler (1720-1807) Künstler und Naturforscher. Club Conchylia Informationen 29(5-6): 37-44 [biography, portrait].
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 1999. The species described by Lorentz Spengler in his "Over den toskallende Slaegt Hiertemuslingen, *Cardium* Linnéi", in 1799. A translation into English. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 19(2): 413-444.
- J. Hylleberg, J. Knudsen & V. Vongpanic, 1999. The species described by Lorentz Spengler in his "Beskrivelse over det toskallende Conchyie-Slaegt *Maetra*". A translation into English. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 21(2): 499-518.
- J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorentz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 1. General introduction and references. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 527-538.
- J. Knudsen & J. Hylleberg, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 2. – 1793: a new genus, which may be called *Gastrochaena*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 539-546.
- J. Knudsen & K. R. Jensen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves. Part 3. – 1778: *Pholas siamensis* with notes on the type specimen. The oldest marine bivalve with a type locality in the Gulf of Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 547-556.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 4. – 1792: the genera *Pholas* and *Teredo*.. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 557-570.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 5. – 1793: the genera *Chaena* and *Mya*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 571-584.

- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 6. – 1794: the genus *Solen*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 585-597.
- J. Hylleberg & J. Knudsen, 2001. Translations into English of Lorenz Spengler's papers on bivalves (1793-1798). Part 7. – 1798: the genus *Tellina*. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(1): 599-621.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 265.
- J. Knudsen, et al., 2003. Lorentz Spengler's descriptions of freshwater mussels (Mollusca: Unionacea): translation and notes. *Steenstrupia* 27(2): 263-279.
- Spex, Jacob (1704-1775; Netherlands)
- C. H. Ebbinge Wubben, 1912. Spex (Jacob). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 2: 1349-1350.
- Engel, 1986: 262.
- Speyer, Oscar Wilhelm Carl (1827-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1884. Oscar Wilhelm Carl Speyer. *Abhandlungen zur geologischen Spezialkarte von Preussen und den Thüringischen Staaten* 4(4): iii-vi, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Jungbluth & Burk, 1985: 289, pl. 1 [portrait].
- Sphon, Gale G. (1934-1995; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1967. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(7): 5, 7 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Anonymous, 1996. Gale G. Sphon, Jr., 1934-1995. *The Festivus* 28(1): 11.
- J. H. McLean, 1997. Gale G. Sphon, 1934-1995, and his contributions to malacology. *The Festivus* 29(7): 63-65.
- Spicer, Venum Dennis Philip [Phil] (1897-1968; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 17. [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Spight, Thomas McMahon (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.
- Spinelli, Giovanni Battista (****-****; Italy)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 37. 'Catalogo dei molluschi terrestri e fluviali della Provincia Bresciana.' By Giovanni Battista Spinelli, 1851. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(6): 253.
- Spix, Johann Baptist Ritter von (1781-1826; Germany)
- Swainson, 1840: 334-335.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 408.
- Papavero, 1971: 65-69.
- A. P. M. Sanders, 1975. Spix, Johann Baptist von. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 12: 578-579.
- H. Autrum, 1983. Ritter von Spix, der Münchner Zoologe. *Grußworte der Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften. Spixiana. Supplement* 9: 19-21.
- E. J. Fittkau, 1983. Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix. *Sein Leben und sein wissenschaftliches Werk. Spixiana. Supplement* 9: 11-18, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. *Spixiana. Supplement* 9: 221-223.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca / Bivalvia). *Spixiana. Supplement* 9: 225-255.
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- R. H. Cowie, N. J. Cazzaniga & M. Glaubrecht, 2004. The South American Mollusca of Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix and their publication by Johann Andreas Wagner. *The Nautilus* 118(2): 71-87.
- Concerning:
www.sil.si.edu/DigitalCollections/NHRareBooks/Spix/spix-introduction.htm [portrait]
- Note: *Testacea fluviatilia quae in itinere per Brasiliam, annis 1817-1820... collegit* (1827) available on-line: <http://gallica.bnf.fr/>
- Spoel, Siebrecht van der (19**-****; Netherlands)

- Anonymous, 1968. Een promotie "cum laude" te Amsterdam. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 125: 1334-1335.
- Sporleder, A. (****-1871; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1871. Necrologe. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(10): 176.
- Spratt, _____ [Commander] (1***-18**; U.K.)
J. C. Melvill, 1900. Lovell Reeve: a brief sketch of his life and career, with a fragment of an autobiography, excerpts from his diary (1849) and correspondence. *Journal of Conchology* 9(11): 344-352; 9(12): 353-357 [Spratt: p. 352].
- Spreadborough, William (1856-1931; U.K./Canada)
Drake, 1963: 5.
- Springsteen, Foster James [Jim] (1946-1999; U.S.A./Australia)
M. Marrow, 2000. Foster James (Jim) Springsteen, July 6th 1946 – September 21st, 1999. *Australasian Shell News* 106: 5 [portrait] [reprinted, in part, in *Of Sea and Shore* 23(3): 124].
- Sprüngli, Daniel (1721-1801; Switzerland)
T. W. Baer, 1999. La recontre de l'aventurier et de l'érudit. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 21(2): 2-10.
Y. Finet & H. Watzlawick, 1999. Un docteur ennuyé retrouvé. *L'Intermédiaire des Casanovistes*, Genève 16: 33-34.
- Spry, John F. (1910-****; Kenya)
- Squires, Richard Lane (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 128.
- St. Amant, Lyle Stanhope (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
R. J. Dugas & M. Duffy, 1982. Dr. Lyle Stanhope St. Amant. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 2(2): 125.
- Stadt, J. L.; see Staid-Stadt, J. L.
- Stabile, Giuseppe [Abate] (1826-1869; Switzerland/Italy)
C. Gentiluomo, 1869. L'Abate Giuseppe Stabile e suoi studi malacologici. *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* 2: 271-273 [partial bibliography].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1870. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 18(1): 159.
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- E. Balli, 1920. Abate Giuseppe Stabile, 1826-1869. *Bolletino della Società Ticinese di Scienze Naturali* 15: 103-111.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 409.
- Turner, 1998: 14.
- Stacey, Leigh Beckwith (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 588; 1987: 128.
- Stadnichenko, Agnessa Polikarpovna (1935-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 32-33.
- Stadnichenko, Yuliya Alexandrovna (1959-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Stahl, David John (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 449; 1987: 128.
- Staid-Stadt, John L. (1886-1969; U.K./France)
D. A. Visker, 1968. Een mensenleven gewijd aan de malacologie. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 126: 1352-1353.
E. Fischer-Piette, 1969. Nécrologie: J. L. Stadt [sic]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 107(4): 147.
D. A. Visker, 1971. A biographical sketch of John Staid-Stadt 1886-1970 [sic, 1969]. *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 11-12.
J. Le Renard, 1992. Sur les espèces introduites par Stadt en 1913. *Cossmanniana* 1(2-4): 31-32.
- Stainforth, Francis J. [Reverend] (****-1869; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 211-212.
Dean, 1936: 239.
Dance, 1986: 166, 226.
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- Stainken, Dennis M. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
- Stainton, Ernest (1885-1949; U.K.)
E. M. Morehouse, 1949. Obituary. E. Stainton, 1885-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 89-90.
- Stalio, Luigi (1799-****; Italy)

- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Standen, Robert (1854-1925; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 726.
 Anonymous, 1924. The late Robert Standen, M.Sc. *Lancaster & Cheshire Naturalist* 17(3): 137.
 J. W. Jackson, 1925. Obituary notice: Robert Standen. *Journal of Conchology* 17(8): 225-235, pl. 3 [portrait, bibliography].
 R. J. Welch, 1925. Robert Standen, M. Sc. *The Nautilus* 39(1): 29.
 W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
 Dance, 1986: 174.
 Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 81; 1990: 85.
- Stanfield, Bernard Marion (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 128.
- Stanger, William [M.D.] (1812-1854; U.K.)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 356; 1927b: 161.
 Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stanley, Steven M. (****-****; U.S.A.) [Tertiary moll.]
- Stannard, Mrs. Carroll D. (****-1973?; U.S.A.)
 Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1973: 69 [1974].
- Stansbery, David Honor (1926-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 450; 1987: 128.
 Rehder, 1997: 167-168.
- Stanisic, John (19**-****; Aurlia)
- Stanton, Robert James, Jr. (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 589; 1987: 128-129.
- Stanton, Timothy William (1860-1953; U.S.A.)
 J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1954. Timothy William Stanton: 1860-1953. *Science* 119(3088): 307-308.
 J. B. Reeside, Jr., 1955. Memorial to Timothy William Stanton (1860-1953). *Geological Society of America, Proceedings Volume, Annual Report for 1954*: 137-142, pl. 12 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 159.
 Cleevely, 1983: 274.
- Stanton, Warren Marshall (1930-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 450-451; 1987: 128.
- Stanzione, Antonetta (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Staples, Cora M. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stappers, _____ (****-****; Belgium)
 Dance, 1986: 226.
- Staring, Winand Carel Hugo (1808-1877; Netherlands)
 J. van Baren, 1911. Staring (Winand Carel Hugo). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1490-1492.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 410.
 J. G. Veldink, 1970. W.C.H. Staring 1808-1877, Geoloog en landbouwkundige. Wageningen: Centrum voor Landbouwpublicaties en Landbouwdocumentatie, iv + 206 pp., 12 pls. [biography, portraits].
- Stark, Cherita L. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starmühlner, Ferdinand (1927-****; Austria)
 R. Peter, 1992. Universitätsprofessor Dr. Ferdinand Starmühlner zum 65. Geburtstag. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien* (ser. B) 93: 277-291 [biography, bibliography].
 L. von Salvini-Plawen & M. Mizzaro, 1999. 150 Jahre Zoologie an der Universität Wien. *Verhandlungen Zoologische-Botanische Gesellschaft Österreich* 136: 1-76 [Starmühlner: portrait, fig. 45].
- Starobogatov, Yaroslav Igorevich (1932-2004; Russia)
 A. V. Sysoev & Yu. I. Kantor, 1992. Names of Mollusca introduced by Ya. I. Starobogatov in 1957-1992. *Ruthenica* 2(2): 119-159.
 K. N. Nesis, 1992. Yaroslav Igorevich Starobogatov. *Ruthenica* 2(2): 160-162 [portrait].
 K. N. Nesis, 2003. Patriarch of Russian malacology (on the 70th birthday of Ya. I.

- Starobogatov). *Russian Journal of Marine Biology* 29(1): 62-63 [translated from *Biologiya Moria* 29(1): 68-70; updated version of Nesis, 1992; portrait].
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- V. V. Khlebovich, 2005. In memoriam of Yaroslav I. Starobogatov. *Ruthenica* 14(2): 105-106 [portrait].
- Starr, James Lee (1935-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451; 1987: 129.
- Starrett, William Charles (1912-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1972. Obituary – William Charles Starrett, 1912-1971. *Malacological Review* 5(1): 40-41, portrait.
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1972: 64 [1973].
Abbott, 1973: 159.
- Stadius Muller, P. L.; see: Müller, P. L. S.
- Stauber, Leslie Alfred (1907-1973; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 451-452.
M. R. Tripp, 1973. Obituary: Leslie Alfred Stauber (1907-1973). *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 22(2): 311-312.
Proceedings of the National Shellfisheries Association 64: ii [portrait; issue dedicated to him] (1974).
Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Stchastlivtseva, Nataliya Pavlovna (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Steadman, W. R. (****-****; Australia)
- Stearns, Frederick (1831-1907; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1907. Frederick Stearns. *The Nautilus* 21(7): 83-84.
Abbott, 1973: 159-160.
T. Habe, 1983. [Biohistory of malacologists (53) Frederick Stearns.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 14(2): 44-45 [in Japanese].
P. Callomon, 2003. Henry A. Pilsbry and Yoichiro Hirase, with translation of Tokubei Kuroda's (1958) "In memory of Dr. H. A. Pilsbry: Pilsbry and the Mollusca of Japan". *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia* 153: 1-6 [Stearns: p. 2].
- A. J. Kohn, 2003. Frederick Stearns: medicine, music and molluscs. *American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan*: 36.
- Stearns, Robert Edwards Carter (1827-1909; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1909. [death notice]. *The Nautilus* 23(4): 60.
Anonymous, 1909. Eminent in scientific world: Dr. Robert Edward Carter Stearns, born in Charlestown, achieved fame in extensive research and study. *Boston Transcript*, Aug. 5, 1909.
W. H. Dall, 1909. Dr. R. E. C. Stearns. *The Nautilus* 23(5): 70-72 [portrait].
W. H. Dall, 1909. Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Science* (n.s.) 30(765): 279-280.
W. H. Dall & M. R. Stearns, 1911. Biographical sketch of Robert Edwards Carter Stearns. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections* 56(18): 1-15 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 410.
Ewan, 1955: 59-60.
St. Jean, 1972: 127.
Abbott, 1973: 160.
A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological Memoranda*. *The Veliger* 18(4): 405-410 [with reprints of three issues thereof].
Shasky, 1980: 7-12.
Cleevely, 1983: 274.
Kiss, 1984: 39.
Dance, 1986: 226.
Baily, 1988: 10.
Trew, 1990: 85.
Fouché, 1995: 55.
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 70, portrait].
Rehder, 1997: 49, 51, 61.
- Stecher, Hilmar Armin (1930-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 452.
- Steele, Earl Newell (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 452; 1987: 129.
- Steele, Fanny Maria (1848-1931; U.K.) [pen name: Darley Dale]

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 3. "The glory of the sea." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 135-136.
- Dance, 1986: 172, footnote.
- Trew, 1990: 71 [under Dale].
- Steele, Paul Haines (1899-1957; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1957. Paul H. Steele, 1899-1957. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 170: 4-5.
- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Steenberg, Carl Marinus (1882-1946; Denmark)
- M. Degerbøl, 1946. C. M. Steenberg, 24 November 1882 – 1 Februar 1946. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i København 109: v-x [biography, portrait].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg, 1882-1946. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(1): 6 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1946. Carl Marinus Steenberg (1882-1946). Journal of Conchology 22(8): 177.
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1946. Obituary: Professor C. M. Steenberg. Basteria 10(3-4): 33-35 [bibliography].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Steengracht, Cornelis (1723-1781; Netherlands)
- W. M. C. Regt, 1927. Steengracht (Cornelis). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 7: 1172.
- Engel, 1986: 263.
- Steenstrup, Johannes Japetus Smith (1813-1897; Denmark)
- W. Kobelt, 1897. Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 29(11-12): 184.
- H. Crosse, 1898. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 46(1): 46.
- R. Spärck, 1932. Japetus Steenstrup (1813-1897). Pp. 115-119, in: V. Meisen, ed., Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 411.
- R. Spärck, 1948. Japetus Steenstrup: et bidrag til vurdering af hand indsats some naturforsker, &c. Copenhagen, Denmark: Munksgaard, 80 pp. [reprinted from: Festschrift udgivet af Københavns Universitet i Anledning af Universitets Aarsfest November 1948: 1-80] [portraits].
- Spärck, 1953: vii.
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 28 [portrait].
- A. Volsøe, et al., 1962. The cephalopod papers of Japetus Steenstrup. Copenhagen: Danish Scientific Press Ltd., 330 pp., frontispiece [biography, portrait, translation of papers into English].
- M. Roeleveld & J. Knudsen, 1980. Japetus Steenstrup: On the Merman (called the Sea Monk) caught in the Øresund in the time of King Christian III. Steenstrupia 6(17): 293-332 [biography, portraits].
- Dance, 1986: 226.
- Wolff, 1993: 215.
- D. Grann, 2004. The squid hunter: can Steve O'Shea capture the sea's most elusive creature? The New Yorker, May 24, 2004: 56-71 [Steenstrup: p. 61].
- Steere, ____ [Miss.] (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 718.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Steere, Joseph Beal (1842-1940; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 160.
- Stefani, C. de; see De Stefani, C.
- Stefanini, Giuseppe (1882-1938; Italy)
- R. Fabiani, 1939. Commemorazione del socio Giuseppe Stefanini. Atti della Reale Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali (ser. 6) 29(7): 1-16 [biography, bibliography].
- E. Montanaro Gallitelli, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. Atti della Società dei Naturalisti e Matematiche di Modena 70: 1-24, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- G. Tavani, 1939. Giuseppe Stefanini. Rivista Geografica Italiana 45: 1-8 [biography, partial bibliography].

- J. Gardner, 1940. Memorial to Giuseppe Stefanini. *Proceedings of the Geological Society of America for 1939*: 229-239, pl. 12 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 275.
- H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. The Griesbach (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Stefanis, G. de (****-****; Italy)
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Steger, Barbara (****-1986; U.S.A.) [spouse of D. D. Steger]
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Steger, Daniel [Dan] Downey (1906-1975; U.S.A.) [spouse of B. Steger]
- Anonymous, 1975. Dan Steger. *New York Shell Club Notes* 213: 5.
- R. T. Abbott, 1975. Dan Steger. *The Nautilus* 89(3): 98, portrait.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1975*: 92 [1976].
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Stein, Carol B. (1937-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 452-453; 1987: 129.
- Steinbach, Günter (1938-****; Germany)
- Steinberg, Joan (1932-****; U.S.A.)
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1996. Joel W. Hedgpeth: marine biologist and environmentalist: pycnogonids, progress, and preserving bays, salmon, and other living things, with an introduction by John A. McGowan; interviews conducted by Ann Lage. University of California, Berkeley, Bancroft Library, Oral History Office, xiv + 320 pp., portraits [Steinberg: p. 163].
- R. Henning, 2003. Volunteer profile. Remembering the Academy. *California Academy of Sciences, Academy Member Newsletter* Dec. 2003/Jan. 2004: 6 [biography, portrait].
- Steiner, Franz Benno (1923-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129, 162.
- Steiner, Gerhard (1963-****; Germany)
- Steinke, Dale Evan (1941-1996; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.
- Steinmann, Gustav [Johann Heinrich Konrad Gottfried] (1856-1929; Germany)
- O. Wilckens, 1930. Gustav Steinmann. *Sein Leben und Werken. Geologische Rundschau* (Berlin) 21(6): 389-415.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 412.
- Cleevely, 1983: 275.
- Tozer, 1984: 21, 23, 53.
- Stel, Adriaan van der (1665?-1720; Netherlands)
- F. W. Stapel, 1933. Stel (Adrian). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 9: 1070-1071.
- Engel, 1986: 263-264.
- Stelfox, Arthur Wilson (1883-1972; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1958. The A. W. Stelfox collection of non-marine Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 24(8): 285.
- Anonymous, 1972. Arthur Wilson Stelfox. *Nature* 238(5360): 175-176 [portrait] [reprinted from *The Irish Times*].
- N. F. McMillan, 1972. Obituary. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972. *Journal of Conchology* 27(7): 520-533, pls. 20, 21 [portraits, bibliography] [with comments by L. M. Cook, A. E. Ellis, and text by Stelfox].
- [various authors], 1973. Arthur Wilson Stelfox, 1883-1972. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 17(9): 285-302 [biography, partial bibliography, portraits].
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1973. Stelfox en de Pisidiumkunde. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 154: 187-198.
- N. F. McMillan, 1976. Stelfox's books and specimens. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 57: 509.
- P. E. Negus, 1976. Stelfox papers and journals. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 56: 486.
- Cleevely, 1983: 275.
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- L. M. Cook, 1998. Varieties, forms and freaks of nature: breeding experiments of

- Charles Oldham and A. W. Stelfox. *Archives of Natural History* 25(3): 413-422.
- N. McMillan, 2004. Stelfox, Arthur Wilson. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 52: 397-398.
- Stelljes, I. Dolores (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 129.
- Stenberg, Carl Marius (1882-1946, Denmark)
Kiss, 1983: 119.
- Steno, Nicholas [Niels Stensen, Nicolai Stenonis] (1638-1686; Denmark/Netherlands/France/Italy)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 132.
Capellini, 1902: 94-95.
V. Meisen, 1932. Nicolaus Steno (Niels Steensen) (1638-1686). Pp. 36-43, in: V. Meisen, ed., *Prominent Danish scientists throughout the ages, with facsimiles from their works*. Copenhagen: Levin & Munksgaard, 195 pp.
Spärck, 1953: v.
Spärck, 1962: fig. 11 [portrait].
Edwards, 1967: 26, 28.
Fischer, 1973: 46.
N. Morello, 1979. *La nascita della paleontologia nel Seicento*. Colonna, Stenone e Scilla. Milan: Franco Angeli, 268 pp.
Morello, 1988: 260, 265-267.
A. Cutler, 2003. *The seashell on the mountaintop: a story of science, sainthood, and the humble genius who discovered a new history of the Earth*. New York: Dutton, 240 pp.
- Stenzel, Henryk Bronislaw (1899-1980; Poland/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 453.
K. Y. Arakawa, 1981. Obituary of Dr. H. B. Stenzel. *The Chiribotan* 12(1): 27 [in Japanese].
H. W. Harry, 1981. Henryk Bronislaw Stenzel (1899-1980). *The Nautilus* 95(1): 1, portrait.
Cleevely, 1983: 275.
Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Step, Edward (1855-1931; U.K.)
R. Fortune, 1932. Edward Step. *Naturalist (London)* 900: 15-16 [portrait].
H. W. Pugsley, 1932. Edward Step, 1855-1931. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 144: 189-190.
S. M. Turk, 1979. Edward Step and the Long Drang, Portscatho, Cornwall. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 70: 159-162.
- Stephen, Alexander [Alastair] Charles (1893-1966; U.K.)
A. R. Waterston, 1966. Dr A. C. Stephen. *Nature* 211(5044): 21.
A. R. Waterston, 1967. Alexander Charles Stephen, D.Sc. (Aberd.). *Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh (Session 1965-1966)* 1967: 33-34.
- Stephens, Katherine [Kate] [née Brown] (1851-1954; U.K./U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens, 1851-1954. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 143: 8.
L. M. Wright, 1954. Mrs. Kate Stephens. *The Nautilus* 68(2): 72.
G. Dethloff, 2000. Katherine "Kate" Stephens (c. 1853-1954). *The Festivus* 32(9): 127-132.
- Stephens, Susan Bradley (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 589-590; 1987: 129.
- Stephens, T. C. (****-1950?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1950*: [39] [1951].
- Stephenson, Lloyd William (1876-1962; U.S.A.)
W. H. Monroe, 1964. Memorial to Lloyd William Stephenson (1876-1962). *Geological Society of America Bulletin* 75: P83-P90 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 160-161.
Cleevely, 1983: 276.
- Stephenson, Thomas Alan (1898-1961; South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 85.
- Sterba, Günther (1922-****; Germany)
- Sterki, Victor (1846-1933; Switzerland/U.S.A.)
S. T. Brooks, 1933. Dr. Victor Sterki. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 134-136.

- S. T. Brooks, 1934. Obituary. Dr. Victor Sterki 1846-1933. *Annals of the Carnegie Museum* 22(1): 1-12. 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- F. C. Baker, 1935. Sterki, Victor. *Dictionary of American Biography* 9(1): 585.
- P. Bartsch, 1944. Taxonomic headaches. *The Nautilus* 57(4): 116-118.
- R. W. Dexter, 1967. Dr. Victor Sterki as a malacologist. *Sterkiana* 26: 6-8.
- Abbott, 1973: 161.
- R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. *Sterkiana* 63-64: 65-76.
- R. W. Dexter, 1976. Dr. Victor Sterki and some of his malacological correspondence. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1976: 41 [abstract].
- R. W. Dexter, 1979. Some correspondence of Victor Sterki, M.D., noted physician and malacologist of New Philadelphia. *Bulletin of the Pittsburgh Shell Club* for 1978: [1-3].
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- Trew, 1990: 85.
- Martin, 1995: 20-22, fig. 10 [biography, portrait].
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 33: 27-31.
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#sterki>
- Stern, Edward Marc (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 453; 1987: 129.
- Sterr, Dekan (****-1875?; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 7(5-6): 47-48.
- Steusloff, Ulrich (1888-1953; Germany)
 R. Schlickum, 1953. Ulrich Steusloff (1888-1953). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 82(4-6): 158-161 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- E. Rüsche, 1954. Dr. Ulrich Steusloff. *Archiv für Hydrobiologie* 48(4): 590-599 [biography, portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 41.
- Kiss, 1983: 123.
- H. Ant, 1984. Erinnerung an Dr. Ulrich Steusloff (1883-1953). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 37: 140-141.
- Jungbluth, et al., 1990: 304, pl. 4 [portrait].
- Stevens [auctioneers]
 Trew, 1990: 85.
- Stevens, R. Wayne (1911-1997; U.S.A.)
 S. McMahan, 1997. R. Wayne Stevens 1911 to 1997. *American Conchologist* 25(3): 3 [portrait].
- Stevens, Rollin H. (****-1946?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report* for 1946: 22 [1947].
- Stevenson, Stella Elizabeth [Braun] (1890-1972; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 161.
- Steward, D. Jackson (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 180.
- Steward, Joel Scott (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stewart, Clarence Cunningham (1910-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stewart, F. H. (****-****; U.K.)
 P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992. *Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator*: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Stewart, Marlin B. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stewart, R. L. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Stewart, Ralph Bentley (1901-1958; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 161.
- Stewart, Samuel Alexander (1826-1910; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of*

- Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Stewart: p. 201].
- Stickle, William Bennett, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stifel, Peter B. (1936-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stiles, Everett C. (****-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1970. Everett C. Stiles.
Pacific Northwest Shell News 10(1): [3].
- Stimpson, William [M.D.] (1832-1872; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 175.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 98-99
[very short obituary].
R. E. C. Stearns, 1873. Remarks on the
death of Dr. William Stimpson. Proceedings
of the California Academy of Sciences (ser.
1) 4(5): 230-232.
Dall, 1888: 129-133, pl. [portrait].
C. Hedley, 1914. The Australian journal of
Dr. W. Stimpson, zoologist. With an
introduction by Charles Hedley. Journal and
Proceedings of the Royal Society of New
South Wales 48(2): 140-151.
A. G. Mayer, 1918. Biographical memoir of
William Stimpson, 1832-1872.
Biographical Memoirs, National Academy
of Sciences 8: 417-433, frontispiece
[biography, bibliography, portrait].
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
F. C. Baker, 1936. Stimpson, William.
Dictionary of American Biography 9(2): 32.
R. I. Johnson, 1964. The Recent Mollusca
of Augustus Addison Gould. Illustrations of
the types described by Gould, with a
bibliography and catalog of his species.
Smithsonian Institution, United States
National Museum, Bulletin 239: 182 pp., 45
pls. [Stimpson: pp. 18-29].
Barnard, 1965: 28-29.
Abbott, 1973: 161-162.
R. I. Johnson, 1976. William Stimpson.
Dictionary of Scientific Biography 13: 65-
66.
T. Habe, 1981. Biohistory of malacologists
(45), William Stimpson. The Chirobotan
12(1): 25-26 [in Japanese].
- Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
R. B. Manning, 1993. The scientific
contributions of William Stimpson, an early
American naturalist and taxonomist.
Crustacean Issues 8: 109-117 [partial
bibliography, portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 55.
Martin, 1995: 11-13, fig. 6 [biography,
portrait].
Rehder, 1997: 16-18, 35, 39-40, pl. [6].
R. S. Vasile, 1997. Stimpson, William. Pp.
754-756, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond,
G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds.,
Biographical dictionary of American and
Canadian naturalists. Westport,
Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press,
xix + 937 pp.
Sanders & Anderson, 1999: see Index.
R. S. Vasile, 1999. Stimpson, William.
American National Biography 20: 786-787.
B. P. Lieberman, 2003. Living it up in the
1860s at the Hotel Smithsonian.
Smithsonian Magazine 34(6): 44 [portrait].
- Stingley, Dale Vernor (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 454; 1987: 130.
- Stiva, Ab (1926-1983; Netherlands)
R. A. Bank & C. Karnekamp, 1984. In
memoriam Ab Stiva. De Kreukel 20(1): 3-4
[portrait].
G. Spaink, 1984. In memoriam Ab Stiva
(1926-1983). Correspondentieblad van de
Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging
217: 1477-1479 [bibliography].
C. Karnekamp, 1999. Gegraven in het
verleden, een speciale foto editie. De
Kreukel 35(9): 69-70 [portrait].
- Stix, Hugh Sylvan (1907-1992; U.S.A.) [spouse of
M. S. Stix]
Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 130.
Anonymous, 1992. Hugh Sylvan Stix, 85,
art gallery founder. The New York Times,
July 30, 1992: D25.
Anonymous, 1992. In memoriam. New
York Shell Club Notes 325: 5.
- Stix, Marguerite Salzer (1907-1975; U.S.A.) [spouse
of H. S. Stix]

- Abbott, 1975: 516.
- Anonymous, 1975. Marguerite Stix. New York Shell Club Notes 208: 1.
- St. John, H. C. [Captain] (****-****; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 712.
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Stobaeus, Kilian (1690-1742; Sweden)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 415.
- Dance, 1986: 48, pl. 22 [portrait].
- Note: *De nummulo Brattensburgensi singulari illo in Scania fossili* (1732) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Stobiecki, Stefan (1859-1944; Poland)
- Sturany, 1901: 402.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 276.
- Stock, Chester (1892-1950; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Stocker, Helmut (1924-1991; Germany)
- J. H. Jungbluth, et al., 1993. Helmut Stocker 19.05.1924 – 17.08.1991, Ansbach. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 50-51: 69-70 [biography, portrait].
- Stoddart, William W. (18**-****; U.K.)
- Stohler, Rudolf (1901-2000; U.S.A.)
- J. Cate, 1964. Biographical sketch. Rudolf Stohler. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 5(1): S1-3.
- J. M. Cate, 1971. Dr. Rudolf Stohler. Tabulata 4(2): 3-5, portrait.
- Abbott, 1973: 454-455.
- A. M. Keen, 1983. Dr. Rudolph [sic] Stohler and *The Veliger*. Hawaiian Shell News 31(7): 9-10.
- R. I. Smith, 1983. Our thanks to Rudolf Stohler. *The Veliger* 26(1): 2-4, portrait.
- Abbott, 1987: 130.
- J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.
- Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf (Ruedi) Stohler, December 5, 1901-April 24, 2000. *The Festivus* 32(7): 105-107 [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Anonymous, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler (1901-2000) – Memorial issue. *The Veliger* 43(4): I.
- Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. American Malacological Society Newsletter 31(1): 7.
- Anonymous, 2000. Rudolf Stohler, 1901-2000. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 10-11.
- H. Bertsch, 2000. Dr. Rudolf Stohler: some personal remembrances. *The Veliger* 43(4): ii.
- T. Rice, 2000. Dr. Rudolph Stohler, 1902-2000. *Of Sea and Shore* 23(2): 105.
- Stokes, Alfred J. (****-1969; Australia)
- Stokes, Charles [Captain] (17**-1863; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 705.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Stokes, Charles (1783-1853; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 416.
- Cleevely, 1983: 277.
- Stoliczka, Ferdinand (1838-1874; Cze Republic/India)
- Anonymous, 1875. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 31: xlvii-xlix.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1875. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 97-98.
- R. E. C. Stearns, 1875. Remarks on the death of Dr. Ferdinand Stoliczka. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 5(3): 363-364.
- V. Ball, 1886. Memoir of the life and work of Ferdinand Stoliczka, Ph.D., palaeontologist to the Geological Survey of India from 1862 to 1874. Scientific results of the Second Yarkand Mission; based upon the collections and notes of the late Ferdinand Stoliczka, Ph.D. London: Government of India, 1878-1891, variously paginated.
- Sturany, 1901: 402-403.
- Smith, 1906: 712.
- Tozer, 1984: 44, 67, 70, 128.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81.

- P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four centuries of bryozoological research. Pp. 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Stoliczka: p. 373].
- Stoll, Otto (1849-1922; Switzerland)
Dance, 1986: 227.
Turner, 1998: 15.
- Stone, Dwayne David (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Stone, Joyce Lavinia (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stone, Witmer (1866-1939; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Storer, David Humphreys [M.D.] (1804-1891; U.S.A.)
G. E. Gifford, 1964. The ichthyologist dean. *Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin* 39(1): 22-27 [biography, portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 162.
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1990: 85.
Johnson, 2004: 89-90, fig. 8 [portrait].
- Storer, Horatio Robinson (1830-1922; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 162.
- Storer, Robert T. P., Jr. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130.
- Storsberg, Jörg (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 60.
- Stosser, Günter (19**-****; Germany)
- Stossich, Adolf (1824-1900; Italy/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 403.
- Stotter, Jane (1909-1982; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1982. In memoriam. *Jane Stotter*. *The Festivus* 14(6): 72.
- Stout, Barbara Hume (1913-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 130.
- Stout, Clare K. (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
D. Raeihle, 1989. Clare K. Stout. *New York Shell Club Notes* 312: 3 [biography, portrait].
- Stoutenbergh, Theodorus Johannes (****-1798; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stoyanow, Alexander (1879-1970; Russia/U.S.A.)
Tozer, 1984: 123.
- Stracey, Bernard (1877?-1944; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1946. Bernard Stracey, 1877?-1944. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 27(1): 4.
- Straelen, V. van (****-****; Belgium)
Dance, 1986: 227.
- Strand, Embrik (1876-1947; Latvia)
- Strange, Frederick (betw. 1810 & 1818-1854; U.K./Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
H. M. Whittell, 1947. Frederick Strange. *Australian Zoologist* 11(2): 96-114, pl. 10.
Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
C. T. Fisher, 2004. Strange, Frederick. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 53: 7-8.
- Strange, H. Lawrence (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 130-131.
- Strater, Mrs. Edward L. (****-1971)
Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1972: 64 [1973].
- Stratton, Leonard Walter (1900-1971; U.K.)
H. E. J. Biggs, 1972. Obituaries. L. W. Stratton (1900-1971). *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 427-429, pl. 16 [portrait, bibliography].
- Strauch, Friedrich (19**-****; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1974. [Verleihung des Hermann-Credner-Preises]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(27): 181.
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Strayer, David L. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Streator, George Jason (1846-1925; U.S.A.)

- R. W. Dexter, 1961. George J. Streator's cruise of the *Thomas Say*. *Sterkiana* 5: 39-42.
- R. W. Dexter, 1963. Some interesting molluscan records of George J. Streator, 1881-1909. *Sterkiana* 12: 9-14.
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strebel, Hermann (1834-1915; Germany/Mexico)
- Anonymous, 1904. The seventieth birthday of Hermann Strebel (Jan. 1st, 1904). *Journal of Conchology* 11(2): 58-60.
- Díaz de León, 1910: 19-20.
- W. Kobelt, 1915. [Hermann Strebel]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 47(1): 2.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Fouché, 1995: 55.
- Strecker, John Kern, Jr. (1875-1933; U.S.A.)
- L. S. Frierson, 1933. John K. Strecker. *The Nautilus* 46(4): 136-137.
- J. K. Strecker, 1935. Reminiscences of a field naturalist. *The Baylor Bulletin, Baylor University (Waco, Texas)* 38(3): 1-11, frontispiece [autobiography, portrait].
- W. J. Williams, 1935. Bibliography of the scientific writings of John Kern Strecker. *The Baylor Bulletin, Baylor University (Waco, Texas)* 38(3): 62-69.
- H. D. Murray, 1973. Field notes and correspondence of John K. Strecker (1875-1933). *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1972*: 29-30.
- R. W. Neck, 1988. Malacologists of Texas. I. John K. Strecker. *Texas Conchologist* 25(1): 5-9.
- Streng, L. H. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- B. Walker, 1906. An illustrated catalogue of the Mollusca of Michigan. Part I. Terrestrial Pulmonata (land snails). Michigan State Board of Geological Survey, Report for 1905: 429-531 [Streng: p. 440].
- Stretch, Richard H. (1837-1926; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Strickler, Paul Moody (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 455; 1987: 131.
- Streider, Denise J. (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Strizak, Charles Sanford (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Strobel, Pellegrino (1821-1895; Italy)
- D. Pantanelli, 1895 [“1894”]. Pellegrino Strobel. *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* 19: 223-224 [bibliography].
- H. Crosse, 1896. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 44(1): 112.
- Sturany, 1901: 403.
- Papavero, 1973: 349.
- Strøm, Hans (1726-1797; Norway/Denmark)
- A. Dedekind, 1908. Ein Beitrag zur Purpurkunde. III. Band. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, viii + 778 pp. [Strøm: pp. 146-160; biography].
- H. Broch, 1954. Zoologiens historie i Norge till annen verdenskrig. Oslo, Akademisk Forlag, 158 pp., 8 pls. [portrait].
- Damkaer, 2002: 53-54 [portrait].
- Ström, Hans (1726-1797; Sweden)
- Note: *Physisk og oekonomisk beskrivelse over fogderiet Sondmør* (1762) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Strömfelt, C. [Count] (****-****; Sweden)
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Strong, Archibald McClure (1876-1951; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1951. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 112: 1-2.
- E. M. Chace, 1952. A. M. Strong. *The Nautilus* 65(4): 142-143.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1952*: 39 [1953].
- R. French, 1963. Biographical sketch. A. M. Strong, 1876-1951. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 4(4): S13-14.
- Abbott, 1973: 163.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].

- Strong, Ellen (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Strong, Leonell Clarence, Jr. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 456; 1987: 131.
- Stroo, Cornelis (1756-1810; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 265.
- Strubell, Bruno (****-1902; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 42.
Dance, 1986: 157.
Trew, 1993: 84
- Struve, Heinrich Christoph Gottfried von (1772-1851; Germany)
Mayer, 1976: 94.
- Struyck, Nicolaas (1686-1769; Netherlands)
M. van Haafden, 1937. Struyck (Nicolaas). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 987-988.
Engel, 1986: 265.
- Stschadrin, Nikolay Vasilievich (1950-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Stuardo B., José Romeo (1929-****; Chile/Mexico)
Abbott, 1973: 456-457; 1987: 131.
- Stuart, Christopher T. (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Stubbs, Arthur Goodwin (1871-1950; U.K.)
Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
Anonymous, 1950. A. G. Stubbs, 1871-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(4): 120.
Trew, 1990: 85.
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Studer, Samuel Emanuel (1757-1834; Switzerland)
L. Forcart, 1957. *Ipsa Studeri Conchylia. Professor Samuel Studer (1757-1834), seine Bedeutung als Naturforscher und die von ihm hinterlassene Molluskensammlung. Mitteilungen der Naturforschenden Gesellschaft in Bern (n.f.)* 15: 157-210, 7 pls.
Kiss, 1983: 119.
Dance, 1986: 227.
Turner, 1998: 9-11, fig. [portrait].
- Studley, T. (****-****; West Africa)
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stuhlmann, Franz Ludwig (1863-1928; Germany)
Barnard, 1965: 51.
Dance, 1986: 227.
B. Verdcourt, 1988-1989. Collectors in East Africa – 13. F. Stuhlmann. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 106: 113-117 (1988); 109: 181-187 (1989); 110: 211-219 (1989) [biography, bibliography].
- Stupakoff, Ian (1959-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Stupakoff, Simon H. (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
- Sturany, Rudolf (1867-1935; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 403-404.
W. Adensamer, 1935. Hofrat Dr. Rudolf Sturany. Ein Nachruf. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 67(4-5): 113-120, pl. 7 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
W. Adensamer, 1935. Nécrologie. R. Sturany. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 79(1): 85-90 [bibliography].
Kiss, 1985: 37.
Dance, 1986: 227.
Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- Sturm, Jacob (1771-1848; Germany)
K. T. Menke, 1850. Nekrolog. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 7(3): 47-48.
Barnard, 1965: 51.
Fechter, 1992: 45.
- Stürmer, Wilhelm (1917-1986; Germany)
D. T. Donovan, 1988. Obituaries: Wilhelm Stürmer (1917-1986). *Cephalopod Newsletter* 9: 32-33.
- Sturt, W. Neville (****-****; U.K./India)
Trew, 1987: 81.
- Stussiner, Josef (1850-****; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Stutchbury, Samuel (1798-1859; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1860. [Obituary: Samuel Stutchbury]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1858-59*: xlviii.
Melvill, 1890: 214-215.

- Dean, 1936: 242-243.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1937. Book notes. 6. Stutchbury's catalogue. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(6): 350-351.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. Addendum to Book Note 6. Stutchbury's *Catalogue*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(3): 143.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1955-56: 125-126.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- M. D. Crane, 1983. Samuel Stutchbury (1798-1859), naturalist and geologist. Notes and Records of the Royal Society of London 37(2): 189-200 [bibliography, list of taxa named after him].
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85.
- D. Branagan, 1992. Samuel Stutchbury and the Australian Museum. Records of the Australian Museum, Supplement 15: 99-110 [biography, portrait].
- D. F. Branagan, 1993. Samuel Stutchbury: a natural history voyage to the Pacific, 1825-27 and its consequences. Archives of Natural History 20(1): 69-91 [portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- D. F. Branagan, 2004. Stutchbury, Samuel. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1943-1944.
- D. F. Branagan, 2004. Stutchbury, Samuel. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 53: 258-259 [portrait].
- Subai, Peter (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Subis, Mary (****-1971; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1971. Mary Subis. New York Shell Club Notes 174: 7 [simple death notice].
- Suduiraut, Emmanuel [Manou] Guillot de (1938-****; France)
- Suenson, M. N. (****-****; Denmark)
Dance, 1986: 158.
Trew, 1990: 85 [collection sold in 1858].
- Suess, Eduard (1831-1914; Austria) [brother-in-law of M. Hörnes]
A. Geikie, 1905. Scientific worthies. XXXV. Eduard Suess. Nature 72(1853): 1-3, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
C. Diener, 1914. Gedenkfeier für Eduard Suess. Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien 7(1-2): 1-32, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
W. H. Hobbs, 1914. Eduard Suess. Journal of Geology 22(8): 811-817, 2 pls. [biography, portrait].
J. W. Judd, 1914. Prof. Eduard Suess, For. Mem. R.S. Nature 93(2323): 245-246
E. von Koerber, 1914. Nekrologen. Almanach der Kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften, Wien 64: 356-362, 1 pl.
R. Michael, 1914. [Obituary]. Zeitschrift der Deutschen Geologischen Gesellschaft (ser. B), Monatsberichte 66(5): 260-264.
C. F. Parona, 1914. Edoardo Suess. Atti dell' Accademia delle scienze (Torino) 49(13): 959-966.
C. Schuchert, 1914. Obituary. American Journal of Science (ser. 4) 38(223): 115-116.
J. W. Gregory, 1915. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings 71: liii-iv.
P. Termier, 1915. [Sketch of the life of Edward Suess (1831-1914)]. Revue générale des sciences pures et appliquées 25: 546-552 (not seen) [translated, Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution ... for 1914: 709-718].
E. Suess, 1916. Erinnerungen. Leipzig: G. Hirzel, x + 451 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [autobiography, portraits].
E. Tietze, 1916. Einige Seiten über Eduard Suess. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Geologie. Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt (Wien) 66(3-4): 333-556 [1-224] [biography, bibliography].
E. Wegmann, 1976. Suess, Edward. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 13: 143-148 [biography, partial bibliography].
G. Hamann, ed., 1983. Eduard Suess zum Gedenken (20. VIII. 1831 – 26. IV. 1914).

- Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte 422: 1-100 [biography, portrait, list of publications about Suess].
- Tozer, 1984: 6, 13, 25, 26, 36, 37, 45, 59, 64-67, 71, 81, 127, 135 [portrait].
- I. Franz, 2004. Eduard Suess im ideengeschichtlichen Kontext seiner Zeit. *Jahrbuch der Geologischen Bundesanstalt* 144(1): 53-65.
- A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 2004. The impact of travels on scientific knowledge: William Thomas Blanford, Henry Francis Blanford, and the Geological Survey of India, 1851-1889. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 55, Supplement II(9): 117-137 [portrait].
- Sugimoto, Ryusho [Reverend] (****-****; Japan)
T. Kuroda, 1934. Obituary: Rev. Ryusho Sugimoto. *Venus* 4(4): 269-270, portrait [in Japanese].
- Sugimura, Kiichiro (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Sugitani, Fusao (1879-1989; Japan)
T. Habe, 1985. [Congratulate Mr. Fusao Sugitani's 88th birthday.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 16(2): 64 [in Japanese].
T. Habe et al., 1989. [The memories of the late Mr. Fusao Sugitani, an honorary member of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 20(1-2): 1-8 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Sukhotin, Alexey Alexandrovich (1962-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Sullivant, Joseph (1809-1884; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 164.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Sullivant: p. 115].
- Sulliotti, Giorgio R. (1859-1925; Italy)
R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sulliotti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova* 52: 131-137.
Dance, 1986: 227.
- Sully, Louis-Pierre-Maximilien de Béthune [Duc de] (1685-1761; France)
Argenville, 1742: 200-201; 1757: 114-116.
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Sumichrast, Adrien Louis Jean François (1828-1882; Switzerland/Mexico)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 103.
W. Kobelt, 1883. *Nécrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(9-10): 157.
A. Boucaurd, 1884. Notice sur François Sumichrast. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France* 9: 305-312 [bibliography].
Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
Papavero, 1973: 350-351.
- Summers, Raymond H. [Ray] (1905-1983; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. Personality of the month. Raymond H. Summers. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(1): 7 [portraits].
Abbott, 1973: 457.
E. G. Leehman, 1973. Ray Summers: profile of an expert. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(12): 12 [portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 162.
- Sumner, Francis Bertody (1874-1945; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sunderland, Kevan (1956-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 131.
- Sundler, Berthold (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 227.
- Surber, Thaddeus (1871-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Sussman, Harold (1918-1986; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1986. Harold Sussman. *New York Shell Club Notes* 298: 2.
- Susuki, Takeo (19**-****; U.S.A.)

- Suter, Hans Heinrich [Henry] (1841-1918; Switzerland/New Zealand)
- C. Hedley, 1918. Henry Suter. *The Nautilus* 32(2): 72.
- Anonymous, 1919. Henry Suter (1841(?)-1918). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(5-6): 115-116.
- C. Hedley, 1919. Henry Suter, 1841-1918. *Transactions and Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute* 51: ix-x, 1 pl. [portrait].
- E. Lamy, 1921. Nécrologie. *Henri Suter. Journal de Conchyliologie* 66(1): 87.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 161.
- C. A. Fleming, 1954. Notes on the Suter collection of New Zealand Mollusca – 1. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 3-4.
- R. K. Dell, 1954. The Suter collection of land and fresh-water Mollusca. *Auckland Institute and Museum, Conchology Section Bulletin* 10: 6-8.
- T. P. Warren, 1976. Notes on some early workers on N.Z. conchology. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 8(4): 70-73.
- Dance, 1986: 178, 227.
- Trew, 1990: 85; 1993: 84.
- A. G. Beu, 1996. Suter, Henry 1841-1918. *Dictionary of New Zealand Biography* 3: 494.
- J. F. Goulstone, 1998. Henry Suter, a great conchologist! *Poirieria* 23: 12-13 [portrait].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- Sutherland, Keith Leonard (1916-1980; Australia)
- Sutherland, Peter Cormack [M.D.] (1822-1900; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Sutow, Wataru W. [M.D.] (1912-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 457.
- Anonymous, 1982. Wataru W. Sutow, M.D. *The Nautilus* 96(2): 68.
- H. Odé, 1982. In memoriam: Dr. W. W. Sutow. *Texas Conchologist* 18(2): 25-26. [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: i [1982].
- Abbott, 1987: 162.
- Sutton, Barbara (1939-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 590; 1987: 131.
- Sutty, Lesley Ann (1940-****; U.K.)
- Abbott, 1973: 457; 1987: 131.
- Suvorov, Alexander N. (19**-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Suyckerbuyck, G. (****-****; Belgium)
- Dance, 1986: 227.
- Svagróvský, Jozef (1921-1985; Czechoslovakia)
- D. Vass, 1985. [University Professor RNDR. Jozef Svagróvský, Dr. Sc.]. *Západne Karpaty, Sériá Paleontológia (Bratislave)* 10: 7-12 [in Slovakian].
- Sverlova, Nina Vyacheslavovna (1970-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Svitoch, Alexander Adamovich (1932-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Swainson, John Timothy (1756-1824; U.K.) [father of W. Swainson]
- N. F. McMillan, 1987. John Timothy Swainson the Second (1756-1824) – Zoologist. *Archives of Natural History* 14(3): 289-296.
- Swainson, William John (1789-1855; U.K./New Zealand)
- Swainson, 1840: 338-352 [autobiography].
- Anonymous, 1857. [Obituary: William Swainson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* for 1855-56: xlix-lxiii [partial bibliography].
- Melville, 1890: 210.
- C. L. G. Gunther, 1900. The President's anniversary address [unpublished correspondence of William Swainson]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 112: 14-61.
- C. D. Sherborn & A. Reynell, 1915. Notes on Swainson's "Exotic Conchology". *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 11(5): 276-282.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
- Dean, 1936: 232-233.

- J. W. Jackson, 1937. A letter from George Humphrey to William Swainson, 1815. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 332-337.
- Tomlin, 1942b: 28; 1942d: 99 [Bligh Catalogue].
- Salisbury, 1945: 161.
- T. Iredale, 1957. History of New South Wales shells. Part II. The settlement years. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1955-56: 125-126.
- E. A. Kay, 1963. William Swainson and *Cypraea tessellata*. *Hawaiian Shell News* 11(9): 4.
- N. F. McMillan, 1963. William Swainson's *Exotic Conchology*. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 4(3): 198-199.
- N. F. McMillan, 1968. Biography of William Swainson. Pp. viii-x, in: R. T. Abbott, ed., *Exotic Conchology*. Delaware Museum of Natural History & D. Van Nostrand, xxiv + 48 pp., 48 pls. [portrait, partial bibliography].
- St. Jean, 1972: 69.
- Papavero, 1973: 217-218.
- N. F. McMillan, 1976. Swainson, William. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 167-168.
- D. J. Galloway, 1978. The botanical researches of William Swainson, F.R.S., in Australia, 1841-1855, in Australasia, 1841-1855. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 8(4): 369-379.
- N. F. McMillan, 1980. William Swainson (1789-1855) and his shell collections. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 9(4): 427-434.
- S. Schmitz, 1981. Konchologe & Künstler: William Swainson. *Club Conchylia Informationen* 13(4): 62-63 [portrait].
- Desmond, 1985.
- P. L. Farber, 1985. Aspiring naturalists and their frustrations: the case of William Swainson (1789-1855). Pp. 51-59, in: A. Wheeler & J. H. Price, eds., *From Linnaeus to Darwin: commentaries on the history of biology and geology*. Society for the History of Natural History, Special Publication 3.
- D. Knight, 1985. William Swainson: types, circles, and affinities. Pp. 83-94, in: J. D. North & J.J. Roche, eds., *The light of nature: Essays in the history and philosophy of science presented to A.C. Crombie*. Archives Internationales d'Histoire des Idées 110: viii + 471 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 91-92, 227.
- D. M. Knight, 1986. William Swainson: naturalist, author and illustrator. *Archives of Natural History* 23(3): 275-290.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1986. A note on the ancestry of William Swainson. *Archives of Natural History* 13(3): 273-274.
- S. Natusch & G. Swainson, 1987. William Swainson of Fern Grove, F.R.S., F.L.S., &c: the anatomy of a nineteenth-century naturalist, 1st ed., 1987, 200 pp.; 1987, rev. ed., 200 pp. Third rev. ed., 184 pp. Wellington, New Zealand: privately published.
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Swainson: pp. 27-29].
- P. Parkinson, 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., 1789-1855; a commemorative exhibition. Wellington (New Zealand): Alexander Turnbull Library, [10 pp.]
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1989. William Swainson, F.R.S., F.L.S., naturalist and artist, diaries 1808-1818. Sicily, Malta, Greece, Italy and Brazil. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 182 pp.
- Kohn, 1992: 206-207, 278-279.
- B. L. Burch, 1992. William Swainson (1789-1855): England's first lithographer of mollusks. *Hawaiian Shell News* 40(10): 1, 4 [portrait].
- G. M. Swainson, ed., 1992. William Swainson F.R.S., F.L.S. naturalist & artist: family letters & diaries, 1809-1855; final destiny New Zealand. Palmerston North, New Zealand: privately published, 198 pp.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 1995. Some "malacological pioneers" and their links with the transition of shell-collecting to conchology during the first half of the nineteenth century. *Archives*

- of Natural History 22(3): 385-418
[Swainson: pp. 393-396, portrait].
- Fouché, 1995: 56.
- S. Natusch, 1998. William Swainson of Fern Grove. [4th edition]. Wellington, New Zealand: Nestegg Press. 169 pp. [biography, portraits].
- B. G. Gardiner, 2001. William Swainson. The Linnean 17(1): 5-14 [biography, portrait].
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2001. [Letter to the editor]. The Linnean 17(2): 22-23.
- J. Coggon, 2002. Quinarianism after Darwin's *Origin*: the circular system of William Hincks. Journal of the History of Biology 35(1): 5-42.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 270.
- S. Natusch, 2004. Swainson, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 53: 424-426 [portrait].
- H. Ritvo, 2004. Swainson, William. Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists 4: 1945-1946.
- Note: *Exotic conchology* (1821-1822) and *Treatise on malacology* (1840) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Swammerdam, Jan (1637-1680; Netherlands)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 162-163.
- Swainson, 1834: 21-22; 1840: 352-355.
- Brightwell, 1872: 126-138.
- G. van Leewen, 1937. Swammerdam (Jan). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 10: 995-998.
- Franchini et al., 1975: 72.
- C. Karnekamp, 1976. Hoe illustreerden enige Europese natuuronderzoekers in de 16e. en 17e. eeuw hun werken. Pp. 43-48, pls. 20-30, in: W. Backhuys, ed., Malacologische Opstellen. Rotterdam, 48 pp., 30 pls.
- M. P. Winson, 1976. Swammerdam, Jan. Dictionary of Scientific Biography 13: 168-175.
- Engel, 1986: 267-268.
- Damkaer, 2002: 25-26.
- Note: *Bybel der natuure of historie der insecten* (1737-1770) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Swammerdam, Jan Jacobszoon (1606-1678; Netherlands) [father of Jan Swammerdam]
- Engel, 1986: 268-269.
- Swan, James Gilchrist (1818-1900; U.S.A.)
- J. G. Swan, 1857. The northwest coast; or, three years' residence in Washington Territory. New York: Harper Bros., xvi + 17-435 pp. [repr.: Fairfield, Washington: Ye Galleon Press, 1966; Seattle, Washington: University of Washington, 1972].
- L. McDonald, 1972. Swan among the Indians. Life of James G. Swan, 1818-1900. Portland, Oregon: Binfords & Mort, 233 pp.
- Smith, 1974: 6.
- Swanston, Willim (1841-1932; Ireland)
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Swanston: p. 201].
- Swanton, Ernest William (1870-1959; U.K.)
- Heginbothom, 1946: 461.
- Anonymous, 1949. [note concerning his retirement]. Journal of Conchology 23(2): 55.
- [A. E. Ellis], 1959. Obituary. E. W. Swanton, 1870-1959. Journal of Conchology 24(9): 326-327.
- Swarts, Sean (****-****; South Africa)
- Sweeney, Michael J. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 159, 167, 175, 179, 185.
- Sweet, Beatrice Marie (1930-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 131.
- Swennen, Cornelis (1929-****; Netherlands)
- Voous, 1995: 477-479.
- Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Swift, Mary Louise (1946-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 131 [entry cut off].
- Swift, Robert (1796-1872; U.S.A./St. Thomas)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1873. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 21(1): 99.
- T. Bland, conveyed by W. J. Clench, 1938. Robert Swift. The Nautilus 51(4): 142-143.
- Abbott, 1973: 164.

- Coomans, 1989: 30.
- Swinden, Jan Hendrik van (1746-1823; Netherlands)
 J. C. Ramaer, 1918. Swinden (Jan Hendrik).
 Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch
 Woordenboek 4: 1289-1291.
 Engel, 1986: 269-270.
- Swinnen, Frank (1961-****; Belgium)
- Swoboda, Edward (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Swoboda Calvo, I.; see Calvo, I. Swoboda
- Sykes, Ernest Ruthven (1867-1954; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 724, 730.
 Proceedings of the Malacological Society of
 London 12(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1916].
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357, pl. 49; 1927b:
 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
 W. Rees, 1954. The shell collections of E.
 R. Sykes. *Journal of Conchology* 24(1): 23-
 24.
 W. J. Rees, 1962. Ernest Ruthven Sykes
 (1868-1954). *Journal of the Society for the
 Bibliography of Natural History* 4(1): 20-27
 [bibliography].
 Barnard, 1965: 29.
 Dance, 1986: 227.
 Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 85-86.
 Fouché, 1995: 56.
- Sylvester-Bradley, Peter Colley (1913-1978; U.K.)
 M. A. Khan, 1978. P. C. Sylvester-Bradley.
Nature 274(5672): 727.
- Sypniewski, Felicjan (1822-1877; Poland)
 Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 279.
- Sysoev, Alexander Vladimirovich (1958-****;
 Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Szép, Rezső (1860-1918; Hungary)
 Kiss, 1985: 37.
- Tada, Takeichi (1899-1986; Japan)
 H. Hidenobu, 1987. [Obituary of the late
 Mr. Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan*,
 Newsletter of the Malacological Society of
 Japan 18(1): 24-26 [in Japanese] [portrait].
 T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists
 (66) Takeichi Tada.] *The Chiribotan*,
 Newsletter of the Malacological Society of
 Japan 18(1): 27-28 [in Japanese].
- Tadanori, Hasegawa (****-****; Japan)
 Dance, 1986: 181.
- Tait, Charles (1768-1835; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 164.
- Tait, D. R. (****-****; U.K.?)
 Trew, 1993: 84.
- Takagawa, Kinji (****-1994; Japan)
 T. Watanabe, 1995. [Recalling Mr. Kinji
 Takagawa.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of
 the Malacological Society of Japan 25(3):
 79-80 [in Japanese].
- Takechi, H. (****-1932; Japan)
 Anonymous, 1932. Obituary: H. Takechi.
Venus 3(5): 302-303 [portrait].
- Taki, Isao (1898-1961; Japan)
 Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration].
Venus 20(2): pl. 19 [portrait with
 biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
 Editor et al., 1962. [Memorial Addresses for
 the the Late Dr. Isao Taki]. *Venus* 22(1): 1-
 12 [in Japanese].
 K. Oyama, 1962. Reminiscence of the late
 Dr. Isao Taki – description of *Buccinum*
isaotakii. *Venus* 22(1): 54-55, pls. 2, 3 [in
 Japanese].
 Iw. Taki, 1962. Memories of brother Isao
 Taki – his life and work. List of papers by
 Isao Taki. *Venus* 22(1): 13-28, pl. 1
 [portraits, bibliography; in Japanese].
 Iw. Taki, 1962. Obituary for ... Isao Taki.
Venus 21(3): 325 [in Japanese].
 T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of
 Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 3; [article
 reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-
 18].
- Taki, Iwao (1900-1984; Japan)
 T. Kuroda, et al., 1961. Congratulatory
 addresses in The Celebration Number of Dr.
 Iwao Taki for his 61st Birthday. *Venus*
 21(4): 355-364, pl. 20 [portrait; in
 Japanese].
 Editor, 1984. [Biography of, taxa described
 by, Taxa dedicated to, and publications by
 Dr. Iwao Taki]. *Venus* 43(3):i-ix, plate
 [portrait; in Japanese].

- T. Habe et al., 1984. [The memories of the late Dr. Iwao Taki, the Honorary President of the Malacological Society of Japan.] *The Chiribotan*, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 15(2-3): 35-54 [in Japanese] [portraits].
- Takikawa, Shohei (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Taktakishvili, Iraklii Georgievich (****-****; Russia)
- Taldenkova, Ekaterina Evgenievna (1959-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Talmadge, Robert Raymond (1913-1979; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 458.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1980: i [1981].
B. Hawkins & W. R. Keeler, 1981. In memoriam: Robert R. Talmadge (1913-1979). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 13: 17-19 [portrait, bibliography].
Abbott, 1987: 162.
Coan, 1988: 100 [portrait].
- Tams, Georg (18**-19**; Germany)
G. Tams, 1845. Visit to the Portuguese possessions in south-western Africa; translated from the German by H. Evans Lloyd, with an introduction and annotations by H. Evans Lloyd. London: Newby, 2 vols. [reprinted, New York: Negro Universities Press].
Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Tan, Keinosuke (1900-1965; Japan)
I. Hayasaka, 1968. A short biography of the late Prof. Tan. *Venus* 27(1): 35-36 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tanis, Jan Johannes Cornelis (1924-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 482-483.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Taniushkin, A. I. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 33.
- Tankerville, Charles Bennett [4th Earl] (1743-1822; U.K.)
Tomlin, 1942b: 32-33.
- Cleevely, 1983: 282.
Dance, 1986: 107-109, 228.
Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
G. M. D. Howat, 2004. White Conduit Cricket Club (act. c. 1785-1788). *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 638-640 [Tankerville: p. 639].
- Tan-Tiu, Antonieto S. (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 132.
- Tappan, Benjamin, Jr. (1773-1857; U.S.A.)
C. Goodrich, 1941. A senatorial conchologist. *The Nautilus* 55(2): 66.
R. W. Dexter, 1971. Benjamin Tappan, Jr. (1773-1857) as a naturalist and a malacologist. *Sterkiana* 41: 45-49, portrait.
Abbott, 1973: 165.
D. J. Ratcliffe, ed., 1976. The autobiography of Benjamin Tappan. *Ohio History* 85(2): 109-157 [portrait].
F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
D. Feller, 1999. Tappan, Benjamin. *American National Biography* 21: 312-314.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(79): 109-133 [Tappan: pp. 114-115].
- Tapparone-Canefri, Cesare Maria (1838-1891; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
A. Issel, 1892. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova* (ser. 2) 12: 103-109 [1-7] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
W. Kobelt, 1892. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 24(1-2): 30.
Anonymous, 1893. Cesare Maria Tapparone Canefri. *The Nautilus* 7(1): 8-9.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357; 1927b: 162.
Dance, 1986: 160, 228.

- R. Poggi, 1996. Use of archives for nomenclatural purposes: clarifications and corrections of the dates of issue of volumes 1-8 (1870-1876) of the *Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Genova*. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 99-105.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 272.
- Tarasov, Anatoliy Gennadievich (1956-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tardy, Jean P. (19**-****; France)
- Tasch, Paul (1910-2001; U.S.A.)
Cleevely, 1983 282.
- Taslé, Armand (1801-1876; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1877. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 25(1): 96 [very short obituary].
Trew, 1990: 86.
- Tatarenkov, Andrey Nikolaevich (1965-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tate, Della Mildred (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 458; 1987: 132.
- Tate, Ralph (1840-1901; U.K./Australia)
Anonymous, 1902. Obituary Notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(2): 157-158.
J. F. Blake, 1902. Professor Ralph Tate, F.L.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 9(2): 87-95 [biography, bibliography].
Cossmann, M., 1903. Nécrologie. R. Tate. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 92-94.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 357-358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 423.
A. R. Alderman, 1976. Tate, Ralph. *Australian Dictionary of Biography* 6: 243-244.
Cleevely, 1983 282-283.
Dance, 1986: 228.
I. Loch, 1990. R. Tate – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 34 pp.
D. F. Branagan, 1996. John Alexander Watt: geologist on the Horn Expedition. Pp. 42-58, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., *Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition*. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp. [portraits].
P. F. Murray, 1996. Tate's palaeontological observations with reference to the geological work of the Horn Expedition. Pp. 150-167, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., *Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition*. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp.
Black, 1998: 10.
- Tatlow, _____ [Mrs.] (****-****; Ireland)
A. E. Craven, 1982. Celebrities in shells. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 81: 9.
N. McMillan, 1998. An Irish conchologist – Mrs Tatlow. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 147: 111-112.
- Taurer-Gallenstein, Hans von (1846-1927; Austria)
W. Adensamer, 1928. Professor Hans von Taurer-Gallenstein. Ein Nachruf. *Annalen des Naturhistorisches Museums in Wien* 42: (2)-(3) [bibliography].
- Tausch, Leopold von Glöckelsturn (1858-1899; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 404.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 424.
- Tavasiev, Ruslan Andreevich (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Taviani, Marco (19**-****; Italy)
- Taxson, Albert (1908-1989; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
D. Raeihle, 1989. Albert Taxson. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2.
- Taxson, Anne (****-1993; U.S.A.) [spouse of Albert Taxson]
W. Sage, 1994. In memoriam. *New York Shell Club Notes* 331: 11.
- Taylor, Charles D. (1946-***; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 458-459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Dwight Willard (1932-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Fred (1871-1949; U.K.)

- J. W. Jackson, 1949. Obituary. F. Taylor, 1871-1949. *Journal of Conchology* 23(3): 86-88.
- J. Armitage, 1953. Fred Taylor (1871-1949). *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 1(3): 456-459, pl. 23 [biography, portrait].
- J. Armitage, 1962. Snailing with Fred Taylor. *Athene, A Journal of Natural History and Microscopy* (Oldham) 3: 63-65.
- Trew, 1993: 84.
- Norris, 2000: 22.
- Taylor, George H. (****-****; U.K.)
- Norris, 2000: 22.
- Taylor, George William [Reverend] (1851-1912; Canada)
- A. W. Hanham, 1912. George W. Taylor. *The Nautilus* 26(7): 83-84.
- Anonymous, 1913. Rev. G. W. Taylor, D.D. *Journal of Conchology* 14(4): 98.
- Drake, 1963: 6, 10-11.
- La Rocque, 1962: 36-37.
- Smith, 1974: 7.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Taylor, John David (1941-****, U.K.)
- P. Mordan, 2002. [John Taylor's retirement]. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 38: 3 [portrait].
- Taylor, John Kidson (1845-1922; U.K.)
- R. Standen, 1922. John Kidson Taylor. *Lancaster & Cheshire Naturalist* 15(1): 34-36.
- Anonymous, 1923. [notice of death]. *Journal of Conchology* 17(1): 26-27 [refers to an obituary in another journal].
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Taylor, John William (1845-1931; U.K.)
- A. E. Boycott, 1931. John William Taylor. 1845-1931. *Journal of Conchology* 19(6): 157-161, pl. 5 [portrait].
- Anonymous, 1932. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 76(1): 142 [in list of deaths].
- A. E. Boycott, 1932. Obituary. John William Taylor, 1845-1931. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(1): 10-11.
- H. Schlesch, 1932. Nachruf! John William Taylor. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 64(3): 110-112, pl. 9 [biography, portrait].
- E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his "Illustrations of our British Unionidae". *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87 [also covers the "Annotated list of the land and freshwater Mollusca known to inhabit Yorkshire" by W. Nelson & J. W. Taylor].
- Jackson, 1945: 10.
- Kiss, 1981: 36.
- Cleevely, 1983: 283.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- R. D. A. Cameron, 1995. Master molluscs: "pan-Germanism" and J. W. Taylor's biogeographical thought. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 371-384.
- Taylor, Jud (****-1983; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 2: [127] [1984].
- Taylor, Kathleen Jefferson (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 591; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Lucille Grier (1912-1995; U.S.A.)
- R. Taylor. In memoriam. Lucille Grier Taylor, 1912-1995. *American Conchologist* 24(1): 28.
- Taylor, Myra Lagerquist (1919-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 459; 1987: 132.
- Taylor, Thomas Lombe [Reverend] (1802-1874; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 713, 714, 729 [under "Lombe Taylor"].
- Dean, 1936: 248.
- Barnard, 1965: 29.
- Dance, 1976: 49 [collection sold in 1880].
- P. F. Lingwood & N. F. McMillan, 1981. The conchologist John Samuel Gaskoin (1790-1858) – his life, work and collections. *Archives of Natural History* 10(2): 347-258 [Taylor: p. 354].
- Dance, 1986: 170-171, 228.

- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 86; 1993: 84.
Fouché, 1995: 57.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 273.
- Taylor, William Johnson (1833-1964; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Tchernov, Eitan (1935-2002; Israel)
R. Rabinovich, 2004. In memoriam, Professor Eitan Tchernov, 1935-2002. Haasiana, Hebrew University of Jerusalem 2: 4-17 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Te, George A. (1946-****; Philippines/U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 459-460; 1987: 132.
- Teare, Margaret M. (1894-1967; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1968. Margaret M. Teare. The Nautilus 81(3): 101.
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 100 [1968].
Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Tebble, Norman (1924-1998; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1998. Norman Tebble, zoologist and Director of the Royal Scottish Museum. The Times (London), Aug. 20, 1998: 21 [portrait].
S. J. Chambers, 1998. Norman Tebble. The Independent (London), Friday Review, Aug. 21, 1998: 6 [portrait].
M. R. Shaw, 1998. Dr Norman Tebble, zoologist and museum director. The Scotsman (Edinburgh), July 28, 1998: 16 [portrait].
J. D. Storer, 1998. Norman Tebble: two careers of a museum zoologist. The Guardian (Manchester), Aug. 13, 1998: 18 [portrait].
J. A. Allen, 2000. Norman Tebble. Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 2000: 203-206 [biography].
- Teensma, Benjamin (1905-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 271.
- Tegland, Nellie May (1887-1930; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 7.
- Teichert, Curt (1905-1996; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 591-592.
Cleevely, 1983: 284.
- Abbott, 1987: 132.
- E. L. Yochelson, 1988. The lives and time of Curt Teichert. Senckenbergiana Lethaea 69(1-2): 3-8, frontispiece [portraits].
- C. E. Brett, 1988. A tribute to Curt Teichert 60 years after his Ph.D. Senckenbergiana Lethaea 69(1-2): 9-11.
- J. A. Reinemund, 1998. Memorial to Curt Teichert 1905-1996. Geological Society of America Memorials 28: 39-42 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Teissier, Jacques [Colonel] (1780-1814; France)
J. C. Cailliez, 2001. Jacques Teissier (1780-1814), conchyliologue parisien. Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie 23(1): 4-15 [biography, portrait].
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
Dance, 1986: 162.
Trew, 1990: 86.
- Teitgen, Mathilde (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132.
- Telesio, Bernardino (1509-1588; Italy)
- Telford, Polly S. (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 132.
- Tembrock, Maria Luise [Haller] (1917-1991; Germany)
J. Gründel, 1993. Dr. Maria Luise Tembrock. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 50-51: 65-67 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Templado Gonzalez, José (19**-****; Spain)
- Temple, William Hewitt (1869-1960; U.K.)
S. G. Appleyard, 1977. William Hewitt Temple, 1869-1960. The Conchologists' Newsletter 63: 52-53.
Norris, 2000: 22.
- Templeton, John (1766-1825; Ireland) [father of R. Templeton]
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Templeton: p. 197].
H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland's pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondi*. Archives of Natural History 22(3): 321-331.

- E. C. Nelson, 2004. Templeton, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 103-104.
- Templeton, Robert (1802-1892; U.K.) [son of J. Templeton]
- R. Nash & H. Ross, 1980. Dr. Robert Templeton Roy. *Art. (1802-1892). Ulster: Ulster Museum.* 48 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Tenbrerth, W. P. (****-****; Australia)
- Ten Broeke, B.; see Paludanus, B.
- Ten Kate, H.; see Kate, H. ten
- Tenison Woods, Julian Edmund [Reverend] (1832-1889; Australia)
- W. T. Blanford, 1890. The anniversary address of the president ... The Reverend J. E. Tenison Woods *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [of London]* 46(3)(182) [Proceedings of the Geological Society of London]: 48.
- W. L. May, 1903. On Tenison-Woods types in the Tasmanian Museum, Hobart. *Papers and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Tasmania* 1902: 106-114.
- G. H. Hardy, 1916. List of the Tenison Woods types of Recent Mollusca in the Tasmanian Museum. *Royal Society of Tasmania, Papers and Proceedings* 1915: 61-73, 229-230.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358, pl. 49; 1927b: 162, pl. 21 [portrait].
- G. V. O'Neill, 1929. *Life of the Reverend Julian Edmund Tenison Woods.* Sydney: Pellegrini & Co., xvi + 416 pp. [portrait].
- Lambrech et al., 1938: 425
- Cleevely, 1983 285.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- I. Loch, 1988. J.E. Tenison-Woods – *Malacological Bibliography and Taxa.* Sydney: Australian Museum, 6 + 17 pp.
- Black, 1998: 10.
- T. G. Bonney & H. C. G. Matthew, 2004. Woods, Julian Edmund Tenison. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 216-217.
- Tennant, Stephen (1906-1987; U.K.)
- P. Hoare, 1990. *Serious pleasures: the life of Stephen Tennant.* London: H. Hamilton, x + 463 pp. [biography, portraits].
- P. Hoare, 2004. Tennant, Stephen James Napier. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 125-127 [portrait].
- Tenney, Abby Amy [née Gove] (1836-1903; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 165.
- Teramachi, Akibumi (1898-1978; Japan)
- Editor, 1958. [Birthday commemoration]. *Venus* 20(2): pl. 18 [portrait with biographical data on reverse; in Japanese].
- C. Oshima, 1967. Personality of the month. *Hawaiian Shell News* 15(9): 5 [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 1971. Shell personalities of Japan. *The Festivus* 2(1): 2-3; [article reprinted (1971), *Of Sea and Shore* 2(1): 17-18].
- Anonymous, 1979. Recent death. *The Nautilus* 93(2-3): 83.
- Editor, 1979. Obituary of Mr. A. Teramachi. *Venus* 38(1): 77 [in Japanese].
- A. D'Attilio, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi (November 5, 1898 – December 6, 1978). A biographical sketch. *New York Shell Club Notes* 251: 4.
- M. Tabakotani, 1979. Akibumi Teramachi. *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 1.
- Ternier, Henri Franç Emile (1897-****; France)
- Teroede, ___ [Paul?] (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 272.
- Terquem, Olrey (1797-1887; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 36(1): 119-120.
- Lambrech et al., 1938: 426.
- Cleevely, 1983 285.
- Terry, J. S.; see Smith, J. T.
- Tertre, Jean Baptiste du (1610-1687; France)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 131.
- Terver, Ayre Paulinii (1798-1875; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1876. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 24(1): 129-130 [very short obituary].
- A. Locard, 1877. *Notice sur la vie et les travaux de A.-P. Terver.* Pp. i-ix, in: A.

- Locard, Malacologie Lyonnaise ou description des mollusques terrestres & aquatiques des environs de Lyon d'après la collection Ange-Paulin Terver donnée au Muséum de Lyon par la Famille Terver en 1876. Paris: Henri Georg, x + 151 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 228
- Terzago, Paolo Maria (****-1695; Italy)
Franchini et al., 1975: 65.
- Tesch, Johan Jacob (1877-1954; Netherlands) [brother of P. Tesch]
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. J. Tesch. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 1-3 [partial bibliography].
Bruggen, 1977: 12 [portrait].
- Tesch, Pieter (1879-1961; Netherlands) [brother of J. J. Tesch]
Anonymous, 1944. Huldiging van Dr. P. Tesch. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 23: 131.
J. H. Grutterink, 1944. Dr. Ir. P. Tesch mijningenieur. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 12-23, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
G. J. A. Mulder, 1944. P. Tesch en de geografen. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 337-346.
C. E. W. van Panhuis, 1944. Vijf-en-twintig jaar geologische kaart, naar aanleiding van de werkzaamheid van Dr. Ir. P. Tesch. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 7-11, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
J. F. Steenhuis, 1944. Lijst der geschriften van Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i., 1903-1943. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Nederlands Geologisch Mijnbouwkundig Genootschap voor Nederland en Kolonien, Geologische serie* 14: 25-36 [bibliography].
A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Geologie en Mijnbouw* 40(10): 347-351 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
A. A. Thiadens, 1961. In memoriam Dr. Tesch. *Nieuwe Rotterdamse Courant* (Rotterdam), Sept. 25, 1961: 3.
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1962. In memoriam Dr. Ir. P. Tesch m.i. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 98: 999.
Engel, 1986: 272.
- Teskey, Margaret Crockett (1904-1997; U.S.A.) [spouse of P. H. Tesky]
M. C. Teskey, 1968. An autobiography. *Hawaiian Shell News* 16(11): 6 [portrait].
Abbott, 1973: 460; 1987: 132-133.
S. McMahan, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *American Conchologist* 25(2): 23 [portrait].
T. Rice, 1997. Margaret Crockett Teskey, 1904-1997. *Of Sea and Shore* 20(1): 10.
- Teskey, P. H. [Rip] (****-1970; U.S.A.) [spouse of M. C. Teskey]
Anonymous, 1970. P. H. Teskey. *New York Shell Club Notes* 160: 5 [simple death notice].
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
- Teisseire, August Ethienne (1882-1950; France/Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 42-44.
Klappenbach, 1998: 54.
- Tessier, Jacques (1780-1841; France)
J.-C. Cailliez, 2001. Jacques Tessier (1780-1841), conchyliologue parisien. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 23(1): 4-15 [biography, portrait, list of taxa named after him].
- Tessin, Carl Gustav [Count] (1695-1770; Sweden)
Note: *Museum Tessinianum* (1753) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Test, Avery Ransome [née Grant] (****-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 7.
- Testa, D. M. (18**-****; Italy)
- Testud, Anne-Marie (19**-****; France)

- Tetens, Arnold (1886-1962; Germany)
 C. R. Boettger, 1964. Arnold Tetens (1886-1962). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 93(3-4): 165-168 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Kiss, 1986: 21-22.
 Haldemann, 1998: 199-200, fig. 6 [portrait].
- Tettelbach, Steven T. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 210-211, 242 [portraits].
- Tevesz, Michael John (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 460-461; 1987: 133.
- Teysmann, Johannes Elias (1808-1882; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 273.
- Thaanum, Ditlev Due (1867-1963; Denmark/U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1952. Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 1(5): 13.
 Anonymous, 1962. 100th edition dedicated to Mr. Ditlev Thaanum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(4): 1 [portrait].
 M. W. B. McConnell, 1962. *The Thaanum Genealogy*. San Diego, California: privately published, 39 pp.
 Anonymous, 1963. Dr. Ditlev Thaanum mourned. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(2): 2 [portrait] [reprinted in *HMS Bulletin*, November 2001: 7].
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1963*: 83 [1964].
 E. H. Bryan, Jr., 1964. D. D. Thaanum's shell collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 12(4): 2.
 H. A. Rehder, 1969. Ditlev Thaanum, 1867-1963, a memorial sketch. *Occasional Papers of the Bernice P. Bishop Museum* 24(3): 27-45 [portraits].
 Abbott, 1973: 165-166.
 Dance, 1986: 228.
 Trew, 1990: 86.
 Rehder, 1997: 98-99.
- Thackway, Albert Edward John (1885-19**; U.K./Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162, pl. 21.
- Thatcher, Charles R. (****; ****; d. Shanghai)
 Anonymous, 1879. The Late C. R. Thatcher. *Journal of Conchology* 2(6): 172. [short obituary notice].
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94.
- Theobald, William (1829-1908; India)
 B. Prashad, 1927. On the dates of publication of Hanley and Theobald's "Conchologia Indica." *Journal and Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* (n.s.) 22(3): 129-130.
 Dean, 1936: 247.
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 24. Indian catalogues. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 178.
 Dance, 1986: 228.
 Trew, 1990: 86; 1993: 85.
 A. Norris & S. P. Dance, 2002. Sylvannus [sic] Charles Thorp Hanley (1819-1899) a Nineteenth-Century dilettante of the shell world. *Journal of Conchology* 37(4): 363-382 [see also the next paper].
 E. V. Coan & A. R. Kabat, 2002. Notice and comments on a paper about S. C. T. Hanley. *The Festivus* 34(8): 101-103.
- Thevenet, Adrienne Grace (1959-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thevet, André (1504-1592; France)
 M. Destombes, 1972. André Thevet (1504-1592) et sa contribution à la cartographie et à l'océanographie. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 123-131, pls. 1-2.
 J. B. de Vaux, 1995. Andre Thevet et Jean de Léry, technique d'une polémique au XVIe. siècle. Pp. 14-24, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
 É. Sigwalt-Dumotier, 1995. Les voyageurs naturalistes au XVIe. siècle: André Thevet (1504?-1592). Pp. 25-41, in: Y. Laissus, ed., *Les naturalistes français en Amérique du Sud XVIe.-XIXe. siècles*. Paris: Comité des travaux historiques et scientifiques, 461 pp.
 R. I. Johnson, 2002. The marvelous, monstrous, mythical, marine mollusk,

- Cochlea sarmatica* Thevet, 1575.
Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(81): 149-163.
- Thiele, Karl Hermann Johannes (1860-1935; Germany)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 162-163.
- B. Rensch, 1930. Johannes Thiele zum 70. Geburtstag. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 62(6): 201-209, pl. 11 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- F. P. Koumans, 1935. Gemengd niuews. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 4: 26.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1936. Book notes. 4. Thiele's "Handbuch der systematischen Weichtierkunde." Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 22(3): 136-137.
- Taki, Iw., 1937. [announcement of death]. Venus 7(2): 94. [no biographical data; in Japanese].
- E. Lamy, 1938. Nécrologie. J. Thiele. Journal de Conchyliologie 82(3): 259-260.
- R. Winckworth, 1938. Johannes Thiele, 1860-1935. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 23(1): 9-11 [bibliography].
- W. J. Clench, 1952. Dates of publication of Johannes Thiele: Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde, Jena, Germany. The Nautilus 66(1): 33.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- B. Verdcourt, 1976. Bibliography of the papers of Johannes Thiele (1860-1935) relating to African non-marine Mollusca. Achatina 6: 127.
- S. Hackethal, 1985. Kurzbibliographien und Porträts Berliner Zoologen. Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Reihe 34(3-4): 385-390, 401-406 [Thiele: p. 389, fig. 31; portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 37-38.
- Dance, 1986: 228.
- R. Bieler & K. J. Boss, 1989. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 1. Biography and bibliography. Nemouria 34: 30 pp.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- K. J. Boss & R. Bieler, 1991. Johannes Thiele and his contributions to zoology. Part 2. Genus-group names (Mollusca), Additions and corrections to Part 1. Nemouria 39: 77.
- Handbuch der Systematischen Weichtierkunde translated into English as: Handbook of systematic malacology; R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, scientific editors of translation. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Libraries and National Science Foundation, 1: xiii + 626 pp.; 2: xiv + 627-1189 (1992); (3-4): xv + 1190-1690 (1998).
- Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Duchamps, 1999: 16.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 276.
- Thielemans, Alphonse (1922-2000; Belgium)
- R. Houart, 2001. In memoriam. Alphonse Thielemans. Novapex, Société 2(1): 8-9 [portrait].
- Thielens, Armand (1833-1878; Belgium)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 22. Paulucci's collection. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 177.
- Thiengo, S. C. (19**-****; Brazil)
- Simone, 2003: 143.
- Thiers, [Count of] (****-****; France)
- Dance, 1986: 42.
- Third, May (****-1982; New Zealand)
- A. Perrott, 1985. Shell queen of Shannon. Poirieria 14(1): 18.
- Thiriot-Quévieux, Catharine (19**-****; France)
- Thomas, Abram Owen (1876-1931; U.S.A.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 428.
- Cleevely, 1983: 286.
- Thomas, B. C. (18**-****; France)
- Smith, 1906: 721.
- Thomas, D. E.; see Underwood, D. E.
- Thomas, Grace Jean (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, H. (18**-19**; Australia)
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 163.

- Thomas, Helen (****-1979; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1979. In memoriam. The Dredgings [Pacific Northwest Shell News] 19(3): 6.
- Thomas, Lawrence Everett (1911-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 460-461.
 E. G. Lechman, 1975. Sheller profile – the Thomas family. Hawaiian Shell News 24(1): 7 [portrait].
 Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thomas, M. B. (****-****; U.K.)
 E. A. Smith, 1897. Notes on some type-specimens in the British Museum. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 2(5): 229-232.
 Dance, 1986: 228.
- Thomas, Marguerite Tillman (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Martin Louis Hall (1935-****; Canada)
 Abbott, 1973: 461; 1987: 133.
- Thomas, Philippe (1843-1910; France)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 428.
 Clevely, 1983: 287.
- Thomas, Robert Edward [Reverend] (18**-****; U.K.)
 Heginbotham, 1946: 461.
- Thomas, Ronald Frank (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 592; 1987: 133.
- Thomasset, H. P. (****-1943?; Seychelles/South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 51.
- Thomé, José Willibaldo (1930-****; Brazil)
 Abbott, 1973: 461-462.
 Olazarri, 1975: 82, 94.
 Abbott, 1987: 133.
 M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
 Simone, 2003: 143.
- Thompson, Carl Max (1949-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 133.
- Thompson, D'Arcy Wentworth (1860-1948; U.K.)
 G. E. Hutchinson, 1948. In memoriam, D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson (1860-1948). American Scientist 36(4): 577-581, 600, 602, 604, 606.
 C. Dobell, 1949. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson, 1860-1948. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society 6(18): 599-617, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
 R. Winckworth, 1949. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 5.
 R. D'Arcy Thompson, 1958. D'Arcy Wentworth Thompson: the scholar-naturalist, 1860-1948. London: Oxford University Press, xii + 244 pp., frontispiece [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
 Laverack, 1983: 358-359.
 Trew, 1987: 82.
 R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. The Glasgow Naturalist 23(6): 106-110 [Thompson: p. 107].
 W. T. Calman & D. S. Falconer, 2004. Thompson, Sir D'Arcy Wentworth. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 54: 411-412.
- Thompson, Douglas Jay (1954-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 133.
- Thompson, Flora Jane (1876-1947; U.K.)
 J. Chatfield, 1989. Flora Thompson on snails. The Conchologists' Newsletter 108: 169-170.
 G. Lindsay, 2004. Thompson [née Timms], Flora Jane. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 54: 430-431 [portrait].
- Thompson, Fred Gilbert (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
 F. G. Thompson, 1998. Up close and personal with past presidents. American Malacological Union Newsletter 29(1): 5.
- Thompson, Isaac Cooke (1843-1903; U.K.)
 W. E. Hoyle, 1904. Isaac Cooke Thompson, F.L.S. Journal of Conchology 11(1): 14-15.
- Thompson, Iva S. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 134.
- Thompson, Ivan Everett (1904-1978; U.S.A.)

- Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 162.
- Thompson, Stanley Paul (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 593; 1987: 134.
- Thompson, Thomas Everett (1933-1990; U.K.)
A. Bebbington, 1990. Obituary. T. E. Thompson, ..., 1933-1990. *Journal of Molluscan Studies* 56(3): 455-461 [bibliography].
R. Cattaneo-Vietti, 1990. Necrologio: T. E. Thompson. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(3-4): 50-51.
M. Edmunds, 1990. Obituary: Thomas Everett Thompson. *Porcupine Newsletter* 4(8): 187.
Anonymous, 1991. Memorial to Dr T. E. Thompson. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 16: 11.
C. Little & A. L. Grenfell, 1991 [“1989”]. Obituary: Thomas Everett Thompson (1933-1990). *Proceedings of the Bristol Naturalists’ Society* 49: 10-11 [portrait].
- Thompson, William (1805-1852; Ireland)
Melvill, 1890: 210.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Thompson: pp. 190-200].
H. C. G. Chesney, 1995. Ireland’s pioneering malacologists – from dredging to *drummondii*. *Archives of Natural History* 22(3): 321-331 [Thompson: pp. 325-327].
G. V. Morson, 2004. Thompson, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 476-477 [portrait].
- Thompson, Zadock (1796-1856; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 166.
- Thomson, Basil Home [Sir] (1861-1939; U.K./Fiji)
E. I. Carlyle, 1949. Thomson, Sir Basil Home. *Dictionary of National Biography, Supplement 1931-1940*: 857.
Trew, 1993: 85.
N. Rutherford, 2004. Thomson, Sir Basil Home. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 492-493.
- Thomson, Charles Wyville [Sir] (1830-1882; U.K.)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 94-95.
- W. Herdman, 1923. *Founders of oceanography and their work*. New York: Longmans, Green & Co, x + 340 pp. [Thomson: pp. 36-67].
- A. A. Manten, 1972. C. Wyville Thomson, J. Murray, and the “Challenger” Expedition. *Earth Science Reviews* 8(2): 255-266.
- P. D. Thomas, 1976. Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville. *Dictionary of Scientific Biography* 13: 360-361.
Laverack, 1983: 366.
G. N. Swinney, 1999. A natural history collection in transition: Wyville Thomson and the relationship between the University of Edinburgh and the Edinburgh Museum of Science and Art. *Journal of the History of Collections* 11(1): 51-70 [portrait].
A. L. Rice, 2004. Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 496-497.
- Thomson, Harriet W. (****-1967?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967*: 100 [1968].
- Thomson, John H. (1824-1896; U.S.A.)
A. B. Kendig, 1899. John H. Thomson. *The Nautilus* 13(10): 113-114.
Turner, 1952: 5.
Abbott, 1973: 166 [two entries, one misspelled as Thompson].
- Thomson, Joseph (1858-1894; U.K.)
H. A. Webster, 1899. Thomson, Joseph. *Dictionary of National Biography* 19: 742-745.
B. Verdcourt, 1983. Collectors in East Africa – 6. J. Thomson. *The Conchologists’ Newsletter* 84: 67-70 [biography].
Dance, 1986: 228.
Trew, 1993: 85.
R. I. Rotberg, 2004. Thomson, Joseph. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 54: 536-539 [portrait].
- Thomson, W. P. (****-****; New Zealand)
Anonymous, 1966. Obituary. Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum 3(4-5): 72.

- Thonning, _____ (****-****; Denmark)
Trew, 1990: 86 [collection sold in 1848].
- Thornley, Gertrude (1906-1997; Australia)
Anonymous, 1996. Selected writings. The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue): 5-12.
M. Keats, 1996. Miss Gertie Thornley recognized by her peers. Australian Shell News 92: 6.
I. Loch, 1996. G. Thornley – malacological bibliography. The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue): 17-18.
W. Ponder, 1996. Gertrude Thornley – an appreciation. The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue): 1.
B. Thornley, 1996. Miss Gertrude Thornley. The Sydney Sheller (Special Issue): 2-4 [biography, portrait].
M. Keats, 1998. Obituary: vale Gertrude (Gertie) Thornley. Australian Shell News 99-100: 2 [portrait].
- Thorpe, Fran Hutchings (1937-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 593-594; 1987: 134.
- Thorpe, Charles; pseudonym of Hanley, S.C. T.
- Thorpe, Spencer R., Jr. (****-1990; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1963. [untitled]. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 4(2): N5.
Anonymous, 1991. [Obituary of] Spencer R. Thorpe, Jr. California Monthly, The Magazine of the California Alumni Association 101(5): 38.
- Thorson, Gunnar Axel Wright (1906-1971; Denmark)
Spärck, 1953: xii.
Anonymous, 1971. Obituary: Professor Gunnar Thorson. Nature 230(5296): 607.
Anonymous, 1971. [notice of death]. The Nautilus 84(4): 144.
A. M. Christensen, 1971. Gunnar Thorson 1906-1971. Ophelia 9(1): 1-9, portrait.
P.-H. Fischer, 1971. Necrologie: Gunnar Thorson. Journal de Conchyliologie 109(1): 42.
H. Lemche, 1971. Gunnar Axel Wright Thorson, 31 December 1906 – 25 January 1971. Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening 134: 205-216 [portrait, biography, bibliography].
- D. Raeihle, 1971. Gunnar Thorson. New York Shell Club Notes 170: 2.
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1971: 70 [1972].
W. E. Ankel, 1972. Gunnar Thorson in memoriam (31 December, 1906 to 25 January, 1971). Marine Biology 16: 183-184 [biography, portrait].
A. M. Christensen, 1972. Gunnar Thorson and the Mediterranean. Israel Journal of Zoology 21: 135-141.
Walzer, 1981: 52-53, 61-62.
T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (67) Gunner [sic] Axel Wright Thorson.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(2): 61-62 [in Japanese].
- Thorsson, Wesley Matthew (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 134.
- Thunberg, Carl Peter (1743-1828; Sweden)
Swainson, 1840: 357.
Dance, 1986: 67.
- Thurgood, William (1876-1949; U.K.)
J. W. Jackson, 1950. Obituary. W. Thurgood, 1876-1949. Journal of Conchology 23(4): 119-120.
Norris, 2000: 23.
- Thurmond, John T. (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.
- Thurston, Edgar (1855-1935; India)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Thwing, Edward W. (1868-1943; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1943. Edward W. Thwing, 1868-1943. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 22: 3.
H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports 27: 42.
- Tiba, Ranji (1909-1993; Japan)
S. Kosuge, ed., 1993. The memories of the late Mr. Ranji Tiba, 28 April 1909-20 May 1993. Bulletin of the Institute of Malacology 19: 28 pp., incl. 5 + 2 pls.

- Tiberi, Nicola (18**-1885; Italy)
 H. Crosse, 1884. [Tiberi collection acquired by the Monterosato]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(4): 288.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 119. [short obituary]
 J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 21. Tiberi's Pompeian shells. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 177.
 Dance, 1986: 228.
 Trew, 1990: 86.
- Tice, Duward F. (1898-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 594; 1987: 134.
- Tiffany, William James, III (1944-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 594-595; 1987: 134.
- Tilesius von Tilenau, Wilhelm Gottlob (1769-1857; Germany/Russia)
 W. Hetz, 1894. Tilesius, Wilhelm Gottfried [sic]. *Allgemeine Deutsche Biographie* 38: 298-299.
 Damkaer, 2002: 156-157 [portrait].
- Tillier, Annie (19**-****; France) [spouse of S. Tillier]
 Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Tillier, Simon (19**-****; France) [spouse of A. Tillier]
- Timm, Vjivi J. (19**-****; Estonia)
 Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Timmerman, John (****-****; U.S.A.)
 M. R. Foglino, 1988. Meet John Timmerman. *American Conchologist* 16(3): 17 [portrait].
- Timmermans, Adriana S. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Tinbergen, Lukas (1915-1955; Netherlands)
 Voous, 1995: 492-495 [portrait].
 Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Tinker, Spencer Wilkie (1909-1999; U.S.A.)
 E. G. Leehman, 1973. Spencer W. Tinker ends 32 years service as aquarium director. *Hawaiian Shell News* 21(1): 1, 7.
 Abbott, 1973: 462; 1987: 134.
 W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker 1909-1999. *American Conchologist* 27(2): 21.
 W. Thorsson, 1999. Spencer Wilkie Tinker. *HMS Bulletin*, May 1999: 9-10 [portrait] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(2): 96-97 without portrait].
- Tippett, Donn Lloyd (1924-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134.
 Rehder, 1997: 186.
- Tischbein, _____ (****-1883; Germany)
 W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(11-12): 188.
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Tissot, Marcel Theodore (1807-1888; France)
- Titova, Lyudmila Valerievna (1959-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tittoni, _____ (****-****; France)
 Anonymous, 1964. Nécrologie. l'Ingénieur Tittoni. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 104(3): 114 [simple statement of death].
- Toba, Genzo (1872-1946; Japan)
 T. Kanamaru, 1949. Memories of Mr. Genzo Toba. *Venus* 14(5-8): 274-275 [portrait; in Japanese].
 T. Habe, 1993. [Biohistory of malacologists (86) Genzo Toba (1872-1946).] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 24(2): 55-56 [in Japanese].
- Tobias, D. (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 275.
- Tobin, James Donald (1921-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 134-135.
- Tobleman, Fred R. (1892-1968; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *New York Shell Club Notes* 144: 1.
 H. B. Baker, 1968. Fred R. Tobleman. *The Nautilus* 82(2): 72.
 D. Raeihle, 1968. The Fred Tobleman collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 147: 2.
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].

- F. Tobleman, 1969. Forty years a conchologist. *New York Shell Club Notes* 153: 5-6 [posthumous; some biographical material].
- Abbott, 1975: 516-517.
- Todd, James Edward (1846-1922; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 166.
- Todd, Richard Alfred (****-1932; U.K.)
Heginbotham, 1946: 462.
- Toilliez, Albert (1816-1865; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 31.
- Tokmakova, Nataliya Pavlovna (1947-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tokunaga, S.; see: Yoshiwara, S.
- Toll, Ronald Bruce (1955-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 135.
Rehder, 1997: 181.
- Tolley, Ed (****-****; U.S.A.)
Carriker, 2004: 152 [portrait].
- Tolstikova, Nadezhda Vassilievna (1932-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tomicic Karzulovic, Jorge Juan (1940-1992; Chile/Peru)
- Tomlin, John Read le Brockton (1864-1954; U.K.)
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 16(1): frontispiece [portrait] [1924].
Anonymous, 1955. J. R. le B. Tomlin. Proceedings of the Royal Entomological Society of London (Series C, Journal of Meetings) 19(11): 69-70.
E. A. Salisbury, 1955. Obituary. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. *Journal of Conchology* 24(2): 29-39, pl. 2 [portrait; list of taxa].
H. O. Ricketts & A. E. Salisbury, 1954. List of papers on Mollusca and obituaries of conchologists published by the late J. R. le B. Tomlin. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(3-4): 87-94.
A. E. Salisbury, 1955. J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1864-1954. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 31(3-4): 85-87.
Barnard, 1965: 30.
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Melvill-Tomlin shell collection: legacy of a great collector. *Amgueddfa (Cardiff)* 8: 27-33.
Cleevely, 1983: 288-289.
Dance, 1986: 174-175, 228.
Trew, 1987: 82.
- N. McMillan, 1990. John Reade [sic] Le Brockton Tomlin (1864-1954). The Conchologists' Newsletter 113: 291-292.
- A. Trew, 1990. John R. le B. Tomlin's new molluscan names. Cardiff: National Museum of Wales, 101 pp.
Trew, 1993: 85.
- A. N. van der Bijl, 1995. Het contact van M. M. Schepman met J. C. Melvill en J. R. le B. Tomlin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 285: 86-92.
Fouché, 1995: 10.
- J. E. Chatfield, 1998. Shells at Hastings: the shell collections at Hastings Museum and Art Gallery, East Sussex. The Conchologists' Newsletter 147: 90-102.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 278.
- J. Gallichan, 2003. Documenting the past: insights into the Tomlin archive. *Mollusc World* 3: 11.
- Tommasi, Anselmo (****-1891; Italy)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1892. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 40(1): 114.
- Tompa, Alex Stephen (1947-1989; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 463; 1987: 135.
- Toorn, A. A. J. H. van der (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 275.
- Toppin, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Torchino, Menico (1932-****; Italy)
M. Torchio, 1995. Nota autobiografica (II), Fusi-Pavia, [12] pp. [portraits].
- Torell, Otto Martin (1828-1900; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 229.
- Tornos, Lucas de (18**-1882; Spain)
R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales

- (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.
- Torr, William John (1853-19**; U.K./Australia)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358-359; 1927b: 163, pl. 21.
Black, 1998: 10.
- Torre, C. de la; see de la Torre, C.
- Torre y Callejas, Alfredo Arturo (1917-2002; Cuba)
O. J. Vázquez, 2003. Alfredo Arturo de la Torre y Callejas, 1917-2002. Cocuyo, Carta Informativa de los Zoólogos de Invertebrados de Cuba (Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Habana) 13: 30-34 [portrait].
- Torrens, Hugh Simon (****-****; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983 289.
- Torres Mínguez, Alexandre (****-****; Spain)
Altaba & Travasset, 1985: 163.
- Torrubia, José (1698-1761; Spain)
L. Sequeiros, et al., 1996. Historia del conocimiento de los ammonites del Jurásico de España: 1. Los tiempos de José Torrubia (1754). *Geogaceta, Sociedad Geológica de España* 20(6): 1413-1416.
L. Sequeiros, 1998. Tercer centenario del nacimiento de José Torrubia (1698-1761); viajero, naturalista y paleontólogo. *Revista Española de Paleontología* 13(2): 287-290.
L. Sequeiros, 1998. La paleontología española nació en nuestra tierra: el franciscano José Torrubia (1698-1761) y los fósiles de Aragón. *Naturaleza Aragonesa, Revista de la Sociedad de Amigos del Museo Paleontológico de la Universidad de Zaragoza* 3: 14-21.
- Tostes, Luiz Roberto (19**-****; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Totten, Joseph Gilbert [General] (1788-1864; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 168.
Abbott, 1973: 167.
Rehder, 1997: 21.
- Toulmin, Lyman Dorgan (1904-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 595; 1987: 135.
- Tour d'Aigues, _____ de la [Baron] (****-****; France)
Argenville, 1757: 142-143.
- Tournefort, Joseph Pitton de (1656-1708; France)
E. Lamy, 1928. Note sur la collection conchyliologique de Tournefort. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(3): 228-235.
Lamy, 1931: 7.
R. P. Stearns, 1967. A Journey to Paris in the Year 1698 by Martin Lister, with annotations, a life of Lister, and a Lister bibliography. Facsimile Reprints in the History of Science, no. 4. Urbana, Illinois: University of Illinois, lvi + [6] + 308 pp. [Tournefort: pp. 62-65, 266].
Dance, 1986: 30.
D'Hondt, J.-L., 2002. The French pre-Lamarckian bryozoologists. Pp. 83-95, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Tournefort: pp. 84-85].
- Tournouër, Jacques Raoul (1822-1882; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 89-90.
P. Fischer, 1885. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de R. Tournouër. *Bulletin de la Société Géologique de France (ser. 3)* 13(5): 340-354.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 433.
Cleevely, 1983 289.
- Townsend, Frederick (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbotham, 1946: 460.
- Townsend, Frederick W. [Captain] (1887-1948; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 174, 229, pl. 29d [portrait].
Trew, 1987: 6 [portrait], 82; 1990: 86.
C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 2: 625-628.
Fouché, 1995: 58.
- Townsend, John Kirk (1809-1851; U.S.A.)
Ewan, 1955: 61.

- Abbott, 1973: 167.
- Toxopeus, Lambertus Johannes (1894-1951; Indonesia/Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 190.
 Engel, 1986: 275-276.
- Toyama, Sadami (1892-1976; Japan)
 K. Nishi, 1981. Obituary of Mr. Sadami Toyama. *The Chirobotan* 12(2): 47-49 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Tradescant, John (the elder) (****-1638; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 192.
 Edwards, 1967: 45.
 Dance, 1986: 14.
 A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 279-280.
 A. MacGregor, 2004. Tradescant, John, the elder. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 199-202 [portrait].
- Tradescant, John (the younger) (1608-1662; U.K.)
 Melvill, 1890: 192.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 434.
 Dance, 1986: 14-15.
 S. P. Dance & M. Reilly, 1998. The cautionary tale of Lister's stromb. *The Glasgow Naturalist* 23(3): 9-15, pl. 3.
 A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 280.
 A. MacGregor, 2004. Tradescant, John, the younger. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 202-203.
- Traill, Thomas Stewart (1781-1862; U.K.)
 R. Rendall, 1953. Traill's list of Orkney Mollusca, with special reference to *Pinna fragilis*. *Journal of Conchology* 23(10): 327-330.
 B. M. White, 2004. Traill, Thomas Stewart. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 217-218.
- Traill, William [M.D.] (1818-1886; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 243-244.
 Trew, 1990: 86.
- Trask, John Boardman [M.D.] (1824-1879; U.S.A.)
 Tryon, 1862: 176.
 Merrill, 1906: 435-6, 712 [portrait].
 A. W. Vogdes, 1907. A bibliographical sketch of Dr. John B. Trask, first State Geologist of California. *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History* 1(2): 27-30 [portrait, bibliography].
 R. E. C. Stearns, 1908. Dr. John B. Trask, a pioneer of science on the West Coast. *Science* (n.s.) 28(712): 240-243.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 434.
 Ewan, 1955: 61, frontispiece [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 167.
 Smith, 1974: 9.
 A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, 1987. John Boardman Trask: physician-geologist in California, 1850-1879. Pp. 37-69, in: A. E. Leviton, P. U. Rodda, E. Yochelson & M. L. Aldrich, eds., *Frontiers of geological exploration of western North America*. Pacific Division, American Association for the Advancement of Science, San Francisco, California. 248 pp.
 Baily, 1988: 7.
 Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index [p. 16, portrait].
 D. F. Soule, 2002. North-eastern Pacific bryozoology and the American bryozoologists. Pp. 251-274, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of bryozoology: aspects of the history of research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland: International Bryozoology Association, viii + 382 pp. [Trask: pp. 254-256, portrait].
- Trautschold, Hermann Adolf (1817-1902; Germany/Russia)
 N. Krischtafowitsch, 1903. H. A. Trautschold, Necrolog. *Annuaire Géologique et Minéralogique de la Russie* 6(2-3): 71-79 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 Lambrecht, et al., 1938: 434-435.
- Travers, Louis Allerdice (1891-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 162.

- Travers, William Thomas Locke (1819-1903; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Travis, Byron Wayne (1903-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 595-596; 1987: 135.
- Treator, William Seward (1860-1930; U.S.A.)
H. M. Garlinghouse, 1976. William Seward Treator (1860-1930). *The Nautilus* 90(1): 148-149, portrait.
- Trechmann, Charles Taylor (1884-1964; U.K.)
Sherborn, 1940: 133.
Cleevely, 1983 290.
S. K. Donovan, 2003. Charles Taylor Trechmann and the development of Caribbean geology between the wars. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(4): 345-354 [bibliography, portrait].
- Trémeau de Rochebrune, A. A.; see Rochebrunne, A. A. T. de
- Tremper, Robert Haines (1853-1933; U.S.A.)
H. R. Hill, 1934. Robert Haines Tremper. *The Nautilus* 47(3): 110-111.
H. R. Hill, 1961. Some conchologists I have known. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports* 27: 42.
Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Trenbreth, W. Paul (****-****; Australia)
G. Leehman, 1974. Profile of an Australian expert. W. Paul Trenbreth. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(6): 5 [portrait].
- Trenquelléon, de [Baron] (****-1861; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1862. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 10(1): 101.
- Tressan, Louis Elisabeth de la Vergne de (1705-1783; France)
Argenville, 1757: 133-134.
- Treuer (Truyer?), Gottlieb Heinrich von (1696/97-1780; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 276.
- Trevelyan, John [Sir] (1761-1846; U.K.); Trevelyan, Walter Calverley (1797-1879; U.K.) [father/son combination who had a large, famous collection]
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 435.
Cleevely, 1983 290.
A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144.
- Trew, Allison (19**-****; U.K.)
- Trifan, Donna Michele (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trimen, R. (1840-1916; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 51.
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Trinchese, Salvatore (1836-1897; Italy)
W. Kobelt, 1897. *Necrologie. Nachrichtenblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8): 104.
H. Crosse, 1898. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 46(1): 47 [one sentence obituary].
- Tringale, Lionello (19**-****; Italy)
- Tripp, Jay Jauchius (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- Tristram, Henry Baker (1822-1906; U.K.)
Dance, 1986: 229.
A. R. Buckland & R. A. Butlin, 2004. *Tristram, Henry Baker. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 55: 391-392.
- Tröger, Karl-Armin (1931-****; Austria)
S. Volke, et al., 1997. Prof. Dr. Karl-Armin Tröger zur feierlichen Emeritierung und zum 65. Geburtstag. *Freiberger Forschungshefte (Reihe C), Geowissenschaften-Paläontologie* 468: 5-16 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Troll-Obergfell, Oskar von (1882-1972; Austria)
H. Zapfe, 1972. Hofrat Dr. Oskar von Troll-Obergfell. *Mitteilungen der Geologischen Gesellschaft in Wien* 64: 251-253 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Troncoso, Jesús S. (1961-****; Spain)
- Tröndle, Hildrun & Jean (19**-****; France)
W. J. M. Sleurs, 1993. *Visite chez des malacologues autodidactes: la famille Tröndle. Arion* 18(4): 77-79 [bibliography, portraits].
- Tronson, ___ (****-****; France)
Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troost, Gerard (1776-1850; Netherlands/U.S.A.)

- Merrill, 1906: 282-283, 303, 366, 712, pl. 9 [portrait].
- J. van Baren, 1921. Troost (Gerard). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 5: 973-974.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 436.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Cleevely, 1983: 292.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Troschel, Franz Hermann (1810-1882; Germany)
- Anonymous, 1882. Todes-Anzeige. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 14(10) [Extra-Beilage]: 1.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1883. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 31(1): 95.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 436.
- R. Robertson, 1957. Publication dates of Troschel's "Das Gebiss der Schnecken". *The Nautilus* 70(4): 136-138.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Kiss, 1983: 119-120.
- Dance, 1986: 158, 229.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
- Trotter, Lois (****-****; South Africa) [daughter of M. Trotter]
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Fouché, 1995: 37.
- Trotter, Margaret (****-****; South Africa) [mother of L. Trotter]
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Troutman, Mary P. (1926-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 135.
- Trovao, Herculano (1923-2001; Portugal)
- A. A. Monteiro, 2002. Herculano Trovao (1923-2001). *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacología* 37: 36-37 [portrait, bibliography].
- Trueman, Edwin [Ted] Royden (1922-2000; U.K.)
- H. Jones, 2000. Professor Edwin (Ted) Royden Trueman 7 Jan 1922 – 26 Feb 2000. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 35: 3 [portrait].
- Truitt, Reginald van Trump (1890-1991; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 135.
- V. S. Kennedy, 1991. Reginald van Trump Truitt. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 10(2): i-iii [portraits, bibliography].
- Trumbull, E. J.; see: Moore, E. J.
- Tryon, George Washington, Jr. (1838-1888; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 179.
- Anonymous, 1888. Scientific news [Tryon obituary]. *American Naturalist* 22(255): 279-280.
- W. D. Averell, 1888. [notice of death]. *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(7): 96.
- J. Keep, 1888. George W. Tryon, Jr. *West American Scientist* 4(35): 37-38.
- W. Kobelt, 1888. *Nécrologie. Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 20(7-8): 120.
- W. S. W. Ruschenberger, 1888. A biographical notice of George W. Tryon, Jr., conservator of the Conchology Section of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia for 1888*: 399-418.
- Anonymous, 1888. A noted scientist dead. George W. Tryon, Jr., *Conchologists' Exchange* 2(9): 115-116 [from Philadelphia Public Ledger].
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1889. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 37(1): 96-98.
- E. G. Vanatta, 1927. Dates of publication of the parts of the *Manual of Conchology*, first series (Cephalopoda, Marine Gastropoda, Polyplacophora, Scaphopoda). *The Nautilus* 40(3): 96-117.
- Iw. Taki, 1932. Biographies of the recent conchologists of Europe and America (1). G. W. Tryon, Jr.. *Venus* 3(2): 99-106, 1 pl. [portrait; in Japanese].
- F. C. Baker, 1936. Tryon, George Washington. *Dictionary of American Biography* 10(1): 24-25.
- Barnard, 1965: 30.
- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Keen, 1974: 37 [portrait].
- Dance, 1986: 144, 229, pl. 30a [portrait].
- Trew, 1990: 86.

- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Rehder, 1997: 21.
- L. Warren, 1999. Tryon, George Washington, Jr. *American National Biography* 21: 883-884.
- S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Tryon: p. 60, portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 282.
- Tschapeck, Hippolyt (1825-1897; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Tscherbak, Sergey Dmitrievich (1963-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tshernyshev, Alexei Viktorovich (1969-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tsuchida, Eiji (****-2000; Japan)
- Anonymous, 2000. Mr. Eiji Tsuchida. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 16: 11.
- Anonymous, 2001. [Bibliography of Eiji Tsuchida]. *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 112-114 [in Japanese] [bibliography].
- M. Horikoshi, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].
- T. Kurozumi, 2001. [Ten years with the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 110-111 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- T. Okutani, 2001. [Tribute to the late Mr. E. Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 106 [in Japanese].
- T. Sasaki, 2001. [Recollections of the late Mr. Eiji Tsuchida.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 31(4): 109-110 [in Japanese].
- Tsuriel, Phillip Shraga (****-1997; Israel)
- S. Singer, 1998. Dr. Phillip Shraga Tsuriel. *Levantina* 83: 25.
- Tsytenok, Alexander Markovich (1931-****; Byelorussia)
- Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Tucker, Helen I. (****-****; U.S.A.) [after marriage published as H. I. Tucker-Rowland; papers on Tertiary moll. in the 1930s]
- Tucker, John Keith (1947-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 135-136.
- Tuckerman, Edward, Jr. (1818-1886; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(78): 81-88.
- Tufts, Dennis F. (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 464; 1987: 136.
- Turgot, Étienne-François, Marquis de Coussmont (1721-1789; France)
- E. Lamy, 1931 ["1930"]. Un collectionneur naturaliste du XVIII^e siècle. Le Chevalier Turgot. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Paris) (sér. 2)* 2(6): 657-659.
- Tulk-Hart, Eugene John [M.D.] (****-1920; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Tullingh, H. J. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 277.
- Tümtürk, İsmet (1917?-1998; Turkey)
- W. Engl, 1998. İsmet Tümtürk. *La Conchiglia* 30(288): 42 [portrait].
- Tunnel, John Wesley, Jr. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.
- Tuomey, Michael (1805-1857; Ireland/U.S.A.)
- Merrill, 1906: 387, 405-408, 713 [portrait].
- Harris, 1937: 448-449.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 437.
- L. S. Dean, 1995. Michael Tuomey, Rensselaer Class of 1835 and the spirit of inquiry. *Northeastern Geology and Environmental Sciences* 17(2): 171-178 [bibliography, list of taxa named after Tuomey, portrait].
- Sanders and Anderson, 1999: 75-77, but also see Index.
- L. S. Dean, 2001. The papers of Michael Tuomey. Spartanburg, South Carolina: The Reprint Co., xxviii + 364 pp., frontispiece [portrait].

- L. D. Campbell, S. C. Campbell & A. K. Rindsberg, 2002. Fossils labeled "Prof. Tuomey" "Miocene, S.C." housed in the collections of the Alabama Geological Survey. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 35 [abstract].
- Tuomikoski, Tellervo (1912-1963; Finland)
T. Oksala, 1964. Henkilötietoja: Tellervo Tuomikoski. Luonnon Tutkija (Helsinki) 68(5): 191-192 [partial bibliography; portrait].
- Turano, Andrew Frank (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 465; 1987: 136.
- Turgeon, Donna DeMorganville (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 136.
- Turgot, Etienne-François [Chevalier de Malte, Marquis de Coussmont] (1721-1789; France)
Argenville, 1757: 122-123.
Lamy, 1931: 31-32
- Turk, Stella Maris (1925?-****; U.K.)
J. Light, 2003. In conversation with Stella Turk. Mollusc World 3: 16-17, 20.
- Türkay, Michael (****-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Turner, Hans (****-****; Switzerland)
R. Salisbury, 1995. Dr. Hans Turner, "snail hunter". Hawaiian Shell News 43(6): 12 [portrait].
- Turner, Richard (1947-1967; U.K.)
C. Pettitt, 1968. Richard Turner, 1947-1967. Journal of Conchology 26(5): 334.
- Turner, Ruth Dixon (1914-2000; U.S.A.)
H. S. Gordon, 1962. Conchological interviews – Part 2. William J. Clench and Ruth D. Turner at the Museum of Comparative Zoology. New York Shell Club Notes 78: 6-8; 79: 5-7.
Abbott, 1973: 465-466.
Walzer, J., 1981. Professor Ruth Turner (1981). Oral history of tenured women in the Faculty of Arts and Sciences at Harvard University. Murray Research Center, Radcliffe Institute for Advanced Study, Harvard University, 102 pp.
- J. B. Downing, 1983. Ruth Turner – Benthic biology. Oceanus 26(3): 53-56.
Abbott, 1987: 136.
- K. J. Boss, 1989. Ruth Dixon Turner. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 4: iii-v, portrait.
- Yu. M. Yakovlev, 1990. [Honored member of the All-Union Hydrobiological Society: Ruth Dixon Turner]. Biologiya Moria (Vladivostok) 1990(2): 71-73 [partial bibliography, portrait].
- H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, 1991. Ruth D. Turner – investigation of deep-sea benthos. Pp. 285-286, in: H. H. Weber & H. V. Thurman, Marine Biology, 2nd ed. New York, New York: Harper Collins, xix + 424 pp., 32 pls.
- M. W. Rossiter, 1995. Women scientists in America. Baltimore, Maryland: Johns Hopkins University Press, xx + 584 pp. [Turner: pp. 85, 156, 158, 160].
Murray, 1999: 9/7.
- Anonymous, 2000. Ruth Turner, 1914-2000. Unitas Malacologica Newsletter 16: 10.
- G. Buckley, 2000. In memoriam. Ruth Dixon Turner. American Malacological Society Newsletter 31(1): 3.
- G. D. Buckley, 2000. Ruth D. Turner 1914-2000. American Conchologist 28(2): 14-15.
- G. Buckley, 2000. Dr. Ruth Dixon Turner. Of Sea and Shore 23(2): 103.
- T. Long, 2000. Ruth Dixon Turner, 85; educator at Harvard was "shipworms" expert. Boston Globe, May 3, 2000: B7.
- R. Mann, 2000. In memoriam: Ruth Dixon Turner. Journal of Shellfish Research 19(1): 7-12 [portrait, bibliography].
- D. Martin, 2000. Ruth D. Turner, 85, expert on the wood-eating mollusk. The New York Times, May 9, 2000: C30.
- R. I. Johnson, 2003. Molluscan taxa and bibliographies of William James Clench and Ruth Dixon Turner. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 158(1): 1-46, 2 pls. [bibliographies, list of taxa, portrait].
- S. M. Baker & D. K. Padilla, 2004. New frontiers in functional morphology of molluscs: a tribute to Drs. Vera Fretter and

- Ruth Turner. American Malacological Bulletin 18(1-2): 121-127 [partial bibliography].
- M. P. Morse, 2004. In celebration of two outstanding molluscan functional morphologists: Drs. Vera Fretter and Ruth D. Turner. American Malacological Bulletin 18(1-2): 115-120 [portraits].
- Turner, William [Reverend] (1826-1897; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1897. Obituary notice of the late Rev. William Turner. Journal of Conchology 9(1): 16.
- Turnet, Elizabeth (19**-****; Australia)
- Turre, Steve (****-****; U.S.A.)
- M. Hoachlander, 1997. Steve Turre: shell maestro. American Conchologist 25(4): 20-21 [portraits].
- Tursch, Bernard (19**-****; Belgium)
- Turton, William (1762-1835; U.K.) [great uncle of W. H. Turton]
- Swainson, 1840: 359-360.
- Melvill, 1890: 201.
- Dean, 1936: 233.
- R. Winckworth, 1945. Turton's British Fauna. Journal of Conchology 22(7): 166.
- Salisbury, 1945: 153, 158.
- R. Winckworth, 1946. Turton's edition of Linne's system. Journal of Conchology 22(8): 188-189.
- A general system of nature*, 1806 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 296 (1954).
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. Journal of Conchology 25(1): 36.
- N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 4. Turton's *Emumeration of marine shells found on the Devonshire Coast*; 5. Turton's *Conchological dictionary of the British Isles* (1819). Journal of Conchology 25(1): 37-38.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Turton: p. 198].
- A. Warén, 1983. Marine Mollusca described by W. Turton and W. Clark. Journal of Conchology 31(3): 161-171.
- S. P. Dance, 1983. A letter from William Turton. Journal of Conchology 31(4): 261-262.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- H. C. G. Ross, 1986. The significance of the first comprehensive list of Irish Mollusca published by William Turton in 1816. Pp. 227-229, in: L. Pintér, ed., Proceedings of the 8th International Malacological Congress, Budapest, xviii + 342 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 78.
- Damkaer, 2002: 143-144 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- B. B. Woodward & Y. Foote, 2004. Turton, William. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 55: 704-705.
- Turton, William Harry (1856-1938; U.K./South Africa) [great nephew of William Turton]
- Smith, 1906: 717, 718, 725.
- P. Bartsch, 1915. Report on the Turton collection of South African marine mollusks, with additional notes on other South African shells contained in the United States National Museum. United States National Museum Bulletin 91: xii + 305 pp., 54 pls. [Turton: p. 1]
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1938. W. H. Turton (1856-1938). Journal of Conchology 21(3): 66-68.
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Fouché, 1995: 59.
- Dance, 1986: 179, 229.
- Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
- R. Kilburn, 1999. A brief history of marine malacology in South Africa. Transactions of the Royal Society of South Africa 54(1): 31-41 [portrait].
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 284.
- Turver, Harry R. (1892-1968; U.S.A.)
- R. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver, April 8, 1892-April 1, 1968. News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs 9(3): S10.
- R. A. Burch, 1968. Harry R. Turver. The Nautilus 82(2): 72.

- Abbott, 1973: 168.
- Tutsch, _____ (****-****; Germany)
Dance, 1986: 185.
- Tuuk, Luit A. van der (1954-****; Netherlands)
J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden) 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Tuuk: p. 2].
- Tweedie, Michael Willmer Forbes (****-****; Singapore)
- Twells, J. O. (****-****; South Africa/India)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Twrdy, Konrad (1844-****; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Twynam, William Crofton [Sir] (1827?-1922; U.K.)
- Tye, George Sherriff (1841-1900; U.K.)
W. E. Collinge, 1900. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 7(6): 146-147, pl. 8.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Tyerman, John Simpson (1831?-1889; U.K.)
N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
- Tyler, Albert (1906-1968; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1970. List of publications by Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21: 1-12.
L. Pauling, 1970. Albert Tyler. *Developmental Biology* 21(1-2): iii-v, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Tymofyeyev, Vitaliy (1874-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Tyrrell, Joseph Burr (1858-1957; Canada)
Drake, 1963: 5.
- Tysinger, Genevieve Hunley (1903-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 466; 1987: 136.
- Tyson, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Tyurin, Alexey Nikolaevich (1950-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Ubaghs, Johan Casimir (1829-1894; Germany/Netherlands)
J. van Baren, 1918. Ubaghs (Johan Casimir). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1347-1349.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 438.
E. M. Kruytzer, 1963. Het paleontologisch onderzoek in Limburg van 1800 tot heden. *Akademiedagen, Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen* 15: 39-53.
Anonymous, 1944. Herdenking van den 50sten sterfdag van Casimir Ubaghs. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 9-10 [portrait].
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1944. Casimir Ubaghs en de recente mollusken van Zuid-Limburg. *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 14-16.
W. A. E. van de Geyn, 1944. Johan Casimir Ubaghs (10 Oct. 1829 – 4 Feb. 1894). *Natuurhistorisch Maandblad* 33(2): 11-14 [bibliography].
Cleevely, 1983: 294.
Engel, 1986: 278.
- Udekem, Gérard Jules Marie Ghislain d' (1824-1864; Belgium)
Duchamps, 1982: 30-31.
- Ueland, Shelley (****-1999; U.S.A.)
A. McClure, 1999. Profile of a sheller – Shelley Ueland. *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 39(5): 29-32 [portraits].
A. McClure, 2000. Reflections. *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 40(1): 1.
- Uetz, Karl (****-****; Austria)
A. Zilch, 1979. [Verleihung des Professortitels]. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(33-34): 437.
- Ugo da San Vittore (****-****; Italy)
E. Caprotti, 1979. Ugo da San Vittore, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
- Uhde, C. A. (18**-****; Germany)
Díaz de León, 1910: 18.
- Uhrik, Leslie Ann (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 467; 1987: 136.

- Ukeles, Ravenna [Renee] (****-1994; U.S.A.)
 G. H. Wikfors & E. N. Wikfors, 1994. In
 memorium. Ravenna "Renee" Ukeles.
Journal of Shellfish Research 13(2): 355-
 356 [bibliography].
- Ulicny, Josef (1850-****; Czech Republic)
 Sturany, 1901: 404.
- Ullepitsch, Josef (1828?-1896; Austria)
 H. Crosse, 1897. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de
 Conchyliologie* 45(1): 88.
 W. Kobelt, 1897. *Necrologie*.
*Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
 Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 29(7-8):
 104.
 Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Ulrich, Edward Oscar (1857-1944; U.S.A.)
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 438.
 R. S. Bassler, 1945. Memorial to Edward
 Oscar Ulrich. *Proceedings of the Geological
 Society of America* for 1944: 331-351, pl.
 23 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
 R. Ruedemann, 1947. *Biographical memoir
 of Edward Oscar Ulrich 1857-1944*.
*National Academy of Sciences of the United
 States of America, Biographical Memoirs*
 24(7): 259-280, frontispiece [biography,
 bibliography, portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 168-169.
 Cleavelly, 1983: 294.
 P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E. Spencer Jones,
 2002. From Rondelet to Stockholm: four
 centuries of bryozoological research. Pp.
 363-381, in: P. N. Wyse Jackson & M. E.
 Spencer Jones, 2002. *Annals of
 bryozoology: aspects of the history of
 research on bryozoans*. Dublin, Ireland:
 International Bryozoology Association, viii
 + 382 pp. [Ulrich: p. 374].
 A. Mazur, 2004. *A romance in natural
 history: the lives and works of Amadeus
 Grabau and Mary Antin*. Syracuse, New
 York: Garrett, viii + 484 pp. [Ulrich: pp.
 164, 353, portrait].
- Ulrike, Louise (1720-1782; Sweden)
 J. Heniger & P. Smit, 1985. Louise Ulrike
 en Linnaeus. *Nederlandse bijdragen tot de
 Linneaanse malacologie*.
*Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse
 Malacologische Vereniging* 224: 38-46.
- Underwood, Doris Ellin [née Thomas] (1928-****;
 U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 136-137.
 Anonymous, 1993. Spotlight on: Doris
 Underwood, COA President 1992-94.
American Conchologist 21(3): 10 [portrait].
- Unger, Arthur A. (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1969. Arthur A. Unger. *New
 York Shell Club Notes* 148: 2 [two sentence
 notice of death].
- Upham, Warren (1850-1934; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Urbanski, Jaroslaw (1909-1981; Poland)
 Anonymous, 1982. Verstorben [Urbanski].
*Mitteilungen der Deutschen
 Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(36):
 541.
 A. Reidel, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski (1909-
 1981). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 113(1-
 6): 1-5 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa,
 portrait].
 H. Zeissler, 1983. Jaroslaw Urbanski
 (3.9.1909 – 13.8.1981). *Malakologisches
 Abhandlungen* 8(17): 221-228.
 Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 281-283
 [portrait].
- Ureta, Amalia R. de (19**-****; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 102.
- Ureta, Elías Humberto (1918-1994; Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 4, 95.
 J. C. Zaffaroni, ["1993"] 1995. Homenaje al
 Dr. Elías Humberto Ureta. *Comunicaciones
 de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay*
 7(64-65): 308.
- Urgorri, Victoriano (1951-****; Spain)
- Urich, Frederick William (1870-1937; Trinidad)
 Anonymous, 1838. [Obituary]. *Proceedings
 of the Royal Entomological Society of
 London (series C)* 2: 63.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Urio, Italo (19**-19**; Italy)
- Urk, Roelof Menno van (19**-1993; Netherlands)
- Urtea, Elías Humberto (1918-****; Uruguay)

- Olazarri, 1975: 98.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Urville, Jules Sebastien Cesar Dumont d' (1790-1842; France)
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359; 1927b: 164.
See also under ships *Coquille*, *Astrolabe*, *Zelle*.
- Usheva, L. N. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Usticke, G. N.; see Nowell-Usticke, G.
- Utsumi, Nobuteru (****-****; Japan)
Kuroda, 2003: 9.
- Utterback, William Irvin (1872-1949; U.S.A.)
R. I. Johnson, 1969. The Unionacea of William Irvin Utterback. *The Nautilus* 82(4): 132-135.
S. L. H. Fuller, 1974. Neglected papers on naiads by W. I. Utterback. *The Nautilus* 88(3): 90.
R. W. Taylor, 1983. A biographical sketch of William Irvin Utterback (1872-1949). *The Nautilus* 97(1): 13-16, portraits [bibliography].
- Utsumi, Nobuaki (1871-1947; Japan)
- Uvalieva, Kalymbubu Kadyrovna (1938-****; Kazakhstan)
Egorov, 2004: 34.
- Uvayeva, Olena Ivanivna (1980-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vader, Willem Jan Marinus (1937-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 505-506.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vagvolgyi, Joseph (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vail, Virginia Ann (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 596; 1987: 137.
- Vaillant, Léon Louis (1834-1914; France)
Brightwell, 1872: 20-40.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
- Valckenier, Wouter Jacobszoon (1659-1710; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 281.
- Valdez, John Paul (1962-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Valenciennes, Achille (1794-1865; France)
Swainson, 1840: 363.
Anonymous, 1866. M. Valenciennes. *American Journal of Conchology* 2(2): 192.
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99.
C. D. Sherborn, 1899. A note on the date of publication of the parts of 'Humboldt and Bonpland's Voyage: Observations de Zoologie.' *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (ser. 7) 3(17): 428.
Sherborn & Woodward, 1901b: 492 [*Venus*].
B. Walker, 1928. The date of publication of *Unio dombeyana* Val. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 131.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. *The Nautilus* 74(2): 65-68.
Métivier, 1982: 17.
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
Dance, 1986: 132, 229.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 13-17, fig. 2 [biography, portrait].
Kohn, 1992: 235-237.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 287.
Y. I. Kanton & A. V. Sysoev, 2002. On the species of molluscs from Russian waters described by Valenciennes in little known publications in 1858. *Ruthenica* 12(2): 119-123.
Note: *Coquilles marines bivalves de l'Amérique équinoxiale recueillies pendant le voyage de MM. de Humbolt et Bonpland* (1833) available on-line at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Valentich-Scott, Paul Hugh (1952-****; U.S.A.) [formerly Paul Scott]
Abbott, 1987: 122.
[P. H. Valentich-Scott], 2000. About the authors ... Paul Valentich-Scott. P. vi, in: E. V. Coan, P. Valentich-Scott & F. R. Bernard, 2000. *Bivalve seashells of western North America*. Santa Barbara, California:

- Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History),
viii + 764 pp.
- Valentijn [Valentyn, Valentinyus], François (1656-1727; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 157-158.
Swainson, 1840: 363.
F. de Haan, 1902. Rumphius en Valentijn als geschied schrijvers van Ambon. Pp. 17-25, in: M. Greshoff, ed., Rumphius Gedenkboek 1702-1902. Haarlem: Koloniaal Museum, x + 221 pp.
H. Brugmans, 1921. Valentijn (Francois). Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek 5: 989-990 [gives birth year as 1666].
H. Engel, 1937. De Liefhebbers van Neptunus-Cabinet; de eerste malacologische Vereeniging? *Basteria* 2(4): 64.
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
Dance, 1986: 187.
Engel, 1986: 281.
H. Strack, 1988. Valentijn and the history of shell collecting. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 104: 70-71.
B. van de Roemer, 2004. Neat nature: the relation between nature and art in a Dutch cabinet of curiosities from the early Eighteenth Century. *History of Science* 42(1): 47-84.
- Valentin, Jean (1868-1898; Germany)
J. Blum, 1898. [obituary of Jean Valentin]. *Bericht der Senckenbergische Naturforschender Gesellschaft* 1898: cxiv-cxviii [biography].
Zilch, 1967: 42.
Dance, 1986: 229.
- Valentine, James William (1926-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 467; 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
D. Jablonski, 1997. Presentation of the Paleontological Society Medal to James W. Valentine. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 739.
J. W. Valentine, 1997. Response. *Journal of Paleontology* 71(4): 740 [portrait].
- Valentini, Michael Bernhard (1657-1729; Germany)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 155-156.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 439.
Edwards, 1967: 47.
Franchini et al., 1975: 70-71.
- Vallayer Coster, Anne (1744-1818; France)
M. Pinault Sørensen & M.-C. Sahut, 1998. "Panaches de mer, lithophytes et coquillages," 1769. Un tableau d'histoire naturelle par Anne Vallayer Coster. *Revue du Louvre, La Revue des Musées de France* 48(1): 57-70.
- Vallentin, Rupert (1859-1934; U.K.)
J. T. Cunningham, 1935. Rupert Vallentin. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 147: 191-194.
Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Vallisneri, Antonio (1661-1730; Italy)
Argenville, 1742: 32-33; 1757: 165.
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 160-161.
Edwards, 1967: 35.
Fischer, 1973: 48.
- Vallory, Julio (1922-2005; Spain)
Anonymous, 2005. [notice of death]. *Notiziario S. I. M.* 23(1-4): 3 [portrait].
- Valmont de Bomare, Jacques Christien (1731-1807; France)
Lamy, 1931: 27.
Dictionnaire raisonnée universelle d'histoire naturelle, eds. of 1764, 1768, 1775, and 1791. Rejected by ICZN Direction 32 (1956), Opinion 89 (1958).
Damkaer, 2002: 66-67.
- Valois, [Mme.] de (****-****; France)
Dance, 1986: 187.
- VanArman, Peggy Ellen (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Vanatta, Edward Guirey (1862-1939; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1939. Mr. E. G. Vanatta ...]. *The Nautilus* 52(4): 139.
Trew, 1990: 87.
S. M. Martin, 2000. Terrestrial snails and slugs (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 8(1): 33-88 [Vanatta: p. 64].
- Van Belle, Richard A. (1926-2005; Belgium)

- B. Anseeuw & Y. Terry, 2005. Richard Van Belle. *Unitas Malacologica Newsletter* 22: 6.
- B. Dell'Angelo, 2005. Necrologico: Richard A. Van Belle. *Notiziario S. I. M.* 23(1-4): 3 [portrait].
- R. Duchamps, 2005. Richard, Van Belle. Oostende 09-06-1926 – Sint-Niklaas 23-02-2005. *Novapex/Société* 6(3): 93-94 [portrait].
- Van Bruggen, A. C.; see Bruggen, A. C. van
- Van Buskirk, Lucille Ludlow (1899-1994; U.S.A.)
G. Moller, 1994. In memoriam. Lucille Ludlow Van Buskirk. *Shell-O-Gram* 35(4): 2.
- Van Cleave, Harley Jones (1886-1953; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Report for 1953: memoriam list inside back cover* [1954].
Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Vandelli, Domingos (1735-1816; Italy/Portugal)
Burnay & Monteiro, 1988: 122.
- Vandenbroek, _____ (****-****; South Africa)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- van der Schalie, Henry (1907-1986; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 467-468.
D. Raeihle, 1986. Henry van der Schalie. *New York Shell Club Notes* 299: 2.
L. Russert-Kraemer & Elmer G. Berry, 1986. "Things truly excellent": Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. *The Nautilus* 100(4): 116-119, portrait.
O. E. Sicardi, 1986. Obituario: Henry van der Schalie. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 6(51): 431.
Abbott, 1987: 162-163.
M. E. Gordon, 1998. Molluscan taxa and bibliography of Henry van der Schalie. *The Nautilus* 112(3): 90-94.
A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Nieuwe necrologie Henry van der Schalie, 1907-1986. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 306: 24.
- Van Devender, Amy Schrader (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Van Erp, Clarice Home (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Van Hynning, Thompson (18**-1948?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1949*: 35.
- Van Landingham, Thomas Clifford (1934-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 597; 1987: 137.
- Van Leeuwenhoek, A.; see Leewenhoek, A. van
- Van Morkhoven, Frank P. C. M. (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vannini, Marco (1943-****; Italy)
- Van Nostrand, Henry D. (1823-1896; U.S.A.)
S. R. Roberts, 1896. Henry D. van Nostrand. *The Nautilus* 10(8): 93-94.
Abbott, 1973: 169.
- Van Riper, Mildred Jennings (1899-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vanuxem, Lardner (1792-1848; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 169-170.
P. R. Kemmerly, 1982. The Vanuxem collection. *Earth Sciences History* 1: 32-35.
- Van Win, Philippe (1955-1998; ?/S. Pacific)
R. Houart, 1998. In memoriam. Philippe Van Win. *Arion* 23(3): 106.
- Van Winkle, K. E.; see Palmer, K. E. Van Winkle
- Van Woert, M. P. (****-1961?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1961*: 81 [1961].
- Van Woert, Mrs. M. P. (****-1958?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958*: 60 [1959].
- Varaksin, Anatoliy Alexeyevich (1946-****; Russia)
[spouse of G. S. Varaksina]
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Varaksina, Galina Stepanovna (1947-****; Russia)
[spouse of A. A. Varaksin]
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Varigin, Aleksey Yurievich (1957-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Varykhanova, Klara Viktorovna (1947-****; Russia)

- Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vasilieva, Natalia Ivanovna (1954-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vasilyev [Vasylyev], Alexander N. (1956-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vasquez, Raul (****-1958?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 60 [1959].
- Vassel, Eusèbe (?1844-1927; France)
P. Pallary, 1927. Nécrologie. Eusèbe Vassel. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(1): 99-101.
- Vasseur, Gaston (1855-1915; France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 441.
- Vasylenko, Olga Nikolaevna (1978-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vatikiotis, Mary Georgious (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 137.
- Vaucher, Henry (18**-****; France/Algeria)
- Vaughan, Sue H. (1945-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaughan, Thomas Wayland (1870-1952; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 170 [birth date wrongly given as 1879].
- Vaughan, William N. [Bill] (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 137.
- Vaught, Kay Cunningham (1916-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
Anonymous, 1995. In memoriam. Kay C. Vaught. *La Conchiglia* 27(276): 56.
- Vauquelin, Louis Nicolas (1763-1829; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 208.
- Vautier, Abel (****-1863?; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1864. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 12(1): 87.
- Vavilov, Mikhail Nikolaevich (****-2003; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vávra, W. (1866-****; Czech Republic)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Vayssière, Albert Jean-Baptiste Marie (1854-1942; France)
Anonymous. 1942. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 85(1): 100 [in list of recent deaths].
P. Vayssière, 1977. Albert Vayssière (1854-1942), entomologiste et malacologiste – sa vie, ses publications, ses taxa. *Tethys* 4: 321-338.
Dance, 1986: 229.
Trew, 1987: 82.
Fouché, 1995: 60.
Duchamps, 1999: 4, fig. 58 [portrait].
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 289.
- Vaz, Jorge (19**-****; Brazil)
M. P. de Oliveira & M. N. de Almeida, 2000: 51.
- Vaz Ferreira, Raúl (19**-****; Uruguay)
Olazarri, 1975: 67.
- Veatch, John A. (****-1870; U.S.A.)
Leviton & Aldrich, 1997: see Index.
- Vecchione, Michael (****-****; U.S.A.)
Rehder, 1997: 185.
- Veen, Bauke van der (1930-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 508.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vega, Luis Eduardo (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Veitch, H. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Vélain, Charles (1845-1925; France)
Barnard, 1965: 31.
Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Velarde, Ronald G. (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Velde [Velden], Bartholomeus van de (1639-1693; Netherlands)
H. C. H. Moquette, 1914. Velde (Bartholmeus). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 3: 1276-1277.
Engel, 1986: 283.

- Velde, E. van der [M.D.] (****-****; Dutch East Indies)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 187.
- Velloso, José M. da Conceição (1742-1811; Portugal)
- Vendryes, Henry (1822-1907; Jamaica)
Anonymous, 1907. Call of death; passing away of Mr. Henry Vendryes; brilliant legal career, representative of old school of Jamaica lawyers. *The Daily Gleaner* (Kingston, Jamaica), Nov. 21, 1907.
W. H. Dall, 1908. Henry Vendryes. *The Nautilus* 21(9): 107.
J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1908. Some personal recollections of Henry Vendryes. *The Nautilus* 21(9): 107-108.
Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Venette, Nicolas (1633-1698; France)
Argenville, 1742: 25-26.
- Venmans, Leonardus Alphonsus Wilhelmus Cornelis (1898-1959; Netherlands)
Anonymous, 1960. [note concerning death of L. A. C. Venmans]. [Malacological Society of Australia] *Australian Newsletter* 8(30): 1.
W. S. S. van Bentham Jutting, 1960. L. A. W. C. Venmans, 1898-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(12): 449-450 [with a note by B. Verdcourt].
C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1960. In memorium Dr. L. A. W. C. Venmans. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 86: 862-863 [bibliography].
A. S. H. Breure, 1973. Over de historie der neotropische malacologie, I. *De Kreukel* 9(1): 11-14 [Venmans: p. 13].
Engel, 1986: 283.
- Venning, Mary Anne (****-****; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 13. *Rudiments of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 142.
- Venzo, Sergio (****-****; Italy)
Cleavelly, 1983 296.
H. C. Klinger, 1995. Cretaceous faunas from Zululand and Natal, South Africa. *The Griesbach* (1871), Stefanini, and Gortani (Venzo 1936) collections. *South African Journal of Geology* 98(1): 95.
- Vérany, Jean Baptiste [Chevalier] (1800-1865; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 99-100.
P. Isnard, 2001. Jean-Baptiste Vérany (1800-1865). *Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 16: 11-20 [bibliography, portrait].
Anonymous, 2002. Fonds Jean-Baptiste Verany (Collectif du Muséum). *Annales du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Nice* 17: 25-40, 6 pls. [inventory of manuscripts].
- Verberne, Petrus [Frère Fredericus] (1912-1998; Netherlands)
H. E. Coomans, 1998. In memoriam Broeder Fredericus Verberne (1912-1998). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 303: 88-89 [biography, bibliography].
- Verco, Joseph Cooke [Sir] (1851-1933; Australia)
Smith, 1906: 721.
Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 358; 1927b: 164.
B. C. Cotton, 1933. Obituary and bibliography of conchological works of Sir Joseph Cooke Verco. *South Australian Naturalist* 14(4): 121-124.
B. S. Roach, 1933. Obituary notice: Sir Joseph Verco (1851-1933). *Transactions of the Royal Society of South Australia* 57: v-viii.
R. Winckworth, 1933. Obituary. Joseph Verco, 1851-1933. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 20(6): 284.
B. C. Cotton, ed., 1935. *Combing the southern seas by Sir Joseph Verco*. Adelaide: Rigby Ltd. 174 + 24 pp., 18 pls., frontispiece [portrait].
Dance, 1986: 178, 229.
I. Loch, 1992. J. C. Verco – Malacological Bibliography and Taxa. Sydney: Australian Museum, 9 pp.
Black, 1998: 10.
N. Lee & P. Duncan, 1999. Shellebrities – a blast from the past. *Australian Shell News*, 102: 5 [portrait].

- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 290.
- Verdcourt, Bernard (1925-****; U.K.)
 B. Verdcourt, 1970-1985. Bibliography of papers on African Mollusca by B. Verdcourt. *Achatina* 1: 5-15 (1970); 4: 85 (1973); 6: 128 (1976); 7: 140-141 (1979); 13: 270-271 (1985).
 Cleevely, 1983 296.
 B. Verdcourt, 1989. List of publications by B. Verdcourt on European Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 111: 237-239.
 B. Verdcourt, 1997. A list of publications and new taxa described (1936-1996) by B. Verdcourt. Maidenhead, U.K.: Verdcourt, iii + 94 pp.
 J. E. Reynolds, 2004. In conversation with Bernard Verdcourt. *Mollusc World* 4: 16-17, 21 [portrait].
- Ver der Riet, Jan (****-1969; U.S.A.)
 E. R. Cross, 1969. In memoriam. *Hawaiian Shell News* 17(10): 8.
- Verduin, Adriaan (1921-1988; Netherlands)
 J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Ir. A. Verduin, 1921-1988. *Basteria* 53(1-3): 19-24 [bibliography, portrait, list of taxa].
 J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In memoriam Adrian Verduin. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 246: 481-483 [portrait].
 J. J. van Aartsen, 1989. In Memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(5-6): 84-85.
- Vereyle, ____ (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 283.
- Vergenz, George Raymond (1927-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Verhaeghe, M. Rodolphe (1906-1989; Belgium)
 R. Duchamps, 1990. *Necrologie: Rodolphe Verhaeghe. 29.05.1906 – 10.09.1989. Arion* 15(2): 62-63.
- Verhage [Verhagen], Bartel (****-1703; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verheeken, André (1943-****; Belgium)
- Verheijk, Jan Hendrik (****-1784; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 284.
- Verhoef, Gordon Carel (19**-****; South Africa)
 Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Verhoeven, M. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Verkrüzen, Theodor Anton (18**-****; Germany/U.K.)
 W. J. Clench, 1946. Republications of descriptions of North American mollusks by Verkrüzen, Kurtz & de Tar and Beecher. *The Nautilus* 60(2): 69-71 [Verkrüzen: pp. 69-70].
 La Rocque, 1962: 34-35.
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
 Warén, 1980: 60.
 Dance, 1986: 229.
- Vermeij, Geerat J. (1946-****; Netherlands/U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
 Anonymous 1979. Unseen patterns of marine life. *Princeton Alumni Weekly*, 78(18): 37 [portrait] [excerpted as "A blind shell collector," *New York Shell Club Notes* 249: 5].
 G. Vermeij, 1996. Privileged hands; a [remarkable] scientific life. New York, New York: Freeman, xi + 297 pp.
 S. J. Gould, 1996. Maximal insight: a review of *Privileged Hands* by Geerat Vermeij. *Natural History*, October 1996: 10-11 [portrait].
 Rehder, 1997: 178.
 G. J. Vermeij, 1998. Listening to a tidepool; curiosity and the unfamiliar. *American Scholar* 67(3): 29-35.
- Vermeulen, Frederik Pieter (1870-1964; Netherlands)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 180.
 Engel, 1986: 286.
- Vermuelen, Jaap J. (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Vernède, H. (17**-****; U.K.)
 Dance, 1976: 47 [collection sold in 1859].
- Verneuil, Philippe Edouard Poulletier de (1805-1873; France)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1874. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 131.
 Anonymous, 1875. Philippe Edouard Poulletier de Verneuil. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* 23: xviii-xx.

- J. Roger, 1957. Rôle des Français dans l'étude paléontologique de l'Inde. *Journal of the Palaeontological Society of India* 2: 9-20 [Verneuil: p. 14, portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983 297.
- Vernhout, Johannes Hendrik (1866-1955; Netherlands)
- C. O. van Regteren Altena, 1957. In memoriam J. H. Vernhout. *Basteria* 21(1-2): 4-5.
- Vernon, H. David (****-1956?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1956: inside back cover* [1957].
- Verreaux, E. (****-****; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 287.
- Verreaux, Alexis (18**-18**; France/South Africa) [?brother of P. J. Verreaux]
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Verreaux, Jean Baptiste Édouard (1810-1868; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1869. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 17(1): 108 [short obituary; ornithologist].
- Verreaux, Pierre Jules & Alexis (1807-1873; France/South Africa) [?brother of A. Verreaux]
- Barnard, 1965: 31.
- Verrill, Addison Emery (1839-1926; U.S.A.)
- Coe, 1918: 370, 375-376.
- Anonymous, 1927. Editorial notes [obituary notice]. *Journal of Conchology* 18(5): 148-149.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill; the life and work of Yale's first Professor of Zoology. *Yale Alumni Weekly* 36(38): 1053-1054 [portrait].
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill: pioneer zoologist. *Science* 66(1697): 28-29.
- W. R. Coe, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill and his contributions to zoology. *American Journal of Science* (ser. 5) 13(77): 377-387, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
- C. W. Johnson, 1927. Addison Emery Verrill. *The Nautilus* 40(4): 111-112; 41(1): portrait.
- Anonymous, 1928. [obituary]. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 72(1): 74 [one sentence notice].
- W. R. Coe, 1929. Biographical memoir of Addison Emery Verrill (1839-1926). *National Academy of Sciences of the United States, Biographical Memoirs* 14(2): 17-66 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 422-423.
- W. R. Coe, 1950. The development of the biological sciences at Yale. *Bios* 21(3): 147-160 [Verrill: pp. 148-149, fig. 2].
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. Three young naturalists afield: the first expedition of Hyatt, Shaler, and Verrill. *Scientific Monthly*, 79(1): 45-51 [portrait].
- W. J. Berg, 1954. The "first" Hyatt-Shaler-Verrill Expedition. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 407-408.
- R. W. Dexter, 1954. [Response to Berg]. *Scientific Monthly* 79(6): 408.
- H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Varrell – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] + 446 pp. [A. E. Verrill: pp. 47, 198, 315, portrait].
- G. E. Verrill, 1958. The ancestry, life and work of Addison E. Verrill of Yale University. Santa Barbara, California: Pacific Coast Publishing Co., x + 99 pp., 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- T. J. M. Schopf, 1968. Atlantic continental shelf and slope of the United States – nineteenth century exploration. *United States Geological Survey Professional Paper* 529-F: F1-F12 [portrait].
- St. Jean, 1972: 128.
- Abbott, 1973: 170.
- Remington, 1977: 40 [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 27.
- Cleavelly, 1983 297.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.

- W. D. Hartman, B. P. Moore & L. W. Buss, 1993. Conserving Peabody's illustrious marine invertebrates. *Discovery, Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History* 24(1): 37-39 [portrait].
- Martin, 1995: 17-20, fig. 9 [biography, portrait].
- S. K. Pierce, et al., 1995. On the giant octopus (*Octopus giganteus*) and the Bermuda Blob: homage to A. E. Verrill. *Biological Bulletin* 188(2): 219-230 [portrait].
- R. W. Dexter, 1997. Verrill, Addison Emery. Pp. 786-798, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 50, pl. [19].
- R. I. Johnson, 1998. The myth of *Octopus giganteus* Verrill, 1897: a whale of a story. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(76): 456-457.
- D. C. Allard, 1999. The origins and early history of the Steamer *Albatross*, 1880-1887. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration)* 61(4): 1-21 [portrait].
- L. D. Stephens, 1999. Verrill, Addison Emery. *American National Biography* 22: 333-334.
- Carriker, 2004: 7.
- Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt (1871-1954; U.S.A.) [son of A. E. Verrill]
- Anonymous, 1954. A Hyatt Verrill, an explorer, dies at 83; wrote 105 books on history and travel. *The New York Times*, Nov. 16, 1954: 29.
- Anonymous, 1954. Milestones. *Time* 64(22): 70.
- H. F. Round, 1958. The history & genealogy of the Varrell – Verrill and associated families. Bryn Mayr, Pennsylvania: privately published, [vi] + 446 pp. [A.H. Verrill: pp. 49, 316-317, portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls.
- J. J. MacKinnon, 1999. Verrill, Alpheus Hyatt. *American National Biography* 22: 335-336.
- Vervel, Antoni (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 287.
- Vervoort, Willem (1917-****; Netherlands)
A. C. van Bruggen, 1999. Feestbunden Prof. Dr. W. Vervoort Uitgereikt. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 310: 119.
- Verwey, Jan (1899-1981; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 518-521 [portrait].
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Vesco, Eugène (1816-1880; France)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1881. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 29(1): 100.
- Vésey, Louis de; see Xántus, J.
- Vest, Wilhelm von (1834-1914; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
- Vetre, John W. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Veverka, John A. (1948-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598; 1987: 138.
- Veverka, Sandra Ann [Poneleit] (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 598-599.
- Viader, R. (1879-****; Mauritius)
Trew, 1990: 87.
I. Loch, 1996. Notice. R. Viader collection. *Molluscan Research* 17: 110.
- Vialli, Vittorio (1914-1983; Italy)
F. Ghisotti, 1983. Vittorio Vitalli (Cles, 1 febbraio 1914 – Bologna, 5 febbraio 1983). *Bollettino Malacologico* 19(1-4): 104.
- Viana, Francisco Xavier de (1754-1820; Uruguay/Spain)
Olazarri, 1975: 12.
- Vibraye, _____ [Marquis] (****-****; ****)

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 89 [one sentence obituary].
- Vicary, William (1811-1903; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
Cleevely, 1983 297.
- Vickery, J. C. (1882-****; Great Britain)
E. Browning, 1947. [biographical remarks on his retirement]. *Journal of Conchology* 22(11): 287.
- Vidal, Enrique (19**-****; Spain)
- Vidal, Jacques (19**-****; France)
- Vidal i Carreras, Lluís Marian (1842-1922; Spain)
J. R. Bataller, 1922. En Lluís Marian Vidal i Carreras. 1842-1922. *Butlletí de la Institució Catalana d'Història Natural*, Barcelona (ser. 2) 2(6): 106-120 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa named after Vidal].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 443.
Cleevely, 1983 297.
- Vidan, Mercedes Galup (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Vidrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Vignal, Louis (1849-1941; France)
E. Lamy, 1941. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 84(2): 200-210.
- Vignard, M. (****-****; France)
A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Vignard: pp. 53-54].
Kohn, 1992: 222.
- Vigors, Nicholas Aylward (1785-1840; U.K.)
Desmond, 1985: 158-164, 176-177, 223-224.
A. Desmond, 2004. Vigors, Nicholas Aylward. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 471-472.
- Vilardebó, Teodoro Miguel (1803-1857; Uruguay/Argentina)
R. Schiaffino. 1940. Vida y obra de Teodoro M. Vilardebó. *Revista del Instituto Histórico y Geográfico del Uruguay* 15: 1-236, frontispiece, 3 pls. [reprinted, 1940, Montevideo: El Siglo Ilustrado] [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Olazarri, 1975: 32-34.
- Vilas, Curtis Nathaniel (1***-1976; U.S.A.) [spouse of N. A. R. Vilas]
R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. *Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva]* 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Vilas, Naomi Agnes Rowe (1907-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of C. N. Vilas]
R. T. Abbott, 1992. The making of a Florida shell book. *Island Reporter [Sanibel-Captiva]* 21(34): 2B, 5B.
- Vilella, Cristóbal (17**-****; fl. 1783-1792; Spain – Balearic Islands)
- Villa, Antonio (1806-1885; Italy) & Giovanni Battista (1810-1887; Italy) [brothers]
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1886. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 34(1): 119 [two sentence obituary].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 444.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1944. Catalogues and collections. 8. The brothers Villa. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(2-3): 73.
Dance, 1986: 159, 229.
- Villalaz, Jancel Rogelio (1957-****; Panama)
Abbott, 1987: 138.
- Villepreux-Power, Jeanne (1794-1871?; France)
J. Claude Arnal, 2000. Jean Villepreux-Power: a pioneering experimental malacologist. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 34: 8.
- Villoresi, Enzo (1929-1989; Italy)
- Villoutreys de Brignac, Olivier de [Count] (1918-1994; France)
Anonymous, 1994. Décès d'Olivier de Villoutreys. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 16(2): 2.
- Vimont, Anna-Zoé (****-1883; France)
W. Kobelt, 1883. Necrologie. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 15(11-12): 188.

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1884. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 32(1): 103. [one sentence obituary]
- Vinarski, Maxim Viktorovich (1978-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vincent, Émile Gérard (1860-1928; Belgium)
Anonymous, 1930. Émile Vincent 1860-1928. *Verhandelingen van het Koninklijk Natuurhistorisch Museum van België / Mémoires de Musée Royale d'Histoire naturelle de Belgique* 43: 3-8, frontispiece [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Vincent, François (1658-1727; France?)
- Vincent, Gérard (1824-1899; Belgium)
P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Obituary notice: Gérard Vincent. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(1): 98.
M. Mouron, 1900 ["1899"]. [M. Gérard Vincent]. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique, Bulletins des Séances*, 33: lxi-lxvii [bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 444.
Cleevely, 1983 297-298.
- Vincent, Levinus (1658-1727; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 151.
H. F. Wijnman, 1937. Vincent (Levinus). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 1104-1106.
Dance, 1986: 187.
Engel, 1986: 288-289.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
E. C. Spary, 2004. Scientific symmetries. *History of Science* 42(1): 1-46.
- Vincentius [de Beauvais, Bellovacensis] (1190?-1264; France)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 123.
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l'histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Vincentius: p. 164].
E. Caprotti, 1979. Vincenzo di Beauvais, in: *Le conoscenze malacologiche nel XII° e XIII° Secolo. Bollettino Malacologico* 15(1-2): 31-36.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 291.
- Viner, C. W. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Violette, Paul Emile (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599; 1987: 138.
- Viosca, Paul Percy, Jr. (1892-1961; U.S.A.)
G. Gunter, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. 1892-1961. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 91(1): 132 [biography, portrait].
G. H. Penn, 1962. Percy Viosca, Jr. – Naturalist. *Tulane Studies in Zoology* 9(5): 234-242 [biography, bibliography].
Abbott, 1973: 171.
- Virbickas, Tomas (1968-****; Lithuania)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Vis, Jacob Dirk (1904-1980; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 289.
- Visagie, Arie Zacharias (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Viselina, T. N. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 35.
- Visnya, Aladár (1878-1959, Hungary)
Kiss, 1984: 40.
- Vishnyakov, Nikolay Petrovich (****-1927; Russia)
I. A. Starodubtseva, 2001. [Nikolay Petrovich Vishnyakov – naturalist and fossil collector]. *Biulletn Moskovskogo Obshchestva Ispytatelei Prirody, Otdel Geologicheskii* [Bulletin of Moscow Society of Naturalists, Geological Series] 76(1): 54-63 [bibliography].
- Visvliet, Egbert Pieter van (1736-1799; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 289-290.
- Vize, John Edward [Reverend] (****-****; U.K.)
Heginbotham, 1946: 459.
- Vladimirov, Maksim Ryurikovich (1970-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vodrine, Malcolm Francis (1949-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599.
- Voeltzkow, Alfred (1860-1947; Germany)
Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Voet, Dirk (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 291.

- Voet, Hendrik (1654-1737; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Voet, Johannes Eusebius (1706-1778; Netherlands)
W. M. C. Regt, 1937. Voet (Johannes Eusebius). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 1127-1128.
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Vogdes, Anthony Wayne [Bigadier General] (1843-1923; U.S.A.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 445.
Cleevely, 1983: 298.
- Vogel, Friedrich (1860-****; Germany/Netherlands)
J. Leloux, 2002. Type specimens of Maastrichtian fossils in the National Museum of Natural History, Leiden. *NNM Technical Bulletin (Leiden)* 4: 1-40, pls. 1-4 [Vogel: p. 3].
- Voigt, Friedrich Sigmund (1781-1850; Germany)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 446.
- Voigt, Ilse (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 41, 60.
- Voigt, J. G. (****-****; Germany/Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 292.
- Vokes, Emily Hoskins (1930-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of H. E. Vokes]
A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 138.
Fouché, 1995: 61.
D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- Vokes, Harold Ernest (1908-1998; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. H. Vokes]
A. Richards, 1985. A salute to both doctors Vokes. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(4): 1, 8 [portraits].
Abbott, 1987: 138-139.
D. T. Dockery, III, 1996. The retirement of Dr. Emily H. Vokes from Tulane University – the close of an era in molluscan research. *Mississippi Geology* 17(4): 83-85 [portrait].
L. Scheu, 1997 [as told by E. Vokes]. Side by side “in the footsteps of Darwin”. *American Conchologist* 25(1): 10-13 [portraits].
W. Allmon, 1998. Harold E. Vokes 1908-1998. *American Paleontology* 6(1): 20.
R. Portell, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes. June 27, 1908 – September 16, 1998. *Florida Paleontological Society, Inc., Newsletter* 15(3): 6-7 [portrait].
E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, June 27, 1908-September 16, 1998. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 22 [portraits] [reprinted in *Of Sea and Shore* 22(1): 26 without portraits].
E. H. Vokes, 1998. Harold Ernest Vokes, 1908-1998. *Tulane Geology Newsletter* 25: 2-3.
E. Garcia, 1998. I remember Harold. *American Conchologist* 26(4): 23.
T. Whitehead, 2000. Memories of Harold in Australia. *American Conchologist* 28(4): 19 [portrait].
S. E. Walker, 2001. Marvelously matched malacologists: Harold and Emily Vokes. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 166: 3-7.
- Volkens, Georg Ludwig August (1855-1917; Germany)
B. Verdcourt, 1997. Collectors in East Africa No. 26: G. Volkens (1855-1917). *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 143: 881-888 [biography].
- Vollrath, Anne-Marie (1919-2000; Switzerland) [spouse of M. Vollrath]
Anonymous, 2000. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 22(1): 2.
- Vollrath, Marc (****-****; Switzerland)

- Anonymous, 1991. Décès de Marc Vollrath. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 13(2): 2.
- Volta, Giovanni Serafino (1754-1842; Italy)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 447.
Franchini et al., 1975: 79.
Cleevely, 1983: 298.
- Voltaire, [François Marie Arouet] (1694-1778; France)
Cailliez, 1983: 13.
M. Carozzi, 1985. Bonnet, Spallanzani, and Voltaire on regeneration of heads in snails: a continuation of the spontaneous generation debate. *Gesnerus. Vierteljahrsschrift für Geschichte der Medizin und der Naturwissenschaften* 42(3-4): 265-288.
- Voltz, Philippe Louis (1784-1840: France)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 447.
- Voltzow, Janice (1958-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Von Auw, Emilie (1901-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 470; 1987: 139.
- Von den Heyden, C. W.; see Abbott, C. W.
- von Ihering, H.; see Ihering, H. von
- von Prael, Henry (1948-1989; Colombia)
- Voorhoeve, Jacob (1811-1881; Netherlands)
G. A. Wumkes, 1937. Voorhoeve (Jacob). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 10: 1133-1134.
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 212-213 [collection sold in 1872].
Dance, 1986: 154.
Engel, 1986: 293.
A. N. van der Bijl, et al., 1994. Scheepmaker, Voorhoeve en Rethaan Macaré en hun malacologische eponiemen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 276: 17-25 [biography, list of taxon named after Voorhoeve].
- Voorwinde, Jacob [Jacques] (1909-1982; Netherlands/Australia)
W. F. Ponder & M. Christie, 1982. Obituary: Jacob (Jacques) Voorwinde (1909-1982). *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 6(1-2): 99.
J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1984. In memoriam J. Voorwinde (1910-1982). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 217: 1476-1477.
- Voronkov, Andrey Yurievich (1970-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vos, Klaas Gerrit (1916-2001; Netherlands)
R. G. Moolenbeek, 2002. Klaas Gerrit Vos (16 November 1916 – 30 Juli 2001). *Spirula. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 324: 9.
- Voskuil, Ron (1963-****; Netherlands)
- Vosmaer, Arnout (1720-1799; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 207-208.
Dance, 1986: 57-58.
Engel, 1986: 293-294.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 292.
- Voso, Helen Joyce (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 471-472.
- Voss, Gilbert Lincoln (1918-1989; U.S.A.) [spouse of N. A. Voss]
Abbott, 1973: 471; 1987: 139.
G. Bello, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.
C. C. Lu, 1989. Tribute; Professor Dr. Gilbert L. Voss (1918-1989). *Australian Shell News* 68: 8.
D. Ræihle, 1989. Gilbert L. Voss. *New York Shell Club Notes* 310: 2-3.
C. F. E. Roper, 1989. Necrologio: G. L. Voss. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 7(11-12): 156.
M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1990. Gilbert L. Voss: a commemoration, bibliography and described taxa. Program and Abstracts, 56th Annual Meeting, American Malacological Union, 3-8 June 1990: 61 [abstract].
W. J. Richards, et al., 1992 [“1991”]. Preface [Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue]. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 1.

- C. F. E. Roper, et al., 1992 ["1991"]. The Gilbert L. Voss Memorial Issue: Foreword. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 2-4 [portrait].
- M. J. Sweeney & C. F. E. Roper, 1992 ["1991"]. Gilbert L. Voss: a commemoration, bibliography and described taxa. *Bulletin of Marine Science* 49(1-2): 5-19 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
- Rehder, 1997: 136, 140, 154.
- Voss, Nancy A. (1929-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. L. Voss]
Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Voss, Robert S. (19**-****; U.S.A.) [son of G. L. Voss]
- Vos tot Nederveen Cappel, Lodewijk Hendrik Daniel de (1846-1934; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 293.
- Voy, C. D. (18**-****; U.S.A.)
Smith, 1974: 7.
Lipps, 2004: 224.
- Vrebos, Jean (****-1996; Belgium)
R. Duchamps, 1996. *Nécrologie Jean Vrebos*. *Arion* 21(4): 92.
- Vredenberg, Ernest Watson (1870-1923; India)
- Vreeland, Paula (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Vriese, Charles L. (1904-1988; Netherlands)
C. Karnekamp, 1969. Wij stellen U voor ... hr. C. Vriese en mevr. C. Vriese-Hutteman. *De Kreukel* 5: 9.
C. Karnekamp, 1984. Charles Vriese 80 Jaar. *De Kreukel* 20(6): 98 [portrait].
C. Karnekamp, 1989. In memoriam Charles L. Vriese. *De Kreukel* 25: 93-96.
H. E. Coomans, 1990. In memoriam Charles L. Vriese (1904-1988). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 253: 659.
- Vriese, Willem Hendrik de (1806-1862; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 296.
- Vychalkovskaya, Nataliya Valentiniovna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vyshkvartsev, Dmitriy Ivanovich (1939-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Vyskushenko, Dmytri Andreevich (1977-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Waage, Karl Mensch (1915-****; U.S.A.)
Remington, 1977: 41.
- Waagen, Wilhelm Heinrich (1841-1900; Germany/Austria)
Anonymous, 1900. Wilhelm Heinrich Waagen. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 7(9): 432.
Tozer, 1984: 25, 44, 64, 65, 67, 71, 76, 124 [portrait].
- Wächtler, Walter (1901-1943; Germany)
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 151-152 [portrait].
- Wade, Bruce (1889-1973; U.S.A.)
R. C. Brister, 1994. Bruce Wade: Tennessee's forgotten geologist. *Earth Sciences History* 13(1): 47-51 [bibliography, portrait].
- Wael, Norbert Charles Louis de (1817-1901; Belgium)
O. van Ertborn, 1901. Notice nécrologique sur Norbert Charles Louis de Wael. *Bulletin de la Société belge de Géologie, de Paléontologie et d'Hydrologie, Procès-verbaux* 15: 588-593 [biography].
O. van Ertborn, 1902 ["1901"]. N.-Ch.-L. de Wael. *Annales de la Société Royale Malacologique de Belgique, Bulletins des Séances* 36: xlv-xlv.
- Wägele, Heike (1958-****; Germany)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Wägele, Heinrich (1895-1942; Germany)
L. Hässlein, 1943. Heinrich Wägele. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 75(5-6): 284.
- Waggoner, Marguerite (1895-19**; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 599; ; 1987: 139.
- Wagner, Antoni [Anton] Józef (1860-1928; Poland/Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
H. A. Pilsbry, 1928. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner. *The Nautilus* 42(2): 63.

- W. Polinski, 1929. Dr. Antoni J. Wagner. Nachruf. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 61(1): 39-44, pl. 3 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- W. Polinski, 1930. Antoni J. Wagner 1860-1928. *Annales Musei Zoologici Polonici / Prace Panstwowego Muzeum Zoologicznego* 8: 15-22 [1-8], pl. 1 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Kiss, 1985: 38.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277 [portrait].
- Wagner, Frances Eleanor [née Williams] (1916-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 139.
- Wagner, Frances Joan Estelle (1927-****; Canada)
- Coan, 1983: 16-17.
- Wagner, Genevieve (****-1979; U.S.A.) [1st spouse of R. J. L. Wagner]
- D. Raeihle, 1979. Genevieve Wagner. *New York Shell Club Notes* 253: 3.
- [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1979*: i [1980].
- Wagner, Janós (1906-1948; Hungary)
- M. Rotarides, 1949. János Wagner. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 77(1-6): 131-132 [biography, partial bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1949. Janós Wagner. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 28(1): 8.
- Wagner, Johann Andreas (1797-1861; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 448.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Liste des Typenmaterials der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Gastropoda. *Spixiana*, Supplement 9: 221-223.
- R. Fechter, 1983. Das Typenmaterial der von J. B. v. Spix in Brasilien gesammelten Unionacea (Mollusca/Bivalvia). *Spixiana*, Supplement 9: 225-255.
- Fechter, 1992: 45.
- R. H. Cowie, N. J. Cazzaniga & M. Glaubrecht, 2004. The South American Mollusca of Johann Baptist Ritter von Spix and their publication by Johann Andreas Wagner. *The Nautilus* 118(2): 71-87.
- Wagner, Robert Jacob Lewis [Bob] (1905-1992; U.S.A.) [spouse of G. Wagner]
- Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(5): 5 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1973: 471.
- E. G. Leehman, 1977. The keeper of shell size records. *Hawaiian Shell News* 25(8): 3 [portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). *New York Shell Club Notes* 326: 16.
- R. T. Abbott, 1993. Robert J. L. Wagner. *American Conchologist* 21(1): 18.
- Anonymous, 1993. Memoriam. Robert J. L. Wagner (1905-1992). *The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club]* 33(2): 7.
- Wagner, Rudolph (1805-1864; Germany)
- Wagner, W. M. (1926-1991; Netherlands)
- J. van der Linden, 1991. In memoriam Dr. W. M. Wagner 1926-1991. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 263: 905-906.
- Wagner, William (1796-1885; U.S.A.)
- W. H. Dall, 1898. Notes on the paleontological publications of Professor William Wagner. *Transactions of the Wagner Free Institute of Science* 5: 7-11, pls. 1-3.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 449.
- Cleevely, 1983 299.
- Wagoner, Robert Forest (1934-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wahlberg, Johan August (1810-1856; Sweden/South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Wailes, Benjamin Leonard Covington (1797-1862; U.S.A.)
- C. S. Sydnor, 1938. A gentleman of the old Natchez region, Benjamin L. C. Wailes. Durham, North Carolina: Duke University Press, xii + 337 pp., frontispiece, 1 pl. [biography, portraits] [reprinted, 1970,

- Westport, Connecticut: Negro Universities Press].
- Abbott, 1973: 171.
- G. E. Webb, 1999. Wailes, Benjamin Leonard Covington. *American National Biography* 22: 448-449.
- Waite, John Herbert (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Wake-Bowell, E. W.; see *Bowell, E. W.*
- Wakefield, Harry Rowland (1861-1948; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1949. Obituary notice. H. R. Wakefield, 1861-1948. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 62.
- Walch, Johann Ernst Immanuel (1725-1778; Germany)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 449.
- Die Naturgeschichte der Versteinerungen zur Erläuterung der Knorr'schen Sammlung von Merkwürdigkeiten der Natur*. Rejected by ICZN Opinion 529 (1958).
- Edwards, 1967: 34.
- Cleavelly, 1983: 299.
- Dance, 1986: 69.
- Walcott, John (1754-1831; U.K.)
- H. S. Torrens, 1976. Two horror stories of the eighteenth century. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(6): 290-294 [portrait].
- Cleavelly, 1983: 300.
- H. S. Torrens, 2004. Walcott, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 761-762.
- Walderdorff, Rudolf [Graf] (****-1866; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Waldheim, A. G. Fischer de/von; see *Fischer von Waldheim, A. G.*
- Walker, Bryant (1856-1936; U.S.A.)
- H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1936. Bryant Walker, 1856-1936. *The Nautilus* 50(1): 28.
- C. Goodrich, 1936. Bryant Walker. *The Nautilus* 50(2): 59-64, frontispiece [portrait].
- Iw. Taki, 1937 [Obituaries]. *Venus* 7(2): 95-99, portrait [Walker: p. 97; in Japanese].
- C. Goodrich, 1939. The scientific writings of Bryant Walker: an annotated bibliography. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 401: 28 pp. [portrait, bibliography].
- C. Goodrich, 1943. The Walker-Beecher paper of 1876 on the Mollusca of the Ann Arbor area. *Occasional Papers of the Museum of Zoology, University of Michigan* 475: 1-26 [Walker: pp. 2-3].
- A. La Rocque, G. Smithe & H. W. Harry, 1951. Index to *The Nautilus* volumes 35 to 60 1921-1947. *Ann Arbor, Michigan: University of Michigan*, 332 pp., frontispiece [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 37.
- Abbott, 1973: 171-172.
- Shasky, 1980: 30-31.
- C. M. Bogan & A. E. Bogan, 1986. An index to A. E. Ortmann and B. Walker, on the nomenclature of certain North American Naides. *Notulae Naturae* 464: 1-9.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Kiss, 1986: 22.
- Trew, 1990: 87.
- S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 6(1): 39-88 [Walker: pp. 42-43, portrait].
- Murray, 1999: 1/3-4, 7/13.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Walker, Dale Colby (1952-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 139.
- Walker, George (****-****; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 204.
- W. K. Parker, 1859. On the nomenclature of the Foraminifera. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History (ser. 3)* 4(23): 333-351 [p. 334-335: date of Boys & Walker's *Testacea minuta rarioa* is May 1, 1784].
- Testacea minuta rarioa*, 1784 – Rejected by ICZN Opinion 558 (1959).
- Walker, James John [Commander] (1851-1939; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 717-718, 725.
- G. D. H. Carpenter, 1939. Commander James John Walker. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* 151(4): 260-262.

- Trew, 1987: 82; 1993: 85.
- Walker, John (1731-1803; U.K.)
 C. W. J. Withers, 1993. "Both useful and ornamental" – John Walker's keepership of Edinburgh University's Natural History Museum, 1779-1803. *Journal of the History of Collections* 5(1): 65-77.
- Walker, Mary E. (****-1925; U.S.A.) [cousin of B. Walker]
 I. C. S. Robertson, 1948. The Conchological Section: a history. Pp. 161-181, in: I. C. S. Robertson & C. L. Blakeslee, *The Mollusca of the Niagara frontier region and adjacent territory*. *Bulletin of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences* 19(3): xii + 191 pp.
- Walker, Ray (19**-****; Australia)
- Walker, Robert Bruce Napoleon (1832-1901; U.K.)
 N. McMillan, 1992. Lever and his shell collection. *Journal of the History of Collections* 4(2): 297-299.
 N. McMillan, 1996. Robert Bruce Napoleon Walker, F.R.G.S., F.A.S., F.G.S., C.M.Z.S. (1831-1901), West African trader, explorer and collector of zoological specimens. *Archives of Natural History* 23(1): 125-141 [biography, bibliography].
- Walkup, Mavis (1952-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 139.
- Wallace, Alfred Russel (1823-1913; U.K.)
 E. B. Poulton, 1913. Obituary: Alfred Russel Wallace. *The Zoologist* (London) (ser. 4) 17(870): 468-471.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 450.
 Papavero, 1973: 247-256.
 M. Fichman, 1981. *Alfred Russel Wallace*. Boston: Twayne, 188 pp.
 Moore, 1989: 179.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
 P. Raby, 2001. *Alfred Russel Wallace, a life*. London: Chatto & Windus, xi + 340 pp., 16 pp. of pls.
 C. H. Smith, 2004. Wallace, Alfred Russel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 920-927 [portrait].
- Wallace, Elizabeth [Libby] M. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 123.
- Wallace, James (1642-1688; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 147.
 C. M. Yonge, 1972. John Graham Dalyell and some predecessors in Scottish marine biology. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* (ser. B) 72: 89-97, pls. 1-4 [Wallace: p. 89].
 A. McConnell, 2004. Wallace, James. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 933.
- Wallengren, Hans Daniel Johan (1823-1894; Germany)
- Waller, Edward (1803-1873; Ireland)
 N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Waller: p. 199].
- Waller, Horace [Reverend] (1833-1896; U.K./Africa)
 G. C. Boase, 1899. Waller, Horace. *Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 586.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
 D. O. Helly, 2004. Waller, Horace. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 56: 979-980.
- Waller, Thomas Richard (1937-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 471-472; 1987: 139-140.
- Walles, W. E. J. (****-****; South Africa)
- Wallis, Gustave (1830-1878; Germany/Ecuador)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 27(1): 94.
 1942a: 25.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wallis, John (1714-1793; U.K.)
 Maton & Rackett, 1804: 189.
 Porro, 1841: 19-20.
 E. P. Blackburn, 1932. John Wallis and his description of molluscs. *Vasculum* 18(4): 117-122.
 G. S. Boulger & P. Davis, 2004. Wallis, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 57: 18-19.
- Walls, Jerry Glenn (1946-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 472; 1987: 140.
- Walpole, William White (****-pre-1877; U.K.)
 Tomlin, 1942b: 33.

- N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Walpole: p. 199].
- Walsingham, Thomas de Grey [Baron] (1843-1919; U.K.)
 Drmt., 1920. Lord Walsingham. 1843-1919. *Entomologist's Monthly Magazine* 56(2): 25-28; 56(2): pl. 1 [portrait].
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Walt, Valarie Ethel van der (1921-****; South Africa)
 Anonymous, 1991. Personalalia: Valarie van der Walt. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 230: 9 [portrait].
 Fouché, 1995: 60.
- Walter, Waldemar Melchert (1920-1978; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 472-473.
 [notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1979: i [1980].
 Abbott, 1987: 163.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295 [erroneously states that he was a professor at Harvard].
- Walther, Kärl (1878-1948; Germany/Uruguay)
 Olazarri, 1975: 41-42.
- Walton, A. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 32.
 Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Walton, Charles (1863-****; Australia)
 Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359, pl. 49; 1927b: 164, pl. 21 [portrait].
- Walton, Ernest (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Walton, John [Reverend] (18**-19**; U.S.A.)
 A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].
- Walton, Margaretta (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Walton, Munroe Lawrence (1890-1974; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Death noted in *American Malacological Union Bulletin* for 1974: 93 [1975].
- Walton, Robert Lawrence (1875-1893; U.S.A.)
 C. W. Johnson, 1893. In memoriam – Robert Walton. *The Nautilus* 7(8): 90-91.
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Walton, William (****-****; U.K.)
 Dean, 1936: 235.
 Cleevely, 1983 301.
 Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wandyez, Diana Wheelock (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wanless, Leonard Barrett (1913-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 473; 1987: 140.
- Wanningen, K. (****-1955; Netherlands)
 M. Verhoeven, 1955. In memoriam. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 58: 556.
- Ward, Charles J. (****-****; U.S.A.)
 F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.
- Ward, Henry Augustus (1834-1906; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1906. Henry A. Ward. *The Nautilus* 20(4): 48.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 451.
 M. A. Evans & H. E. Evans, 1970. William Morton Wheeler, Biologist. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, xiv + 363 pp. [Ward: pp. 5-7, 13-32].
 Abbott, 1973: 172.
 Cleevely, 1983 302.
- Ward, J. Evan (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Carriker, 2004: 227, 242 [portraits].
- Ward, John (1837-1906; U.K.)
 A. S. Woodward, 1907. John Ward, F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 4(3): 141-142 [biography, bibliography].
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 451.
 Cleevely, 1983 302.
- Ward, Lauck Walton (1942-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 140.

- Ward, Wilson Bruhl (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warder, Frank M. (****-1971?; U.S.A.)
Death noted in American Malacological Union Bulletin for 1971: 70 [1972].
- Wardle, William John (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 474; 1987: 140.
- Warén, Anders Herman (1945-****; Sweden)
- Warmke, Germaine Le Clerc (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 474.
Walzer, 1981: 49.
Abbott, 1987: 140.
- Warner, Ronald Walter (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475.
- Warners, Jeanne Adriana Wilhelmina (1899-1986; Netherlands)
J. D. van der Tuin, 2003. De blauwe Dame: leven en werk van Jeanne Adriana Wilhelmina Warners, 3 augustus 1899 – 3 juni 1986. Vledder, Netherlands: Miramar Zeemuseum, 158 pp. [portraits] [not seen].
- Warren, Amelia Elizabeth Mary [Amy] (1840-1932; U.K.)
N. F. McMillan, 1938. Miss Amy Warren (circa 1840-1932). Journal of Conchology 21(3): 57 [bibliography].
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. Journal of Conchology 27(3): 197-203 [Warren: p. 201].
- Warren, E. (1871-1946; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Warren, Gretchen Osgood (1871?-1961; U.S.A.)
R. I. Johnson, 1999. The Duchess, the Brahmin, and the chank shell. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 67-81.
- Warren, John (1810-1857; U.S.A.)
Dall, 1888: 105.
Abbott, 1973: 172.
Dance, 1986: 143.
R. I. Johnson, 1999. On the authorship of the first American conchological manual, John Warren's *The Conchologist*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(78): 81-88.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
Johnson, 2004: 89.
- Warren, John Collins (1778-1856; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 172.
Johnson, 2004: 95.
- Warren, Peter (1938-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warren, Shields (1898-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475; 1987: 140.
- Warrington, Dora Moore (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 475-476; 1987: 140.
- Wasili, Odessa S. (1909-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 140-141.
- Watanabe, Denshichi (1873-1963; Japan)
R. Kawamura, 1964. Memories of old Mr. D. Watanabe. Venus 23(2): 112-114 [portrait; in Japanese].
K. Nakamigawa, 1964. Recollecting the late Denshichi Watanabe. Venus 23(2): 114-115 [in Japanese].
- Watelet, Jean François Adolphe (1811-1880; France)
T. Lefèvre, 1880. Notice biographique sur Ad. Watelet. Bulletins de la société malacologique de Belgique 15: xl-xlvi [bibliography].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 452.
Cleevely, 1983: 303.
- Waterbury, Alice L. (1858-1944; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1944. Miss Alice L. Waterbury. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 34: 14.
Abbott, 1973: 172.
- Waterhouse, George Robert (1810-1888; Australia)
- Waterhouse, Janet A. [later: Macintosh] (19**-****; Australia)
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Waterman, George Arthur (1872-1960; U.S.A.)
G. E. Gifford, Jr., 1974. Scallop-shell of quiet. Harvard Medical Alumni Bulletin, May-June 1974: 28-31 [portrait].
Abbott, 1975: 517.
- Waters, Virginia Lee (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.

- Waterston, James (1879-1930; U.K.)
- Waterston, Rodger (1912-1996; U.K.)
- M. R. Shaw, 1996. Rodger Waterston. Andrew Rodger Waterston, former Keeper of Natural History at the Royal Scottish Museum. *The Scotsman* (Edinburgh), Aug. 9, 1996: 15 [portrait].
- D. Heppell, 1997 ["1996"]. Obituary: Rodger Waterston (1912-1996). *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 517-519 [biography].
- A. Trew, 1997 ["1996"]. List of conchological papers by A. Rodger Waterston. *Journal of Conchology* 35(6): 518-519 [bibliography].
- M. R. Shaw, 2000. Andrew Rodger Waterston. Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 2000: 209-211 [biography].
- Waterstraat, _____ (****-****; Netherlands)
[collected in Southeast Asia]
- Smith, 1906: 726.
- Watling, Thomas (1762-1814?; U.K./Australia)
- T. Iredale, 1958. History of New South Wales shells. Part III. The settlement years (continued): Thomas Watling, artist. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales* 1956-57: 162-169.
- Watson, Hugh (1885-1959; U.K.) [nephew of H. C. Burnup]
- H. E. Quick, 1959. Obituary. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(10): 359-360.
- H. Ingram, 1959. Hugh Watson – an appreciation. *Journal of Conchology* 24(10): 360-361.
- A. E. Salisbury, 1959. Hugh Watson. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 33(5): 173-175 [bibliography].
- H. Schlesch, 1959. Hugh Watson (1885-1959). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 88(1-3): 77-78 [biography, bibliography].
- B. Verdcourt, 1960. Hugh Watson. *Journal of Conchology* 24(11): 407-410, pl. 10 [portrait].
- B. W. Sparks, 1960. Hugh Watson, 1885-1959. *The Nautilus* 73(4): 158-159.
- Barnard, 1965: 53.
- Kiss, 1984: 40.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Watson, Karl Brantley (1911-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 600; 1987: 141.
- Watson, John William (****-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 23. Dixon & Watson's *Descriptive manual*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 90.
- J. W. Jackson, 1958. Dixon and Watson's *Descriptive manual of British and fresh-water shells*. *Journal of Conchology* 24(7): 216-217.
- Watson, Robert Boog [Reverend] (1823-1910; U.K.)
- Smith, 1906: 717.
- Anonymous, 1911. Rev. Robert Boog Watson, B.A., F.R.S.E. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 8(7): 336.
- H. Fischer, 1911. Nécrologie. R. Boog Watson. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 59(1): 78-80, portrait.
- E. A. Smith, 1911. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 9(5): 279.
- E. A. Smith & J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1911. Obituary notice. The Reverend Robert Boog Watson, L.L.D., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.S.E. *Journal of Conchology* 13(5): 139-141, 1 pl. [portrait].
- Barnard, 1965: 32.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 87.
- Anonymous, 1990. Biografie: Watson. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 8(3-4): 53.
- Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Note: *Challenger* gastropod and scaphopod work available on-line at:
<http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Watt, John Alexander (1868-1939; Australia/U.K.)
- D. F. Branagan, 1996. John Alexander Watt: geologist on the Horn Expedition. Pp. 42-58, in: S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., *Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition*. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp. [portraits].
- Wattebled, Gustave-Éduard Joseph (1844-1886; France)

- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. *Nécrologie*. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 35(1): 89-90.
- W. Kobelt, 1887. *Necrologie*. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 19(5-6): 92.
- Dance, 1986: 229.
- Watters, Clarice Muriel (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 61.
- Watters, George Thomas (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 476; 1987: 141.
- Wawra, Erhard (1945-1994; Austria)
H. Nisters, 1994. In memoriam. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 12(7-9): 72 [biography].
O. E. Paget, 1995. Erhard Wawra, 14. September 1945 – 9. May 1994. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 97-B: 513-518 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Way, Carl Michael (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Way, Kathie (1948-****; U.K.)
- Wayne, William John (1922-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 476-477; 1987: 141.
- Weaver, Charles Edwin (1880-1958; U.S.A.)
Remington, 1977: 42.
Addicott, 1981: 6-7 [portrait].
- Weaver, Clifton [Clif] Stokes (1918-1992; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 600-601; 1987: 141.
Anonymous, 1992. Clif Weaver. *Hawaiian Shell News* 40(3): 2.
Fouché, 1995: 62.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Weaver, Charles Edwin (1880-1958; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 172-173.
- Webb, Catherine M. [Kay] (1924-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 141.
- Webb, Glenn R. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
- Webb, John Allen (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 477; 1987: 141.
- Webb, Nolan Lansdell (1922-1988; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Webb, Philip Barker (1793-1854; U.K./France)
Melvill, 1890: 207-208.
Dance, 1986: 133, 229.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 136.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
G. S. Boulger & A. Grout, 2004. Webb, Philip Barker. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 57: 852-854 [portrait].
- Webb, Rhoda L. (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Virginia Mae (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Webb, Walter Freeman (1869-1957; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1957. Walter Webb dies at 88. *Hawaiian Shell News* 5(10): 107.
J. Q. Burch, 1957. Walter Freeman Webb, 1869-1957. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 172: 4-5.
Abbott, 1973: 173.
Kiss, 1983: 115.
Dance, 1986: 183.
Muñiz Solís, 2002: 295.
- Webb, Wilfrid Mark (1868-1952; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1952. Wilfrid Mark Webb. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 29(6): 215.
H. T. F. R., 1952 [“1951”]. Obituary. Wilfred Mark Webb, O.B.E. *Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society* (ser. 3) 71(4): 464.
- Webber, Gwen C. (****-1976; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1976. Intertidal talk [obituary]. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 177: 2.
J. L. Tosio, 1976. Tribute to the late Mrs Gwen Webber. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 177: 2.
Fouché, 1995: 62.
- Weber, Jay (****-1964?; U.S.A.)

- [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964: 86 [1964].
- Weber, Max Wilhelm Carl (1852-1937; Netherlands)
 D'A. W. Thompson, 1938. Max Wilhelm Carl Weber, 1852-1937. Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London 2(6): 347-355, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 184; 1950: 141, 142.
 Engel, 1986: 300-301.
 F. F. J. M. Pieters & J. de Visser, 1993. The scientific career of the zoologist Max Wilhelm Carl Weber (1852-1937). Bijdragen tot de Dierkunde 62(4): 193-214 [biography, portrait, bibliography].
- Webster, William H. [Reverend] (****-****; New Zealand)
 Cleavelly, 1983 305.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wee, Victor [Vic] T. H. (19**-****; Malaysia)
- Weeding, B. J. [Reverend] (18**-19**; Australia)
- Weeks, William H., Jr. (1870-1957; U.S.A.)
 G. E. Jacobs, 1957. Mr. William H. Weeks. New York Shell Club Notes 32: 2.
 F. Tobleman, 1957. In memoriam, William H. Weeks, 1870-1957. The Nautilus 71(2): 72-iii.
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].
 Abbott, 1973: 173.
- Weil, Art (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Weingartner, Mathilde P. (1907-1989; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.
 D. Raeihle, 1989. Mathilde P. Weingartner. New York Shell Club Notes 313: 13-14 [biography, portrait].
 E. Monreale, 2003. Mathilde Weingartner: a Staten Island naturalist. Staten Island, New York: privately published, 118 pp.
- Weinkauff, Heinrich Conrad (1817-1886; Germany)
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1887. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 35(1): 91-92.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 454.
 Zilch, 1967: 42.
- Dance, 1986: 157, 229.
 Trew, 1990: 87.
 Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Weinland, Christoph David Friedrich (1829-1914; Germany/U.S.A.)
 Chardon, 1949: 208.
 Abbott, 1973: 173.
 Mayer, 1976: 97.
- Weir, John (1896-1978; U.K.)
 R. M. C. Eagar, 1981. John Weir, M.A., Ph.D., D.Sc. (Glas.), F.G.S. Year Book of the Royal Society of Edinburgh 1981: 44-45.
- Weisbord, Nettie [née Schein] (****-1984?; U.S.A.) [spouse of N. E. Weisbord]
 [notice of death]. American Malacological Bulletin 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Weisbord, Norman Edward (1901-1990; U.S.A.) [spouse of N. S. Weisbord]
 Abbott, 1973: 477-478; 1987: 142.
 H. R. Spivey, W. A. Newman & V. A. Zullo, 1991. Notes and News: Norman Edward Weisbord (1901-1990). Crustaceana 61(1): 88-92 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Weiss, Andzhela Fridrikhovna (1966-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Weiss, Arthur (1871-1940; Germany)
 Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 152-153 [portrait].
- Weiss, Fredric (1929-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 601; 1987: 142.
- Weiss, Marilyn [Mary] (****-1979; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1979. Mary Weiss. New York Shell Club Notes 255: 7.
- Weiss, Sol (1915-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Weisz, Tibor (1914-1983; Hungary)
 A. Varga, 1983. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). Soosiana 10/11: 74.
 F. Mészáros & A. Štollmann, 1984. In memoriam Tibor Weisz (1914-1983). Miscellanea Zoologica Hungarica 2: 5, frontispiece [portrait].

- Weitlauf, George W. (1916-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 142.
- Welch, d'Alté Aldridge (1907-1970; U.S.A.)
Editors, 1970. d'Alte Aldridge Welch. *The Nautilus* 83(4): 146.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1970*: 90 [1971].
Abbott, 1973: 174.
- Welch, Isabelle E. [Major] (1916/7-1977; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1977. Maj. Isabelle E. Welch, headed detachment of WACs in Tokyo. *Washington Post*, Aug. 20, 1977: E-6.
Anonymous, 1977. Isabelle E. Welch. *The Nautilus* 91(4): 156.
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 118 [1978].
- Welch, Robert John (1859-1936; Ireland)
Anonymous, 1936. Editorial: Robert John Welch. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 129-130, frontispiece [portrait].
A. R. Hogg, 1936. R. J. Welch – photographer. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 136-138, pls. 9-10.
J. W. Jackson, 1936. R. J. Welch – reminiscences. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 138-140, pls. 11-12 [portrait].
R. L. Praeger, 1936. Robert John Welch, 1859-1936. *Irish Naturalists' Journal* 6(6): 131-133, pls. 7-8 [biography, portraits].
A. W. Stelfox, 1936. R. J. Welch – conchologist. *Irish Naturalists Journal* 6(6): 133-136.
J. W. Jackson, 1937. Obituary notice: Robert John Welch. *Journal of Conchology* 20(12): 329-332.
N. F. McMillan, 1970. Some Irish naturalists, mostly conchological. *Journal of Conchology* 27(3): 197-203 [Welch: p. 202].
Cleevely, 1983 305.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Welch, Walter Raynes (1920-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 478; 1987: 142.
- Welcome, Jennie Darling (1910-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 478-479; 1987: 142,
- Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael (1860-1906; U.K.)
K. Pearson, 1906. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon 1860-1906. *Biometrika* (London) 5(1): 1-52, pls. 1-5 [portraits; bibliography].
A. E. Shipley, 1908. Walter Frank Raphael Weldon, 1860-1906. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 80: xxv-xli [condensed from Pearson, 1906].
M. E. Magnello, 2004. Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 57: 989-992 [portrait].
- Welker, Douglas & Sherry (19**-****; U.S.A.)
- Weller, Stuart (1870-1927; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1928. Stuart Weller. *The Nautilus* 41(4): 137-138.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 454-455.
Abbott, 1973: 174.
Cleevely, 1983 305.
- Wells, Fred Ethan, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A./Canada/Australia)
Abbott, 1973: 479.
- Welter, Eugene Stephen (1929-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142.
- Welter-Schultes, Francisco Wolfgang (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 44, 49, 55, 60 [portrait].
- Welty, Stephen Lewis (1921-2002; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 601-602; 1987: 142.
Anonymous, 2003. In memoriam Steve Welty. *The Dredgings* [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 43(1): 1.
- Welwitsch, Friederich M. J. (1806-1872; Germany)
Smith, 1906: 713.
Barnard, 1965: 53.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wempe, H. E. (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 301.
- Wendt, Dorothy (****-2002; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 2002. Dorothy Wendt Obituary. *HMS Bulletin*, March 2002: 3.
- Wendt, Johann Wilhelm (1802-1847; Germany)
E. Kuster-Wendenburg, 2003. *Marine Gastropoda und Lamellibranchiata der Sammlung von Johann Wilhelm Wendt (1802-1847)*. Katalog zur

- Geowissenschaftlichen Sammlung der
Universität Bremen, 46 pp.
- Wentworth, Delia J. [Mrs. E. P.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
Martin, 1995: 28.
S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels
(Bivalvia: Unionoida) of Maine.
Northeastern Naturalist 4(1): 1-34
[Wentworth: p. 7].
- Wenz, Wilhelm August (1886-1945; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1947. Wilhelm Wenz. Archiv für
Molluskenkunde 76(1-3): 1-9 [biography,
bibliography, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 26 [portrait], 28, 42.
Kiss, 1986: 22-23.
A. Zilch, 1987. Zur Geschichte der
deutschen Malakozoologie, XVI. Wilhelm
Wenz, seine Veröffentlichungen und neuen
Mollusken-Taxa. Mitteilungen der
Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
41: 1-30 [biography, bibliography, list of
taxa].
- Wertheim, Abraham Carel (1889-1932; Netherlands)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 182.
Engel, 1986: 302.
- Wertley, Virginia B. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 479; 1987: 142-143.
- Wessel, C. (****-1875?; Germany)
W. Kobelt, 1875. Todesnachrichten.
Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen
Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 7(5-6):
47-48.
- Wessels, Hugo Jurie (1926-1991; South Africa)
Anonymous, 1991. Dr Hugo Wessels 1926-
1991. Strandloper, Bulletin of the
Conchological Society of Southern Africa
230: 11.
Fouché, 1995: 63.
- West, Arthur C. (1916-****; U.S.A.) [spouse of E. R.
West]
Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
- West, Emma Rose (1917-1980; U.S.A.) [spouse of A.
C. West]
Abbott, 1973: 480.
Anonymous, 1980. In memoriam. The
Festivus 12(4): 57.
- Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Westbrook, Christal R. E. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 143.
- Westbrook, James G. (1925-1995; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 143.
T. Rice, 1996. James G. Westbrook. Of Sea
and Shore 18(4): 219 [simple announcement
of death].
- Westcott, G. W. (****-****; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 32.
Trew, 1993: 85.
Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Westfall, Kitti Felix (?1930-1977; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1977. Kitti Westfall. New
York Shell Club Notes 237: 1.
- Westerfield, Adelina Corey (1901-1980; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 480.
[notice of death]. Bulletin of the American
Malacological Union for 1981: i [1982].
Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Westerlund, Carl Agardh (1831-1908; Sweden)
P. Hesse, 1911. Nekrolog. Nachrichtsblatt
der Deutschen Malakozoologischen
Gesellschaft 43(4): 167-171.
Zilch, 1967: 42.
Kiss, 1981: 36.
Dance, 1986: 230.
Trew, 1990: 87.
Duchamps, 1999: fig. 59 [portrait].
- Westerman, Gerardus Frederik (1807-1890;
Netherlands)
H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1891. Nécrologie.
Journal de Conchyliologie 39(1): 68.
Engel, 1986: 302.
- Westermann, Gerd E. G. (1927-****; Germany/
Canada)
Abbott, 1975: 602; 1987: 143.
A. C. Riccardi, 2000. Gerd E. G.
Westermann. Revue de Paléobiologie,
Volume Special 8: iii-v [portrait].
- Westfall, Kitti Felix (1930-1977; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 163.

- Westhuizen, Louis C. van der (****-****; South Africa)
Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Westley, Ronald Eugene (1928-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 480; 1987: 143.
- Wetherby, Albert Gallatin (1833-1902; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1902. [death of]. *The Nautilus* 15(12): 144.
G. W. Harper, 1902. Albert G. Wetherby. *The Nautilus* 16(1): 10-12, portrait.
P. Dautzenberg, 1903. Nécrologie. A. Wetherby. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 51(1): 95-96.
Abbott, 1973: 174.
R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinatti Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(79): 109-133.
- Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas (1800-1875; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1876. Obituary: Nathaniel T. Wetherell, M.R.C.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 2) 3(1): 48 [partial bibliography].
J. Evans, 1876. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society, Proceedings*, 32: 90
T. G. Bonney, 1900. Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas. *Dictionary of National Biography* 20: 1298.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 457.
Cleevely, 1983 306-307.
W. H. George, 2004. Wetherell, Nathaniel Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 329-330.
- Weyers, Joseph L. (****-1908; Belgium)
Trew, 1993: 85.
Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig. 26 [portrait].
- Weymouth, Frank Walter (1884-1963; U.S.A.)
- Weyrauch, Wolfgang Karl (1907-1970; Germany/Peru)
Zilch, 1967: 42.
E. Duarte, 1970. In memoriam de Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch. *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(19): 13-14.
- A. Zilch. 1970. Wolfgang Karl Weyrauch (1907-1970). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 2(18): 226-236 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa].
Olazarri, 1975: 73.
Lamas, 1981b: 29.
A. Willink, 1999. Biografías zoológicas Lilloanas. *Revista de la Sociedad Entomológica Argentina* 58(3-4): 3-10 [Weyrauch: p. 9].
Kiss, 1983: 120.
- Wharton, Robert Alan (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Wheat, Silas Carmi (1853-1922; U.S.A.)
C. W. Johnson, 1922. Silas C. Wheat. *The Nautilus* 36(3): 103-104.
M. P. Weingartner, 1955. Some malacologists of the New York area. *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53 [Wheat: pp. 49-50].
Abbott, 1973: 174.
M. P. Weingartner, 1975. [biographical notes] in: Some malacologists of the New York area. *New York Shell Club Notes* 212: 2-3 [revised from *The Nautilus* 69(2): 48-53].
- Wheatley, Charles Moore (1822-1882; U.S.A.)
Tryon, 1862: 173.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 457.
G. K. MacMillan, 1948. The contribution to conchology by Chester County, Pennsylvania. *Proceedings of the Pennsylvania Academy of Science* 22: 81-86 [Wheatley: pp. 81-82].
R. I. Johnson, 1959. The Charles M. Wheatley collections. *The Nautilus* 73(2): 72-73.
Abbott, 1973: 174.
J. Jass, 1977. Mollusk specimens from the collections of Charles M. Wheatley. *American Malacological Union Newsletter* 8(2): [2].
Cleevely, 1983 307.
F. R. Woodward, 1993. A further note on an anonymous catalogue of *Unio*'s attributed to C. M. Wheatley. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 125: 175-182.

- J. Jaas & J. Glenn, 1999. Rare legacy: freshwater mollusks from the Charles W. Wheatley collection at the Milwaukee Public Museum. American Malacological Society, Program and Abstracts, 65th Annual Meeting, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 4-9 July 1999: 35-36 [abstract].
- Wheaton, Frederick W. (1942-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 143.
- Wheel, Adlai B., Sr. (1900-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheeler, Harry Edgar (1874-1958; U.S.A.)
R. S. Harris, 1958. Harry Edgar Wheeler, 1874-1958. Paleontological Research Institution, [1] p. [portrait].
R. S. Harris, 1959. Harry Edgar Wheeler, 1874-1958. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1958: 59-60 [with added note by M. C. Teskey].
Abbott, 1973: 175.
- Wheeler, Walter Hall (1923-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143.
- Wheelwright, Joseph Balch (1906-1999; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 481; 1987: 143-144.
- Wheldon, Margurite Shay [Maggie] (1902-1976; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
- Wherley, Floyd J. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- Whidbourne, George Ferris (1845-1909; U.K.)
R. B. Newton, 1910. Obituary notices. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 9(2): 89 [bibliography].
- White, A. Quinton, Jr. (1946-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
- White, Charles Abiathar (1826-1910; U.S.A.)
J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including Bulletin of the United States National Museum 30: 333 pp. [White: pp. 113-119; biography, bibliography, lists of taxa].
T. W. Stanton, 1898. Supplement to the annotated catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1886-1897. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 20(1135): 627-642.
Merrill, 1906: 534, 582-583, 713 [portrait].
W. H. Dall, 1911. Biographical memoir of Charles Abiathar White, 1826-1910. National Academy of Sciences, Biographical Memoirs 7: 223-243, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
T. W. Stanton, 1911. Final supplement to the catalogue of the published writings of Charles Abiathar White, 1897-1908. Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum 40(1813): 197-199.
Harris, 1937: 453.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 458.
Abbott, 1973: 175.
Cleevely, 1983 307.
- White, George [Reverend] (1802-1887; U.S.A.)
Goodrich, 1931: 42.
H. G. Lee, 1977. Nineteenth Century malacologists in the American South. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 4-8, portrait.
- White, Gilbert (1720-1793; U.K.)
E. A. Martin, 1934 [reprinted, 1970]. A bibliography of Gilbert White, the naturalist & antiquarian of Selborne: with a biography and a descriptive account of the village of Selborne. Revised ed. Folkestone: Dawsons, viii + 201 pp., frontispiece, 8 pls. [bibliography, portrait].
J. Chatfield, 1981. Gilbert White and molluscs. The Conchologists' Newsletter 76: 288-289.
R. Mabey, 1986. Gilbert White: a biography of the author of The natural history of Selborne. London: Century, ix + 239 pp., 8 pls.
P. G. M. Foster, 1988. Gilbert White and his records: a scientific biography. London: Christopher Helm, xv + 240 pp., 8 pls.
T. Dadswell, 2002. The Selborne pioneer: Gilbert White as naturalist and scientist, a re-examination. Aldershot, England: Ashgate, xviii + 238 pp., 13 pls.
R. I. C. Spearman, 2003. The Reverend Gilbert White (1720-1793). His

- contemporaries and successors. *The Linnean* 19(2): 30-40.
- P. Foster, 2004. White, Gilbert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 568-576.
- White, James Johnson (1846-1912; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1912. James Johnson White. *The Nautilus* 26(3): 35.
 Abbott, 1973: 175.
- White, Kenneth Julius (1945-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 603; 1987: 144.
- White, Ruth Margaret (1922-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- White, William F. (****-1968?; U.S.A.)
 [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1968*: 79 [1968].
- Whiteaves, John Joseph Frederick (1835-1909; Canada)
 Anonymous, 1906. Eminent living geologists: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves, LL.D., F.G.S., F.R.S. (Canada). *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 3(10): 433-442, pl. 23 [portrait, bibliography]
 Anonymous, 1909. Obituary. Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 6(9): 432.
 Anonymous, 1909. Joseph F. Whiteaves. *The Nautilus* 23(6): 84.
 L. M. L., 1909. Obituary: Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. *The Ottawa Naturalist* 23(6): 118-120.
 Anonymous, 1910. John Joseph Frederick Whiteaves. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society of London, Proceedings* 66: xlix-xl.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 459.
 Drake, 1963: 5.
 La Rocque, 1962: 31, 36.
 Abbott, 1973: 175.
 Cleavelly, 1983 308.
 Tozer, 1984: 47, 53 [portrait].
 Dance, 1986: 230.
 M. J. Copeland, 1993. Elkanah Billings (1820-1876) and Joseph F. Whiteaves (1835-1909): the first two paleontologists of the Geological Survey of Canada. *Earth Sciences History* 12(2): 107-110 [portrait].
- S. Sheets-Pyenson, 1994. Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick. *Dictionary of Canadian Biography* 13: 1086-1087.
- K. B. Sterling, 1997. Whiteaves, Joseph Frederick. Pp. 823-825, in: K. B. Sterling, R. P. Harmond, G. A. Cavasco & L. F. Hammond, eds., *Biographical dictionary of American and Canadian naturalists*. Westport, Connecticut, & London: Greenwood Press, xix + 937 pp.
- Whitechurch, W. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 32.
 Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Whitehead, John (1860-1899; U.K.)
 B. B. Woodward, 1900. Whitehead, John. *Dictionary of National Biography* 21: 104.
 Trew, 1993: 85.
 B. B. Woodward & V. M. Quirke, 2004. Whitehead, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 667.
- Whitehead, Thora (1936-****; Australia)
- Whiteman, Jon Miles (****-1984; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 163.
- Whiteside, Jeanne Smith (1909-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 144,
- Whitfield, Robert Parr (1828-1910; U.S.A.)
 J. B. Marcou, 1885. Bibliography of publications relating to the collection of fossil invertebrates in the United States National Museum, including *Bulletin of the United States National Museum* 30: 333 pp. [Whitfield: pp. 223-227; bibliography, lists of taxa].
 R. P. Whitfield, 1899. List of fossil types and figured specimens, used in the palaeontological work of R. P. Whitfield, showing where they are probably to be found at the present time. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 12(8): 139-186,
 Merrill, 1906: 465, 571, 609, 713 [portrait].
 Anonymous, 1910. Robert Parr Whitfield. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 5) 7(7): 336.

- Anonymous, 1910. [notice of death]. *The Nautilus* 24(1): 11.
- L. P. Gratacap, 1911. Biographical memoir of Robert Parr Whitfield. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 20(9): 385-391, pl. 16 [portrait].
- L. Hussakof, 1911. Bibliography of Robert Parr Whitfield. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 20(9): 391-398.
- G. A. Cooper, 1931. Concerning the authorship of the "Preliminary notice of the lamellibranch shells of the Upper Helderberg, Hamilton and Chemung groups, etc., Pt. 2." *Journal of the Washington Academy of Science* 21(18): 459-467 [concludes that this anonymous publication was co-authored by J. Hall and R. P. Whitfield].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 459.
- J. H. Peck, Jr., & H. B. McFarland, 1954. Whitfield collection types at the University of California. *Journal of Paleontology* 28(3): 297-309, pl. 29.
- L. J. Chubb, 1955. A revision of Whitfield's type specimens of the rudist mollusks from the Cretaceous of Jamaica, British West Indies. *American Museum Novitates* 1713: 15 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 175-176.
- Cleavelly, 1983 309.
- R. L. Batten, 1987. Robert Parr Whitfield: Hall's assistant who stayed too long. *Earth Sciences History* 6(1): 61-71 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Note: *Gasteropoda and Cephalopoda of the Raritan Clays and Greensand Marls of New Jersey* (1892) available on-line at <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Whitley, Gilbert Percy (1903-1975; Australia)
- P.-H. Fischer, 1976. Necrologie: Gilbert Whitley. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 113(1-2): 68.
- W. F. Ponder, 1976. Gilbert Percy Whitley, 9 June 1903-18 July 1975. *Malacological Review* 9: 146.
- Whitman, William Edward Seaver (1832-****; U.S.A.)
- Martin, 1995: 28.
- S. M. Martin, 1997. Freshwater mussels (Bivalvia: Unionoida) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 4(1): 1-34 [Whitman: p. 7].
- Whitney, Annette (19**-****; U.S.A./Australia)
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Whittaker, Edward J. (1891-1924; Canada)
- La Rocque, 1962: 34.
- Whitworth, Arch (****-1970; Australia)
- Whyte, Alexander (1834-1908; U.K.)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Whytt, Robert (1714-1766; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 170.
- R. French, 2004. Whytt, Robert. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 58: 798-799 [portrait].
- Wichern, Josephine (****-1964; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1964. Josephine Wichern. *New York Shell Club Notes* 103: 1.
- Wicksten, Mary Katherine (1948-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 144.
- Wiedemayr, Leonhard (1853-1912; Austria/Italy)
- Sturany, 1901: 405.
- W. Kobelt, 1912. [Wiedemayr]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 44(4): 160.
- Wiedmann, Jost (1931-1993; Germany)
- H. A. Leanza, 1994. Necrologia. Prof. Dr. Jost Wiedmann 1931-1993. *Ameghiniana, Revista de la Asociacion Paleontologia Argentina* 31(3): 299-300 [portrait].
- A. I. Alabushev, et al., 1995. [Jost Wiedmann (1931-1993)]. *Paleontologicheskii Zhurnal* 1995(2): 157-158 [portrait].
- Wiegmann, Carl Arend Friedrich (1836-1901; Germany)
- H. Fischer, 1902. Nécrologie. C. A. F. Wiegmann. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 115.
- W. Kobelt, 1902. [Wiegmann]. *Nachrichtsblatt der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 34(3-4): 33-35 [biography, partial bibliography].

- O. F. von Moellendorff, 1902. Obituary. *Journal of Malacology* 9(1): 24 [partial bibliography].
- Wiener, Benjamin A. (1914-2000; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144.
C. Marshall, 2000. Ben Wiener 1914-2000. *American Conchologist* 28(1): 9 [portrait].
- Wierzejski, Antoni (1843-1916; Poland)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
Z. Federowicz, 1970. Antoni Wierzejski (1843-1916). *Polska Akademia Nauk, Instytut Zoologiczny, Memorabilia Zoologica* 21: 3-82 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
Pokrysko & Riedel, 1999: 277.
- Weis, Richard Nelson (1953-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 482; 1987: 144.
- Wiese, Vollrath (1962-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 40, 42, 43 [portraits].
- Wightman, Eugene Pinckney (1888-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 482-483; 1987: 144.
- Wigram, Katherine Jane [née Douglas] [Lady] (1817-1863; U.K.)
Melvill, 1890: 211.
- Wijbers, Pieter (****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wijga, P.(****-****; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 310.
- Wilbur, Karl Milton (1912-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 144-145.
- Wilckens, Rudolf Otto (1876-1943; Germany)
Cleevely, 1983 309.
- Wilcock, Joseph (****-****; fl. 1888; U.K.)
E. G. Bayford & N. F. McMillan, 1944. Joseph Wilcock and his "Illustrations of our British Unionidae". *Journal of Conchology* 22(4): 83-87.
Jackson, 1945: 9.
N. F. McMillan, 1950. Additional notes on Joseph Wilcock. *Journal of Conchology* 23(4): 107.
J. W. Jackson & N. F. McMillan, 1963. Joseph Wilcock of Wakefield and his publications. *Journal of Conchology* 25(5): 201.
- Wilcox, Ernest N. (1869-1961; U.S.A.)
A. G. Smith, 1962. Ernest N. Wilcox – 1869-1961. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 3(2): 37-38.
- Wilde, Izaäk Anthonie Jacobus de (1877-1955; Netherlands)
Benthem Jutting, 1939: 182.
T. van Benthem Jutting, 1955. In memoriam Izaäk Anthonie Jacobus de Wilde, 29 October 1877 – 2 Augustus 1955. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 61: 581.
Engel, 1986: 303-304.
- Wilde, J. P. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1990: 87 [collection sold in 1906].
- Wilder, William (18**-1920; U.S.A.)
H. A. Pilsbry, 1921. William Wilder. *The Nautilus* 34(3): 101.
- Wiley, Cloyde William (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 144.
- Wilie, William Lafayette (1935-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 483; 1987: 163.
- Wilkins, Guy Lawrence (1905-1957; U.K.)
W. J. Rees, 1957. G. L. Wilkins, 1905-1957. *Journal of Conchology* 24(6): 261-217.
A. Blok, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins, 1905-1957. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 32(6): 213-214 [bibliography].
H. A. Pilsbry & H. B. Baker, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins. *The Nautilus* 70(4): 141.
J. Ewan, 1957. Guy L. Wilkins: an appreciation. *The Nautilus* 71(1): 35-36, iii.
Cleevely, 1983 310.
Trew, 1990: 87.
- Wilkins, Jack Amzi [Reverend] (1925-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 483-484; 1987: 163.
- Wilkins, Jean (1910-1971; U.S.A.)
- Willan, Richard Cardeu (19**-****; New Zealand/Australia)
- Willard, Theodora (1871-1937; U.S.A.)

- F. N. Balch, 1938. Theodora Willard. A memorial notice for the records of the Boston Malacological Club, 7 pp.
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Willbanks, Eugene M. (1928-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Willcox, Joseph (1829-1918; U.S.A.)
- C. W. Johnson, 1918. Joseph Willcox. *The Nautilus* 32(3): 101-102.
- Abbott, 1973: 176-177.
- Willcox, Mary Alice (1856-1953; U.S.A.)
- D. R. Lindberg, 1977. Mary Alice Willcox, 1856-1953. *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 10: 16-17.
- Willem IV (Karel Hendrik Friso) (1711-1751; Netherlands) [Prince of Oranje and Nassau] & Willem V (1748-1806; Netherlands) [Prince of Oranje and Nassau]
- P. J. Blok, 1911. Willem IV. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1554-1556.
- P. J. Blok, 1911. Willem V. *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 1: 1556-1560.
- Engel, 1986: 201-202.
- Dance, 1986: 58.
- Willett, George (1879-1945; U.S.A.)
- Anonymous, 1945. George Willett. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 53: 31-36 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- E. M. Chace, 1946. George Willett. *The Nautilus* 59(3): 101-104, portrait [bibliography].
- H. Howard, 1946. George Willett: May 28, 1879 – August 2, 1945. *The Condor* 48(2): 49-71 [portrait].
- K. E. Stager, 1947. George Willett: 1879-1945. *Journal of Mammalogy* 28(1): 1-4 [portrait].
- R. Burch, 1962. Biographical sketch. George Willett, Jr., 1879-1945. *News of the Western Association of Shell Clubs* 3(2): 33-34.
- Abbott, 1973: 176.
- Keen, 1974: 38-39 [portrait].
- Shasky, 1980: 25.
- Coan, 1988: 98-99 [portrait].
- Willey, Arthur (1867-1942; U.K./Canada)
- J. G. Kerr, 1943. Arthur Willey, 1867-1942. *Obituary Notices of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 4(12): 395-410, 1 pl. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- A. H. Hutchinson, 1944. [Obituary]. *Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada* 6(3): 207-208.
- H. E. Crampton, 1950. A history of the Department of Zoology at Columbia University. *Bios* 21(4): 219-246 [Willey: pp. 224-225].
- K. Johnstone, 1977. The aquatic explorers: a history of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada. Toronto: Univ. of Toronto Press. xv + 342 pp. [Willey: pp. 70-71].
- N. H. Landman, 1982. In pursuit of the pearly nautilus. *Discovery (Yale Peabody Museum of Natural History)* 16(1): 10-19.
- Williams, Alice [Mrs. S. L.] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Dance, 1986: 176.
- Williams, F. E.; see Wagner, F. E.
- Williams, George F. [Reverend] (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Baily, 1962: 16.
- Williams, Gilbert M. (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, James David (1941-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, James Steele (1896-1957; U.S.A.)
- W. P. Woodring, 1958. Memorial to James Steele Williams (1896-1957). *Proceedings Volume of the Geological Society of America, Annual Report for 1957*: 171-174, pl. 20 [portrait].
- Williams, John Michael (1838-1925; U.K.)
- J. W. Jackson, 1926. Obituary notice: John Michael Williams. *Journal of Conchology* 18(1): 9-10.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Williams, Joseph William (****-****; U.K.)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 27. *The shell collector's handbook for the field. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(4-5): 90.

- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1945. Book notes. 28. *Land and freshwater shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(4-5): 90-91.
- Trew, 1990: 87 [collection sold in 1926].
- Williams, Margaret Ann [Peggy] (1944-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Williams, Mora M. (1907-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484; 1987: 145.
- Williams, Suzanne T. (1968-****; Australia)
- Williams, T. Walley (1909/10-1985; U.S.A.)
R. W. Reyer, 1986. T. Walley Williams. *Anatomical Record* 216(2): 246-247.
- Williams, W. (****-****; U.K.?)
Dean, 1936: 241.
- Williams, W. F. (****-****; ?)
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Williamson, A. E. (****-****; Canada)
La Rocque, 1962: 32.
- Williamson, Martha Burton Woodhead (1843-1922; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1922. Pioneer in club work here dead. Author of scientific articles passes away after active career. *Los Angeles Times*, March 20, 1922, Section II: 3 [biography, portrait].
Anonymous, 1922. Noted W.C.T.U. [Women's Christian Temperance Union] worker dies. *Los Angeles Examiner*, March 20, 1922: [page not known].
Abbott, 1973: 177.
E. V. Coan, 1989. The malacological papers and taxa of Martha Burton Woodhead Williamson, 1843-1922, and the Isaac Lea Chapter of the Agassiz Association. *The Veliger* 32(3): 296-301.
- Williamson, Peter G. (****-1994; U.K./U.S.A.)
S. Begley & J. Carey, 1981. Evolution: change at a snail's pace. *Newsweek* 98(23) [Dec. 7]: 114. [portrait].
T. Rice, 1983. Evolutionary Snails. *Of Sea and Shore* 13(2): 70. [portrait] [excerpted from *Newsweek* article].
- Willis, Dick (1917-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1962. Personality spotlight. *Hawaiian Shell News* 10(7): 5 [portrait].
- Willis, John Robert (1825-1876; U.S.A./Canada)
W. F. Ganong, 1890. John Robert Willis, the first Nova Scotian conchologist. A memorial. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 404-405.
W. F. Ganong, 1890. Bibliographical and critical notice of Willis' published papers. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 412-418 [bibliography].
H. Piers, 1890. John Robert Willis. *Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Natural Science* 7: 406-411 [biography].
La Rocque, 1962: 34.
P. Creighton, 1972. Willis, John Robert. *Dictionary of Canadian Biography* 10: 704.
Abbott, 1973: 177.
Coomans, 1989: 31.
Trew, 1990: 88.
D. S. Davis, 1992. Terrestrial Mollusca of Nova Scotia: in the footsteps of John Robert Willis, 1825-1876. *Proceedings of the Ninth International Malacological Congress, Edinburgh, 31 August – 6 September 1986*: 125-133 [portrait].
- Willis, Thomas (1621-1675; U.K.)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 133.
R. L. Martensen, 2004. Willis, Thomas. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 59: 391-394 [portrait].
- Wilcox, Murielle (19**-****; Belgium)
- Wilman, M. (1867-1957; South Africa)
Barnard, 1965: 32.
Fouché, 1995: 63.
- Wilmer, L.; see Worthington-Wilmer, L.
- Wilmott, George (****-1969; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1969. George Wilmott. *New York Shell Club Notes* 154: 3 [very short notice].
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1969*: 77 [1969].
- Wilson, Anne (****-1997?; South Africa)

- Anonymous, 1988. The Conchological Society has made the following members honorary life members. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 223: 10 [biography, portrait].
- L. Smith, 1997. Obituary – Anne Wilson. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 250: 8 [portrait].
- Wilson, Barbara (****-1989; U.S.A.)
E. Marshall, 1989. Barbara Wilson. The Dredgings [Newsletter of The Pacific Northwest Shell Club] 29(3): 6.
- Wilson, Barry Robert (1935-****; Australia)
L. Mason, 1978. Our patrons. Western Australian Shell Collector 19: 2 [portrait].
Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Wilson, Druid (1906-2002; U.S.A.)
B. Bedette, 2003. Druid Wilson: 1906-2002. American Paleontologist, Feb. 2003: 15-16 [biography, portrait].
- Wilson, Edith C. (****-****; U.K.)
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wilson, Edmund Beecher (1865-1939; U.S.A.)
Remington, 1977: 43.
Moore, 1989: 205.
- Wilson, Edward [Ed] Carl (1927-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Wilson, Frederick Earl (1954-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 484-485; 1987: 145.
- Wilson, James (1795-1856; U.K.)
Swainson, 1840: 379-380.
Kohn, 1992: 234-235.
Y. Foote, 2004. Wilson, James. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 59: 581-582.
- Wilson, John Bracebridge (1828-1896; Australia)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 462.
Cleevely, 1983 313.
Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wilson, T. [Reverend] (1810-1875; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 34. *The little conchologist, an introduction to the classification of shells*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 26(6): 174.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Addendum to Book Note 34. *The little conchologist*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(2): 73.
- Wilson, Thomas Bellerby (1807-1865; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 177.
- Wimmer, August (1835-1885; Austria)
Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Winchell, Alexander (1824-1891; U.S.A.)
Merrill, 1906: 505, 536, 675, 714, pl. 24 [portrait].
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 463.
Abbott, 1973: 179.
Cleevely, 1983 313.
- Winchell, Richard William (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 145.
- Winchester, Helen (****-****; U.S.A.)
Norwood, 1997: 402-405.
- Winckworth, Harold Charles (1878-1947; U.K./Seychelles) [brother of R. Winckworth]
R. Winckworth, 1948. H. C. Winckworth, 1878-1947. *Journal of Conchology* 23(1): 21-23 [bibliography].
R. Winckworth, 1949. Harold Charles Winckworth, 1878-1947. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): 3.
- Winckworth, Ronald (1884-1950; U.K.) [brother of H. C. Winckworth]
Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 25(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1942].
A. C. C. P. [Sir Cosmo Parkinson?], 1950. Ronald Winckworth. *The Epsomian* (Epsom College, Epsom, Surrey) 81(1): 32-35.
W. J. Rees, 1950. Obituary: Mr. R. Winckworth. *Nature* 166(4225): 673-674.
A. E. Salisbury, 1951. Ronald Winckworth, 1884-1950. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 29(1): 1-5 [bibliography].
A. E. Ellis, 1951. Obituary. R. Winckworth, 1884-1950. *Journal of Conchology* 23(5): 157-162 [list of taxa].

- H. Lemche, 1952. Remarks on the late Mr. Winckworth's notes on British marine Mollusca. *Journal of Conchology* 23(8): 265.
- W. K. Ford, 1954. Notes on the collections in the Department of Invertebrate Zoology at the City of Liverpool Public Museums. *North Western Naturalist* (n.s.) 2(2): 191-203.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- N. McMillan, 1997. The Winckworth collection of British marine Mollusca. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 141: 823.
- Killeen, 1998: 383-384 [portrait].
- Wind, Paulus de (1714-1771; Netherlands)
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Windle, Delbert Leroy, Jr. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604; 1987: 145-146.
- Windoos, James (1839-1897; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 463.
- Cleevly, 1983 313.
- Windsor, House of [British royal family]
- Queen Elizabeth, the Queen Mother [Elizabeth Angela Marguerite Bowes-Lyon] (1900-2002; U.K.).
- O. Peel, 1991. Royal shell collectors. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 229: 12.
- S. Lyall, 2002. Britain's beloved "Queen Mum," a symbol of courage, dies at 101. *The New York Times*, March 31, 2002, Section 1: 1, 34 [biography, portraits].
- Princess Margaret (1930-2002; U.K.)
- O. Peel, 1991. Royal shell collectors. *Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa* 229: 12.
- J. R. Gregory, 2002. Princess Margaret dies at 71; sister of Queen Elizabeth had a troubled life. *The New York Times*, February 10, 2002, Section 1: 1, 38 [biography, portraits].
- Winford, Edith Emmons (1895-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wingate, A. W. [Captain] (****-****; U.K.?)
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Wingstrand, Karl George (1919-1992; Denmark)
- Winkley, Henry W. [Reverend] (1858-1918; U.S.A.)
- W. Faxon, 1906. Report on the Crustacea and Mollusca. *Annual Report of the Curator of the Museum of Comparative Zoology at Harvard College, to the President and Fellows of Harvard College, for 1905-1906*: 28.
- Anonymous, 1907. The Winkley collection of shells. *Nautilus* 20(10): 118-119 [reprinted from the above].
- C. W. Johnson, 1918. Henry W. Winkley. *The Nautilus* 31(4): 136-137, portrait.
- La Rocque, 1962: 35.
- Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Martin, 1995: 30.
- S. M. Martin, 1999. Freshwater snails (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Maine. *Northeastern Naturalist* 6(1): 39-88 [Winkley: pp. 39-40, portrait].
- Winner, Beatrice E. (1918-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 604-605; 1987: 146.
- Winslow, Mina L. (1890-1982; U.S.A.)
- Barnard, 1965: 33.
- J. B. Burch, 1983. Mina L. Winslow, 1890-1982. *Malacological Review* 16: 133-134.
- M. L. Winslow, 1983. African adventure 1924. *Walkerana* 1(5): 367-383.
- L. C. Hall, 1983. Traveling alone through South Africa, the adventures of a woman zoologist from the university during her search for specimens. *Walkerana* 1(5): 385-388.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Winter, Jürgen E. (1937-1994; Germany/Chile)
- Toro, Jorge E., 1995 ["1994"]. In memoriam. Dr. Jürgen E. Winter, 1937-1994. *Journal of Shellfish Research* 13(2): 357-359 [portrait, bibliography].
- Winter, Lucretia Johanna van (1785-1845; Netherlands) [daughter of P. v. Winter]
- Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winter, Pieter van (1745-1807; Netherlands) [father of L. J. van Winter]

- E. Zuidema, 1918. Winter (Pieter). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1468.
Engel, 1986: 305.
- Winterbotham, Ann Lawrence (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Winters, Robert E. (1947-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Wintle, William James (1861-1934; U.K.)
C. D. Sherborn, 1934. Obituary. *William James Wintle, 1861-1934. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 21(3): 149.
- Wirén, Axel (1860-1925; Sweden)
- Wise, John B. (1951-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1995. New curator of malacology. *Texas Conchologist* 32(1): 4.
Rehder, 1997: 187.
- Wisoff, Julius (?1893-1964; U.S.A.)
M. K. Jacobson, 1964. Dr. Julius Wisoff. *New York Shell Club Notes* 102: 4.
W. E. Old & D. Raeihle, 1964. The Wisoff collection. *New York Shell Club Notes* 103: 4-5.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1964*: 86 [1964].
- Wissmann, Heinrich Ludolf (1815-****; Germany)
Tozer, 1984: 31, 33, 36.
- Wistar, Elizabeth Morris (1908-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 146.
- Wiswall, Harold Curtis (1894-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Wit, W. F. de (1921-1999; Netherlands)
R. G. Moolenbeek, 2000. In memoriam W. F. de Wit (4.1.1921-21.7.99). *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 316: 127 [bibliography].
- Witchell, Edwin (1823-1887; U.K.)
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 464.
Cleavelly, 1983: 314.
- Witenboogaert, Johan (1608-1680; Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 309.
- Withrow, Carl Clifford (1903-1982; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 163.
- Witsen [Witzen], Nicolaas C. (1641-1717; Netherlands)
Maton & Rackett, 1804: 143.
W. R. Veder, 1918. Witsen (Nicolaas). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch Woordenboek* 4: 1473-1479.
Engel, 1986: 306-307.
- Witt, Elizabeth Anne (1915-1983; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 485; 1987: 163.
- Witthaus, ___ (Mrs.) (****-****; U.S.A.)
Anonymous, 1877. [Report on purchase of the Witthaus collection]. *Report of the President, 1876-1877. Vassar College, Annual Reports of the President, 1865-1866 to 1886-1886. Vassar College (Poughkeepsie, New York)*.
Walzer, 1981: 26.
- Wittig, R.; see Skinner, R.
- Wittig, Fritz Herman Paul (1***-19**; Germany)
[father of R. Wittig Skinner]
- Witzen, N. C.; see Witsen, N. C.
- Wodarch, Charles (****-****; U.K.)
T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wodarch and Mawe. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 83-84.
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1943. Book notes. 9. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(3): 141.
Salisbury, 1945: 151-152.
N. F. McMillan, 1961. Book notes, especially relating to Turton's works. 2. Wodarch's *Introduction to the study of conchology*. *Journal of Conchology* 25(1): 36.
- Wohlberedt, Otto (1870-1945; Germany)
V. Franz, 1947. Otto Wohlberedt. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 76(1-3): 78-79 [biography, partial bibliography].
Zilch, 1967: 42-43.
Bössneck & Knorre, 1997: 153-154 [portrait].

- D. von Knorre, 2004. Die Molluskensammlung von Otto Wohlberedt im Phyletischen Museum in Jena – eine museologisch-historische Analyse. Beiträge zur 11. Jahrestagung der DGGTB (Deutsche Gesellschaft für Geschichte und Theorie der Biologie). Verhandlungen zur Geschichte und Theorie der Biologie 10: 283-289 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Wohlgemuth, J. (****-****; France)
 R. Nicklès, 1896. Notice sur les travaux scientifiques de J. Wohlgemuth. Bulletin des Séances de la Société des Sciences de Nancy (ser. 2) 14: 59-64 [biography].
- Wolcott, Henrietta H. T. (1825-1903; U.S.A.)
 W. H. Dall, 1903. Mrs. Henrietta H. T. Wolcott. The Nautilus 17(7): 83-84.
 Abbott, 1973: 178.
- Wolf, Eugen (1876-1961; Germany)
 R. Mertens, 1962. Eugen Wolf. Zoologischer Anzeiger, Supplementband 25, Verhandlungen der Deutschen Zoologischen Gesellschaft 1961: 570-573 [biography, portrait].
 Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Wolfe, Catherine (****-****; U.S.A.)
 Dance, 1986: 176.
- Wolfe, Charles Spurgeon (1921-2005; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 2005. Charles Spurgeon Wolfe [obituary]. Fort Worth Star-Telegram, March 8-9, 2005: [page unknown].
- Wolfe, Douglas Arthur (1939-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 146.
- Wolfe, Michaela Beatrix (1903-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wolfson, Fay Henry (1916-1987; U.S.A.)
 Anonymous, 1987. In memoriam. Fay Henry Wolfson. The Festivus 19(2): 15.
- Wollaston, Thomas Vernon (1822-1878; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1878. Obituary. Thomas Vernon Wollaston. The Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 14(9): 213-215.
 H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1879. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 27(1): 93.
 Smith, 1906: 720, 730.
- Cleavelly, 1983 314.
 Salisbury, 1945: 162.
 Dance, 1976: 50 [collection sold in 1900]; 1986: 230.
 Trew, 1990: 88.
 L. M. Cook, 1995. T. Vernon Wollaston and the "monstrous doctrine". Archives of Natural History 22(3): 333-348.
 Y. Foote, 2004. Wollaston, Thomas Vernon. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 59: 989-990.
- Wolthers, Hermanus (****-****; Netherlands)
 Engel, 1986: 308.
- Womack, Edwin Baxter (1931-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 146.
- Wood, _____ [Lieutenant] (****-****; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 706.
- Wood, J. (****-****; South Africa)
 Barnard, 1965: 33.
- Wood, McKinnon [Miss] (****-****; U.K.)
 Trew, 1990: 88.
- Wood, Searles Valentine (the elder) (1798-1880; U.K.)
 Anonymous, 1880. Searles Valentine Wood. Nature 23(576): 40-41.
 Anonymous, 1880. Searles Valentine Wood, F.G.S. Geological Magazine (n.s.) (dec. 2) 7(12): 575-576.
 R. Etheridge, 1881. [Obituary]. Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society, Proceedings 16: 35.
 Smith, 1906: 708.
 Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
 Cleavelly, 1983 315.
 R. E. Petit & K. J. Boss, 1989. Searles V. Wood's "Monograph of the Crag Mollusca" (1848-1882), with notes on the generic name *Astartella*. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(68): 145-153.
 Y. Foote, 2004. Wood, Searles Valentine, the elder. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 140.
- Wood, Searles Valentine (the younger) (1830-1884; U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1885. Searles V. Wood, The Younger, F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (ser. 3) 2(3): 138-142 [bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1885. Searles V. Wood. *Nature* 31(797): 318-319.
- T. G. Bonney, 1885. [Obituary]. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society, Proceedings* 41: 40-41.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
- Cleavelly, 1983 315.
- R. E. Petit & K. J. Boss, 1989. Searles V. Wood's "Monograph of the Crag Mollusca" (1848-1882), with notes on the generic name *Astartella*. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(68): 145-153.
- W. H. George. 2004. Wood, Searles Valentine, the younger. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 140-141.
- Wood, Toni (1926-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486; 1987: 163.
- Anonymous, 1978. Toni Wood. *New York Shell Club Notes* 244: 2.
- Wood, William (1774-1857; U.K.)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 213.
- Swainson, 1840: 380-381.
- Anonymous, 1859. [Obituary: William Wood, Esq.]. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London* for 1857-58: xl-xli.
- Melvill, 1890: 198, 203.
- A. Reynell, 1918. *The Index Testaceologicus* of W. Wood and S. P. Hanley. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(1-2): 26-27.
- A. Reynell, 1919. Wood's *Index Testaceologicus*. Supplementary note. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 13(3-4): 89.
- T. Iredale, 1922. Book notes. Wood's "General conchology." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 91.
- Iredale & Hull, 1927a: 359; 1927b: 164.
- Salisbury, 1945: 144, 151.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. On William Wood's *General Conchology* and *Index Testaceologicus*. *Basteria* 36(2-5): 157-162.
- Dance, 1986: 83-85, 230.
- A. J. Kohn, 1988. Type specimens and identity of the described species of *Conus*. VIII. The species described 1821-1830. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society* 93(1): 19-70 [Wood: pp. 47-49].
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Kohn, 1992: 217-219.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- P. Davis, 2004. Wood, William. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 152.
- Woodbridge, Richard George, 3rd (1917-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605; 1987: 146.
- Woodhouse, Joyce (19**-****; Australia)
- Woodlock, Ethelyn Hurd (1907-2001; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 486-487; 1987: 146-147.
- Anonymous, 2001. Ethelyn Hurd Woodlock, May 13, 2001. *New York Shell Club Notes* 359: 8.
- Woodring, Helen [Coolidge] (1906-1978; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487; 1987: 163.
- Woodring, Wendell Phillips (1891-1983; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487.
- Henson, 1982: 17.
- E. J. Moore, 1985. Memorial to Wendell Phillips Woodring. *Geological Society of America Memorials* 15: 5 pp. [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Abbott, 1987: 163.
- E. J. Moore, 1992. Wendell Phillips Woodring, 1891-1983. *National Academy of Sciences Biographical Memoirs* 61: 498-515.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- Woodruff, David S. (19**-****; U.S.A.) [papers on land snails]
- Woods, Henry (1868-1952; U.K.)
- Cleavelly, 1983 316.
- Woods, J. E. Tenison; see Tenison Woods, J. E.
- Woodthorpe, R. G. [Major-General] (****-1899?; U.K.)
- Anonymous, 1899. Obituary notices. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 3(5): 295.
- Woodward, Bernard Barham (1853-1930; U.K.)

- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 13(3-4): frontispiece [portrait; 1919].
- Anonymous, 1931. Bernard Barham Woodward. *The Nautilus* 44(3): 97.
- S. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary notice: B. B. Woodward. *Journal of Conchology* 19(4): 112-113.
- A. S. Kennard, 1931. Obituary. Bernard Barham Woodward, 1853-1930. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 19(4): 165-166.
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Nekrologe auf B. B. Woodward und Ole Nordgaard. *Folia Zoologica et Hydrobiologica* 3(2): 248.
- H. Schlesch, 1931. Bernard Barham Woodward. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 63(2): 82-83.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 466.
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Book notes. 33. *The young collector's handbook of shells*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 173.
- Kiss, 1980: 83.
- Cleevely, 1983 316.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Trew, 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
- S. P. Dance & J. G. J. Kuiper, 2002. B. B. Woodward and the "Pisidium Affair." *Journal of Conchology* 37(6): 635-650 [biography, portrait].
- Woodward, Gertrude M. (****-****; U.K.)
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Woodward, Henry (1832-1921; U.K.) [son of S. Woodward; great uncle of B. B. Woodward]
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 6(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1904].
- Anonymous, 1921. Obituary. Henry Woodward. *Geological Magazine* 58(11): 481-484.
- B. B. Woodward, 1922. Dr. Henry Woodward, F.R.S., etc., 1832-1921. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(2-3): 66-68.
- A. S. W., 1925. Henry Woodward – 1832-1921. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London* (ser. B) 98: xxiii-xxv, 1 pl. [biography, portrait].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
- Cleevely, 1983 316-317.
- Trew, 1993: 86.
- Woodward, Horace Bolingbroke (1848-1914; U.K.) [son of S. P. W. Woodward; cousin of B. B. Woodward]
- C. R., 1914. Horace Bolingbroke Woodward, F.R.S., F.G.S. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 6) 1(3): 142-144, frontispiece.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
- Cleevely, 1983 317.
- Woodward, John [Sir] (1665-1728; U.K.)
- Argenville, 1742: 27, 216 [as "Jean"].
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
- Edwards, 1967: 45.
- V. A. Eyles, 1971. John Woodward, F.R.S., F.R.C.P., M.D. (1665-1728): a biobibliographical account of his life and work. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 5(6): 399-427, 1 pl. [portrait, bibliography].
- Fischer, 1973: 49-51, 53-54, 151-154.
- Cleevely, 1983 317.
- Dance, 1986: 32.
- D. Price, 1989. John Woodward and a surviving British geological collection from the early eighteenth century. *Journal of the History of Collections* 1(1): 79-95.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- J. M. Levine, 2004. Woodward, John. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 241-243 [portrait].
- Woodward, Martin Fountain (1865-1901; U.K.) [son of H. Woodward]
- Anonymous, 1901. Martin Fountain Woodward. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec. 4) 8(10): 480.
- W. E. Collinge, 1901. Martin F. Woodward. *Journal of Malacology* 8(4): 123.
- G. B. H., 1901. Martin F. Woodward. *Nature* 64(1667): 578-579 [biography].
- Fischer, H., 1902. Nécrologie. M. F. Woodward. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 50(1): 115-116.

- B. B. Woodward, 1902. Martin Fountain Woodward. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 5(1): 1-7, frontispiece [portrait, [bibliography].
- Duchamps, 1999: 16, fig 60 [portrait]
- Woodward, Samuel (1790-1838; U.K.) [father of H. Woodward & S. P. Woodward]
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467.
- Cleavelly, 1983 317.
- B. Green, 2004. Woodward, Samuel. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 245-246.
- Woodward, Samuel Pickworth (1821-1865; U.K.) [son of S. Woodward; father of H. B. Woodward]
- Anonymous, 1865. Dr. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. *American Journal of Conchology* 1(1): 379.
- Anonymous, 1866. Dr. S. P. Woodward. *Quarterly Journal of the Geological Society [London]* 22[2](86): xxxiv-xxxvi.
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1866. *Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie* 14(1): 103.
- Anonymous, 1868. Samuel P. Woodward, F.G.S. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London for 1865-66: lxxxvi-lxxxvii.*
- Melvill, 1890: 217 [as S. "Porter" Woodward].
- A. S. Kennard & B.B. Woodward, 1920. *Extracts from some letters from John Brown, F.G.S., of Stanway, to S. P. Woodward. Essex Naturalist* 19: 130-141.
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 467-468.
- Salisbury, 1945: 164-165.
- Cleavelly, 1983 317.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1984. Notes on historical conchology 2. *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 91: 234.
- P. F. Lingwood, 1985. Notes on historical conchology 3: S. P. Woodward's "A Manual of the Mollusca." *The Conchologists' Newsletter* 94: 303-305.
- Dance, 1986: 141.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 296.
- R. J. Cleavelly, 2004. Woodward, Samuel Pickworth. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 246-247.
- Woolacott, Leone [Lee] (****-1957; Australia)
- J. Allan, 1957. Mrs. Leone Woolacott. *Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia* 1(1): 47.
- Anonymous, 1957. ... [death of] Mrs. Lee Wollacott. *Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California* 172: 5.
- J. Allan, 1958. Lee Woolacott. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57*: 81, 83 [portrait].
- T. Iredale & G. P. Whitley, 1958. A bibliography of Lee Woolacott with a index to her new scientific names. *Proceedings of the Royal Zoological Society of New South Wales 1956-57*: 82.
- Woolsey, Heathcote (****-1957?; U.S.A.)
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1957: inside back cover [1958].*
- Woolson, Bertha Mae (1925-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 487-488; 1987: 147.
- Work, Robert Christoph (1927-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 605-606; 1987: 147.
- Worm, Olaus [Ole, Olao] (1588-1654; Denmark)
- Maton & Rackett, 1804: 129.
- Swainson, 1840: 381.
- Spärck, 1953: v.
- Spärck, 1962: fig. 1 [portrait].
- H. D. Schepelern, 1971. *Museum Wormianum; Dets Forudsætninger og Tilblivelse. København: Wormianum, 435 pp.*
- Franchini et al., 1975: 65.
- Dance, 1986: 14.
- H. D. Schepelern, 1990. *The Museum Wormianum reconstructed; a note on the illustration of 1665. Journal of the History of Collections* 2(1): 81-85.
- S. J. Gould, 1999. Bacon, brought home. *Natural History* 108(5): 28-33, 72-78.
- T. Wolff, 1999. *The history of the Zoological Museum, University of Copenhagen. Steenstrupia* 24(2): 157-176.
- R. Purcell, 2004. A room revisited: A contemporary artist is inspired by a "cabinet

- of curiosities” collected by a naturalist of another era. *Natural History* 113(7): 46-48.
- Note: *Museum Wormianum* (1655) available on-line at: <http://gdz.sub.uni-goettingen.de/en/index.html>
- Worrall, Jenny Frye (****-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Worsford, Jack Nigel (1948-****; Bahamas)
Abbott, 1987: 147.
- Worsley, S. (****-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 247.
- Worthington-Wilmer, Lewis [Colonel] (1838-1923; U.K.)
Smith, 1906: 714.
R. B. Newton, 1923. Obituary. Col. L. Worthington-Wilmer, 1838-1923. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(5): 239-240.
Cleevely, 1983 312 [under Wilmer].
Trew, 1987: 82; 1990: 88; 1993: 85 [under Wilmer].
- Wotton, Edward (1492-1555; Great Britain)
G.-F. Dollfus, 1928. Recherches sur l’histoire de la conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 71(2): 155-184 [Wotton: pp. 171].
Franchini et al., 1975: 58-59.
- Wotton, F. W. (1847-1899; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1901. F. W. Wotton, died December 4th, 1899. *Cardiff Naturalists’ Society, Report & Transactions* 32: 67-69, 1 pl. [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wrage, Werner (19**-****; Germany)
Wiese, 2004: 61.
- Wright, Berlin Hart (1851-1940; U.S.A.) [son of S. H. Wright]
B. H. Wright, 1936. Memories of local naturalists. *Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society* (Keuka Park, New York), Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [B. H. Wright: pp. 7-10].
P. Bartsch, 1944. Berlin Hart Wright, 1851-1940. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: 11-15, portrait.
[notice of death]. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943*: [24] [1944].
W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.
R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
Abbott, 1973: 178.
Dance, 1986: 230.
- Wright, Bryce McMurdo (****-1874; U.K.)
Anonymous, 1874. [notice of death]. *The Quarterly Journal of Conchology* 1(3): 48 [one sentence announcement of death].
Dance, 1986: 167, 169, 171.
Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wright, Charles (1811-1885; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 179.
M. K. Jacobson, 1974. Charles Wright (1811-1885) in Cuba as revealed by his letters. *Sterkiana* 53: 1-6.
- Wright, Charles East (1850-1926; U.K.)
J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1926. Obituary notice: C. E. Wright. *Journal of Conchology* 18(2): 37-38 [bibliography].
- Wright, Christopher Amyas (1928-1983; U.K.)
F. J. Etges, 1984. In memoriam: Christopher Amyas Wright 1928-1983. *Journal of Parasitology* 70(1): 139-140. [portrait].
D. S. Brown, 1985. C.A. Wright and his contribution to the freshwater malacology of Africa. *Achatina* 13: 262-266 [partial bibliography].
V. R. Southgate, 1984. Obituary: Dr. Christopher A. Wright. *International Journal for Parasitology* 14(3): 223-227 [portrait; bibliography].
- Wright, Claud William (1917-****; U.K.)
Cleevely, 1983 318.
- Wright, Edward [M.D.] (17**-****; U.K.)
Dean, 1936: 239.

- W. R. Dawson, 1949. Some Eighteenth Century conchologists. *Journal of Conchology* 23(2): 44-47 [Wright: p. 46].
- Wright, Edward Perceval [M.D.] (1834-1910; Ireland)
- H. H. Dixon, 1910. Edward Perceval Wright. *Irish Naturalist* 19: 61-63 [not seen].
- Trew, 1993: 86.
- E. C. Nelson, 2004. Wright, Edward Perceval. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 438-439.
- Wright, Eugenia Isabel (1922-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Herman P. (18**-1932; U.S.A.)
- Concerning:
<http://www.carnegiemnh.org/mollusks/staff/former.htm#wright>
- Wright, Kirk Edward (1942-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488; 1987: 147.
- Wright, Samuel Hart (1825-1905; U.S.A.) [father of B. H. Wright]
- C. W. Johnson, 1906. Samuel Hart Wright. *The Nautilus* 19(9): 105-106.
- B. H. Wright, 1936. Memories of local naturalists. Yates County Genealogical and Historical Society (Keuka Park, New York). Publication No. 1: ii + 21 pp. [S.H. Wright: pp. 5-7].
- W. J. Clench, 1955. The Unionidae of B. H. and S. H. Wright. *The Nautilus* 68(3): 104.
- R. I. Johnson, 1967. Illustrations of all the mollusks described by Berlin Hart and Samuel Hart Wright. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 3(35): 1-35, incl. 13 pls.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Dance, 1986: 230.
- Wrigley, Arthur George (1885-1953; U.K.)
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 28(1): frontispiece [portrait; 1949].
- L. R. Cox, 1954. Arthur George Wrigley (1885-1953). *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 30(6): 157160 [bibliography].
- Cleavelly, 1983 319.
- Trew, 1987: 82.
- Wu, Shi-Kuei (1933-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 488-489; 1987: 147.
- Wulfen, Franz Xaver von [Freiherr, Baron] (1728-1805; Serbia/Germany)
- Porro, 1841: 98-99.
- Tozer, 1984: 20
- M. Kelmun, 1989. Franz Xaver Freiherr von Wulfen – Jesuit und Naturforscher. *Carinthia II, Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Kärnten* 179[99](i): 5-7 [portrait].
- G. Niedermayr, 1989. Der Bleiberger “Muschelmarmor” – F. X. Wulfen’s “Kärnthenscher pfauenschweifiger Helmintholith.” Eine historische Betrachtung. *Carinthia II, Mitteilungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Kärnten* 179[99](i): 47-57.
- Wulff, Ella May Thompson (1944-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489; 1987: 147.
- Wülker, Gerhard (1885-19**; Germany)
- Wurdemann, George (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Rehder, 1997: 17.
- Wurtz, Charles B. (1916-1982; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 489.
- R. T. Abbott, 1983. Charles B. Wurtz. *The Nautilus* 97(1): 43.
- Abbott, 1987: 163-164.
- Wüst, Ewald (1875-1934; Germany)
- Zeissler, 1984: 51.
- Wüthrich, Max (1924-1996; Switzerland)
- Anonymous, 1997. [Obituary]. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(1): 2.
- H. Turner, 1997. Max Wüthrich (1924-1996). *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(2): 3-5 [bibliography].
- H. Turner, 1997. Max Wüthrich (3.8.1924 – 25.11.1996). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 60: 1-3 [biography, bibliography, portrait] [abridged translation: *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 19(2): 3-5 (1997)].

- M. Gosteli, 2000. Max Wüthrich 1924-1996. *Jahrbuch des Naturhistorischen Museums Bern* 13: 93-95.
- Wuyts, Jean (****-****; Belgium)
- Wyatt, Mrs. J. (****-1975; New Zealand)
- E. N. Gardner, 1975. Obituary [Mrs. J. Wyatt]. *Poirieria, Conchology Section, Auckland Institute and Museum* 7(6): 127.
- Wyatt, Thomas (****-****; fl. 1838; U.S.A.)
- R. I. Johnson, 1974. Thomas Wyatt and Edgar Poe, a pair of conchological plagiarists. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 4(51): 50-52.
- Dance, 1986: 143-144.
- Wye, Kenneth R. (****-****; U.K.)
- S. Lillico, 1990. Kenneth Wye: a profile in paint. *Hawaiian Shell News* 38(11): 1, 8 [portrait].
- Wyman, Jeffries (1814-1874; U.S.A.)
- Tryon, 1862: 174.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- Note: *Fresh-water shell mounds of the St. John's River, Florida* (1875) available online at: <http://gallica.bnf.fr>
- Xántus, János [John; aka: Louis de Vésey] (1825-1894; Hungary/Mexico)
- Díaz de León, 1910: 21.
- E. O. Essig, 1931. *A history of entomology*. New York: MacMillan, viii + 1,029 pp. [Xántus: pp. 804-808].
- H. M. Madden, 1949. *Xantus, Hungarian naturalist in the pioneer west*. New York, New York: Columbia University, 312 pp.
- Ewan, 1955: 63.
- Abbott, 1973: 179.
- J. Xántus [translated by T. Schoenman & H. B. Schoenmann], 1975. *Letters from North America*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 199 pp. [biography, portrait] [originally published 1857, *Levelei Észak Amerikából*, Budapest].
- J. Xántus [translated by T. Schoenman & H. B. Schoenmann], 1976. *Travels in Southern California*. Detroit: Wayne State University Press, 213 pp. [biography, portrait] [originally published 1859, *Utazás Kalifornia Déli Részeiben*, Budapest].
- J. Xántus, 1986. *Xantus. The letters of John Xántus to Spencer Fullerton Baird from San Francisco and Cabo San Lucas, 1859-1861*. Introduction, notes, & illustrations by Ann H. Zwinger. Los Angeles, California: Dawson's Book Shop, 422 pp.
- J. Xántus, 1986. *János Xántus, the Fort Tejon letters, 1857-1859*. Edited by Ann Zwinger. Tucson, Arizona: University of Arizona Press, xxvi + 255 pp., frontispiece [biography, portraits].
- Baily, 1988: 8.
- H. DuShane, 1988. Early conchologists in Baja California, Mexico. *The Festivus* 20(8): 78-79.
- A. H. Zwinger, 1999. Xántus, John. *American National Biography* 24: 97-98.
- Moring, 2002: 138-139.
- Xico Fernandes, Francisco (19**-1996; Spain/Angola)
- Yabe, Hisakatsu (1878-1969; Japan)
- R. Aoki, 1939. Professor Hisakatsu Yabe. Pp. i-vii, frontispiece, in: *Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday*. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial University, Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]. 612 pp., 32 pls. [biography, portrait].
- Anonymous, 1939. Bibliography of published writings of Hisakatsu Yabe (up to April 1, 1939). Pp. x-xxiv, frontispiece, in: *Jubilee Publication in the Commemoration of Professor H. Yabe, M.I.A., Sixtieth Birthday*. Sendai: Tohoku Imperial University, Volume 1 [of 2 vols.]: 612 pp., 32 pls. [partial bibliography].
- K. Hatai, 1969. A memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe (December 3, 1878 to June 23, 1969). *Science Reports of the Tohoku University, Sendai* (2nd ser. – Geology) 41(2): 109-128 [portrait, bibliography].
- K. Hatai, 1971. Memorial to Hisakatsu Yabe 1878-1969. *The Geological Society of America, Proceedings for 1969*: 1-3 [portrait].
- Cleevely, 1983: 320.
- Yagudina, Saida Iliazheyinovna (1908-1996; Russia)

- A. I. Kafanov, V. V. Gul'bun & O. G. Kusakin, 1998. Saida I. Yagudina (1908-1996). *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 2: 109-100.
- Yagura, Wasaburo. (****-1941; Japan)
J. Makiyama, 1944. The late Wasaburo Yagura. *Venus* 13(5-8): 320-321, portrait [in Japanese].
- Yakovlev, Yuri Mikhailovich (1948-****; Russia)
Walzer, 1981: 73-75, 96-97.
Anonymous, 1997. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Yakovlev Yuri Mikhailovich. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 1: 80-91 [bibliography].
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yakushin, Leonid Nikolaevich (1962-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yale, Leroy Milton (1841-1906; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 179.
- Yamakawa, Gordon (1885-1910; Japan)
T. Habe, 1989. [Biohistory of malacologists (72) Gordon Yamakawa.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 19(4): 107-108 [in Japanese].
- Yamamoto, Alizo (1931-1994; Japan)
Anonymous, 1995. *Kyushu no Kai* 43: 1-7 [bibliography, list of taxa].
- Yamamoto, Takaharu (1908-1950; Japan)
Iw. Taki, 1952. A brief history of Mr. Takaharu Yamamoto. *Venus* 17(1): 62-63 [portrait; in Japanese].
- Yamamoto, Torao (1912-1993; Japan)
T. Habe, 1994. [An oration at the funeral ceremony of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(1): 1-2 [in Japanese].
H. Minato, 1994. [Memories of Mr. Torao Yamamoto.] *The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan* 25(1-2): 2-6 [in Japanese] [bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
- Yamamura, Yaeko (19**-****; Japan)
- Yancey, Robert Maxwell (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 489-490; 1987: 147.
- Yancey, Thomas Erwin (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 147.
- Yanin, Boris Timofeevich (1931-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yanina, Tamara Alexeyevna (1954-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 36.
- Yanovich, Larissa Nikolaevna (1972-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yaprintseva, Margarita Leonovna (19**-****; Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yarochnovich, Lidiya Leonidovna (1934-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yaron, Isaac [Jitzack, Jitzchak] (1934-1985; China/Israel)
Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
H. K. Mienis & S. TsurieI, 1985. [Obituary]. *Levantina* 55: 621-624.
A. Yaron, D. Yaron, D. Yaron, & H. K. Mienis, 1985. Obituary. *Notiziario S.I.M. [Società Italiana di Malacologia]* 3(5-6): 96.
H. K. Mienis, 1986. Isaac ("Jitzhak") Yaron (1934-1985). Pp. 158-159 [portrait], in: I. Yaron, T. Schiotte & G. Wium-Andersen, 1986. A review of mollusk taxa described by P. Forsskål and C. Niebuhr, with a citation of original descriptions, discussion of type-material available and selection of some lectotypes. *Steenstrupia* 12(10): 157-203.
H. K. Mienis, 1992. Isaac ('Jitzak') Yaron (1934-1985). *Argamon* 8: 1-7 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
Fouché, 1995: 64.
H. K. Mienis, 2003. The mollusk collection of the late Jitzchak Yaron. *La Conchiglia* 35(306): 5.
H. K. Mienis, 2003. The mollusk collection of the late Jitzchak Yaron. *Triton* 7: 40.
- Yaroslavtseva, Lyudmila Mikhailovna (1940-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yate, William [Reverend] (1802-1877; New Zealand)
Smith, 1906: 705.
Dean, 1936: 233.

- Yates, Lorenzo Gordin (1837-1909; U.S.A.)
 L. H. Eddy, 1897. Dr. L. G. Yates and his scientific collection considered. Santa Cruz Surf, (California), March 2, 1897.
 Anonymous, 1909. Dr. Lorenzo G. Yates. The Nautilus 22(11): 124.
 Anonymous, 1938. Bequeathed natural history collection. County museum planned by heir to Yates collection. Museum for county urged. Santa Barbara News Press, [California], January 24, 1938.
 C. L. Camp, 1963. Old Doctor Yates. Journal of the West (Los Angeles) 2(4): 377-400 [portrait].
 C. L. Camp, 1963. Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History 4(3): 178-193, 1 pl. [portrait].
 Abbott, 1973: 180.
 Shasky, 1980: 16.
 Cleavelly, 1983 320.
 Coan, 1988: 100-101 [portrait].
 E. V. Coan & P. H. Scott, 1990. The molluscan publications and taxa of Lorenzo Gordin Yates (1837-1909). The Veliger 33(4): 402-407 [portrait, bibliography, list of taxa].
 Trew, 1990: 88.
- Yates, Patricia J. (****-1960; United Kingdom)
 P. Y. Yates, 1961. [notice of death] New Namurian goniatites of the genus *Eumorphoceras*. Palaeontology 4(1): 54-58, pl. 6.
- Yates, Roger Lowell (1948-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yatskov, Sergey Vladimirovich (1957-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yavnov, Sergei Vasilievich (1950-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yavorskiy, Ivan Petrovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
 Egorov, 2004: 37
- Yazikova, Olga Vladimirovna (1962-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yazykova, Elena Alexandrovna (1964-****; Russia)
 Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Yeatman, Henry Clay (1916-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Yen, John Teng-Chien (1903-1972; China/U.S.A.)
 Zilch, 1967: 43.
 Anonymous, 1972. [notice of death]. The Nautilus 85(4): iii.
 Abbott, 1973: 180.
 Cleavelly, 1983 320.
- Yerbury, John William [Lieutenant Colonel] (1847-1927; U.K.)
 Smith, 1906: 717.
 J. E. C., 1928. Lt.-Col. J. W. Yerbury, Entomologist's Monthly Magazine 64(4): 91-92.
 Trew, 1987: 83; 1990: 88; 1993: 86.
- Yevich, Paul Peter (1924-1994; U.S.A.)
 E. C. Peters et al., 1995. In memoriam. Paul Peter Yevich, 1924-1994. Journal of Shellfish Research 14(1): 1-5 [portrait, bibliography].
- Yin, Robert L. (1932-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Ymkovyi, I. T. (1929-2001; Ukraine)
 V. Y. Bilous & N. K. Misyats, 2002. [Medical, educational and scientific activities of I. T. Ymkovyi]. Visnyk Zhytomyrskoho Pedahohichnoho Universytetu (Ukraine) 10: 224-226 [portrait]
- Yochelson, Ellis Leon (1928-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1975: 606; 1987: 148.
 Dutro, 2004: 180 [portrait].
- Yocius, Ted (1934-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 490; 1987: 148.
- Yokley, Paul, Jr. (1923-****; U.S.A.)
 Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.
- Yokoyama, Matajiro (1860-1942; Japan)
 T. Kobayashi, 1942. The late Dr. Matajiro Yokoyama. Venus 12(1-2): 97-100 [bibliography, portrait; [in Japanese].
 K. Oyama, 1980. Revision of Matajiro Yokoyama's type Mollusca from the Tertiary and Quaternary of the Kanto area.

- Palaeontological Society of Japan, Special Papers 17: 148 pp., 57 pls.
- Yoldi, Alphonso D'Aguirra & Gadea [Comes de] (1765-1852; Denmark)
- Tomlin, 1942d: 99.
- Dance, 1986: 158-159.
- Trew, 1990: 88.
- Muñiz Solís, 2002: 299.
- Yonge, Charles Maurice (1899-1986; U.K.)
- [Special meeting to honour Dr. N. B. Eales and Sir Maurice Yonge], 1974. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 41(1): 65-76 [bibliography].
- Laverack, 1983: 360.
- Anonymous, 1986. Obituaries: Sir Maurice Yonge. The London Times, March 21, 1986: 14.
- J. H. S. Blaxter & A. J. Southward, 1986. Sir Maurice Yonge, 1899-1986. Advances in Marine Biology 23: vii-viii.
- D. Heppell, 1986. C. M. Yonge: a chronological list of publications. Asian Marine Biology 3: 9-31.
- B. Morton, 1986. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge: 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986. Asian Marine Biology 3: 1-7 [biography, portrait].
- S. G. Pal & P. P. Biswas, 1986. Obituary: C. M. Yonge. Science & Culture, Indian Science News Association (Calcutta) 52(7): 221-222.
- J. A. Allen, 1987. Obituary. Sir Maurice Yonge, ..., 1899-1986. Journal of Molluscan Studies 53(1): 117-119.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1987. In memoriam: Sir Maurice Yonge, F.R.S. 1946; C.B.E. 1954; Kt. 1967. The Veliger 30(1): 1-4 [portraits].
- B. Morton, 1987. Obituary – Sir Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899-17 March 1986. Malacological Review 19: 127-128, portrait.
- B. Morton, 1992. Charles Maurice Yonge, 9 December 1899 – 17 March 1986, elected F.R.S 1946. Biographical Memoirs of the Royal Society of London 38: 379-412 [portrait].
- B. Morton, 1998. Charles Maurice Yonge (1899-1986). Archives of Natural History 25(3): 431-448.
- R. M. Dobson, 2001. Prominent Glasgow Natural History Society zoologists. The Glasgow Naturalist 23(6): 106-110 [Yonge: pp. 107-108].
- B. Morton, 2003. The Great Barrier Reef Expedition and C. M. Young. Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London 41: 1, 23.
- J. A. Allen, 2004. Yonge, Sir (Charles) Maurice. Oxford Dictionary of National Biography 60: 815.
- Yoshimura, Eiji (1895-1972; Japan)
- T. Habe, 1987. [Biohistory of malacologists (68) Eiji Yoshimura.] The Chiribotan, Newsletter of the Malacological Society of Japan 18(3-4): 123-124 [in Japanese] [portrait].
- Yoshiwara, Shigeyasu [later: Tokunaga] (1874-****; Japan)
- Young, Ann Theresa (1929-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148.
- Young, Arylene M. (1906-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 148.
- Young, Bernard J. (****-1982; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 64.
- Young, Frank N., Jr. (1915-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 148.
- Young, George (1777-1848; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 470
- Cleevly, 1983 320
- P. Thornton, 2002. Three lectures on the life and literary character of the Rev. Dr. George Young, D.D., by Martin Simpson, February 1862. The Geological Curator 7(7): 235-261.
- Young, James Stephen (1943-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 491; 1987: 148-149.
- Young, John (1823-1900; U.K.)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 471.
- Cleevly, 1983 321.
- Young, John Zachary (1907-1997; U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1991. Honorary life member – J. Z. Young. *AMU News* 21(2): 2.
- J. Z. Young, 1996. J. Z. Young. Pp. 554-586, in: L. R. Squire, ed., *The history of neuroscience in autobiography*, vol. 1. Washington, D.C.: Society for Neuroscience [autobiography, portrait, partial bibliography].
- Anonymous, 1997. Obituaries: Professor J. Z. Young. *The London Times*, July 9, 1997: 21 [biography, portrait].
- J. Messenger, 1997. John Zachary Young (1907-1997). *Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom News* 18: x [portrait].
- B. B. Boycott, 1998. John Zachary Young, 18 March 1907 – 4 July 1997. *Biographical Memoirs of Fellows of the Royal Society of London* 44: 485-509 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- M. Nixon, 1998. John Zachary Young, 1907-1997. *Journal of Zoology* 244(2): 157-158 [portrait].
- P. K. Thomas, 1998. Obituary: John Zachary Young, F.R.S., Hon. F.B.A., M.A. (1907-1997). *Journal of Anatomy* 192(2): 313-314 [portrait].
- M. J. Wells, 1998. Obituary – J. Z. Young (1907-1997). *Journal of Conchology* 36(2): 70-71 [portrait].
- B. B. Boycott, 2004. Young, John Zachary. *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography* 60: 921-924 [portrait].
- Young, Keith (1918-2004; U.S.A.)
- A. Molineux, 2005. Memorial: Keith Preston Young (1918-2004). *Journal of Paleontology* 79(4): 633-634 [portrait].
- Young, Levi Schanz (1910-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Young, Mary Elizabeth (1921-1984; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
- D. Raeihle, 1984. Mary Elizabeth Young 1921-1984. *New York Shell Club Notes* 293: 2.
- [notice of death]. *American Malacological Bulletin* 3(1): 132 [1985].
- Young, Neal Chisholm (****-****; South Africa)
- Fouché, 1995: 43.
- Young, Richard Edward (1938-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 492; 1987: 149.
- Yu, Chien-Chang (1898-1980; China)
- C.-M. Yu & Y. D. Lin, 1981. Obituary: Professor Yu Chien-Chang (1898-1980). *Fossil Cnidaria (Newsletter)* 10(1): 4-6.
- Yurlova, Nataliya Iliyichna (1950-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zachau, Alfred (1917-2004; Germany)
- Wiese, 2004: 60-61.
- Zaitseva, Olga Viktorovna (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zakalyuzhnyi, Viktor Markovich (19**-****; Ukraine)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zakharov, Yuri Dmitrievich (1935-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 37.
- Zale, Alexander V. (1956-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zager, Jane Arrowsmith (****-1990/91; U.S.A.)
- D. Raeihle, 1991. Jane Arrowsmith Zager. *New York Shell Club Notes* 318: 14.
- Zanichelli, Giovanni Gerolamo (1662-1729; Italy)
- Argenville, 1742: 224; 1757: 165.
- Porro, 1841: 97-98.
- Dance, 1986: 185.
- Zanuzzi, _____ (17**-****; Italy)
- Lamy, 1931: 21.
- Zarate, A. Ortiz de; see Ortiz de Zarate, A.
- Zaslavskaya, Nadezhda Ivanovna (1956-****; Russia)
- Anonymous, 2000. Members of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Zaslavskaya Nadezhda Ivanovna. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 4: 138 [bibliography].
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zayko, Vladimir Alexeyevich (1948-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zech, Lilian (1873-1951; U.S.A.)

- Anonymous, 1951. Miss Lilian Zech. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 109: 5.
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Zeidler, Wolfgang (1947-****; Australia)
- Zeifert, Dmitriy Vyacheslavovich (1951-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zeigler, Rowland Franklin (1915-1981; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 492-493.
- Anonymous, 1981. Rowland F. Zeigler. Of Sea and Shore 12(2): 100.
- Anonymous, 1982. Recent deaths. The Nautilus 96(1): 2.
- Abbott, 1987: 164.
- Zeissler, Hildegard (1914-****; Germany)
- B. Klausnitzer, 1974. Hildegard Zeissler – 60 Jahre. Dr. Hildegard Zeissler anlässlich ihres 60. Geburtstages am 6.3.1974 gewidmet. Malakologische Abhandlungen 4(11): 87-95 [biography, bibliography, portrait].
- Zeissler, 1984: 54.
- H. Zeissler, 1991-1992. Collecting adventures. The Conchologists' Newsletter 118: 407-408 (1991); 120: 457-458 (1992).
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- B. Verdcourt, 1994. Greetings to Dr. Hildegard Zeissler on her 80th birthday. The Conchologists' Newsletter 129: 344-345.
- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1999. Huldiging Hildegard Zeissler in Leipzig. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 311: 132-134.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2004. Besondere Ehrung für Frau Dr. Hildegard [sic] Zeissler – Gratulation zum 90. Geburtstag. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 71/72: 27-28 [portrait].
- D. von Knorre, 2004. Persönliches: Frau Dr. Hildegard Zeissler zum 90. Geburtstag. Landschaftsplege und Naturschutz in Thüringen 41(1): 36 [portrait].
- Zekeli, Lucas Friedrich (1823-1881; Austria)
- Lambrecht et al., 1938: 472.
- Cleevely, 1983 321.
- Zebebor, Johan (1819-1869; Austria)
- Sturany, 1901: 405.
- Papavero, 1973: 286-288.
- Zelenkov, Gennadiy Anatolievich (1952-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zeller, Eugène (?1844-1887; France)
- H. Crosse & P. Fischer, 1888. Nécrologie. Journal de Conchyliologie 36(1): 120.
- Zeller, Robert Werner (1965-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zemogliadchuk, Konstantin (1979-****; Byelorussia)
- Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zenon, Michele (1954-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zerne, Winifred H. (1921-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zetek, James (1886-1959; Panama)
- J. Q. Burch, 1957. The Zetek collection. Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California 167: 19.
- H. B. Baker & S. H. Jadis, 1960. James Zetek, 1886-1959. The Nautilus 73(4): 159-160 [bibliography].
- Abbott, 1973: 180.
- Smith, 1974: 9.
- Zeto, Michael A. (****-****; U.S.A.)
- Abbott, 1987: 149.
- Zewen, Francis Xavier (1938-****; Marshall Ids.)
- Abbott, 1973: 493; 1987: 149.
- Zeyher, C. L. P. (1799-1858; South Africa)
- Barnard, 1965: 33, 53.
- Fouché, 1995: 65.
- Zeina, Olga Nikolaevna (1937-****; Russia)
- Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhadin, Vladimir Ivanovich (1896-1974; Russia)
- Y. Va. Pankratova, et al., 1979. In memory of Vladimir Ivanovich Zhadin. Archiv für Hydrobiologie 85(2): 257-263 [biography, partial bibliography, portrait].

- Zhegallo, Elena Alexandrovna (1946-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhidovinov, Sergey Nikolaevich (1954-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhiltsov, S. S. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhirmunsky, Aleksei Viktorovich (1921-2000; Russia)
A. I. Kafanov, 2003. Obituary. Alexei V. Zhirmunski. *Bulletin of the Russian Far East Malacological Society* 7: 160-161 [portrait; in Russian].
- Zhuang, Xi (1897-1967; China)
Z. Qi, 1983. [Contributions of Professor Zhang Xi (Tchang Si) in the field of oceanology and zoology of China]. *Transactions of the Chinese Society of Malacology* 1: 1-11 [bibliography] [in Chinese].
- Zhukovskaya, Elena Alexandrovna (1958-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zhuravleva, Faina Alexandrovna (1925-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Ziegelmeier, Erich (1910-1985; Germany)
- Ziegler, Franz Andreas (1761-1842; Austria)
F. J. Schmidt, 1846. Biographische Notiz. *Zeitschrift für Malakozoologie* 3(7): 112.
Zilch, 1967: 43.
Kiss, 1986: 23.
- Ziervogel, Aegidius (****-****; Sweden)
Dance, 1986: 186.
- Zieten, Carl Hartwig von (1785-1846; Germany)
W. Quenstedt, 1963. Carl Hartwig von Zieten: Die Versteinerungen Württembergs, Les pétrifications de Wurtemberg. 1830-1833. *Fossilium Catalogus I: Animalia*, Pars 102, *Clavis bibliographica*: 24-26.
- Zijp, J. C. M. van (19**-****; Netherlands)
- Zilch, Adolf Michael (1911-2006; Germany)
W. Hohorst, 1961. Dr. Adolf Zilch mit der Silbernen Senckenberg-Medaille ausgezeichnet. *Natur und Volk* 91(7): 267-268 [portrait].
- Zilch, 1967: 43.
A. Zilch [annotated by A. C. van Bruggen], 1972. Record of publications on African non-marine Mollusca by A. Zilch. *Achatina* 3: 41-42.
Anonymous, 1981. Ehrungen für Adolf Zilch. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 3(36): 539.
The editor, 1981. Adolf Zilch gewidmet. *Natur und Museum* 111(3): 57 [portrait].
R. Janssen, 1981. Adolf Zilch zum 70. Geburtstag. *Natur und Museum* 111(3): 58-59.
Janssen, 1992: 78, 85-86 [portrait, partial bibliography].
W. Ziegler & R. Janssen, 1993. Adolf Zilch zum achtzigsten Geburtstag gewidmet. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 122: ii.
J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Dr. Adolf Zilch – Zum 90. Geburtstag am Sonntag, dem 04. März. 2001 in Wächtersbach. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 67: 67-68 [portrait]
- Zimmerman, Roger Joseph (1941-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 493-494; 1987: 149.
- Zimmerman, Sally [Nunnally] (1939-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 386; 1987: 149.
- Zimmermann, Friedrich (****-1961; Germany)
S. H. Jaeckel, 1962. Nachruf für Professor Dr. phil. Friedrich Zimmermann. *Mitteilungen der Berliner Malakologen* 17: 1.
- Zinndorf, Jakob (1878-1951; Germany)
A. Zilch, 1951. Jakob Zinndorf (1878-1951). *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 80(1-3): 87-88 [biography, bibliography, list of taxa, portrait].
Zilch, 1967: 43.
- Zinner, Hermann (1937/38-1977; Israel)
H. K. Mienis, 1977. In memoriam Dr. Hermann Zinner. *Levantina* 11: 115.
- Zinsmeister, William J. (1943-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1975: 607; 1987: 149-150.
- Zirpolo, Giuseppe (1887-1943; Italy)

- G. B. Alfano, 1951 [“1950”].
Commemorazione del Prof. Giuseppe
Zirpolo. *Bollettino della Società dei
Naturalisti Napoli* 59: 39-64 [biography,
bibliography, portrait].
- Zischka, Rudolf (1895-1980; Czechoslovakia/
Bolivia)
G. Scherer, 1992. Abteilung für
Entomologie. Die Sektion Coleoptera der
Zoologischen Staatssammlung München.
Spixiana, Supplement 17: 61-71 [Zischka: p.
68].
- Zittel, Carl [Karl] Alfred von (1839-1904; Germany)
F. L. Kitchin, 1904. Professor Karl Alfred
von Zittel. *Geological Magazine* (n.s.) (dec.
5) 1(2): 90-96, pl. 4 [biography,
bibliography, portrait].
J. F. Pompeckj, 1904. Karl Alfred von
Zittel, 25 September 1839 – 5 Januar 1904.
Palaeontographica 50(6): [1-28],
frontispiece [biography, partial
bibliography, portrait].
M.-G. Dollfus, 1906. Nécrologie. Karl
Alfred von Zittel. *Journal de
Conchyliologie* 53(4): 478-481.
Lambrecht et al., 1938: 475.
Cleevely, 1983 322.
- Zizinia, Menandro [Count] (fl. pre-1866; Spain) [had
Red Sea collection]
- Zöbelein, Hans Karl (1910-1996; Germany)
D. Herm, 1996. In memoriam Hans K.
Zöbelein (1910-1996). *Mitteilungen der
Bayerischen Staatssammlung für
Paläontologie und Historische Geologie* 36:
11-14 [bibliography, portrait].
- Zoeller, E. Nelson (****-1978?; U.S.A.)
[notice of death]. *Bulletin of the American
Malacological Union* for 1978: 86 [1979].
- Zolotarev, Valentin Nikolaevich (19**-****;
Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zonova, Tatiana Dmitrievna (1929-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 38.
- Zosimovich, Vladimir Yurievich (19**-****;
Ukraine)
Egorov, 2004: 38-39.
- Zotin, Alexey Alexandrovich (1955-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zschokke, Friedrich (1860-1936; Switzerland)
Turner, 1998: 16.
- Zuber, Mabel C. (1919-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1973: 494; 1987: 150.
- Zueva, O. R. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zumchenko, N. E. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zürcher, Frederik Willem (1835-1895; Netherlands)
H. F. Wijnman, 1930. Zürcher (Frederik
Willem). *Nieuw Nederlandsch Biografisch
Woordenboek* 8: 1314-1315.
Engel, 1986: 312.
- Zuylen van Nijvelt (Nyevelt), ____ (****-****;
Netherlands)
Engel, 1986: 313.
- Zwarts, Leo (1946-****; Netherlands)
Voous, 1995: 565-566.
Moolenbeek, 1996: 45.
- Zwiesele, Heinrich (****-****; Germany)
D. Geyer, 1926. Heinrich Zwiesele. *Archiv
für Molluskenkunde* 58(1): 9-10.
- Zykin, Vladimir Sergeevich (1948-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.
- Zylman, Linda Rae (1952-****; U.S.A.)
Abbott, 1987: 150.
- Zyuganov, Valery V. (19**-****; Russia)
Egorov, 2004: 39.

Appendix A: Publications on Expeditions

E. C. Abendanon (Central Celebes, 1910-1911)

Bentham Jutting, 1950: 142.

Adventure (1772-1775; J. Cook, T. Furneaux)

Melvill, 1890: 196.

Dance, 1986: 69, 79.

Adventure (1825-1830; P. P. King)

Olazarri, 1975: 20-21.

Klappenbach, 1998: 48.

See: King, P. P.

Albatross (1883-1911)

C. H. Townsend, 1901. Dredging and other records of the United States Fish Commission steamer *Albatross*, with bibliography relative to the work of the vessel [1883-1900]. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1900, Appendix(472): 387-562, 7 pls., 3 charts [dredging stations 2001-3786].

Anonymous, 1904. Records of the dredging and other collecting stations of the U. S. Fish Commission steamer *Albatross* in 1901-1902. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the Commission for the Year Ending June 30, 1902: 397-432 [dredging stations 3787-4190].

F. Swift, compiled by H. C. Fassett, 1905. Records of the dredging and other collecting and hydrographic stations of the Fisheries steamer *Albatross* in 1903. U. S. Commission of Fish and Fisheries, Report of the U. S. Commission on Fish and Fisheries for the year ending June 30, 1903(29): 123-138 [dredging stations 4191-4302].

Anonymous, 1906. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1904-1905. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1905(604): 1-80 [dredging stations 4303-4756].

Anonymous, 1907. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* for 1906. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1906 and Special Papers(621): 1-50 [dredging stations 4757-5095].

Anonymous, 1910. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer *Albatross* during the Philippine Expedition, 1907-1910. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for the Fiscal Year 1910 and Special Papers(741): 1-97 [dredging stations 5096-5672].

Coe, 1918: 373.

Anonymous, 1921. Dredging and hydrographic records of the U. S. Fisheries steamer "*Albatross*" 1911-1921. Bureau of Fisheries, Report of the Commissioner of Fisheries for Fiscal Year 1920(897): 1-190 [dredging stations 5673-5849].

C. H. Townsend, 1924. The passing of the "Albatross." *Natural History* 24(5): 619-620.

J. W. Hedgpeth, 1945. The United States Fish Commission Steamer *Albatross*. With Appendix A, Chronology of the U.S. Fisheries Steamer *Albatross* by W. L. Schmitt. *The American Neptune* 5(1): 5-26, pls. 1-2.

Knudsen, 1970: 12.

Olazarri, 1975: 30.

Christiaens, 1977a: 1.

Dance, 1986: 152.

R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Albatross*: 81-83].

A. R. Kabat, 1996. Molluscan types of the *Albatross* expeditions to the eastern Pacific described by W. H. Dall (1908). *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University*, 155(1): 1-31.

Rehder, 1997: [passim].

Klappenbach, 1998: 52.

Anonymous, 1999. The U.S. Fish Commission Steamer *Albatross*: a history. Papers from a symposium. *Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration)* 61(4): i-vii.

D. C. Allard, 1999. The origins and early history of the Steamer *Albatross*, 1880-1887. *Marine Fisheries Review (National*

- Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration) 61(4): 1-21.
- J. R. Moring, 1999. Cruises of the *Albatross* off San Diego and other parts of Southern California, 1889-1916. Marine Fisheries Review (National Oceanographic and Atmospheric Administration) 61(4): 22-30.
- E. G. Musselman, 1999. Science as a landed activity: scientifics and seamen aboard the U.S. Exploring Expedition. Pp. 77-101, in: E. C. Carter, II, ed., *Surveying the record: North American scientific exploration to 1930*. American Philosophical Society, Memoir 231: xv + 344 pp.
- Damkaer, 2001.
- L. T. Spencer, 2002. Four men and an Albatross: the growth of American oceanography, 1882-1921. Pp. 287-297, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Albury* (1904; Harvard-Bahama Expedition)
W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Bahama Expedition, 1904. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 7.
- Alert* (1875-1876; S. G. Nares; & 1881-1882; R. W. Copping)
Smith, 1906: 714, 715.
Olazarri, 1975: 29.
Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
Trew, 1990: 65; 1993: 76.
Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Alexander*; see *Isabella*
- Algérie, Exploration of
See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Alijos Expeditions (1990, 1993)
R. W. Schmeider, ed., 1996. Rocas Alijos. Scientific results from the Cordell expeditions. Dordrecht, etc.: Kluwer, xxx + 481 pp.
- Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions [*Velero I – Velero IV*] (1931-1962)
D. W. Meredith, 1939. Voyages of the *Velero III*. A pictorial history with historical background of scientific expeditions through tropical seas to equatorial lands aboard M/V *Velero III*. Los Angeles, California: Bookhaven Press, 286 + [8] pp.
- C. McL. Fraser, 1943. General account of the scientific work of the *Velero III* in the eastern Pacific, 1931-1941 [contains lists of collecting stations]. Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions 1: 1-445.
- A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Allan Hancock Atlantic Expeditions (1939; *Velero IV*)
J. S. Garth, 1945. Geographical account and station records of *Velero III* in Atlantic waters in 1939. Allan Hancock Atlantic Expedition 1: 1-106, pls. 1-28 [stations A1-39 to A59-39].
- Alva; Ara*
Christiaens, 1977a: 2 [Boone, 1938; part of the Vanderbilt Marine Museum expeditions]
- Amelia* (1896-1907)
American Squadron to the China Seas and Japan (1852-1854; M. C. Perry)
See: Jay, J. C.
- Amerique du Sud, Exploration of
See: Hupé, L. H.
- Amérique Équinoxiale
See: Bonpland, A. J.A.; Humboldt, F. H. A. v.; Valenciennes, A.
- Antarctic Expeditions of Sir J. C. Ross
Smith, 1906: 706.
- Anton Dohrn* (1955-)
- Argo* (1876; R. Cholmondeley)
W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the “Argo”. *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Askoy* (1941; R. C. Murphy)
Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
L. G. Hertlein & A. M. Strong, 1955. Marine mollusks collected during the “Askoy” Expedition to Panama, Colombia, and Ecuador in 1941. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History* 107(2): 159-318, pls. 1-3 [mollusk stations: p. 167].

- L'Astrolabe* (1826-1829; J. S. C. Dumont d'Urville; J.-R. C. Quoy; J. P. Gaimard)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Astrolabe*: pp. 126-136].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 173-176, 179-181.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40.
- Trew, 1990: 65-66.
- See: Gaimard, J. P.; Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinot, H.; Rousseau, L.; Quoy, J.-R. C.; d'Urmont d'Urville, J. S. C.
- Astrolabe & Zélée* (1837-1840, J. S. C. Dumont d'Urville)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 44.
- Atlantide* (Danish Expedition to the Coasts of Tropical West Africa; 1945-1946)
- Atlantis* (1938-1939)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Atlantis II* (1971)
- Olazarri, 1975: 84.
- See: Magaldi, N.
- Bathurst* (P. P. King), voyage of the
- Beacon* (1841-1842; E. Forbes)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 151.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- See: Forbes, E.
- Beagle* (1832-1835; Fitzroy)
- W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [*Beagle*: pp. 58-61, 63-68].
- Olazarri, 1975: 22-23.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 2.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 48.
- See: Darwin, C.; King, P. P.
- Belgica* (Expédition Antarctique Belge; 1897-1899, 1907)
- Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Belverere Expedition to the Gulf of California (1962)
- G. E. Lindsay, 1962. The Belvedere Expedition to the Gulf of California. Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History 13(1): 1-44.
- Bibb* (1868)
- B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.
- S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Dance, 1986: 151.
- Biologia Centrali-Americana*
- This work available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/bca/>
- Blake* (1877-1878, 1879-1880)
- B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology 61(1): 1-15.
- S. Smith, 1889 ["1888"]. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S.

- Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Coe, 1918: 373.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Blake*: p. 78].
- Trew, 1990: 66.
- Duchamps, 1999: 19.
- Blossom* (1825-1828; F. W. Beechey; E. Belcher)
Melvill, 1890: 204.
- J. Rosewater, 1968. Itinerary of the voyage of the *Blossom*, 1825-1828. *The Veliger* 10(4): 350-352.
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The Beechey Expedition visits San Francisco. *Pacific Discovery* 22(1): 1-8, illustrated [cover portrait].
- A. Lincoln, 1969. The natural history of the Beechey Expedition. *Pacific Discovery* 22(4): 1-8, illustrated [portrait].
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Trew, 1990: 67.
- See: Beechey, F. W.; Gray, J. E.; Richardson, J.; Sowerby, G. B., I
- La Bonite* (1836-1838, A.-N. Vaillant)
Smith, 1906: 707.
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 177-178.
- Papavero, 1971: 126-127.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24, 26.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.; Gaudichau, C.; Souleyet, L. F. A.
- Boudeuse & Étoile* (1766-1769; L.A. Bougainville)
Bauchot et al., 1990: 32-33.
- La Boussole*
See: La Pérouse, J. F. de G. de
- Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil
E. V. Coan, 1966. Concerning the Stanford University set of Mollusca from the Branner-Agassiz Expedition to Brazil. *The Veliger* 8(4): 313-314.
- British Antarctic Expedition (*Terra Nova*, 1910; R. F. Scott)
Olazarri, 1975: 57-58.
- Trew, 1993: 77, 84.
- Burry Marine Museum Expedition (1944)
R. W. Foster, 1945. The Museum of Comparative Zoology – Bury Marine Museum Expedition of 1944. *American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report* 1944-1945: 5.
- Calypso* [1951-52 in the Red Sea; 1961-62, South America]
Olazarri, 1975: 82.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3.
- Cambridge Expedition to the Suez Canal
Trew, 1990: 69.
- Campagnes Scientifiques du Prince de Monaco; see *Hirondelle* and *Princesse Alice*
- Canadian Arctic Expedition (1913-1918)
Caroline (1933)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 114.
- Challenger* (1872-1876; C. W. Thompson)
Smith, 1906: 716-717, 727.
- W. J. Clench, 1943. The voyage of the H.M.S. "Challenger". *Johnsonia* 1(8): 7-8.
- J. W. Hedgpeth, 1946. The voyage of the *Challenger*. *The Scientific Monthly* 62(9): 194-202.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.

- E. Linklater, 1972. *The voyage of the Challenger*. Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 288 pp.
- A. A. Manten, 1972. C. Wyville Thomson, J. Murray, and the "Challenger" Expedition. *Earth Science Reviews* 8(2): 255-266.
- Olazarri, 1975: 28.
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- P. F. Lingwood, 1978. Specimens collected by H.M.S. "Challenger." Porcupine Newsletter 1(6): 99 [disposition of duplicate series].
- Dance, 1986: 152.
- Moore, 1989: 188-189.
- Trew, 1990: 69; 1993: 77.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 52.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- R. Corfield, 2003. *The silent landscape: the scientific voyage of the Challenger*. Washington, D.C.: Joseph Henry Press, xiv + 285 pp.
- See also: Smith, E. A.
- Note: *Challenger* volumes available on-line at: <http://www.hmsc.19thcenturyscience.org/>
- Challenger* (1950s-1960s; Australia)
- Christiaens, 1977a: 3 [erroneously combines the original *H.M.S. Challenger* with *M.V. Challenger* from Australia].
- Charcot*
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1 [1950; Antarctica].
- Chatham*; see *Discovery*
- Chazalie* (1895, 1895-1896, 1900; R. de Dalmas & J. Versluys, Jr.)
- W. J. Clench, 1943. Voyage of the "Chazalie". *Johnsonia* 1(12): 12.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Chevrette* (1827-1828; Fabré)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 40-41.
- See: Reynaud, _____.
- Comisión Científica del Viaje al Pacífico (1862-1866; Patricio Paz y Membiela)
- R. R. Miller, 1968. *For science and national glory: the Spanish Scientific Expedition to America, 1862-1866*. Norman: University of Oklahoma Press, xiv + 194 pp., 48 pls.
- Olazarri, 1975: 27-28.
- M. A. Puig-Samper, 1988. *Crónica de una expedición romántica al nuevo mundo: La Comisión Científica del Pacífico (1862-1866)*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, Centro de Estudios Históricos, Departamento de Historia de la Ciencia, xviii + 459 pp [portrait].
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 1: 625-628.
- M. de los Ángeles & C. Arinero, 1994. *Diario de Don Francisco de Paula Martínez y Sáez: miembro de la Comisión Científica del Pacífico, 1862-1865*. Madrid: Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Científicas, 334 pp.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 50-51.
- See: Martínez y Sáez, F. de P.
- Commandant Charcot* (1906-1914)
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Cook voyages*
- S. P. Dance, 1971. The Cook voyages and conchology. *Journal of Conchology* 26(6): 354-379.
- S. P. Dance, 1972. The Cook voyages and conchology: a supplementary note. *Journal of Conchology* 27(5-6): 357-358.
- R. P. Gage, II., 1990. Notes on the Cook Voyage collection in the Berne Historical Museum. *American Conchologist* 18(1): 16-17.
- Coquille* (1822-1825; L.-I. Duperrey; D. d'Urville; R. P. Lesson)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 172-173.
- Papavero, 1971: 128-130.

- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 38-39.
- See: Eydoux, J. F. T.; Lesson, R. P.
- Corwin* (1867)
- B. Peirce & C. B. Patterson, 1880. List of dredging stations occupied by the United States Coast Survey Steamers "Corwin," "Bibb," "Hassler," and "Blake," from 1869 to 1879. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology* 61(1): 1-15.
- S. Smith, 1888. List of dredging stations occupied by the U. S. Coast Survey Steamers *Corwin*, *Bibb*, *Hassler*, and *Blake*, from 1867 to 1880. Pp. 85-100, in: Lists of dredging stations in North American waters from 1867-1887. [Extracted from: Annual Report of the Commissioner of Fish and Fisheries for 1886: 957-972]. U. S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C., 145 pp., charts.
- Dance, 1986: 151.
- Crocker Land Expedition to Northwest Greenland and Grinnell Land (1914)
- Curaçoa*
- Smith, 1906: 710-711.
- Trew, 1990: 71.
- Cybèle* (1829; Commission scientifique de Morée)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
- Cygnét*
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. *Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia* 5: 49-64.
- Dana* (1920-1922)
- Dana* (1928-1930; Schmidt)
- A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. *The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society* 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Dana Expedition: pp. 74-75].
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- T. Wolff, 2002. The Danish *Dana* Expedition, 1928-30: purpose and accomplishments, mainly in the Indo-Pacific. Pp. 196-203, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Danaïde* (1839; Liautaud)
- Dance, 1986: 134.
- See: Liautaud, _____
- Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; see *Galathea*
- Danish Expedition to Siam (1899-1900; T. Mortensen)
- K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Deutsch Südpolar Expedition; see *Gauss*
- Deutsche Tiefsee Expedition; see *Valdivia*
- Discoverer* (1827-1828; H. Cuming)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
- Dance, 1986: 111-120.
- See Cuming, H.
- Discovery & Chatham* (1791-1795; G. Vancouver)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Discovery*: pp. 83-85].
- Dance, 1986: 70.
- Discovery* (1875-1876; G. S. Nares), Arctic voyage
- Smith, 1906: 714, 715.
- Trew, 1993: 76.
- Dolphin* (1851-1853)
- Durance & Rhône* (1819-1820, P. H. Philibert)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.
- Emily E. Johnson* (1893)
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.

- Endeavour* (1768-1771; J. Cook; J. Banks; D. Solander)
 Melvill, 1890: 196.
 R. A. Rauschenberg, 1968. Daniel Carl Solander, naturalist on the "Endeavour." Transactions of the American Philosophical Society (n.s.) 58(8): 1-66.
 Olazarri, 1975: 11.
 A. Wheeler, 1986. Catalogue of the natural history drawings commissioned by Joseph Banks on the *Endeavour* voyage 1768-1771, held in the British Museum (Natural History). Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History), Historical Series 13: 1-171.
 See: Banks, J.; Solander, D. C.
 See also: <http://www.sl.nsw.gov.au/banks/>
- Eolis* (1910-1915; J. B. Henderson, Jr.)
 J. B. Henderson, Jr., 1911. Extracts from the log of the *Eolis*. The Nautilus 25(6): 71-72; 25(7): 81-83.
 R. T. Abbott, 1950. Voyages of the "Eolis". Johnsonia 2(28): 219-220.
 D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union 1977: 63-68.
 Rehder, 1997: 93.
 R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003. The cruises of the *Eolis*: John B. Henderson's mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. American Malacological Bulletin 17(1-2): 125-140.
 R. Bieler & P. M. Mikkelsen, 2003[?]. Supplement to: The cruises of the *Eolis* – John B. Henderson's mollusc collections off the Florida Keys, 1910-1916. Chicago, Illinois: Field Museum of Natural History, 22 pp.
- Erebus & Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
 Melvill, 1890: 207.
 Christiaens, 1977b: 1.
 J. Davenport & G. E. Fogg, 1989. The invertebrate collections of the *Erebus* and *Terror* Antarctic expedition: a missed opportunity. Polar Record 25(155): 323-327.
 Trew, 1993: 78.
 See: Richardson, J.
- L'Espérance & La Thétis* (1824-1826; H. Y. P. P. de Bougainville)
 W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Thétis & Esperance*: p. 126].
 Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
 Dance, 1986: 157.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
 See: Martens, K. E. von
- Espérance*; see *Recherche*
- Expedición Antártica Italiana (1882)
 Olazarri, 1975: 30.
- Fairchild Garden Expedition (1940; *Cheng Ho*; D. Fairchild)
 W. J. Clench, 1944. Shells collected by Fairchild Garden Expedition. American Malacological Union, News Bulletin and Annual Report for 1943: 17.
- Favorite* (1830-1832; C. P. T. Laplace; J. F. T. Eydoux)
 Huard & Wong, 1965: 177.
 Papavero, 1971: 147
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
 Dance, 1986: 134.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 41.
 See: Eydoux, J. F. T.
- Favorite* (1841-1844; T. F. Page)
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 44-45.
- Fish Hawk* (1880-1882)
 Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
 R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Fish Hawk*: 78-81].
 Duchamps, 1999: 20.

- Fly* [New Guinea and Australia]
Smith, 1906: 706.
- Flying Fish* (1880s; Maclear)
Trew, 1993: 79.
- Fortune* (1773; Y. J. de Kerguelen-Trémarec)
[Second] French Antarctic Expedition (1908-1910)
[Francaise; Purquoi Pas]
Olazarri, 1975: 57.
- Galapagos Islands Expedition (1905-1906; R. H. Beck; *Academy*)
J. R. Slevin, 1931. Log of the schooner “*Academy*” on a voyage of scientific research to the Galapagos Islands, 1905-1906. Occasional Papers of the California Academy of Sciences 17: 162 pp., 16 pls., 1 map.
- Galathea* [I] (1845-1847)
Spärck, 1953: vi-vii.
- Galathea* [II] (Danish Deep-Sea Expedition Round the World; 1950-1952)
A. F. Bruun, 1961. Danish naturalists in Thailand 1900-1960. The Natural History Bulletin of the Siam Society 20(1): 71-80, 3 pls. [Galathea Expedition: pp. 75-76].
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Gauss* (Deutsche Südpolar-Expedition; 1901-1903)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
Dance, 1986: 152.
C. Lüdecke, 1992. Die erste deutsche Südpolar-Expedition und die Flottenpolitik unter Kaiser Wilhelm II. Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung 1: 55-75.
- Gazelle* (1876; von Schleinitz)
Olazarri, 1975: 29.
See Martens, C. E. von
- Le Géographe & Le Naturaliste* (1800-1804, N. T. Baudin; Bory de St.-Vincent; C. A. Lesueur, F. Péron)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 [“1915”]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-115].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
See: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Gerda* (1961-1971)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the “Blake” to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Godthaab* (1928; 1932-33) [Greenland]
Spärck, 1953: viii.
- Goëlette Mérita* (1899-1890)
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Great Barrier Reef Expedition (1928-1929)
Griffon, the
Dance, 1986: 133.
- Griper*; see *Hecla*
- Guadalupe Island (1922; B. W. Evermann; *Tecate*), Expedition to
G D. Hanna, 1925. Expedition to Guadalupe Island, Mexico, in 1922. General report. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 14(12): 217-275, pls. 15-19.
- Gulf of California (1921; J. R. Slevin; *Silver Gate*), Expedition to the
J. R. Slevin, 1923. Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences to the Gulf of California in 1921. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 12(6): 55-72, map.
- Gulf [of California] Islands Expedition (1966; J. E. Lindsay; *San Agustin II*)
G. E. Lindsay, 1966. The Gulf Islands Expedition of 1966. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 30(16): 309-355.
- Harriman Alaskan Expedition (1899)

- W. H. Goetzmann & K. Sloan, 1983.
Looking far north: the Harriman Expedition to Alaska, 1899. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University, xxv + 244 pp.
- Harvard-Bahama Expedition (1904); see *Albury*
- Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition (1936)
W. J. Clench, 1944. Harvard-Grand Bahama Expedition, 1936. *Johnsonia* 1(14): 8.
- Hecla & Griper* (1818-1819-?1820; W. E. Parry)
Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Herald* (1845-1851; H. Kellett)
Smith, 1906: 706, 708.
Trew, 1993: 80.
- Hero* (1972)
Olazarri, 1975: 84.
- Herminie* (1831)
Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Hirondelle and Princesse Alice* (1886; 1887-1888, 1913)
Knudsen, 1970: 12.
Christiaens, 1977b: 2, 3.
Trew, 1990: 81-82.
Duchamps, 1999: 19-20.
- Horn Expedition
S. R. Morton & D. J. Mulvaney, eds., 1996. Exploring central Australia: society, the environment, and the 1894 Horn Expedition. Chipping Norton (Australia): Surrey Beatty & Sons., x + 398 pp.
- Indes Orientales, Expedition to
See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Ingolf* (1895-1896)
Spärck, 1953: viii.
Knudsen, 1970: 12.
- Investigator* (1801-1802; M. Flinders, R. Brown)
- Investigator* (1884-1913; W. G. Beauchamp et al.)
Smith, 1906: 720.
Knudsen, 1970: 12.
Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
Dance, 1986: 152.
Trew, 1987: 78; 1993: 80.
- P. F. Clark & A. Crosnier, 1992.
Illustrations of the zoology of R.I.M.S. Investigator: authors, dates, issues, parts, plates and titles. *Archives of Natural History* 19(3): 365-374.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Isabella & Alexander* (1818; J. Ross)
Christiaens, 1977b: 2.
- Jackson-Harmsworth Expedition (1896-1897; W. S. Bruce)
Trew, 1987: 79.
- John Elliott Pillsbury* (1963-****)
Christiaens, 1977b: 2 [cites the mss. narrative by Gil Voss, 1967 cruise in the Gulf of Panama].
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1977: 63-68.
- John Murray Expedition; see *Mabahiss*
- Josephine* (1869)
Warén, 1980: 59-60.
- King George and Queen Charlotte* (1785-1788; G. Dixon, ____ Portlock)
- Knight-Errant*
Smith, 1906: 716.
- Lark* (1882; H. L. Guppy)
Trew, 1993: 81.
- Lightning* (1868)
Smith, 1906: 716.
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
Warén, 1980: 57.
Dance, 1986: 151-152.
- Long Expedition (1819-1820)
Moring, 2002: 69-88.
- Lund University Chile Expedition (1948)
- Mabahiss* (John Murray Expedition; 1933-1934)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Magenta* (1865-1868; V. F. Arminjon)
E. H. Giglioli, 1875. Viaggio intorno al globo della R. pirocorvetta italiana *Magenta* negli anni 1865-66-67-68 sotto il comando

- del Capitano di Fregata V. F. Arminjon.
Milano: V. Maisner e Compagnia, xxxviii +
1,031 pp.
See: Tapparone-Canefri, C.
- Maud* (Norwegian North Polar Expedition; 1918-
1925)
- Melita*
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Mercator* (1935-1936)
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- Mermaid* (1817-1822; P. P. King)
Melvill, 1890: 206.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Atlantische-Expedition; 1925-
1927)
Janssen, 1992: 83.
- Meteor* (Deutsche Nordatlantische-Expedition; 1938)
- Mexican Boundary Survey
Moore, 1989: 194-195.
- Michael Sars* (*Michael Sars* North Atlantic Deep-Sea
Expedition; 1910)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Mission Scientifique du Cap Horn (1882-1883)
Olazarri, 1975: 30.
- Morée, Expedition to
See: Deshayes, G. P.
- Naga* (1959-1961)
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years
anniversary for the first Danish marine
biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket
Marine Biological Center Special
Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Nankin, Alpha, Edith* (1858; R. B. Forbes)
Klappenbach, 1998: 49.
- Nassau* (1866; R. C. Mayne) [Patagonia]
Smith, 1906: 711.
Trew, 1993: 82.
- National Antarctic Expedition (1901-1904; R. F.
Scott)
Trew, 1993: 82.
- Naturaliste & Géographe* (1800-18xx)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of
Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. –
1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the
Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-
149 [*Geographe* and *Naturaliste*: pp. 88-
115].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 164-167.
Dance, 1986: 98.
Bauchot et al., 1990: 34-35.
See: Lesueur, C. A.; Péron, F.
- Netherlands Expeditions to New Guinea and Borneo
(1903-1926)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 196-198.
- Niger* (1766; T. Adams; J. Banks)
- North Pacific Exploring Expedition (1853-1855;
Ringgold, Rogers; *John Hancock, Fenimore
Cooper, Porpoise, Kennedy, Susquehanna,
Vincennes*)
Coe, 1918: 372.
Rehder, 1997: 18-20.
See: Gould, A. A.; Stimpson, W.
- Norwegian Expedition to Franz Joseph Land,
Victoriaoia and Hopen (1930)
- Norwegian North Atlantic Expedition (1876)
- Novara* (1857-1859; B. von Wüllerstorff-Urbair; G. R.
von Fraufeld)
Papavero, 1973: 286.
Olazarri, 1975: 26.
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
Dance, 1986: 136.
See: Frauenfeld, G. R. von
- Orca* [1951; J. W. Sefton]
S. S. Berry, 1956. Mollusca dredged by the
Orca off the Santa Barbara islands,
California, in 1951. Journal of the
Washington Academy of Sciences 46(5):
150-157 [contains log of mollusk stations].
Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Oregon* (1950s)
D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of
the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred
years of progress in the study of Gulf and
Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the
American Malacological Union for 1977:
63-68.
- Osprey* (1861-1869; J. G. le B. Jeffreys)
- Oxford University Ellesmere Land Expedition (1934-
1935)

- Trew, 1990: 80.
- Pacific Railroad Surveys (1853-1855)
- Meisel, 1929: 189-220.
- J. A. Moore, 1986. Zoology of the Pacific Railroad Surveys. *American Zoologist* 26(2): 331-341.
- Moore, 1989: 192-193.
- Pandora*
- Smith, 1906: 706.
- Patrick Stewart* (1887-1912; W. A. Tindall)
- Trew, 1987: 80, 82.
- Pawnee* [1928; L. Boone; Gulf of California and Panama]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Penguin* (1890-1891; W. U. Moore) [Australia]
- Smith, 1906: 717-718.
- Trew, 1993: 82.
- Pescal II* (1959)
- Olazarri, 1975: 82.
- See: Thomé, J. W.
- Peterel* (1875; W. E. Cookson)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- Physicienne & Uranie* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Uranie and Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
- Olazarri, 1975: 24.
- Dance, 1986: 98.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
- See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Pieter Faure* (1897-1907; J. D. F. Gilchrist)
- Trew, 1990: 81.
- Plankton-Expedition der Humboldt-Stiftung (1899)
- Pôl Sud Expedition
- See: Rousseau, L.
- Pola* (1890-1896; K. Groben)
- Trew, 1987: 80.
- Polarstern* (1983-1984)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Pommerania* [1892, North Sea]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- Porcupine* (1869-1870; C. Wyville-Thompson; W. B. Carpenter)
- Smith, 1906: 716.
- Knudsen, 1970: 11.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 3.
- D. Heppell, 1977. The "Porcupine" Expeditions. *Porcupine Newsletter* 1(2): 8-9.
- Warén, 1980: 57-58.
- Trew, 1990: 81; 1993: 83.
- Poseidon* (1984, 1988)
- Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Princess Alice*, see *Hirondelle*
- Princess Luise* (1826-1826)
- See Wendt, J. W.
- Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to Western Mexico* (1957)
- W. K. Emerson, 1958. Results of the *Puritan-American Museum of Natural History Expedition to western Mexico*. 1. General Account. *American Museum Novitates* 1894: 25 pp.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Queen Charlotte*; see *King George*
- Rattlesnake* (1846-1850; O. Stanley)
- Smith, 1906: 706-707.
- Dance, 1986: 124.
- Trew, 1990: 82; 1993: 83.
- See: MacGillivray, J.
- La Recherche* (1835-1836; Tréhouart)
- W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. *Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia* 1: 83-149 [*Recherche*: pp. 85-86].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- C. Gaziello, 1984. L'Expedition de Lapérouse 1785-1788; Réplique française

- aux voyages de Cook. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d'Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 1: 1-324.
- H. Richard, 1986. Une grande expédition scientifique au temps de la Révolution française: Le voyage de d'Entrecasteaux à la Recherche de Lapérouse. Comité des Travaux Historiques et Scientifiques, Mémoires de la Section d'Histoire des Sciences et des Techniques (Paris) 3: 1-376.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 42.
- See: Robert, L. E.
- La Recherche* (1838; H. Kroyer)
- Recherche & Espérance* (1791-1794; A. R. J. d'Entrecasteaux)
- Société Géographie de Paris, 1888 [reprinted 1985]. Centenaire de la Mort de La Pérouse. Bulletin de la Société Géographie (Paris) (ser. 7) 9: 1-246 + iv [not seen; cited from McLaren, 1993: 220-222].
- I. F. McLaren, 1993. Lapérouse in the Pacific. Including Searches by d'Entrecasteaux, Dillon, Dumont d'Urville. An Annotated Bibliography. Parkville, Australia: University of Melbourne Library, xx + 285 pp.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 33.
- Research* [circa 1880s; off SW Ireland]
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4
- Resolution* (1772-1775, 1776-1780; J. Cook; J. R. Forster)
- Melvill, 1890: 196.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 69-70, 76-79.
- See: Forster, J. R.
- Revillagigedo Islands (1925; B. W. Evermann; *Ortolan*), Expedition to the
- G Dallas Hanna, 1926. Expedition to the Revillagigedo Islands, in 1925. General Report. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 15(1): 1-113, pls. 1-10.
- Le Rhin* (1842-1846; A. Bérard)
- Huard & Wong, 1965: 181-182.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 45.
- Rhône & Durance* (1819-1820; P. H. Philibert)
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 36, 38.
- Roebuck*
- W. B. Alexander, 1914. The history of zoology in Western Australia. Part I. – Discoveries in the 17th Century. Journal of the Natural History & Science Society of Western Australia 5: 49-64.
- Royal Society [of London] Expedition to Southern Chile (1958-1959; G. A. Knox)
- Rurik* (O. A. von Kotzebue, J. F. von Eschscholtz)
- Ruwenzori Expedition (1905-1906; R. B. Woosnam)
- Trew, 1993: 83.
- St. George* Expedition (1924; J. Hornell)
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1927-1928. The Mollusca of the 'St. George' Expedition. Journal of Conchology 18(6): 153-170; 18(7): 187-198.
- Trew, 1990: 83.
- Samarang* (1843-1846; E. Belcher)
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Dance, 1986: 135.
- Trew, 1987: 80; 1990: 83.
- See: Belcher, E.; Adams, A.; Reeve, L. A.
- Scotia* (Scottish National Antarctic Expedition; 1902-1904; W. S. Bruce)
- Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Trew, 1987: 81; 1990: 83-84.
- E. W. Scripps* (1940; E. D. Hammond; Gulf of California)
- C. A. Anderson, J. W. Durham, F. P. Sherard, M. L. Natland & R. Revelle, 1940. E. W. Scripps cruise to the Gulf of California. Geological Society of America Memoir 43: vii + [5 separately paginated sections, plates, charts].
- Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Sealark* (1905; B. T. Somerville)
- Trew, 1987: 81.
- Sea of Cortez Expedition (1964; G. E. Lindsay; *Silver Gate*)
- G. E. Lindsay, 1964. Sea of Cortez Expedition of the California Academy of Sciences, June 20-July 4, 1964. Proceedings

- of the California Academy of Sciences (ser. 4) 30(11): 211-242.
- Senckenberg* (1977-1991)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Shearwater* (1871-1876; G. S. Nares)
Smith, 1906: 716.
Warén, 1980: 59.
Trew, 1990: 84.
- Siboga* (1899-1900; G. F. Tydeman; M. Weber)
Bentham Jutting, 1939: 195.-196; 1950: 142.
Knudsen, 1970: 12-13.
Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
Dance, 1986: 152, 156.
Trew, 1990: 84.
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
- H. C. Siebers (Borneo, 1925)
Bentham Jutting, 1950: 142.
- Sonne* (1977)
Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Soyo-Marú* (1959-1960, 1961)
Knudsen, 1970: 14.
Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
- Spanish Scientific Expedition to America; see: Comisión Científica del Viaje al Pacífico
- Speedwell* (1877-1879)
R. I. Johnson, 1989. Molluscan taxa of Addison Emery Verrill and Katharine Jeannette Bush, including those introduced by Sanderson Smith and Alpheus Hyatt Verrill. Occasional Papers on Mollusks 5(67): 1-143, incl. 19 pls. [*Speedwell*: p. 77].
- Striker* (1971-1972)
Olazarri, 1975: 84.
See: Cachés, M. A.
- Sulphur* (1836-1842; E. Belcher; H. Kellett, R. B. Hinds)
Smith, 1906: 705.
W. B. Alexander, 1918. History of Zoology in Western Australia. Part 3. 1829-1840. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 3: 37-69 [*Sulphur*: p. 48].
Christiaens, 1977b: 4.
Dance, 1986: 135.
Trew, 1990: 85.
See: Belcher, E.; Hinds, R. B.
- Swedish Deep-Sea Expedition (1947-1947)
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Swedish South Polar Expedition (1901; O. Nordenskjöld)
Olazarri, 1975: 57.
See: Strebel, H.
- Sylvia* (1875; H. C. St. John)
Trew, 1987: 80, 81.
- Talisman*; see *Travailleur*
- Terra Nova*; see British Antarctic Expedition
- Terror* (1839-1843; J. C. Ross)
Melvill, 1890: 207.
Trew, 1993: 78, 84.
J. Davenport & G. E. Fogg, 1989. The invertebrate collections of the *Erebus* and *Terror* Antarctic expedition: a missed opportunity. Polar Record 25(155): 323-327.
See: Richardson, J.
- Thai-Danish Expedition (Andaman Sea) (1966)
K. R. Jensen & J. Knudsen, 2001. 100 years anniversary for the first Danish marine biological expedition to Thailand. Phuket Marine Biological Center Special Publication 25(2): 517-525.
- Theta*
Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Thétis* (1860-1862)
Trew, 1990: 86.
Duchamps, 1999: 20.
See: Martens, C. E. von
- Thétis & Espérance* (1824-1826; H. de Bougainville)
W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Thétis* and *Esperance*: p. 126].
Huard & Wong, 1965: 176.
Papavero, 1971: 131-132.

- Dance, 1986: 157.
- Bauchot et al., 1990: 39.
- Tomas Barrera* (1914; J. B. Henderson and C. de la Torre)
- J. B. Henderson, 1916. The cruise of the Tomas Barrera. New York: Putnam & Sons, 329 pp.
- R. D. Turner, 1950. The voyage of the "Tomas Berrera" [sic]. *Johnsonia* 2(28): 220.
- D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977*: 63-68.
- Rehder, 1997: 89.
- L. J. Toxopeus (Bourou Island, 1922)
- Bentham Jutting, 1950: 142.
- Transect of Venus Expedition (1874-1875)
- Smith, 1906: 713-714.
- Trew, 1993: 85.
- Travailleur & Talisman* (1880-1883; A. Milne-Edwards)
- Knudsen, 1970: 11-12.
- Warén, 1980: 60.
- Dance, 1986: 152-153.
- Trew, 1990: 86.
- Duchamps, 1999: 20-21.
- Triton* (1882; J. Murray)
- Warén, 1980: 59.
- Triton* (1949; A. B. Thompson, P. L. McGinty, T. L. McGinty)
- A. R. Thompson, P. L. McGinty & T. L. McGinty, 1951. Dredging from the cruiser *Triton*. *The Nautilus* 65(2): 37-43.
- United States* (1859-1860; I. I. Hayes)
- United States Exploring Expedition (1838-1842; C. Wilkes; *Vincennes, Peacock, Porpoise, Relief, Sea Gull, Flying Fish, Oregon*)
- Coe, 1918: 361-362.
- H. H. Bartlett, 1940. The Reports of the Wilkes Expedition, and the work of the specialists in science. Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society 82(5): 601-705 [mollusks: pp. 650-655].
- D. C. Haskell, 1942. The United States Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842 and its publications 1844-1874. A bibliography. New York Public Library, xii + 188 pp. [reprinted: New York: Greenwood Press, 1968].
- D. B. Tyler, 1968. The Wilkes Expedition. Philadelphia, Pennsylvania: American Philosophical Society, xvi + 435 pp.
- K. J. Bertrand, 1971. Americans in Antarctica 1775-1948. New York: American Geographical Society, xvi + 554 pp., 22 pls. [U.S. Exploring Expedition: pp. 159-197].
- Olazarri, 1975: 26.
- W. Stanton, 1975. The great United States Exploring Expedition of 1838-1842. Berkeley, California: University of California, x + 433 pp.
- C. I. Jackson, 1985. Exploration as science: Charles Wilkes and the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-42. *American Scientist* 73(5): 450-461.
- H. J. Viola & C. Margolis, eds., 1985. Magnificent voyagers; the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842. Washington, D.C.: Smithsonian Institution Press, 304 pp.
- Dance, 1986: 136.
- Spencer, 1986: 325-327.
- F. B. Barkan, ed., 1987. The Wilkes Expedition; Puget Sound and the Oregon Country. Olympia, Washington: Washington State Capital Museum, vii + 134 pp.
- Rehder, 1997: 1-7.
- Moring, 2002: 111-123.
- N. Philbrick, 2003. Sea of glory: America's voyage of discovery. the U.S. Exploring Expedition, 1838-1842. New York: Viking, xxviii + 452 pp., 22 pls.
- See: Gould, A. A.
- U. S. Exploring Expedition volumes available on-line at:
<http://www.sil.si.edu/digitalcollections/usex/ex/>

- L'Uranie & La Physicienne* (1817-1820; L.-C. Desaulces de Freycinet; J. R. Quoy; J. P. Gaimard)
 W. B. Alexander, 1916 ["1915"]. History of zoology in Western Australia. Part II. – 1791-1829. Journal and Proceedings of the Royal Society of Western Australia 1: 83-149 [*Uranie and Physicienne*: pp. 117-118].
 Huard & Wong, 1965: 167-172.
 Papavero, 1971: 124-125.
 Dance, 1986: 98.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 35-36.
 See: Blainville, H. M. D. de; Férussac, A. E. J. P. J. F. d'A.; Gaimard, J. P.; Quoy, J. R. C.
- Valdivia* [I] (Deutsche Tiefsee-Expedition; 1898-1899)
 Knudsen, 1970: 12.
 Dance, 1986: 152.
 Trew, 1990: 86, 87.
 Duchamps, 1999: 21.
 H. Thiel & M. Türkay, 2002. Carl Chun (1852-1914) and the early days of biological deep-sea research in Germany. Historisch-Meereskundliches Jahrbuch, Deutsche Gesellschaft für Meeresforschung 9: 101-136.
- Valdivia* [II] (1979, 1981)
 Janssen, 1992: 84.
- Valorous* (1875)
 Smith, 1906: 714.
 Knudsen, 1970: 11.
 Warén, 1980: 59.
 Trew, 1990: 87; 1993: 85.
 Duchamps, 1999: 21.
- Velero I-IV* [Alan Hancock Pacific Expeditions; 1931-1961]
 A. A. Aleem, 2002. The Allan Hancock Pacific Expeditions (1931-1962) and their contributions to marine biology. Pp. 316-319, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- Vema* (1957-1981)
 Knudsen, 1970: 13.
 Olazarri, 1975: 82-83.
- Vénus* (1836-1839; A. A. Dupetit-Thouars)
 Huard & Wong, 1965: 178-179.
 Dance, 1986: 134.
 J. L. Chamberlin, 1960. Voyage of the *Venus*. The Nautilus 74(2): 65-68.
 Bauchot et al., 1990: 43.
 See: Chiron, _____; Dupetit-Thouars, A. A.; Valenciennes, A.
- Vitiaz* (1949)
Vitiaz, Mikhail Lomonosov, Ob, Amestiste (1957-)
 Knudsen, 1970: 13.
- Vincennes* (1853; J. Rogers)
 Voyage Amerique Méridionale
 See: Orbigny, A. D. d'
- Walt der Herwig* (1966)
 Olazarri, 1975: 83.
 See Olivier, S.; Scarabino, V.
- Washington* (1881; E. H. Giglioli)
 Warén, 1980: 59.
- Water Witch* (1858-1859; T. Page)
 Olazarri, 1975: 26.
 See: Forbes, R. B.
- Wild Duck* (1893)
 D. R. Moore, 1977. From the first cruise of the "Blake" to the present day – one hundred years of progress in the study of Gulf and Caribbean marine mollusks. Bulletin of the American Malacological Union for 1977: 63-68.
- Willem Barents Expeditions* (1880-1884)
 Benthem Jutting, 1939: 195; 1950: 142.
- Yantic* (1892; W. H. Rush)
 Olazarri, 1975: 31.
 Klappenbach, 1998: 52-53.
 See: Rush, W. H.
- Zaca Expedition* (1936)
 W. Beebe, 1937. The Templeton Crocker Expedition. II. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges. Zoologica 22(1): 33-46.

Zaca Expedition (1937-1938)

W. Beebe, 1938. Eastern Pacific expeditons of the New York Zoological Society, XIV. Introduction, itinerary, list of stations, nets and dredges of the Eastern Pacific *Zaca* Expedition, 1937-1937. *Zoologica* 23(3): 287-298.

Zambezi Expedition (1858-1864)

L. Dritsas, 2005. From Lake Nyassa to Philadelphia: a geography of the Zambesi Expedition, 1858-64. *British Journal for the History of Science* 38(1): 35-52.

Zélee (1837-1840)

Huard & Wong, 1965: 179-181.

Dance, 1986: 134.

See: Hombron, J. B.; Jacquinet, H.; Rousseau, L.

Appendix B: General Histories of Museums, Malacological Institutions, and Societies

Academia de Ciencias de Cuba

G. Silva Taboada, 1994. Zoological collections and collecting in Cuba during the twentieth century. *Curator* 37(2): 90-98.

Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia

R. T. Abbott, 1961. Oldest mollusk research center in America. *The Shelleter of Shells and their Neighbors* [California] 8: 1, 3.

Alaska, University of

N. R. Foster, 1990. Mollusk collections at the University of Alaska Museum. *The Festivus* 22(9): 102.

N. R. Foster, 1996. Mollusk collections in the University of Alaska Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].

American Association of Conchologists

A. M. Keen, 1981. A footnote to the history of malacology in the United States. *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1981: [iv-v].

American Conchological Society (1907, defunct).

Anonymous, 1907. Shall we have an American Conchological Society? *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club* (New York) 1(1): 11-12.

W. H. Dall, 1907. Memorandum of suggestions for the organization of a national conchological association or society. *Bulletin of the Brooklyn Conchological Club* (New York) 1(1): 12-14.

American Malacological Union/Society

M. C. Teskey, 1964. History of the American Malacological Union. *The Shelleter of Shells and Their Neighbors* [California] 23: 7.

Anonymous, 1981. Miscellanea. Annual Reports and Bulletins of the American Malacological Union. *Malacological Review* 14: 67-112.

M. C. Teskey, 1981. Half-century of AMU, 1931-1981. *Bulletin of the American*

Malacological Union for 1981: 3 unnumbered pp. near front.

E. V. Coan, 1998. Featured society: the American Malacological Union. asc [Association of Systematics Collections] *Newsletter* 25(6): 73, 75, 82.

H. D. Murray, 1999. History (evolution) of the American Malacological Union (Society). *American Malacological Society*, 15 pp.

S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond. *Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228 [AMS: pp. 217, 227].

American Museum of Natural History

A. W. Harvey & Y. R. Kim, 1996. Collections of Recent mollusks at the American Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 37 [abstract].

J. R. Cordeiro, P. M. Mikkelsen & N. H. Landman, 1998. Collections of Recent and fossil Mollusca at the Department of Invertebrates, American Museum of Natural History (AMNH). Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Washington, D.C., 1998: 71 [abstract].

Many publications available on-line at: <http://digitallibrary.amnh.org/dspace/>

Arbeitskreis der Berliner Malakologen

H.-P. Plate, 1993. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVIII. Zur Geschichte und zum Wirken des Arbeitskreises der Berliner Malakologen. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft* 52: 9-14.

Ashmolean Museum, Oxford University

A. MacGregor, 2001. The Ashmolean as a museum of natural history, 1683-1860. *Journal of the History of Collections* 13(2): 125-144 [collections now in Oxford University Museum].

Asociacion Malacológica Argentina

J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 ["1997"]. *Asociacion Malacológica Argentina. Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 62 [started in 1974; started *Boletín Informativo* in 1997].

- J. C. Zaffaroni, 1998 [“1997”]. 40 años de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay (1957-1997). *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 8(72-73): 83.
- Auckland Museum Conchological Club**
- Anonymous, 1980. The Auckland Marine Conchology and Natural History Club. Our first fifty years. *Poirieria* 10 (Supplement): 2-5.
- Australian Museum**
- W. F. Ponder & P. Coleman, 1970. The Mollusc Department of the Australian Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 18(1): 4-5.
- Bahama Conchological Society**
- Anonymous, 1942. The Bahama Conchological Society. *The Nautilus* 55(4): 144.
- Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum**
- W. F. Hallstead, 1996. Idea to reality. An informal history of the Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum from concept to grand opening. Sanibel, Florida: Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum, 77 pp.
- J. H. Leal, 2004. The Bailey-Matthews Shell Museum: como manejar y mantener un museo de conchas. Resúmenes, IX Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Mérida, Yucatán, México: 19.
- Beal-Maltbie Shell Museum**
- Davies, F. R. E., 1985. The Beal-Maltbie Shell Museum. *Shellnews from Vancouver* 6(2): 7-8.
- Bell Museum of Natural History**
- M. Hove, M. Nelson, S. Weller, R. Buech & R. Bright, 1996. Bell Museum of Natural History: organizing Minnesota's freshwater mollusks into a GIS-compatible database. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 39 [abstract].
- Birmingham University Geological Museum (U.K.)**
- I. Strachan, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 25. Birmingham University Geological Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 2(6): 309-321.
- Bishop Museum**
- S. Lillico, 1980. On its 90th birthday, Hawaii's Bishop Museum treasures the past while it prepares for the future. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 1, 6-7.
- W. Christensen, 1980. A fine new home for a fine old collection. *Hawaiian Shell News* 28(1): 3-4.
- R. H. Cowie, 1991. Malacology at the Bishop Museum, Honolulu. *The Festivus* 23(1): 8-9.
- Bolton Museum (U.K.)**
- E. G. Hancock, et al., 1976. Geological collections and collectors of note. 11. Bolton Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(7): 323-335.
- Boston Malacological Club**
- H. W. Winkley, 1910. Boston Malacological Club. *The Nautilus* 24(1): 11.
- Boston Society of Natural History**
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. The mollusk collection of the Boston Society of Natural History and its disposition. *Occasional Papers on Mollusks* 6(80): 148.
- R. I. Johnson, 2004. The rise and fall of the Boston Society of Natural History. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(1): 81-108.
- Breslau University Museum (Germany)**
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1946. Catalogues and collections. 10. Breslau University Museum. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 26(6): 175.
- British Columbia Provincial Museum**
- Drake, 1963: 12.
- British Museum (Natural History)**
- C. P. Palmer, 1983. A look inside the British Museum (Natural History). *Hawaiian Shell News* 31(2): 1, 5-6.
- Canadian Museum of Nature**
- J.-M. Gagnon, 1996. Managing the mollusc collection at the Canadian Museum of Nature in times of change. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 35 [abstract].
- Carnegie Museum of Natural History**
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2000. Malacology at the Carnegie Museum of

- Natural History and opportunities for collection-based research. Abstracts, 66th American Malacological Society and 33rd Annual Western Society of Malacologists Joint Congress, San Francisco, California, 7-12 July 2000: 40 [abstract].
- C. F. Sturm, Jr. & J. Rawlins, 2002. The history of malacology at the Carnegie Museum of Natural History and opportunities for collection based research. Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report 33: 27-31.
- Centro Interdisciplinario de Ciencias Marinas, La Paz, Baja California, Mexico
- M. T. Ibarra Cruz, 1990. La colección científica y de referencia del CICIMAR. I. Invertebrados, moluscos. IV Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, La Paz, B.C.S., México: 20 [pp. unnumbered].
- Chicago Academy of Sciences
- R. Vasile, 1996. The mollusk collection of the Chicago Academy of Sciences. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
- Chicago Shell Club
- J. Kremer, 1986. Historian's corner. Thatcheria, Chicago Shell Club 21(4): 1.
- Cincinnati Society of Natural History
- R. I. Johnson, 2002. Albert Gallatin Wetherby: malacology at the Cincinnati Society of Natural History and in Ohio (1843-1896). Occasional Papers on Mollusks 6(79): 109-133.
- Colby College
- S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. Northeastern Naturalist 11(2): 197-228 [Colby College: pp. 215, 227].
- Comité ter Bestudering van de Molluskenfauna in Nederland
- H. E. Coomans, 1968. Fifty years of "Comité ter bestudering van de Molluskenfauna in Nederland". Beaufortia 15(187): 57-62.
- Conchiglia Club
- F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia 22(1-4): 4-8.
- Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland
- C. W. Jackson, 1927. History of the Conchological Society. Journal of Conchology 18(3): 65-70.
- T. E. Crowley, 1975. A history of the Society. Journal of Conchology 28(5): 265-293.
- A. Norris, 1982. The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland: the early years. The Naturalist, A Quarterly Journal of Natural History for the North of England 107(963): 131-134.
- Conchological Society of Southern Africa
- Anonymous, 1979. Our 21st anniversary. Strandloper, Bulletin of the Conchological Society of Southern Africa 195: 1.
- Cornell University; see Paleontological Research Institution, below
- Darlington Museum
- J. Robinson, 1986. Rescuing a fine old collection from obscurity. Hawaiian Shell News 33(3): 5.
- Delaware Museum of Natural History
- E. K. Shea & P. M. Mikkelsen, 1996. Mollusk collection of the Delaware Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 51 [abstract].
- Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft
- A. Zilch, 1967. 150 Jahre Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft, 100 Jahre Deutsche Malakozoologische Gesellschaft. Archiv für Molluskenkunde 97(1-6): 1-5.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 1993. Zur Geschichte der deutschen Malakozoologie, XVII. Von der Reaktivierung bis zur 125-Jahrfeier. Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 52: 1-8.
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2002. Weichtierkunde: Gestern – heute – morgen. Pp. 165-183, in: E. Beck, ed., Faszination Lebenwissenschaften. Wiley-VCH Verlag,

- Weinheim, xviii + 286 pp. [DMG: pp. 176-182].
- Ecole Nationale Supérieure des Mines, Paris
- P.-H. Fischer, 1951. La collection conchyliologique de l'École Nationale Supérieure des Mines de Paris. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 296-297 [material now in Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris].
- Field Museum of Natural History
- M. Baker & J. Slapcinsky, 1996. The mollusk collection of Field Museum. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].
- J. Slapcinsky, 1996. Incorporation of a large molluscan collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 52 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzdia, 2002. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 68th Annual Meeting, Charleston, South Carolina, 3-7 August 2002: 26 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. R. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones & M. Pryzida, 2001. Field Museum's molluscan collections. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 32 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones, M. Pryzdia & A. Cramer, 2003. The invertebrate collections at the Field Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Society, 69th Annual Meeting, Ann Arbor, Michigan, 25-29 June 2003: 7 [abstract].
- R. Bieler, J. Voight, J. Gerber, J. Jones, M. Pryzdia & A. Cramer, 2004. The invertebrate collections in the Field Museum of Natural History. Molluscan megadiversity: sea, land and freshwater; World Congress of Malacology, Perth, Australia, 11-16 July 2004: 11 [abstract].
- Florida Museum of Natural History
- H. G. Lee, 1989. Florida Museum of Natural History. *Hawaiian Shell News* 37(2): 3.
- K. Auffenberg, 1996. The Florida Museum of Natural History: Malacology Collection. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 29 [abstract].
- Georgia, University of
- A. Edwards, 1996. Molluscs at the University of Georgia Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 34 [abstract].
- Glasgow Museums
- F. R. Woodward, 1986. The Glasgow museums and conchology. *Hawaiian Shell News* 33(6): 7-8.
- Haus der Natur – Cismar
- Wiese, 2004: 39-62.
- Hebrew University of Jerusalem
- H. K. Mienis, 1984. Een kort historisch overzicht betreffende de Mollusken verzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 221: 1608-1612.
- H. K. Mienis, 1985. Enkele aanvulligen betreffende de aanwezigheid van typemateriaal in de molluskenverzameling van de Hebreeuwse Universiteit in Jeruzalem. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 226: 97-98.
- Illinois Museum of Natural History
- J. E. Werner, 1996. The malacological research collection at the University of Illinois Museum of Natural History. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 56 [abstract].
- Instituto Nacional de Antropología e Historia, Mexico
- O. J. Polaco, 1986. La colección de moluscos del Departamento de Prehistoria. *Memorias, II Reunión de Malacología y Conquiliología*, Villahermosa, Tabasco: 219-227.
- Iowa, University of

- J. Golden, 1996. The Shimek collection at the University of Iowa. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 36 [abstract].
- Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen
- J. H. Jungbluth, 2001. Gründung des Malakozoologischen Arbeitskreises "Kartierung zum Schutz der Mollusken in Nordrhein-Westfalen." Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft 66: 51-55.
- Knox Academy of Arts and Sciences
- S. M. Martin, 2004. Autobiography of Norman Wallace Lermond, Maine's Naturalist/Socialist. *Northeastern Naturalist* 11(2): 197-228.
- Linnean Society of London
- Gage, A. T. 1938. A history of The Linnean Society of London. London: printed for the Society, London, ix + 175 pp.
- Gage, A. T. & Stearn, W.T. 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].
- Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History
- A. Lopez, 1988. A working visit to the Los Angeles County Museum of Natural History. *Hawaiian Shell News* 36(10): 9-10.
- Malacological Society of Australia
- Anonymous, 1958. History of the Malacological Society of Australia. *Australian Newsletter* 6(23): 1.
- R. Burn, 1973. The Malacological Society of Australia 1953-1973. A brief history. *Australian Shell News* 4: 3.
- Malacological Society of Japan
- Anonymous, 1953. [The 25th Anniversary of the Malacological Society of Japan]. *Venus* 17(3): 235-239, group picture [in Japanese].
- Malacological Society of London
- R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 131.
- T. E. Crowley, 1983-1987. A history of the Malacological Society of London (1893-1946). *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 1: 2-4 (1983); 2: 2-3 (1984); 3: 2-3 (1984); 4: 2-3 (1985); 5: 2-3 (1985); 6: 2-4 (1986); 8: 2-5 (1987); 9: 2-4 (1987).
- J. Chatfield, 1986. Inaugural meeting of the Society. *Bulletin of the Malacological Society of London* 7: 2-3.
- S. E. R. Bailey, 1996. The Malacological Society of London. *American Conchologist* 24(4): 13.
- Malacologische Contactgroep Amsterdam & Omstreken
- R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. De Kreukel, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44.
- Manchester Museum (U.K.)
- C. Pettitt, 1975. The Manchester Museum. *Hawaiian Shell News* 22(6): 2, 4.
- M. Eagar & R. Preece, 1978. Geological collections and collectors of note. 14. The Manchester Museum. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(1): 12-40.
- C. Pettitt, 1992. The numbers game: a curatorial strategy for a shell collection. *Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989*, 2: 625-628.
- Manx Museum, Isle of Man (U.K.)
- L. S. Garrad, 1979. Collections and collectors of note: The Manx Museum. Shells from "The Manxland Drift." *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(5): cover, inside front cover, 231-232.
- Merseyside County Museums, Liverpool (U.K.)
- G. Tresise, 1976. Geological collections and collectors of note. 10. Merseyside County Museums. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 1(6): 253-270.
- Michigan, University of
- H. van der Schalie, 1980. Fifty years of malacology at the University of Michigan (1929-1979). *Bulletin of the American Malacological Union* for 1980: 1-5.

- J. B. Burch & D. Ó Foighil, 1996. Molluscan holdings of the University of Michigan's Museum of Zoology. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 31 [abstract].
Mills College, Oakland, California
- Anonymous, 1968. [about acquisition of the Mills College collection by the California Academy of Sciences]. California Academy of Sciences, The Casual Crier 2(1): 1-2.
- Milwaukee Public Museum
- J. P. Jass, 1996. Milwaukee Public Museum mollusks collection data base on PC-SAS. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 40 [abstract].
- Musée du Congo Belge [Musée Royal de l'Afrique Centrale]
- E. Darteville, 1951. Les collections malacologiques du Musée du Congo Belge a Tervuren. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(4): 298.
- Museo Civico di Genova
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova. Annale del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova 52: 108-115.
- R. Gestro, 1926. La collezione Sullioti. (Appendice alla note sulla collezione malacologica del Museo Civico di Genova). Annali del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale de Genova 52: 131-137.
- Museo del Chopo, México
- E. Naranjo G., T. Olivera & O. J. Polaco, 1992. Colección científica y de referencia de moluscos de la Escuela de la colección del Museo del Chopo, breve historia y su situación actual. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 47.
- Museo Mandralisca
- V. Orlando, 19???. La collezione malacologica. Cefalù, Museo Mandralisca: 94-101, including 17 colored figures.
- Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Mexico
- Beltrán, E., 1986. Notes de historia de las colecciones zoológicas en México. Memorias, II Reunión de Malacología y Conquiliología, Villahermosa, Tabasco: 1-26.
- Naranjo García, 2003: 464-466.
- Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales, Madrid, Spain
- R. Araujo, O. Soriano & Ma. Angeles Ramos, 1992. The mollusc collection of the Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales (Madrid, Spain). Proceedings of the Tenth International Malacological Congress, Tübingen 1989, 1: 625-628.
- Museo Poey, Universidad de la Habana
- G. Silva Taboada, 1994. Zoological collections and collecting in Cuba during the twentieth century. Curator 37(2): 90-98.
- Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano, Italy
- J. R. le B. Tomlin, 1949. Catalogues and collections. 36. *Catalogo delle conchiglie offerte in is-cambio dal Civico Museo Zoologico Ferdinando Massimiliano in Trieste*. Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London 27(6): 253.
- Museu de Zoologia, Barcelona, Spain
- A. Martínez-Ortí, F. Uribe & J. Nebot, 2004. Preliminary study of the type specimens of the malacological collections deposited in the Museu de Zoologia of Barcelona (Spain). World Congress of Malacology, Perth, Australia, 11-16 July 2004. F. E. Wells, ed., [Program & Abstracts]: 96-97.
- Museu Nacional, Brazil
- A. C. dos Santos Coelho, N. C. Salgado, J. C. Monteiro & A. F. Barbosa, 2001. Type-species of the mollusk collection of Museu Nacional, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 61 [abstract].
- Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux
- A. Magne, 1950. Les collections de mollusques fossiles Tertiaires Aquitains de la Faculte des Sciences et du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Bordeaux. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 146-147.
- A. Magne, 1950. Les collections actuels conserves au Muséum de Bordeaux. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 147.
- Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève

- J. C. Cailliez, 1983. Petite histoire et grandes coquilles. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 5(4): 1-22.
- Muséum de Toulouse
G. Astre, 1950. Les collections conchyliologiques du Muséum de Toulouse. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 143-146.
- Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris
E. Fischer-Piette, 1951. Les collections de mollusques actuels du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(4): 282-292; 91(1): 12-22.
- Museum of Paleontology, University of California, Berkeley
J. H. Lipps, 2004. Success story: the history of the Museum of Paleontology at the University of California, Berkeley. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.
- Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Leiden
S. K. Donovan, et al., 2003. Behind the scenes at the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Leiden, and the Teyler Museum, Harlem, The Netherlands: report of a visit by the Geologists' Association, 30 November and 1 December, 2002. *Proceedings of the Geologists' Association* 114(3): 279-288.
- National Capitol Shell Club
Rehder, 1997: 143-144.
- National Museum of Ireland, Dublin
N. Monaghan, 1983. Collections, collectors & museums of note. No. 42. The geological collections of the National Museum of Ireland. *The Geological Curator* 3(8): 528-536.
- National Museum of Wales
A. Trew, G. Oliver & M. Seddon, 1996. History of the molluscan collections in the National Museum of Wales. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 54 [abstract].
H. Wood, 2001. Visiting the Mollusca Section at the National Museum of Wales, Cardiff. Abstracts, World Congress of Malacology, Vienna, Austria, 19-25 August 2001: 299 [abstract].
- National Shellfisheries Association
G. F. Beaven, 1955. Brief history of the National Shellfisheries Association. *Proceedings, National Shellfisheries Association* 45: 3.
M. R. Carriker, 1998. The National Shellfisheries Association. A brief history of a venerable society. *NSA Quarterly Newsletter*, Spring 1998: 3-4.
M. R. Carriker, 2004. Taming of the oyster. A history of evolving shellfisheries and the National Shellfisheries Association. Groton, Connecticut: National Shellfisheries Association, [i-vi] + 264 pp.
- Natura Artis Magistra (Amsterdam) [collections now in Zoölogisch Museum Amsterdam]
A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. *Artis en de slak. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 266: 1003-1004.
B. van der Bijl, 1992. *Artis en de slak. Dieren* 8(5): 141-142.
A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900 [undergraduate thesis]. Amsterdam: privately published, 184 pp.
R. G. Moolenbeek, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 267: 1019-1022.
- Netherlands Malacological Society
J. G. J. Kuiper, 1949. Vijftien Jaren Malacologische Vereniging. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 32: 224-230.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1959. The history of the study of the Dutch Recent Mollusca. *Basteria*, 23 (Supplement): 4-17.
S. P. Dance, 1960. The twenty-fifth anniversary of the Netherlands Malacological Society, 1959. *Journal of Conchology* 24(11): 405-406.
W. S. S. van Benthem Jutting, 1974. Historisch overzicht over veertig jaren Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 161: 298-315.

- J. G. J. Kuiper, 1984. Jubileumnummer, een halve eeuw Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 220: 1554-1601 [50th anniversary].
- J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 2001. De Geschiedenis van de NMV (schriftelijke weergave van een toespraak tijdens de jubileumbijeenkomst in 1999). *Spirula, Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging* 320: 46-49.
- New York Shell Club
- W. H. Jacobs, 1957. The formation of the New York Shell Club. *New York Shell Club Notes* 28: 4.
- W. H. Jacobs, 1997. The formation of the New York Shell Club. *New York Shell Club Notes* 345: 4 [reprint of the above].
- M. Werner, 1999. New York Shell Club: a half century of enlightenment, enrichment and just plain fun. *New York Shell Club Notes* 350: 2-3.
- Paleontological Research Institution
- W. D. Allmon, 1994. The collection of Recent mollusks at the Paleontological Research Institution. *The Veliger* 37(4): 430.
- W. L. Taylor, R. H. Seeley & W. D. Allmon, 1996. The PRI-Cornell collections of fossil and recent mollusks: renewal and reorganization. Program and Abstracts, American Malacological Union, 62nd Annual Meeting, Chicago, Illinois, 29 June-3 July 1996: 53 [abstract].
- Peale's Museum
- C. C. Sellers, 1953. Peale's Museum. *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* (n.s.) 43(1): 253-259.
- Phyletisches Museum, Jena
- D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 23: 117-119.
- Queen's College Museum, Galway (Ireland)
- M. Fewtrell & P. Ryan, 1979. Collections and collectors of note. 21. Queen's College Museum, Galway. *Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group* 2(4): 173-181.
- Riksmuseum, Stockholm [Swedish Museum of Natural History]
- N. Odhner, 1950. Collections malacologiques du Musée de l'État (Riksmuseum) a Stockholm. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(2): 136-138.
- Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences
- J. L. Van Goethem & T. Backeljau, 1995. The malacological collections of the Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences. Abstracts, Twelfth International Malacological Congress, Vigo, Spain, 1995: 283 [abstract].
- Russian Far East Malacological Society
- K. A. Lutaenko, 2004. Tenth anniversary of the Russian Far East Malacological Society. Pp. 11-12, in: Abstracts of the conference Mollusks of the Northeastern Asia and Northern Pacific: Biodiversity, Ecology, Biogeography Faunal History, 4-6 October, Vladivostok, Russia, O. Ya. Semenikhina, compiler, 176 pp.
- Scripps Institution of Oceanography
- E. N. Shor, 1981. How Scripps Institution came to San Diego. *The Journal of San Diego History* 27(3): 161-173, on line at: www.sandiegohistory.org/bio/ritter/ritter.htm
- D. Day, 2002. Scripps benefactions: the role of the Scripps family in the founding of the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 2-6, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- F. N. Spiess, 2002. Charles Kofoid's role in establishing the Scripps Institution of Oceanography. Pp. 7-16, in: K. R. Benson & P. F. Rehbock, eds., *Oceanographic history: the Pacific and beyond*. Seattle: University of Washington Press, xii + 556 pp.
- L. L. Lovell, 2003. The Scripps Institution of Oceanography benthic invertebrate collection: a centennial history and a report on its mollusk holdings. *The Festivus* 35(10): 119-123.
- R. Rainger, 2004. Oceanography and fieldwork. Geopolitics and research at the Scripps Institution. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 185-208.
- Sedgwick Museum, Cambridge (U.K.)

- Anonymous, 1981. Collections and collectors of note. 39. The Sedgwick Museum Cambridge. *The Geological Curator* 3(1): 28-35.
- Senckenberg Museum
- A. Zilch, 1967. Geschichte der malakologischen Sektion – Aus der Geschichte des Senckenberg-Museum, nr. 13. *Archiv für Molluskenkunde* 97(1-6): 7-43.
- Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre”
- J. R. Castellanos, 1971. Recuerdos personales y apuntes para una historia de la Sociedad Malacológica “Carlos de la Torre.” *Comunicaciones de la Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay* 3(20): 53-62.
- Sociedad Malacológica del Uruguay
- E. Duarte, 1961. Shell collectors in Uruguay. *The Shelleter of Shells and Their Neighbors [California]* 4: 7.
- Olazarri, 1975: 95-103.
- Klappenbach, 1998: 55.
- Sociedad Mexicana de la Malacología
- M. Reguero y A. García-Cubas G., 2001. Historia de la malacología en México y de la Sociedad Mexicana de la Malacología. Resúmenes, VIII Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Ciudad Victoria, Tamaulipas, México: 41.
- J. Rickards C. & J. Rickards G., 2004. Alguas reminiscencias de la fundación y primeros años de la Sociedad Mexicana de Malacología. Resúmenes, IX Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Mérida, Yucatán, México: 134.
- Società Italiana di Malacologia; Società Malacologica Italiana
- F. Ghisotti & P. Piani, 2004. La Società Malacologiche Italiane. 1. Storia della Società Malacologiche Italiane fino al 1982. *Notiziario Società Italiana di Malacologia* 22(1-4): 4-8.
- La Société Belge de Malacologie
- R. Duchamps, 1991. La Société Belge de Malacologie. *Arion* 16(2): 42-45.
- Société Internationale de Conchyliologie (Switzerland)
- T. W. Baer, 1999. Petite histoire de la S.I.C. *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* 21(1): 2-10.
- Société Malacologique de Belgique
- A. V. Dhondt, 1989. La Société Malacologique de Belgique 1863-1902. *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique / Annalen van de Koninklijke Belgische Vereniging voor Dierkunde* 119(2): 139-153.
- Staatliches Museum für Tierkunde, Dresden
- D. von Knorre, 2005. Wo ist die Sammlung Heinrich Simroth. *Malakologisches Abhandlungen* 23: 117-119.
- Stanford University
- A. M. Keen, 1961. Malacology at Stanford. *Stanford University, School of Mineral Sciences Newsletter*, December 1961: 1.
- A. M. Keen, 1974. Excerpts from and comments on: “Stanford contributions to malacology – An evaluation and appreciation” by Dr. S. Stillman Berry (originally presented to the Stanford meeting of the American Malacological Union, Pacific Division, July 15, 1955). *Western Society of Malacologists, Annual Report* 7: 18-19.
- Teyler Museum, Haarlem
- S. K. Donovan, et al., 2003. Behind the scenes at the Nationaal Natuurhistorisch Museum, Leiden, and the Teyler Museum, Harlem, The Netherlands: report of a visit by the Geologists’ Association, 30 November and 1 December, 2002. *Proceedings of the Geologists’ Association* 114(3): 279-288.
- United States Geological Survey
- J. T. Dutro, Jr., 2004. A national research laboratory in the late 20th Century: U. S. Geological Survey’s Paleontology and Stratigraphy Branch as a case study. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 117-184.
- United States National Museum, Washington, D.C.
- P. M. Henson, 2004. A national science and a national museum. *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences* 55 (Suppl.

- 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 34-57.
- E. L. Yochelson, 2004. More than 150 years of administrative ups and downs for natural history in Washington. Smithsonian Institution, United States National Museum, National Museum of Natural History. Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences 55 (Suppl. 1 – Museums and other institutions of Natural History: past, present, and future, A. E. Leviton & M. L. Aldrich, eds.): 113-176.
- Universidad Autónoma de Baja California
- M. A. Téllez D. & F. Aranda M., 1992. La colección de moluscos fósiles de la Facultad de Ciencias Marinas, Ensenada, Baja California. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 48.
- Universidad Autónoma de Sinaloa
- M. C. Valdez P. & M. A. Escalante C., 1992. Ciencias del mar de la Universidad Autónoma de Sinaloa. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 49.
- Universidad Autónoma Metropolitana-Iztapalapa, Purísima y Michoacán, Laboratorio de Ecosistemas Bentónicos
- J. R. Quintana y Molina, 1992. La colección de moluscos bentónicos acuáticos del Laboratorio de Ecosistemas Bentónicos (UAM-I): su manejo y utilización. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 46.
- Universidad del Mar, Oaxaca, México
- N. A. Barrientos L., 1999. La colección de moluscos de la Universidad del Mar. [Resúmenes], XV Congreso Nacional de Zoología, VII Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Tepic, Nayarit: 173.
- Universidad Michoacana de San Nicolás de Hidalgo, Escuela de Biología
- A. Estrada V., 1992. La colección de moluscos de la Escuela de Biología, UMSNH. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 42.
- E. González R., 1992. La colección de moluscos terrestres en la Escuela de Biología, Universidad Michoacana de San Nicolás de Hidalgo. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 45.
- Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, Facultad de Ingeniería
- B. E. Buitrón S., 1992. Colección didáctica malacológica de la Facultad de Ingeniería, UNAM. Resúmenes, V Reunión Nacional de Malacología y Conquiliología, Morelia, Michoacán, México: 8.
- Universitetets Zoologiske Museum. Copenhagen
- R. Spärck, 1951. l'Histoire des collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de Copenhague. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(4): 292-295.
- University of British Columbia, Zoological Museum
- Drake, 1963: 12-13.
- Wheldon & Wesley, Booksellers
- T. Swann, 1993. The art of antiquarian book selling. Hawaiian Shell News 41(11): 1, 6, 11.
- T. Swann, 1993. Shell book collections: building and rebuilding. Hawaiian Shell News 41(12): 6-7.
- T. Swann, 1994. Antiquarian shell books: the contemporary market. Hawaiian Shell News 42(1): 7-8.
- T. Swann, 2000. Conchological books: a bookseller's perspective. The Conchologists' Newsletter 121: 3-10 (1992); 122: 41-47 (1992).
- Reprinted in: American Conchologist 28(3): 20-21; 28(4): 8-10; New York Shell Club Notes 335: 9-12 (1995); 336: 4-9 (1995).
- Western Australian Museum
- H. Merrefield, 1970. The Western Australian Museum. Hawaiian Shell News 18(12): 4.
- World Mariculture Society
- J. W. Avault, Jr. & W. G. Perry, Jr., 1986. The formation and history of the World Mariculture Society, 1969-1986. Journal of the World Aquaculture Society 17(1-4): 64-71 [not seen].
- Yorkshire Museum (U.K.)

B. Pyrah, 1974. Geological collections and collectors of note. 3. Yorkshire Museum. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(2): 52-55.

H. S. Torrens, 1974. Notes on some Yorkshire Museum collectors. Newsletter of the Geological Curators Group 1(2): 56-60.

Zoologisch Museum, Amsterdam

W. S. S. v. Benethem Jutting, 1950. Aperçu sur les collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique d'Amsterdam. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(2): 139-143.

E. R. Cross, 1968. Zoologisch Museum – Universiteit van Amsterdam. Hawaiian Shell News 16(7): 4-7.

A. N. van der Bijl, 1992. De malacologische collectie van Artis 1838-1900 [undergraduate thesis]. Amsterdam: privately published, 184 pp.

Zoologischen Staatssammlung, München

Fechter, R., 1992. Die Sektion Mollusca der Zoologischen Staatssammlung München. Spixiana, Supplement 17: 45-48.

Zoological Institute of the Russian Academy of Sciences

V. L. Kasianov & A. I. Kafanov, 2003. Zoological Institute of the Russian Academy of Sciences – a base for development of marine biological research in the Russian Far East. Russian Journal of Marine Biology 29(1): 53-55 [translated from *Biologiya Moria* 29(1)].

Zoological Museum, Copenhagen

R. Spärck, 1951. L'histoire des collections malacologiques du Musée Zoologique de Copenhague. Journal de Conchyliologie 90(4): 292-295.

Zoological Museum, Far Eastern National University (Vladivostok)

I. E. Volvenko, 2004. Shell collection of Zoological Museum of the Far Eastern National University. Abstracts of the conference Mollusks of the Northeastern Asia and Northern Pacific: Biodiversity, Ecology, Biogeography and Faunal History, Vladivostok, Russia, October 4-6, 2004: 164-165.

Zoological Survey of India (Calcutta)

R. W. Dexter, 1976. Historical sketch of Indian Ocean malacology. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of India 16(2): 512-519.

Appendix C: Information about Malacological and Some Other Serials

American Journal of Conchology

A. La Rocque, 1961. The American Journal of Conchology. *Sterkiana* 5: 43-51 [has table of contents of all issues].

R. T. Abbott, 1962. Historical notes on the American Journal of Conchology. *Sterkiana* 6: 1-4.

Annals and Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Natural History/Magazine of Zoology and Botany/Annals of Natural History/Journal of Natural History

N. L. Evenhuis, 2003. Publication and dating of the journals forming the *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* and the *Journal of Natural History*. *Zootaxa* 385: 68 pp.

Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie

J.-C. Cailliez, 2002. Index 1979-2001 du *Bulletin de la Société Internationale de Conchyliologie* (S.I.C.). Privately published, 17 pp.

Bulletin of the United States National Museum; see Proceedings of the U.S.N.M.

Bulletins de la Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique

W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note on the journals of the *Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*. Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie 22(4): 173-188.

Bullettino Malacologico Italiano/Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana

G. Manganelli & S. Cianfanelli, 2001. The dates of publication of *Bullettino Malacologico Italiano* (1868-1875) and *Bullettino della Società Malacologica Italiana* (1875-1899). *Archives of Natural History* 28(3): 227-346.

G. Manganelli, 2004. Le Società Malacologiche Italiane: una rettifica. *Notiziario S.I.M.* [Società Italiana di Malacologia] 22(5-8): 58-59.

Club Conchylia Informationen

W. Fischer, 2000. Registerband der Club Conchylia Informationen Jahrgang 1-31.

Club Conchylia Informationen 31(5-6): 1-52.

Conchological Memoranda

A. G. Smith, 1976. Stearns' *Conchological Memoranda*. *The Veliger* 18(4): 405-410 [with reprints of three issues thereof; note: the second p. of no. VII was printed on p. 410, rather than on p. 409 as intended; the subsequent errata misidentified this as being the second p. of no. VI].

The Conchologist [Californian journal]

R. Roth & J. T. Carlton, 1970. A forgotten periodical of west American conchology. *The Nautilus* 84(1): 31-32.

The Conchologist [British journal]

J. R. le B. Tomlin & N. Fisher, 1935. Two editions of vol. I of *The Conchologist*. *Journal of Conchology* 20(6): 192.

Conchologists' Exchange; see The Nautilus

Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging

A. C. van Bruggen, 1971. Het Correspondentieblad in een nieuwe opmaak. Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 142: 1-2 [list of editors and history].

Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes

P. Dautzenberg, 1900. Malacologie – Mollusques vivants seulement – qui n'ont pas été catalogués dans les fascicules I à XXVIII, par Adrien Dollfus. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 48(2): 175 [announcement of the publication of a list of mollusks treated in the *Feuille des Jeunes Naturalistes*].

Gloria Maris

J. G. B. Nieuwenhuis, 1976. Vijftien Jaar "Gloria Maris." Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging 172: 580-581.

Hawaiian Shell News

Archives available on-line at: <http://www.conchology.be/Cyberconchology/HawaiianShellNews.php>

Jahrbücher der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft

W. J. M. Maassen, 2003. Die Veröffentlichungsdaten den "Jahrbücher der

- Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft." *De Kreukel* 39(8): 131-132 [dates of publication of volumes 4 (1877) – 14 (1888)].
- Journal de Conchyliologie*
- R. Winckworth, 1936. *Journal de Conchyliologie*: dates of publication. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(3): 153-156.
- E. Fischer-Piette, 1937. Dates de publication du "Journal de Conchyliologie" de 1861 a 1900. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 81(1): 88-92.
- R. Winckworth, 1937. *Journal of Conchology*: dates of publication. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 22(6): 352.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1950. Historique du Journal de Conchyliologie. *Journal de Conchyliologie* 90(1): 5-8.
- P.-H. Fischer, 1978. A brief history of *Journal de Conchyliologie*. *Malacological Review* 10(1-2): 85-86.
- Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*
- E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].
- Journals of the Linnean Society of London*
- Gage, A. T. & Stearn, W.T. 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].
- Journal of the Malacological Society of Australia*; see *Molluscan Research*
- De Kreukel*
- R. Bank, 1983. Een historisch overzicht van 20 Jaar activiteiten. *De Kreukel*, Jubileumnummer 1963-1983: 1-44 [index to volumes 1-19].
- Leaflets in Malacology*
- R. E. Petit, 1988. Note on *Leaflets in Malacology*. *The Veliger* 30(4): 424.
- Malacologia*
- J. B. Burch & J. M. Huber, 1968. *Malacologia* – five years of publication. American Malacological Union, Annual Reports for 1967: 29-30.
- Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California*
- E. V. Coan, 1976. The availability of taxa proposed in the Minutes of the Conchological Club of Southern California. *The Veliger* 18(3): 326-331.
- Molluscan Research*
- K. N. Bell, 2000. Index to "Molluscan Research" (1957-2000). *Molluscan Research* 20(2): 57-84.
- Le Naturaliste* (1879-1910)
- H. C. Fulton, 1922. A list of the species and genera of Recent Mollusca first described in "Le Naturaliste." *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 15(1): 19-31.
- The Nautilus*
- H. A. Pilsbry & C. W. Johnson, 1895. An index to the "Conchologists's Exchange". *The Nautilus* 9(4): 43-60.
- J. B. Henderson, M. W. Poole & W. H. Dall, 1927. Index to *The Nautilus* vols. 3 to 34, 1889-1921. [place of publication not indicated]: Clapp & Walker, 434 pp., frontispiece.
- A. La Rocque, G. Smithe & H. W. Harry, 1951. Index to *The Nautilus* volumes 35 to 60 1921-1947. Ann Arbor, Michigan: University of Michigan, 332 pp., frontispiece.
- A. La Rocque, 1963. Author index to *The Nautilus* volumes 3 to 75 and its predecessor *The Conchologists' Exchanges* volumes 1 and 2. Columbus, Ohio: La Rocque, 279 pp.
- A. La Rocque, 1972. Author index to *The Nautilus* volumes 76-85. *Sterkiana* 47: 21-38.
- R. T. Abbott, ed., 1976. The best of *The Nautilus*: a bicentennial anthology of American conchology. Greenville, Delaware: American Malacologists, vii + 280 pp., [1] leaf of pls.
- R. T. Abbott, L. B. Hastings & M. C. Teskey, 1979. Indices to *The Nautilus*: geographical (vols. 1-90) and scientific

- names (vols. 61-90). Melbourne, Florida: American Malacologists, iv + 238 pp.
- E. V. Coan & M. G. Harasewych, 1993. Publication dates of *The Nautilus*. *The Nautilus* 106(4): 174-180.
- On-line table of contents:
<http://shellmuseum.org/nautilus.html>
- Nederlandsch Tijdschrift voor de Dierkunde*
- F. F. J. M. Pieters & E. C. Dickinson, 2005. The specified dates of publication of *Nederlandsch Tijdschrift voor de Dierkunde* volumes 1-5 (1863-1884). *Archives of Natural History* 32(1): 107-109.
- Pacific Shell News*
- W. K. Emerson & W. E. Sage, III, 1987. On the availability of names proposed in *Pacific Shell News*, Tokyo, 1970-72. *The Nautilus* 101(4): 194-199.
- Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*
- E. J. Nolan, ed., 1913. An index to the scientific contents of the Journal and Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, xiv + 1,419 pp. [collations of same: pp. vii-xiv].
- Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London*
- Gage, A. T. & Stearn, W.T. 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].
- Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London*
- R. Winckworth, 1943. Dates of publication of the *Proceedings*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London* 25(4): 131.
- Proceedings of the United States National Museum*
- Anonymous, 1947. A list and index of the publications of the United States National Museum (1875-1946). *United States National Museum Bulletin* 193: ii + 306 pp.
- Anonymous, 1971. Publications of the United States National Museum (1947-1970). *United States National Museum Bulletin* 298: ii + 77 pp.
- Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*
- F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,' 1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1837[A](1): 71-84.
- C. F. Cowan, 1973. Proc. Zool. Soc. Lond., publication dates. *Journal of the Society for the Bibliography of Natural History* 6(4): 293-294 [adds pagination for 1872 and 1874 vols.].
- Procès-Verbaux des Séances de la Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*
- W. Backhuys, 1985. Bibliographical note on the journals of the *Société (Royale) Malacologique de Belgique*. *Mededelingen van de Werkgroep voor Tertiaire en Kwartaire Geologie* 22(4): 173-188.
- Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'*
- M. K. Jacobson, 1971. Index to the *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'* Volumes 1-9, 1943-1954. *Sterkiana* 44: 1-44.
- M. K. Jacobson, 1972. Addenda and Corrigenda to Index to the *Revista de la Sociedad Malacológica 'Carlos de la Torre'*. *Sterkiana* 45: 59-60.
- Transactions of the Linnean Society of London*
- Gage, A. T. & Stearn, W.T. 1988. A bicentenary history of The Linnean Society of London. London: Academic Press, London, ix + 242 pp. [Appendix 1: 211-212 with dates of the *Transactions*; Appendix 2: 213-218 with dates of *Proceedings* and *Journals*].
- Transactions of the Zoological Society of London*
- F. M. Duncan, 1937. On the dates of publication of the Society's 'Proceedings,' 1859-1926, ... with an appendix containing the dates of publication of 'Proceedings,' 1830-1858 compiled by the late F. H. Waterhouse, and of the 'Transactions,' 1833-1869, by the late Henry Peavot, originally published in P.Z.S. 1893, 1913. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London* for 1837[A](1): 71-84.

The Veliger

J. M. Cate, 1989. A personal history of *The Veliger* and the California Malacozoological Society. *The Veliger* 32(2): 101-108.

Venus

Venus: Japanese Journal of Malacology.
Volumes 1-36 (1928-1977). 1979.
Checklist of new genera and species, author
index, and date[s] of publication. Tokyo,
Japan: Malacological Society of Japan, 116
pp.